

# HOWE GENEALOGIES

This Volume Contains the Genealogy of John Howe of  
Sudbury and Marlborough, Massachusetts.

To Our Graves We Walk  
In the Thick Foot-Prints of Departed Men  
—*Alex Smith.*

BY

DANIEL WAIT HOWE

INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

Author of "The Puritan Republic," "Civil War Times,"  
"Political History of Secession."

---

Revised and Edited

By

GILMAN BIGELOW HOWE

---

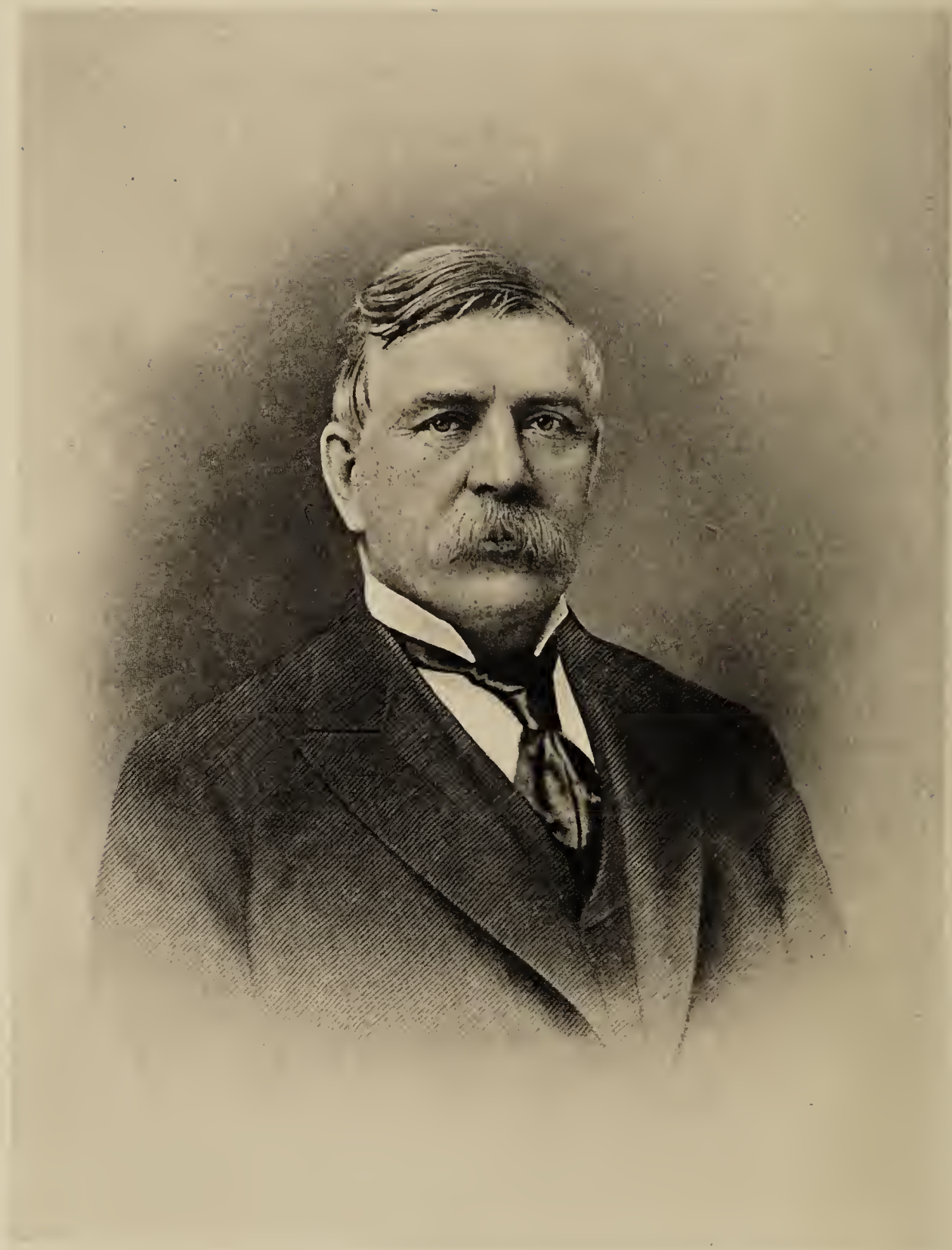
Published in Accordance with the Will of  
Hon. Daniel Wait Howe  
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF A SPECIAL COMMITTEE  
By the  
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,  
9 Ashburton Place, Boston,  
1929

V. I

Allen County Public Library  
900 Webster Street  
PO Box 2270  
Fort Wayne, IN 46801-2270

1929  
RECORD PUBLISHING COMPANY  
Haverhill, Mass.





Samuel Wait-Howe

## PREFACE

1134281

The compilation of this Howe Family Genealogy is due to the researches of Judge Daniel Wait Howe of Indianapolis, Indiana. Begun many years ago, the greater part of the work was done by him and under his supervision. It proved to be a stupendous task and involved much labor and expense. Originating in a desire to make a short record for his children, the work gradually expanded, taking in all known descendants of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough and later welcoming with equal care and research the other lines; and, in fact, all material relating to the name of Howe.

“On August 1, 1871, a meeting of the Howes in this country was held at Harmony Grove, Framingham, Mass. Every one bearing the name of Howe was invited to be present and to bring any ancient records or relics pertaining to the family, which they might possess. A very large attendance was the result of this invitation and it was at this meeting that the project was started of having a genealogy of the Howe Family published, and an effort was made to collect the material necessary for that purpose, but after about a year the work ceased, principally for the lack of funds.”

The above paragraph is quoted from an early preface to this work written by Judge Howe and probably represents his idea of the first movement toward a Howe genealogy. A large amount of genealogical material was obtained as a result of the Howe Family Gathering and was preserved by Willard Howe of South Framingham, Mass.

Mr. Willard Howe later placed these records at the service of Judge Howe, who declared them to be “really the beginning and foundation” of his work. From these statements of Judge Howe, it seems likely that the “Family Gathering” afforded the first impulse to produce a family genealogy.

Credit in abundant measure, however, must be given to Judge Howe, for his persistent pursuit of the undertaking through a period, probably of over forty years, keeping all the while, a well arranged and constantly growing, manuscript.

“In England the names How, Howe and Howes seem originally to have been synonymous. In Lower’s ‘Patronymica Britannica’ or ‘Dictionary of the Family Names of the United Kingdom,’ giving the origin and definition of family names, is the following: ‘How, Howe, Howes. In the South a small round hill; in the North, a hollow place or plain. The mediaeval form is At How, generally synonymous with hill. A-Sax Hou, a mountain,’ page 164.”

There is no evidence that those bearing the name Howes in the United States are related to those who have used the other spellings. They are mostly descendants of Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., and a genealogy of them was published in 1892. They are not included in this work. In the United States the spelling How was generally superseded by Howe about the time of the Revolution, although some descendants of James How still retain the old spelling.

Howe Genealogy 13.50

“There is abundant evidence that those bearing the names of Howe, How, Hoo and Hooe were numerous in England from an early period. Some of them were eminent in the history of England. The Rev. John Howe, Cromwell’s chaplain, was one of the most noted ministers of his time, and was the author of several well known books. Three Howes, brothers, were prominent, not only in the history of England, but in the history of America. One of them, General George Augustus Howe, was killed at Ticonderoga in 1758. The General Court of Massachusetts made an appropriation for a monument to him, erected in Westminster Abbey. Another, General William Howe, commanded the British forces at the battle of Bunker Hill and in other memorable battles of the Revolution. Another, Admiral Richard Howe achieved high renown as a naval officer in the Revolutionary war and in other wars carried on by England. Biographical sketches of various other Howes are given in the Dictionary of National Biography (Edited by Sidney Lee.)”

“The attempt to connect early Puritan emigrants with the landed gentry and nobility of England, is often made, and usually with the help of professional genealogists in England. The latter, for a sufficient consideration are wont to bring forth results pleasing to their employers. The fact is that most of the early Puritan emigrants were not land owners in England nor connected with the nobility there. Only a few of those named in this genealogy are included in the last edition of Browning’s ‘Americans of Royal Descent.’”

The following statements regarding Coats of Arms were written by Judge Daniel Wait Howe in a preliminary preface to this work:

“I have investigated as well as I could, the origin and history of the various copies of coats of arms in the possession of some of the Howes in this country, in order to ascertain what, if any, clue they might furnish in determining their ancestry and their relation to each other.

“The frontispiece of Nason’s Howe Family Gathering contains a colored engraving purporting to be ‘a fac-simile of the original coat of arms, said to have been brought from England by John Howe about 1630, and adorned the walls of the ‘Wayside Inn’ or Howe Tavern in Sudbury for over 150 years.’ See also 4 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 63. It is said to be a copy of the arms of Lord Charles Howe, Earl of Lancaster, and Baron How of Wormleighton. The same frontispiece also contains a colored engraving of the coat of arms of Lord Chadwick (Henry Frederick Howe). On the last cover of Nason’s pamphlet is an engraving of the coat of arms of Earl Richard Howe.

“The painting which hung in the old Red Horse or Howe Tavern in Sudbury, Mass., is the one described by Longfellow in the poem entitled ‘The Wayside Inn.’ The original painting is now in the possession of Mr. George Hubbard Howe of Wakefield, Mass., a lineal descendant of John of Sudbury and Marlborough.

“In the Library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass., is a water color 10x14, a copy apparently, of the one which hung in the Wayside Inn. Mr. George D. Howe of North Hadley, Mass., has furnished me with what information I have as to this painting.

“On the back of it is written ‘Will of Jerusha Howe of Sudbury, Feb. 25, 1842,’ and then follows this extract:

“To the Antiquarian Society of Worcester the other coat of arms of my family name, which I copied from the original held by my father, and I direct my executor to furnish it with a frame as near like the original as possible.

(Signed) Stephen Morse of Marlborough, Executor.”

“There is also,” writes Mr. George D. Howe, “written on the back of same, in fine hand and all crossed off by lines drawn across the writing the following: ‘By Jerusha Howe, Sudbury, Massachusetts A. D. 1830. Copied from the original which was brought from England to America in the year 1684 by David How, son of John Howe of Hodinhull,’ and another line too obliterated to be copied.” The Jerusha above mentioned was a great granddaughter of David Howe, one of the proprietors of the Red Horse or Howe Tavern. Whoever wrote what was written on the back of this painting was in error in stating that David was the son of John. He was the son of Samuel, son of John of Sudbury and Marlborough. It may be that the discovery of this error was the reason why the writing was erased.

“Mrs. Helen D. Bradley of New Haven, Ct., a lineal descendant of James Howe of Roxbury and Ipswich, has in her possession a painting of another coat of arms.” An inscription on the back of the frame, contains the following: “1625 to John Howe of Emble in Somerset, Gentleman, Boston 12 Sept. 1797 Cop.”

“Dr. Herbert M. Howe of Philadelphia, a descendant of James of Roxbury and Ipswich, has a copy of another coat of arms, one said to have belonged to Robert How of Hatfield in the County of Essex, England, and said to be the same borne by the families of How, Howe, Hoe and Howes, descended from a common stock and residing in the counties of Essex and Suffolk, England.

“Mr. Sydenham Howe of Nova Scotia, a descendant of Abraham of Roxbury, has a chart of the ‘Genealogy of the Family of Howe of Marlborough, Mass., originally of Somerset, England,’ which makes Colonel Thomas Howe ‘the founder of Marlborough’ and brother of ‘Rev. John Howe, D. D., of Emble, County of Somerset.’ This chart also describes the family arms.

“It will be observed that ‘John Howe of Emble, County of Somerset’ figures in two of the above mentioned coats of arms, but it is not explained how this agrees with the supposition of the descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough that their ancestor came from the County of Warwick or with the supposition of the descendants of James of Roxbury and Ipswich that their ancestor came from the County of Essex, especially in view of the fact that the counties of Essex, Warwick and Somerset are each remote from the others.”

In 1901 I submitted to Mr. Henry E. Woods, chairman of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and an acknowledged authority on heraldry, the various coats of arms, together with all the information about them in my possession. The conclusion of Mr. Woods was that all were spurious. The one owned by Mrs. Helen Bradley, he states, was gotten up by John Coles, “Heraldry Painter,” a notorious fraud who resided for a time in Boston and then disappeared, presumably returning to England.

The Wayside Inn coat of arms fared no better at the hands of Mr. Woods. There was, he says, "no Charles How, Earl of Lancaster, either in the reign of Charles I or any other reign, and there has been no Earl of Lancaster since the 14th century." Nor was there any Baron How of Wormleighton," the Barons of Wormleighton being of the Spencer family. Moreover, the blazoning on the Wayside Inn coat of arms was, according to Mr. Woods, "bad heraldry." And finally Mr. Woods concludes, that the various coats of arms referred to are "to any one familiar with the subject and facts, of no earthly value in determining anything."

"I acquiesce myself, and I think that most of the Howes in America will acquiesce, in the iconoclastic conclusion of Mr. Woods, and the few who still wish to lay claim to any English coat of arms must produce some better evidence than we now have by which to establish their claim.

"I may also add that I have had an extended correspondence with Mr. Stuart C. Wade, a well-known genealogist of New York City and author of the Wade genealogy. He is quite as skeptical as Mr. Woods about the connection of any of the Howes of America with any of the English nobility, and he is even more emphatic in his denunciation of the impostors who make a living by getting up spurious coats of arms."

In order to confirm the opinions of these two authorities on heraldry announced some years ago, the present editor has submitted the matter in 1928 to Capt. G. Andrews Moriarty of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and he agrees fully with the conclusions of the authorities hereinbefore mentioned, that the above arms are probably spurious.

John Fiske (*Beginnings of New England*, page 63) estimates that "two thirds of the early settlers of New England were from the eastern counties of England, one sixth from the southwestern counties of Devonshire, Dorset and Somerset and one sixth from other parts of England." A considerable portion of those who settled in Boston and the neighboring towns came from the English county of Suffolk as evidenced by the names of towns shown on the map of 1677: Ipswich, Groton, Haverhill, Sudbury, Medfield and Rowley. Dedham, Bilerica and Chelmsford were Essex county names in England.

Considering the state of England about the time of the great Puritan exodus from that country, it is not strange that there should be no record of the dates when the early Howes left England, nor any intimation of the localities where they resided when living there. There is a very good reason why we do not have any record to aid us, because most of the early emigrants were Puritans and left to avoid the persecutions of Charles I and to escape the vengeance of Archbishop Laud and the High Commission. Many left to avoid payment of a hateful subsidy and refused to take the "oaths of allegiance and supremacy." They therefore left secretly and in defiance of the "Order in Council" of February 28, 1633, forbidding masters of vessels to receive passengers without certificates of having taken the "oathes of allegiance and supremacy."

Even if we could know with certainty, the dates when they left England and the localities from which they came, it would in most



cases be impossible to identify them and establish their connection with any English family by public records there. Mergers and subdivisions of parishes are confusing and the restrictions upon the examination of records in England are particularly cumbersome and annoying.

Most of the Howes in America today are descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough, Abraham of Roxbury, Abraham of Watertown and Marlborough, Edward of Lynn and James of Roxbury and Ipswich; all of whom were in Massachusetts soon after the arrival of Governor John Winthrop in 1630. All of them were Englishmen and Puritans. None of the five emigrant ancestors were related to one-another, except that Abraham of Roxbury and James of Roxbury and Ipswich were brothers. Nothing is known about circumstances of sailing except that Edward of Lynn came over in the *Truelove* in 1635. Besides the five main lines above mentioned, the work contains an appendix of fragmentary lines not yet connected.

The will of Daniel Wait Howe left the manuscript of this genealogy to the New England Historic-Genealogical Society of Boston, to be published under its direction. The Council of the Society voted to publish it if a certain amount of money should be provided by members of the family and chose a committee to solicit funds. The amount of money specified having been subscribed and paid in, a second committee was chosen to prepare the manuscript and proceed with the publication. The committee chose Gilman Bigelow Howe to edit the manuscript and prepare it for printing.

The Society has permitted the committee to make substantial additions to Judge Howe's manuscript, which will materially increase the cost of editing and printing beyond the estimate made in 1924 for publishing the work. The cost of printing has increased considerably since 1924, when the estimate was made. It is hoped that the members of the several Howe families will purchase copies of this work in sufficient number to reimburse the Society for this extra outlay.

Grateful acknowledgment is made to those who have at any time aided in the work, by conducting researches or by furnishing material for the genealogy. Lack of space forbids mentioning their names. Thanks are also extended to those who have contributed money to provide for the publication at this time and a list of the contributors is appended.

Corrections and additions were made to the full extent allowed by circumstances as above stated. As the greater part of Judge Howe's manuscript was compiled previous to 1900 and all of it before his death in 1920, it will readily be seen that it was impossible to bring the genealogy down to date, much as the committee desired to do so. Nevertheless it is believed that the work, as it stands, will be invaluable for genealogical research. It will serve as a basis for completion of lines of many living persons, who will have the advantage for such completion, of recent and satisfactory records. It is hoped that the work will thus be of service to descendants and meet with their approval.

GILMAN B. HOWE,  
*Editor.*

Subscribers to the Howe Genealogical Publication Fund. Names are given in the order of their receipt.

George Allaire Howe	Pittsburgh, Pa.
Henry Saltonstall Howe	Brookline, Mass.
Octavius T. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Richard Flint Howe	Jericho, L. I., N. Y.
Percival S. Howe	Boston, Mass.
J. Canfield Howe	Passaic, N. J.
Frederic W. Howe	Providence, R. I.
James B. Howe	Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. George Packard	Chicago, Ill.
Herbert A. Howe	Denver, Colo.
William S. Howe	Hinsdale, N. H.
Arthur B. Howe	Lexington, Mass.
Wirt Howe	New York, N. Y.
Ernest Howe	Litchfield, Conn.
Walter Bruce Howe	Washington, D. C.
Oliver H. Howe	Cohasset, Mass.
George H. Howe	Wakefield, Mass.
David Howe	Taunton, Mass.
George Howe	Philadelphia, Pa.
Perley G. Howe	Clifton Heights, Pa.
Burton A. Howe	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Charles R. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Joseph Milton Howe	Houston, Tex.
Edgar F. Howe	Omaha, Nebr.
Edmund G. Howe	Tuscaloosa, Ala.
C. Arthur Howe	Chicago, Ill.
Albert Howe Lybyer	Urbana, Ill.
Mrs. Amy Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Florimon M. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Amy Howe Steel	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Stephen D. Bennett	Boston, Mass.
Mr. & Mrs. Charles F. Richard- son	Boston, Mass.
Mark A. DeWolf Howe	Boston, Mass.
Wallis E. Howe	Bristol, R. I.
Mrs. Halsey De Wolf	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Susie Young Gates	Salt Lake City, Utah
John W. Howe	Provo City, Utah
George Howe Davenport	Boston, Mass.
Francis A. Hardy	Evanston, Ill.
Charles H. Tyler	Boston, Mass.
Frank Ray Howe	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Margarite A. Howe	Germantown, Pa.
Mrs Oliver Oaks	Escondido, Calif.
Charles T. Howe	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Frank Azro Howe	Mellette, S. Dak.
Earl Vickery	Detroit, Mich.

George E. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Frank E. Howe	Bennington, Vt.
Horace L. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Harold W. Howe	Rosemont, Pa.
Henry A. Howe	Orange, N. J.
Reginald F. Howe	Keene, N. H.
William L. Howe	Marlboro, Mass.
Clifton D. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Mrs. Lucien Howe	Cambridge, Mass.
W. V. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.
Christopher G. Howe	Charleston, S. C.
Lyman P. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Perley G. Howe	Anderson, Ind.
A. E. Leitzinger	Clearfield, Pa.
Donald W. Howe	Ware, Mass.
C. A. Howe	
Mrs. Joseph Knight	Portland, Oreg.
Henry F. Howe	Gardner, Mass.
Annie S. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Chester H. Howe	New London, Conn.
Miss Margaret Howe	Danvers, Mass.
Charles K. Howe	San Francisco, Calif.
Miss Edith M. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.



# JOHN HOWE

## OF SUDBURY AND MARLBOROUGH, MASS.

Of the ancestry of John Howe of Sudbury and Marlborough, nothing seems to be known, except that he was an Englishman. From the painting which used to hang upon the walls of the old Red Horse or Howe Tavern in Sudbury, and from vague family traditions, it has been conjectured that the father of John was John How, Esq.; that the latter was of Warwickshire, England, and was a son of John How of Hodinhull, and was related to the family of Lord Charles How, Earl of Lancaster in the reign of Charles I.

"Of this tradition," says Mr. Barry (*History of Framingham*, p. 293) "the author of this history has yet failed of discovering confirmation in the records of Watertown." Mr. Savage (*Savage: Gen. Dic. Vol. 2, p. 475*) also seems to be skeptical about the truth of the tradition. As there is no way of verifying it, the tradition will probably continue to rest upon mere speculation and conjecture.

Every reasonable effort has been made by me and by various others of the descendants of John How, to ascertain something definite about his English ancestry, and these efforts have been aided by genealogists in England and others there. So far very little progress has been made.

In 1900, at the solicitation of Mr. George R. Howe of Newark, N. J., Mr. Richard Savage of Stratford, Secretary of the Shakespeare Birthplace Association, made an investigation of the records of the parishes of Warwickshire, which showed that there were several Hows there at an early date. Among those there in 1580-1588 who were rated for the support of the poor, were John How, Thomas How and Lyman How of St. Nicholas Parish. In 1608-9 John How of the same parish was tenant of one of the houses owned by the parish, and paid more rent than any other person, except one, in the parish. The names of John, Thomas and Lyman are all very common among the descendants of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough.

Mr. Savage also found that Hodinhull in Warwickshire, had been merged in Hodnet. In Dugdale's *England and Wales* (edition of 1835, vol. 2, p. 967) Hodnet is mentioned as being in Warwickshire, three miles from Southam, nine from Warwick, seven from Kington and eighty-one from London, and as having a population in 1835 of only nine. It lay between Ladbroke and Itchington and is now depopulated, and it would require much time and expense to ascertain the whereabouts of the ancient records and to make an investigation of them.

Nor is it known when John How came over from England.

His name does not appear in Hotten's Lists of Emigrants to America, containing lists of those coming over between 1600 and 1700. As explained in Chapter 1, many of the lists originally kept in England, have been destroyed or lost and many came over without being registered in England at all.

So that it is doubtful if we ever obtain any more reliable information than we have, as to when John How of Sudbury came over or from what place in England he came. Neither is it known where he first settled in this country. It has been supposed by some that he resided for a while in Watertown. Mr. Savage says that he had been there "a long time" but Mr. Ward says, "I have not yet been able to find a John How of, or even belonging to Watertown." (Hist. Shrewsbury 310 notes). Bond in his Watertown Families, makes no mention of John How. Sudbury was first settled in 1637 and the plan of settlement originated in Watertown, but, according to Mr. Hudson, a large portion of Sudbury's early settlers came direct from England. (Hist. Sudbury, p. 25.) At any rate, as Watertown was settled only a few years before Sudbury, it is probable that John How, if he ever resided in Watertown, he resided there only a short time.

All we know about John How's marriage is that the first or christian name of his wife was Mary. What his trade or occupation was when he came to Sudbury is also unknown. He is mentioned in Temple's History of Framingham as "John How, glover," but that is the only reference I have found to his trade or occupation prior to his coming to Sudbury, and I do not know what is Mr. Temple's authority for his statement as to it.

After he removed to Marlborough he kept a tavern for many years, but it is probable that he did not rely altogether upon this means of support, as he owned a considerable quantity of land.

It is certain that he was in Sudbury as early as 1638 or 1639, and that he was one of the 47 who shared in the division of the Sudbury meadows about that time. (13 N. E. His. Gen. Reg. 261; Ward's Shrewsbury 310 note; Temple's Framingham 599; Hudson's Sudbury 111.)

He was admitted freeman "of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay in New England" 13 May 1640. (Savage Gen. Dic. Vol. 2, p. 475; 1 Mass., Rec. 377.)

In 1642 he was one of the selectmen of Sudbury, and in 1655 was appointed to "see to the restraining of youth on the Lord's day." He was one of the signers to the petition to the General Court in 1656 for the grant of lands in Marlborough and was the first settler there. "It seems however to be conceded" says Mr. Hudson (History of Marlborough, p. 43 "that John How was the first white inhabitant who settled in the town. He came to the place as early as 1657 or 58 and built him a cabin a little east of the Indian planting field, about one-third of a mile northeasterly of Spring Hill Meeting House, where the late Edward Rice resided." The ground upon which the house stood was owned for several generations by the descendants of John How. After that, it passed out of their possession, but subsequently it came into the possession of Ephraim Howe, a direct descendant of John.

The old house itself has long since disappeared, but some of the chestnut cross beams used in it, were afterwards used, and so long preserved, in another building. A piece of one of them, together with a glass window pane, a diamond shaped piece about six inches long and four inches wide, and a portion of the leaden frame enclosing it, were generously given to the writer by Mr. Ephraim Howe.

During King Philips war, one of his sons, also named John, was slain in Sudbury by the Indians, and his son Col. Thomas Howe bore a conspicuous part in the subsequent wars. John How was one of the first selectmen of Marlborough and in all the civil and religious affairs of the town took a prominent part for many years, so that much of his history is so closely identified with that of Marlborough as to become a part of it. All this is faithfully recorded by Mr. Hudson in his history of the town.

Some little has been preserved illustrating his individual life and character. He resided near the Indian Plantation, but by his kindness and justice succeeded in gaining their good will. A dispute arose between two Indians as to the ownership of a pumpkin in a case where the vine sprang up on the premises of one, but the fruit ripened upon the premises of the other. Now if our venerable ancestor had had access to the law books he would have found that the case gave rise to some very interesting and perplexing questions. But he settled the dispute somewhat after the manner in which Alexander the Great undid the Gordian knot—by cutting the pumpkin in two and giving to each of the disputants one half. "This," says Mr. Hudson, "struck the parties as the perfection of justice and fixed the impartiality of the Judge on an immutable basis."

The confidence of the General Court in his honesty and sense of justice is indicated by its action in reference to the claim of Thomas Danforth. Danforth had made a claim upon the colony on account of monies (ten pounds) advanced by him and it was ordered by the General Court that he should have, in addition to a former grant of 200 acres, "so much land lying between Whipsufferage & Connecticut path, adjoining to his farme, as old Goodman Rice & Goodman How, of Marbleborow, shall judge the said tenn pounds to be worth, and they are impowred to bound the same to him," (4 Mass. Rec. pt. 2 p. 56. Their report is contained in the same volume, p. 67-8.) He opened the first public house in the town.

The following letter written in 1662 is interesting as descriptive of himself at that time. (4 N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. 63.)

"Hon<sup>rd</sup> Sr.

My humble suit unto this Hon<sup>rd</sup> Court is that they would be pleased to grant me a freedom from Training, and that my License for Ordinary keeping may be renewed unto me. My grounds w<sup>ch</sup> I request the said freedom are 1, The consideration of a bodily infirmity I have had many yeers upon me wh<sup>ch</sup>, as I grow in age, increaseth its tediousness, in so much that it is frequently interruptive to me in my calling. 2. I am also thick of hearing. 3. I do and am like to maintain three train-souldiers in my family. Sr, I trust yo will endeavor that I may obtain my desire in respects mentioned, though I give you but a hint of things which if

you do, you will hereby more abundantly oblige me to subscribe myself as already I do,

Yor humble servant

John How

Marlborough, this 30th September, 1662."

John died in Marlborough, but the accounts do not agree as to the date of the death of either himself or his wife. Savage fixes the date of his death as July 10, 1678, Hudson as 1687 and Temple (History Framingham) as May 28, 1680, Barry (Hist. Framingham p. 293) states that "his will was proven June 19, 1689."

His wife died, according to Savage, about twenty years after the death of her husband, according to Hudson at about the same date on which her husband died, and according to Temple in 1698. Barry says, "ab. March 1698-9." The Middlesex records (No. 8495) show that his will, witnessed by Abraham How, was dated May 24, 1680, and an inventory of his estate taken June 5, 1680, so that he must have died between these dates. The inventory of his widow's estate was taken Sept. 9, 1698, and her son Samuel was appointed administrator March 15, 1698-9. (Middlesex Files, No. 8517.)

#### WILL OF JOHN HOW.

I John How of Marlborough, in the Countie of Middlesex, in New England, being under bodily distemper, but of intire understanding, and expecting my departure out of this life, do make and ordain my last Will and Testam't in manner and form, follos.

First, I yeeld up my soul into the hand of God my merciful father who hath in long suffering and goodness lengthened out my days hitherto—firstly, for the disposal of my worldly goods, I will and bequeath unto my son Samuel How five and twenty acres of upland, Which is part of my Third division of Upland lying on the south side of Stony Brook to be the possession of my said son Samuel and his heirs forever, I give to my son Isaac How and his heirs forever Sixteen acres of Upland upon part of which his house now stands on Patch plain, and I also give my said son Isaac all that part of Patch meadow which lyeth next unto his said upland, as the said meadow has already devided betwixt my said son Isaac and his brother Josiah How, To my son Josiah How and his heirs forever I give seven acres and half of upland granted as an addition to my hous lot and lying next thereto in that which I call Grass field, Also I give unto my said son Josiah Two acres more of upland in which his Orchard is now planted, And unto my said son Josiah I bequeath all that part of meadow on Patch plain which lyeth to the Westward and is already devided betwixt his brother Isaac and himself, Also I bequeath unto my said son Josiah Fifteen acres more of upland, being part of my third Division of upland granted unto my hous lot and lyeth on the South side of Stony brook, Furthermore I will that my son Isaac abovesaid shall pay or cause to be paid unto my said son Josiah or his assigns the sum of Ten Pounds in what he can best spare, within four years next after my decease, viz, fifty shillings a year, during the said Term of four years.

To my son Thomas How and his heirs forever I give (after my decease) my now dwelling hous, and all my out houses with all the land lying about the same, now in my possession as well that which is without fence as that which lyeth within fence, together with all Town Rights and priveleges belonging to my houslot, And I give unto my said son Thomas all my right in fort meadow, also the hors he Troops on with all



his furniture, and my best Oxen, and my Cart and plow with all Tackling pertaining thereto, he allowing his mother my loving wife suffiti maintenance both for food and raym't attending to her wants, And he shall pay or cause to be paid unto the said mother fifty shillings in money from year to year during her widowhood, or during her natural life if she not marry again; Also my wife shall have free use of any part of my hous which she desireth to have, And she shall have pasture for a Hors or two during her widowhood, and if during the said time she shall see meet to move from my hous to dwell elsewhere, my said son Thomas shall defray the whole charge of her maintenance where she shall choose to reside.

To my son Eleazer How and his heirs forever I give twenty acres of upland which are part of my Third Division of Upland lying on the South side of Stony brook, also I give said son Eleazer my four acres of meadow lying in Chauncy meadow and four acres more lying in Middle meadow and a hors colt, and two steers of Two years old.

To my daughter Sarah Ward I give a feather bed with all appurtenances thereto, namely Sheets, Blankets, Rug or Coverlid with pillows and Pillow-drawers, Curtains and Vallins. To my daughter Mary Witherby I give a feather bed also with all appurtenances thereto as before specified unto her sister Sarah Ward, but neither my daughters Sarah nor Mary aforesaid shall have either of said Beds or their said furniture or appurtenances, until my wife can spare the same, To Mary my loving wife I give Twenty acres of upland, being the third division of Upland pertaining to the Ten acre lot, which I purchased of Abraham Williams, which said Twenty acres ly in Saddle plain about half a mile North westward of John Brigham Saw mill and I give my said wife Ten acres of meadow lying about a mile Northward of said Saw mill, also I give her four acres of meadow more which ly in Cold harbor meadow. also I bequeath unto her Ten acres of Swamp lying in two pieces, both of them beyond Assabet river about a mile apart, Also I bequeath unto my loving wife all my movable goods and estate which I have not as yet otherwise disposed of, and if Joseph Graves which now lives w't her as a servant, should well and truly serve out his time viz, until he shall be nineteen years of age, unto the advantage of my wife, she shall clothe him well at his departure and she shall give him either a good Cow, ox or hors which of them he shall choose. Also I give unto my wife all debts due to me from any persons whatsoever they are.

Also I will that John How my grandchild son unto my son John how, deceased, shall have an ewe lamb I having done well for his father, and my will is that when my wife shall part with any of the legacies now bequeathed unto her by any gift of hers, she shall dispose thereof among my then surviving children, And of this my last Will and Testament I make and appoint Mary my beloved wife Executrix and my son Samuel How Executor, and I desire and appoint beloved friends Edward Rice and Abraham Williams to be the Overseers of this my Will.

In witness hereof I hereunto put my hand and seal this Twenty fourth of May in the year Christ one thousand six hundred and Eighty.

John How *Seal.*

Signed and sealed in presence of us

William Brimsmead  
Solomon Johnson senr.  
Abraham how  
John (illegible)

The above was evidently in the hand writing of Rev. William Brimsmead, the first minister of Marlborough, and who also signed as one of the witnesses.

## Children:

2. i. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> b. in Sudbury, 24 Aug. 1640.
3. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Sudbury, 20 Oct. 1642.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Sudbury, 25 Sept. 1644; m. in June 1667, Samuel Ward, son of William and Elizabeth Ward, b. in Sudbury, 24 Sept. 1641. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 11 Aug. 1707. He m. 2nd 24 May 1710, Elizabeth Beers; he d. 1729.
- Children:
  1. *Sarah*, b. 23 April 1668.
  2. *Joseph*, b. 1670; m. Abiah Wheelock of Marlborough.
  3. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 May 1672; m. Nathaniel Hapgood.
  4. *Mary*, b. about 1676.
  5. *Samuel*, b. 8 March 1678; m. Mary ———.
  6. *Bethiah*, b. 25 May 1681; m. Elnathan Brigham.
  7. *Daniel*, b. about 1687; d. 13 April 1700.
- iv. MARY, b. in Sudbury, 18 Feb. 1646; d. 17 March 1647.
4. v. ISAAC, b. in Sudbury, 8 Aug. 1648.
5. vi. JOSIAH, b. in Sudbury, about 1650.
- vii. MARY, b. in Sudbury, 18 June 1654; m. 18 Sept. 1672, John Wetherbee. They lived in Marlborough and Sudbury.
- Children:
  1. *Joseph*, b. 18 Sept. 1672; m. Elizabeth Johnson.
  2. *John*, b. 26 March 1675.
  3. *Thomas*, b. 5 Jan. 1678; m. Hannah Woods.
6. viii. THOMAS, b. in Sudbury, 22 July 1656.
- ix. DANIEL, b. 3 June 1658; d. in Jan. 1661.
- x. ALEXANDER, b. in Marlborough, 29 Dec. 1660; d. 4 Jan. 1661.
7. xi. ELEAZER, b. in Marlborough, 18 Jan. 1662.

## SECOND GENERATION

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 Aug. 1640; married 22 Jan. 1662, ELIZABETH WARD, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ward, born in Sudbury, 14 April 1643. They lived the most of their married life, if not all, in Marlborough, where three of their children were recorded, but there were others that do not appear on the records. He was killed by the Indians in Sudbury, 20 April 1676. The probate records say his "housings were destroyed by the Indians." His widow married second, 18 Feb. 1678, Capt. Henry Kerley of Lancaster, he afterward moved to Marlborough, where she died 26 April 1710. He died 18 Dec. 1718.

Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>3</sup> b. (not recorded); m. Peter Joslin of Lancaster, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (King) Joslin, b. 22 Dec. 1665. She was killed by the Indians 18 July 1692; of the four children the birth of only one is recorded: Peter, b. 8 Dec. 1686.
8. ii. JOHN, b. 9 Sept. 1671.
- iii. DAVID, b. 9 April 1674; d. 29 May 1674.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 16 July 1675; m. 23 Jan. 1698/9, Thomas Keyes, son of Elias and Sarah (Blanford) Keyes. She was visiting her sister at Lancaster at the time her sister was killed and was taken captive and taken to Canada, where after about three years, she was redeemed and returned to her home. They moved to Shrewsbury where they were among the early settlers, and where she died 18 Aug. 1764; he died 25 Aug. 1742. (See note.)

Children:

1. *David*, b. 30 Oct. 1699; d. 8 Feb. 1720.
2. *Jonathan*, b. 17 Nov. 1702; m. Patience Morse.
3. *Cyprian*, b. 15 Sept. 1706; m. Hepsibah Howe.
4. *Dinah*, b. 4 March 1710; m. John Weeks.
5. *Thomas*, b. 29 Sept. 1713; d. 23 Feb. 1735.

3. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Sudbury, Mass., 20 Oct. 1642, and was admitted freeman 31 May 1671. He lived in Sudbury, and built the bridge in the north east corner of Fra-

*Note:* There were probably other children of John and Elizabeth whose births are not recorded. The family tradition is that the Indians attacked the house of Peter Joslin, July 18, 1692, while he was at work in a distant field. Mrs. Joslin was baking bread and her sister Elizabeth, who was visiting her, was singing while she was spinning flax. When the Indians came to the door, they were met by Mrs. Joslin, who with an oven shovel tried to prevent their entrance, when one of them threw his tomahawk, which struck her in the head killing her instantly. The Indians then rushed in and murdered three of the children, taking captive another child, which they afterwards killed, and also Elizabeth, whom it is said they spared because she was a beautiful singer and whom they compelled frequently to sing for them. They carried her to Canada, where she remained for about three years, when she was redeemed and returned to her home. When she was captured her intended, Thomas Keyes, considering her lost to him forever, resolvtd never to marry; but on her return wisely repented of his folly. It is said that Elizabeth never fully recovered from the fright of her capture. (History of Leominster, Mass.)

mingham in 1673. In 1682 he and Samuel Gookin bought of the Natick Indians, a large tract of about 1700 acres of Framingham lands, which is referred to in local histories as the Gookin and Howe purchase. He was very prominent in the early history of the town as it appears in the local histories, and is spoke of as "a man of energy and public spirit." Although the old colonial laws were designed to prevent inns becoming resorts for revelry and drunkenness, it seems that towards the close of the Puritan Commonwealth, it became very difficult to find persons whom the magistrates would trust to enforce these laws, and keep orderly and respectable inns. In a communication by Joseph Noyes, one of Selectmen of Sudbury, written 29 Feb. 1692, to the Middlesex County Court, he says:

"It is the minds of most of us that there should be none to retale drink amongst us by reason of the growing sin of drunkenness amongst us. Oure fathers came into this wilderness to enjoy the gospel and his ordinances in its purity and the convection of the heathen, but instead of converting them, amongst other sins we have taught them to be drunkards." He further says, that inns should be for the entertainment of trevelers, "not town drunkards," and therefore he recommends Samuel Howe as the most suitable person to have license to entertain travelers."

He served in King Philip's war, in Capt. Nathan Davenport's company, and was an officer in the militia, and his name appears in the lists of those who suffered in the Indian war.

He married first, 5 June 1663, MARTHA BENT, daughter of John and Martha Bent, she died 29 Aug. 1680; married second, 18 Sept. 1685, SARAH (LEAVITT) CLAPP, widow of Nehemiah Clapp of Hingham, and daughter of John Leavitt of Hingham, Mass., born 22 Feb. 1659, died 29 May 1726. He died 13 April 1713.

Children:\*

9. i. JOHN, b. 24 July 1664.
- ii. MARY, b. 2 March 1665; m. 14 April 1685, Thomas Barnes, son of Thomas and Abigail (Goodenow) Barnes of Marlborough, b. 23 March 1662-3. They lived in Marlborough until about 1691, when they moved to Brookfield, Mass.,

\*Barry (History of Framingham, 294) also mentions "Lydia" as one of his children and Edward Robbins Howe in his compilation (Willard Howe MSS) also gives the name of "Lydia b. 1666-7 d. young". In the compilation furnished by Edward William Howe, Lydia is also mentioned. The same compilation entirely omits the names given above of the children of Samuel by his second marriage, and of those named as children of first marriage it omits the name of "Hannah" and adds that of "Joseph" who is said to have died in Framingham Oct. 13. 1723. Mr. Edward Robbins Howe in his compilation seems to have had some doubt as to whether the children named above as Samuel's children by his second marriage, were not the children of some other Samuel, but all are named in the settlement of Samuel's estate in 1713.

Other authorities than those referred to above make the second wife widow of Nehemiah Clapp of Dorchester. See Lincoln's History of Hingham, Vol. 2, p. 428; 1 Savage Gen. Dic. p. 390.

where he became a leading citizen. He d. 23 April 1734.  
She d. 4 Feb. 1719.

Children:

1. *Martha*, b. about 1685; m. Thomas Gilbert.
  2. *Samuel*, b. (no date); m. Mercy Gilbert.
  3. *Prudence*, b. (no date); m. Eleazer Warner.
  4. *Lydia*, b. 9 Oct. 1692.
  5. *Thankful*, b. 1 May 1695; m. Jabez Olmsted.
  6. *Noah*, b. (no date); m. Joanna Getchell.
  7. *Comfort*, b. about 1706; m. Sarah Abbott of Andover.
10. iii. SAMUEL, b. 19 May 1668.
- iv. MARTHA, b. 9 Oct. 1669; m. 7 Dec. 1687, Thomas Walker, son of Thomas and Mary Walker, b. in Sudbury, 22 May 1664, d. 25 Aug. 1717; she m. 2nd John Whitney. They lived in Framingham, where she d. 24 Nov. 1721.

Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. 23 Sept. 1688; d. 25 Sept. 1688.
  2. *Samuel*, b. 24 Sept. 1689; m. Hannah Jennings.
  3. *Obadiah*, b. ———; m. Hannah Learned.
  4. *Martha*, b. ———; m. Joseph Haven.
  5. *Mary*, b. ———; m. Elkanah Haven.
  6. *Thomas*, b. ———; m. Mary ———.
  7. *Asa*, b. 7 June 1702; d. 1723.
  8. *Hannah*, b. 17 June 1705; m. Moses Haven.
  9. *Jason*, b. 28 Oct. 1708; m. Hannah ———.
  10. *John*, b. 1 Feb. 1713-4.
- v. DANIEL, b. 9 Oct. 1672; d. 7 Feb. 1680.
11. vi. DAVID, b. 2 Nov. 1674.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 6 April 1677; m. John Barnes of Marlborough, son of Thomas and Abigail (Goodenow) Barnes, b. 25 Dec. 1666. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 8 Nov. 1742; he d. 5 April 1752.

Children:

1. *Abigail*, b. 15 Oct. 1695; m. Joseph Morse.
  2. *Dorothy*, b. 24 March 1698; m. James Woods.
  3. *Daniel*, b. 2 April 1701; m. Zeruah Eager.
  4. *Jonathan*, b. 26 Nov. 1703; m. Rachel ———.
  5. *David*, b. 24 June 1708; d. 9 May 1720.
  6. *Hannah*, b. 17 Feb. 1712; m. Andrew Rice.
  7. *John*, b. 23 March 1716; m. Elizabeth Cranston.
12. viii. ELISHA, b. (no date).
13. ix. DANIEL, b. 24 Feb. 1690.
14. x. NEHEMIAH, b. about 1693.
15. xi. MOSES, b. 27 Aug. 1695.
16. xii. EBENEZER, b. about 1697.
17. xiii. MICAHAH, b. 22 Aug. 1700.

4. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 8 Aug. 1648; married, first, 17 June 1671, FRANCES WOODS, daughter of John and Mary (Parmenter) Woods, born in Sudbury, 10 May 1645, died in Marlborough, 14 May 1718; he married second, 2 Dec 1718, SUSANNA SIBLEY of Sutton, Mass. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 9 Dec. 1724.\*

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. 17 Jan. 1673; m. Isaac Bellows, son of John

and Mary (Woods) Bellows, b. in Marlborough, 13 Sept. 1663.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 March 1695.
  2. *Isaac*, b. 19 Aug. 1697.
  3. *Samuel*, b. 20 Nov. 1699.
  4. *James*, b. 21 Dec. 1701.
  5. *Bathsheba*, b. 18 Feb. 1704.
  6. *Gideon*, b. 12 Aug. 1706.
  7. *Tabitha*, b. 9 Nov. 1709.
  8. *David*, b. 20 Sept. 1711.
  9. *Jonathan*, b. 7 Dec. 1713.
- ii. SARAH, b. 28 Jan. 1675; m. 11 Dec. 1695, Moses Newton, son of Moses and Joanna (Larkin) Newton, b. in Marlborough, 28 Feb. 1669, d. 23 May 1736. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 4 Dec. 1733.
- Children:
1. *Isaac*, b. 24 Aug. 1696; m. Grace Garfield.
  2. *Beulah*, b. 22 Feb. 1697-8; d. 16 Jan. 1731, unm.
  3. *Moses*, b. 8 Jan. 1700; m. Sarah Howe.
  4. *Elisha*, b. 28 Oct. 1701; m. Sarah Tomlin.
  5. *Sarah*, b. 27 Oct. 1703; d. 24 June 1713.
  6. *Margaret*, b. 29 Oct. 1705; d. 7 July 1728, unm.
  7. *Aaron*, b. 7 Sept. 1707; m. Eunice Newton.
  8. *Thankful*, b. 21 Oct. 1709; d. 26 Sept. 1775, unm.
  9. *Tabitha*, b. 9 Aug. 1711.
  10. *Amos*, b. 16 April 1714.
- iii. MARY, b. 15 Feb. 1677; m. 26 March 1707, Jonathan Wilder. He was killed by the Indians at Sterling, 19 Aug. 1707; she m. 2nd 21 July 1710, David Church, son of Garrett and Sarah Church, b. in Watertown. They lived in Marlborough.
- Children:
1. *Jonathan Wilder*, b. 21 Dec. 1707; m. Mary ———.
  2. *Adonijah Church*, b. 17 Oct. 1710; m. Sarah Howe.
  3. *Noah Church*, b. 18 Sept. 1712; m. Lydia Barnard.
  4. *Ephraim Church*, b. 18 Dec. 1714; m. Sarah Gates.
  5. *Mary Church*, b. 22 June 1717; m. Joel Brigham.
- iv. JOHN, b. in Oct. 1680; d. young.
18. v. JOHN, b. 16 Sept. 1682.
- vi. BETHIAH, b. 24 Aug. 1684; m. 19 May 1714, Benjamin Garfield, son of Joseph and Sarah (Gale) Garfield, b. in Watertown. They lived in Westborough, where he d. 11 Jan. 1752.
- Children:
1. *Tabitha*, b. 15 Oct. 1714; m. Benjamin Garfield.
  2. *Sarah*, b. 6 May 1716.
  3. *Benjamin*, b. 3 May 1718.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 17 June 1688; m. 25 July 1704, John Amsden, son of Isaac and Jane (Rutter) Amsden, b. in Marlborough, 28 Dec. 1683. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 12 Nov. 1761; she d. 9 Oct. 1773.
- Children:

*Note:* Frances Woods, b. 10 May 1645, was the third daughter and fourth child of John Woods Sr., the pinmaker, and his wife Mary (Parmenter) Woods. John Woods came over in the Hopewell (Captain Dabb) in 1635 and settled in Sudbury, Mass.

1. *Amity*, b. 9 Oct. 1704; m. Jacob Wheeler.
  2. *Unity*, b. 27 Dec. 1705; m. Joseph Wetherbee.
  3. *Uriah*, b. 10 Feb. 1708; d. 12 Feb. 1708.
  4. *Zeruiah*, b. 24 April 1709.
  5. *Jonathan*, b. 31 Jan. 1710; m. Deborah Wetherbee.
  6. *Ephraim*, b. 3 Jan. 1713.
  7. *John*, b. 9 Nov. 1714; m. Abigail Newton.
  8. *Hannah*, b. 4 June 1717; d. 6 Feb. 1809, unm.
  9. *Persis*, b. 21 April 1720; d. 23 Dec. 1757, unm.
  10. *Isaac*, b. 10 Jan. 1722; d. 29 Dec. 1763.
  11. *Aaron*, b. 2 June 1724; d. 11 March 1793.
  12. *David*, b. 23 Sept. 1726; m. Thankful Tozer.
  13. *Jesse*, b. 31 May 1729; m. Bettey Ball.
- viii. **THANKFUL**, b. 22 June 1691; m. 26 April 1711, James Cady. They left Marlborough soon after the births of three children.
- Children:
1. *Hannah*, b. in 1711.
  2. *Elias*, b. 6 Sept. 1712.
  3. *Joseph*, b. 5 March 1714.

5. **JOSIAH<sup>2</sup> HOWE** (*John<sup>1</sup>*), was born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1650. He married 18 May 1671, **MARY HAYNES** of Sudbury, daughter of John Haynes, born about 1647. They lived in Marlborough most of the time, but it is quite probable that they went to some other place of safety during King Philip's war, as they had one child, born in Sudbury in 1678. We have not the date of his death, but the administrator of his estate was appointed 23 June 1710. His widow married second, 15 Nov. 1710. John Prescott of Lancaster.

Children born in Marlborough, except one:

- i. **MARY<sup>3</sup>**, b. 7 April 1672; d. young.
  - ii. **MARY**, b. 4 May 1674; d. young.
  - iii. **DOROTHY**, b. about 1676; m. John Prescott, son of her stepfather. She was named in the settlement of her father's estate, and d. in Lancaster, 28 Sept. 1749, in her 73rd year. He d. 11 Oct. 1749, in his 77th year.
  19. iv. **JOSIAH**, b. in Sudbury, 24 Dec. 1678.
  20. v. **DANIEL**, b. 5 May 1681.
  - vi. **RUTH**, b. 6 Jan. 1684; m. John Bowker, son of John and Mary (Howe) Bowker, b. in Sept. 1679. They lived for a time in that part of Marlborough, now Westborough; we have no account of their deaths, but it is claimed that she married for a second husband ——— Cloyes, of whom we have no record. It is supposed that she had two sons born in Westborough.
- Children:
1. *John*, m. Freedom Bigelow.
  2. *Josiah*, m. Hassadiah Eager.

6. **THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HOWE** (*John<sup>1</sup>*), was born in Sudbury, Mass., 22 July 1656. He married first, 8 June 1681, **SARAH HOSMER**, daughter of James and Sarah (White) Hosmer of Concord; she died 7 April 1724. He married second, 24 Dec. 1724, **WIDOW MARY BARRON**, of Chelmsford; she died in Chelmsford, 7 May

1741. He was a very prominent man in Marlborough, filling the office of Selectman and Town Treasurer for many years, was Representative to the General Court in 1700, and for several years thereafter. He was also one of the King's Justice of the Peace, and a colonel in the militia.

As might be supposed, he was like other patriots of the time, hostile to the administration of the tyrant, Gov. Edmund Andros. In a curious little book entitled, "Revolution in New England justified," there is found an affidavit made by Henry Kerley and Thomas How, sworn to by the latter on 2 Jan. 1689-90. The writers of the book mention the affiants as "two honest men." The troubles with the Indians continued after the resettlement of Marlborough at the close of the King Philip's war, and the inhabitants were kept in continual alarm by their savage foes. He took an active part in the wars, and was in a severe action at Lancaster 31 July 1704.

"During the whole of this war," says Mr. Hudson in his History of Marlborough. "Capt. Thomas Howe acted a conspicuous part, he not only commanded the garrisons and scouts through the town, but led the troops to every place of danger which presented itself." He died 16 Feb. 1733, and was buried in Spring Hill cemetery in Marlborough. His wife, Sarah Hosmer, is buried beside him. The inscription on the tombstones are still plainly legible, that upon the tombstone of Thomas is as follows:

"Here lyes buried  
the body of  
Col'no Thomas Howe  
Who departed this life  
Feb'ry 16 Anno Dom in 1733 in  
Ye 77 Year of his age"

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. TABITHA,<sup>2</sup> b. 29 May 1684; m. 2 April 1713, James Eager, son of William and Lydia Eager, b. in Marlborough, 21 Sept. 1686, d. 7 June 1755. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now Northborough. He was one of the wealthy men of the town; he gave the land for the church in 1746. She d. 1 March 1755.  
Children:
  1. *Vashti*, b. 14 Jan. 1714; m. Abner Newton of Westborough.
  2. *Hassadiah*, b. 1 Dec. 1715; m. Josiah Bowker.
  3. *James*, b. 6 March 1720; m. Miriam Wheeler.
  4. *Lydia*, b. 15 May 1723; m. George Oaks.
21. ii. JAMES, b. 22 June 1685.
22. iii. JONATHAN, b. 23 April 1687.
- iv. PRUDENCE, b. 27 Aug. 1689; m. 5 Jan. 1715, Abraham Williams, son of William and Elizabeth (Larkin) Williams, b. 15 April 1695. He became one of the leading men of Marlborough, and was colonel of the 3d regt. of the militia. She d. 16 Jan. 1724-5. He d. 10 July 1781.  
Children:
  1. *Isaac*, b. 15 — 1716; d. 18 July 1716.



2. *Elizabeth*, b. 18 June 1723; d. 14 July 1723.
23. v. THOMAS, b. 16 June 1692.  
 vi. SARAH, b. 16 Aug. 1697; m. 5 May 1719, James Brown. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. about 1725, leaving one child.  
 i. *Elizabeth*, b. 6 July 1720.

7. ELEAZER<sup>2</sup> HOWE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Jan. 1662; married in Nov. 1684, HANNAH HOWE, daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Ward) Howe, born in Marlborough, 9 Nov. 1663, died 24 June 1735. He held the commission of captain, and was a well-known citizen of considerable wealth. He died 17 March 1737.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>3</sup> b. 4 Sept. 1686; m. 12 Feb. 1717, Daniel Bartlett, son of Henry and Mary (Bush) Bartlett, b. 6 April 1691, d. 2 May 1764. She d. in Marlborough.

Children:

1. *Jotham*, b. 5 April 1717; m. Miriam Howe.
2. *Sarah*, b. 30 June 1718; m. Daniel Saunders.
3. *Daniel*, b. 28 Sept. 1719; m. Mary Barker of Concord.
4. *Abigail*, b. 30 Oct. 1721; m. Joseph Stratton.
5. *Abraham*, b. 21 Sept. 1722; d. 11 Feb. 1723.
6. *John*, b. 25 Nov. 1723; m. Mary Joiner.
7. *Jonathan*, b. 26 Jan. 1725; m. Mary Holloway.
8. *Isaac*, b. 6 March 1726; m. Martha ———.
9. *Abner*, b. 12 March 1728, twin.
10. *Mary*, b. 12 March 1728, twin; d. young.
11. *Jonas*, b. 31 March 1729; m. Elizabeth Howe of Shrewsbury.

12. *Mercy*, b. 31 March 1730; m. George Oaks.

- ii. DEBORAH, b. 6 June 1688; m. 30 June 1710, Benjamin Bailey. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 17 March 1718.

Children:

1. *Benjamin*, b. 23 Feb. 1713.
2. *Barnabas*, b. 1 May 1715.
3. *Benoni*, b. 15 Dec. 1717.

- iii. ELEAZER, b. 3 July 1692; d. 27 July 1692.

- iv. HANNAH, b. 3 July 1692; d. 27 July 1692.

24. v. GERSHOM, b. 8 Sept. 1694.

25. vi. EPHRAIM, b. 30 March 1699.

- vii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date); m. ——— Wetherbee, mentioned in father's Will.

26. viii. ELEAZER, b. 15 Dec. 1707.

- ix. HANNAH, b. (no date); m. Eleazer Beaman, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Williams) Beaman, b. 6 June 1683.

## THIRD GENERATION

8. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Sept, 1671; married REBECCA JOSLIN, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (King) Joslin, she died 22 Sept. 1731. He married second, 18 June 1740, RUTH EAGER, daughter of Zachariah and Elizabeth (Newton) Eager, born in Marlborough, 20 Dec. 1694, died 14 Oct. 1781. His will dated 24 June 1752, mentions all his children. He is named as one of the grantors in a deed executed 16 March 1702-3 by Isaac Temple and John How of Marlborough, John Johnson of Lancaster, Sarah Joslin and Elizabeth Joslin of Marlborough, to Nathaniel Joslin of Marlborough, our right to estate given by our honored father Nathaniel Joslin, to our honored mother and her five daughters, by will dated 3 March 1694 (Middlesex Deeds, vol. 13, p. 432.) He died 19 May 1754.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 26a. i. PETER,<sup>4</sup> b. 8 May 1695.
27. ii. JOHN, b. 16 July 1697.
- iii. SARAH, b. 12 July 1699; m. 22 Feb. 1725-6, Moses Newton, son of Moses and Sarah (How) Newton, b. in Marlborough, 8 Jan. 1700. He d. about 1726, and she m. 2nd, 11 Jan. 1727, Pelatiah Rice, son of Peter and Rebecca (How) Rice, b. 25 July 1694, d. 7 April 1775. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now Northboro, where she d. 12 Jan. 1784, "in ye 85th year of her age."
- Children:
1. *Timothy*, b. 22 Oct. 1728; d. 31 Dec. 1733.
  2. *Pelatiah*, b. 14 April 1734; d. 3 Jan. 1736.
  3. *Thankful*, b. 28 June 1736; m. Thaddeus Fay.
  4. *Sarah*, b. 28 June 1736; m. Adam Fay.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 1 May 1701; is said to have d. in the army 1754.
- v. REBECCA, b. 13 March 1703; m. 4 July 1728, John Bigelow, son of John and Jerusha (Garfield) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 28 Oct. 1704. They went to live in that part of Worcester, now Holden, and about 1764 they moved to Greenwich, Mass. Later they moved to Cummington, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Rebecca*, b. 30 May 1729; m. Richard Cheever.
  2. *Mary*, b. 16 Feb. 1732.
  3. *Anna*, b. 23 Aug. 1735; d. 6 Nov. 1735.
  4. *Prudence*, b. 22 Sept. 1736; m. Jonathan Edmunds.
  5. *John*, b. about 1740; m. Mary ———.
  6. *Nathan*, b. 9 Oct. 1744; went to N. Y. State.
- vi. MARY, b. 24 June 1705; d. 19 June 1724, unm.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 20 Nov. 1706; m. Jacob Rice, son of Jacob and Mary Rice, b. in Marlborough, 3 Oct. 1707, d. in Northboro, 29 July 1788. She d. 4 Dec. 1757.
- Children:
1. *Rebecca*, b. 27 Sept. 1731; m. Paul Fay.
  2. *Lois*, b. 10 Nov. 1732; d. 12 Sept. 1738.
  3. *Hannah*, b. 13 Sept. 1734; m. James Goddard.
  4. *John*, b. 12 Sept. 1736; m. Rebecca Fay.
  5. *Mary*, b. 3 Nov. 1738; d. 8 Oct. 1751.

6. *Jacob*, b. 27 Nov. 1740; m. Ruth Goddard; he was the first minister in Henniker, N. H.
  7. *Amos*, b. 11 Feb. 1743; m. Sarah Graves.
  8. *Eunice*, b. 23 March 1745; d. 5 Sept. 1746.
28. viii. *SETH*, b. 13 April 1708.
- ix. *ELIZABETH*, b. 13 Sept. 1710; m. 31 July 1732, Matthias Howe (her second cousin).
- x. *EUNICE*, b. 22 July 1712; m. 12 Dec. 1739, John Sherman, son of John and Mary (Bullen) Sherman, b. in Marlborough, 31 Dec. 1705. They moved to Grafton, Mass., where he d. 9 April 1785. She d. 2 July 1772.
- Children:
1. *Eunice*, b. 21 Sept. 1740; m. Moses Cutler.
  2. *John*, b. 28 Nov. 1742; m. Mary Batchelor.
  3. *Timothy*, b. 8 March 1745; m. Sarah Batchelor.
  4. *Hannah*, b. 20 Feb. 1746.
  5. *Stephen*, b. 27 March 1748.
  6. *Daniel*, b. 7 Jan. 1752; d. 15 Aug. 1753.
  7. *Daniel*, b. 4 June 1754.
- xi. *DOROTHY*, b. 31 Jan. 1715; m. 4 Feb. 1734-5, Joseph Perry.
9. *JOHN*<sup>3</sup> *HOWE* (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 July 1664; married 3 Nov. 1686, *ELIZABETH WOOLSON*, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Hyde) Woolson, born in Watertown, Mass., 30 April 1668, died in Sudbury, 5 Dec. 1711. He married second, 1 July 1712, *MRS. HANNAH (HICHENS) HAVEN*, widow of John Haven. He was a carpenter, and built his house in Sudbury near the Framingham line, but later he lived in Framingham, where he was Town Clerk, 1705-7; Town Treasurer, 1706-7, and Selectman 1701, 1705-7, 1710 and 1717. They lived in Framingham until 1720, when he moved to Hopkinton, Mass. It was at his house where the Rev. John Barrett (the first minister in Hopkinton) began preaching in 1722. He died 19 April 1740.
- Children:
- i. *SARAH*,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 Dec. 1686; m. 19 Nov. 1706, Isaac Learned, son of Isaac and Sarah (Bigelow) Learned, b. in Framingham, 10 May 1680. They lived in Framingham until 1712, when they moved to Oxford, Mass., where he d. 20 May 1753.
- Children:
1. *Josiah*, b. 1 Dec. 1707; m. Katherine Rice.
  2. *Isaac*, b. 2 Oct. 1709; m. Elizabeth Jones.
  3. *Experience*, b. 24 July 1711; m. Jeremiah Shumway.
  4. *John*, b. in 1714; m. Hepsibah Smith.
  5. *Mary*, b. 4 May 1716; m. John Mayo.
  6. *Sarah*, b. 8 June 1718; m. Samuel Shumway.
  7. *Elizabeth*, b. 13 May 1720; m. William Davis.
  8. *Samuel*, b. in 1722; d. 20 July 1741.
  9. *Joseph*, b. 27 Nov. 1724; m. Hannah Cheever.
  10. *Lois*, b. 1 Dec. 1726; m. William Lamb.
  11. *Hannah*, b. 12 July 1730; m. Samuel Robinson.
29. ii. *ISAAC*, b. — 1688.
- iii. *JOHN*, b. 5 Aug. 1690; d. 28 Jan. 1712.
- iv. *ELIZABETH*, b. in Framingham, 24 July 1702; m. John Butler; he came to Framingham about 1723, and went to Louisburg

with the army, and d. in the service, his estate being settled in 1747; she d. 27 April 1740.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, bapt. in Hopkinton, 1727.
  2. *John*, b. in Hopkinton, 28 March 1729; m. Hannah Drury.
  3. *Phineas*, b. in Framingham, 3 June 1732; m. Bathsheba Graves.
  4. *William*, b. 18 April 1738.
  5. *John Wood*, b. 27 April 1740.
- v. **MARTHA**, b. 15 March 1705; m. Jacob Gibbs, son of John and Sarah (Cutler) Gibbs, b. 25 June 1704. They lived in Hopkinton, where she d. prior to 1747; later he moved to Sutton, Mass., where he d. 17 Oct. 1777.

Children:

1. *Martha*, bapt. 1725; m. William Hall.
  2. *Joseph*, bapt. 1727; m. Phebe Chamberlain.
  3. *Jacob*, b. 1731.
  4. *Phineas*, b. 1733; m. Mary Mellen.
  5. *John*, b. 1735; m. Hannah Walker.
- vi. **PHINEAS**, b. 10 Oct. 1707; d. in Hopkinton, 16 Aug. 1726.
- vii. **MARY**, b. (no date); m. 13 April 1727, John Wood Jr., son of John and Elizabeth (Buckminster) Wood, b. 24 July 1707. They lived in Hopkinton.
- viii. **EXPERIENCE**, b. (no date); d. 3 Feb. 1712.

10. **SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE** (*Samuel<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sudbury, Mass., 19 May 1668; married 11 Dec. 1690, **ABIGAIL MIXER**, daughter of Isaac and Rebecca (Garfield) Mixer, born in Watertown, Mass., 16 Nov. 1672, died 26 Nov. 1703. He married second, 11 Sept. 1704, **MARTHA GOODALE**, daughter of Nehemiah and Hannah (Haven) Goodale, born in Lynn, Mass., 4 May 1674. They lived in Framingham, where he died 13 April 1731. She was living in 1753.

Children:

- i. **ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>**, b. 1691; m. about 1715, Jonathan Stanhope of Sudbury, b. 25 Jan. 1687. They lived in Sudbury, where she d. 17 Sept. 1722.
- Children:
1. *Joseph*, b. 15 Nov. 1715; m. Keziah Parmenter.
  2. *Anna*, b. 4 Nov. 1717; m. Jonathan Whipple.
  3. *Samuel*, b. 23 April 1719; m. Dinah Parmenter.
  4. *Abigail*, b. 23 Nov. 1720.
30. ii. **SAMUEL**, b. about 1693.
31. iii. **PETER**, b. about 1698.
- iv. **MARTHA**, b. (no date); m. Joseph Nichols; he d. about 1752; she m. 2nd 2 Dec. 1753, Rev. David Goddard of Leicester; he d. in Framingham, 19 Jan. 1754; she m. 3rd 27 Nov. 1761, Deac. Daniel Stone of Framingham.
- Children by first husband:
1. *John*, b. 7 April 1731.
  2. *Martha*, b. 30 April 1733.
  3. *Joseph*, b. 8 Oct. 1738.
  4. *Alpheus*, b. 5 Nov. 1742.
  5. *Martha*, b. 31 Oct. 1746.

6. *Mitty*, b. 1752.

v. JOSEPH, b. 10 Aug. 1706; d. 13 Oct. 1723.

II. DAVID<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 2 Nov. 1674; married 25 Dec. 1700, HEPZIBAH DEATH, daughter of John and Mary (Peabody) Death, born in Framingham, Mass., 5 June 1680, died in Sudbury 15 April 1769. He died there 3 Aug. 1759. His father gave him one hundred and thirty acres of land of the "New Grant Land" 4 June 1702. Here he built the now famous tavern in Sudbury, first known as the "Howe Tavern," and afterwards, from its sign-board, as the "Red Horse Tavern." Some accounts have said that it was built over two centuries ago, but other and more accurate accounts state that it was built by the above David, about 1701 or 1702. Hudson's Sudbury, p. 591; Temple's Framingham, p. 599; Nason's Howe Family Gathering. At any rate it was kept by David Howe and his descendants for about one hundred and sixty years. In an article in the Ladies' Home Journal for Sept. 1899, it is stated that after the death of Squire Lyman Howe, great grandson of David, "the property then went by inheritance to a female relative, who sold the property in 1897 to Mr. Edward R. Lemon, when the first deed of the estate in over two hundred years was drawn and passed." The only previous deed, was the Indian deed signed in 1684. Mr. Lemon has restored the dwelling with careful regard for historic detail. It has been immortalized by Longfellow in the poem "The Wayside Inn" and has long been a favorite subject for artists and poets. An interesting account of it is found in Drake's "Our Colonial Homes," p. 159-168. The place has been known as "The Wayside Inn" for many years, and it has had visitors from all over the country. It has been purchased and is now owned by Henry Ford of Detroit, Mich., who has laid out a great amount of money in improvements and in the restoration of old-time buildings.

It is thus described by Longfellow :

"As ancient is this hostelry  
 As any in the land may be,  
 Built in the old Colonial day,  
 When men lived in a grander way,  
 With ampler hospitality;  
 A kind of old Hobgoblin Hall,  
 Now somewhat fallen to decay,  
 With weather stains upon the wall,  
 And stairways worn, and crazy doors,  
 And creaking and uneven floors,  
 And chimneys huge, and tiled and tall.  
 A region of repose it seems,  
 A place of slumber and of dreams,  
 Remote among the wooded hills;  
 For there no noisy railway speeds,  
 Its torch-race scattering smoke and gleeds;  
 But noon and night, the panting teams  
 Stop under the great oaks, that throw

Tangles of light and shade below,  
 On roofs and doors and window-sills.  
 Across the road the barns display  
 Their lines of stalls, their mows of hay,  
 Through the wide doors the breezes blow,  
 The wattled cocks strut to and fro,  
 And, half effaced by rain and shine,  
 The Red Horse prances on the sign."

The landlord himself (Squire Lyman Howe) is thus portrayed:

"But first the landlord will I trace;  
 Grave in his aspect and attire;  
 A man of ancient pedigree,  
 A justice of the Peace was he,  
 Known in all Sudbury as "The Squire."  
 Proud was he of his name and race,  
 Of old Sir William and Sir Hugh,  
 And in the parlor, full in view,  
 His coat of arms, well framed and glazed,  
 Upon the Wall in colors blazed;  
 He beareth gules upon his shield,  
 A chevron argent in the field,  
 With three wolfs' heads, for the crest  
 A wyvern parts-per-pale addressed  
 Upon a helmet barred; below  
 The Scroll reads, By the name of How.  
 And over this, no longer bright,  
 Though glimmering with a latent light,  
 Was hung the sword his grandsire bore  
 In the rebellious days of yore,  
 Down there at Concord in the fight."

Among the ancient heirlooms kept there was an old sword, mentioned in the poem, worn by Colonel Ezekiel Howe, (son of David) in the battle of Concord.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. THANKFUL,<sup>4</sup> b. 15 Dec. 1703; m. 9 April 1723, Peter Howe,
- ii. HEPSIBAH, b. 1 Oct. 1706; m. 15 Dec. 1729, Cyprian Keyes, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Howe) Keyes, b. in Marlborough, 15 Sept. 1706. They lived in Shrewsbury, Mass., where he d. 18 June 1802; she d. 15 April 1792.  
 Children:
  1. *Hepsibah*, b. 9 Nov. 1730; m. Jotham Bush.
  2. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Aug. 1732; m. Oliver Dakin of Sudbury.
  3. *Cyprian*, b. 9 Jan. 1734-5; m. Martha Bush.
  4. *Levinah*, b. 2 Feb. 1736-7; d. 19 Jan. 1756, unm.
  5. *Persis*, b. 22 Jan. 1738-9; m. Ezra Beaman.
  6. *David*, b. 20 Aug. 1741; d. 11 Sept. 1745.
32. iii. ELIPHALET, b. 3 June 1710.
33. iv. ISRAEL, b. 6 May 1712.  
 v. RUTH, b. 23 Feb. 1715; m. Hezekiah Stone, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Wait) Stone, b. 5 March 1711, d. 18 July 1771; she m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1779, Dea. David Bancroft of Auburn, Mass., where she d. 2 Aug. 1809.

## Children:

1. *Eliphalet*, b. 5 Dec. 1735; m. Lydia Goddard.
  2. *Jesse*, b. 28 Sept. 1737; m. Elizabeth Livermore.
  3. *Hephzibah*, b. 8 July 1741; m. Jeremiah Belknap.
  4. *Ruth*, b. 10 Feb. 1743; m. John Eames.
  5. *Sarah*, b. 24 Feb. 1746; m. Nathaniel Davis of Oxford.
  6. *Lois*, b. 3 Aug. 1749; m. Uriah Stone of Oxford.
  7. *Israel*, b. 2 Jan. 1752; m. Tryphena Boyden.
  8. *Hezekiah*, b. 27 May 1755; m. Elizabeth Gooch Ballard.
34. vi. DAVID, b. 3 June 1717.
35. vii. EZEKIEL, b. 5 April 1720.

12. ELISHA<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., (birth not recorded); married 18 Aug. 1718, HANNAH SHAVALLY, daughter of Nicholas and Rebecca Shavally of Concord, Mass., born 17 Feb. 1688-9, died 30 Jan. 1757. He died 16 Dec. 1753. In the settlement of his estate there were mentioned sons: John, Samuel and Leavitt, and daughters; Rebecca, wife of Samuel Frost; Hannah, wife of Joseph Gibbs, and Sarah Howe.

## Children born in Sudbury:

36. i. JOHN, b. 29 — 1719.
- ii. SARAH, b. 12 April 1722; m. 31 Jan. 1755, Joseph Stanhope of Sudbury.
- iii. REBECCA, b. 9 Feb. 1723-4; m. 19 June 1750, Samuel Frost, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Rice) Frost, b. 13 Dec. 1715; they lived in Framingham, where he d. 12 March 1799.

## Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 2 July 1751; m. Mary Heard.
  2. *Bezaleel*, b. 5 Sept. 1753; m. and lived in Townshend, Vt.
  3. *Rebecca*, b. 28 Sept. 1755; m. Daniel Hyde of Newton.
  4. *Elisha*, b. 21 Sept. 1758; m. Millisent Winch.
  5. *Hannah*, b. 20 Jan. 1762; m. John Stacy.
  6. *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Sept. 1764; m. Thomas Rice.
  7. *Amariah*, b. 13 June 1768; d. young.
37. iv. SAMUEL, b. 12 Feb. 1727.
- v. HANNAH, b. 4 Sept. 1729; m. 2 May 1749, Joseph Gibbs, son of Joseph and Mary Gibbs, b. in Framingham, 8 Sept. 1719. They lived in Rutland and Princeton, Mass., where he d. 12 May 1774; she d. 24 May 1772. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war.

## Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 1 May 1751; m. Lydia Woods.
  2. *Elisha*, b. 27 Dec. 1753; m. Silence Harrington.
  3. *Joseph*, b. 12 Oct. 1756; m. Mrs. Abigail Richards.
  4. *Asa*, b. 17 March 1759; d. unm.
  5. *Hannah*, b. 23 Nov. 1762; m. Daniel Goodenow.
  6. *Benjamin*, b. 13 May 1772; d. 12 Aug. 1773.
- vi. LEAVITT, b. 4 March 1735-6; in 1762 he was living in Tyringham, Mass., later he moved to Kent, Conn., and was a soldier in the Revolutionary war from that town, and was living in Kent, in 1790, where he had a family of two males over 16, and two females.

13. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 Feb. 1689-90; married 17 Dec. 1716, ELIZABETH JOHNSON, daughter of Caleb and Agnes (Bent) Johnson. His father gave him part of the homestead, which he sold to his brother Elisha, and he received a grant of land in Brookfield in 1715, but he does not appear to have lived there; he was at Sudbury 1716 to 1721, and at Rutland 1722-1725, in 1722 he was chosen one of the Assessors of Rutland. On 26 March 1726, he bought land in Framingham, and opened a tavern there, which he kept for a few years. In 1736 Massachusetts granted a new township called No. 2, on the east bank of the Conn. River, above Northfield, of which Daniel How was a proprietor. The next year, 1737, he sold his property in Framingham, and he and his brother Nehemiah, with Jethro Wheeler and William Phipps, together with their families, became the first inhabitants of the new township, which soon took the name of Great Meadows, and was so called until 1752, when it was rechartered under the name of Westmoreland by the New Hampshire government, it having fallen within the limits of that province, by a final settlement of the boundary line between Massachusetts and New Hampshire. By this second grant, the proprietary rights of nearly one-tenth part of the town fell to Daniel and his sons, and the sons of his brother Nehemiah who had died in the meantime. Daniel built a block house on his land on a bluff overlooking the river, which was later strengthened by a palisade, and during two ensuing Indian wars, it was known as the "Great Meadows Fort." He died in his own fort 3 Feb. 1757, and was buried in the old North Cemetery, which is only a short distance from the site of the fort. His wife outlived him many years. Her Will dated 17 May 1779, mentions children Mary, Daniel, William and Beulah. She was the Granny Howe who, at one time, when the men were all away fighting the Indians, and her corn needed hoeing, got some rum after the custom of those times, and invited the neighboring women to come and help her attend to the corn.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. in Sudbury, 25 Sept. 1717; m. 6 Jan. 1736, Samuel Gleason, son of John and Abigail (Learned) Gleason, b. in Framingham, 13 Dec. 1715; he bought the tavern of his father-in-law, and was the landlord for many years, and d. 1796; she d. 3 Feb. 1739.  
Children:  
i. *Elizabeth*, b. (no date); d. aged 18 years.
38. ii. WILLIAM, b. 11 Feb. 1720.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. 5 May 1723; was a soldier from Hatfield, in the French and Indian war, and was captured at Ft. William Henry, 9 Aug. 1757.

*Note:* Upon a tombstone in the cemetery at Westmoreland is this inscription: "Here lies the body of Daniel How who departed this life Feb. 3, 1757 in the 73 year of his age." If this refers to Daniel above it would make his birth about 1684, which would be erroneous because his father had no wife living in 1684.



- iv. MARY, b. 9 Dec. 1726; m. 19 Sept. 1751, Jacob Amsden of Petersham, Mass.
- 39. v. DANIEL, b. in Framingham, 20 March 1729.
- vi. BEULAH, b. (no date); m. 20 April 1773, Ephraim Mahurin.

14. NEHEMIAH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1693. After his father's death, he took the estate, and paid off the other heirs. In 1717 when he was 24 years old, he sold the estate in Sudbury, and moved to Framingham. In 1727 he was a petitioner for the town of Grafton, to which place he moved, and the second town meeting was held in his house 19 April 1728. He was one of the original members of the church 28 Dec. 1731, and was one of the Selectmen 1735, school committee 1736, and was that year paid £4, 1s, 8d. for keeping the school. He was Town Clerk 1736-7-8, assessor 1737, and school committee 1738-9. In the spring and early summer of 1739, he bought three full township rights in the new town called Great Meadows, N. H., the records of those deeds are found at Springfield, Mass. In 1739 or 1740 he became one of the early settlers of that town. The year 1744 brought an Indian war, with all its attending horrors, the settlers were obliged to seek safety and shelter in the forts. On the 11th of Oct. 1745, as he was cutting wood a few rods from the fort, he was surprised by a band of Indians and taken captive before help could reach him. He was taken to Canada, where he was kept a prisoner in Quebec for a year and a half, when he died of prison fever 25 May 1747, just as he was about to be redeemed. His death was a severe blow to his family, and to the community where he was known, as one of his contemporaries wrote of him, "he was greatly beloved by all who knew him." He was possessed of cultivation and refinement far beyond the ordinary. He kept a journal during his prison life which was of inestimable value, for the many items therein recorded of other captives whose fate otherwise would never have been known. It is also a priceless legacy to his descendants, showing as it does, the beautiful Christian character of one who could endure the severest hardships with a grace and dignity rarely to be found.

He married MARGARET WILLARD, daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Sarah (Larkin) Willard, and granddaughter of Major Simon Willard, of Colonial fame. Capt. Benjamin Willard commanded a company in an expedition against the Indians. After his death, his widow married for her second husband, 26 Jan. 1749, Ensign James Miller of Hopkinton and Grafton, and died 25 Jan. 1758. The following was taken from the diary of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westboro, bearing date of 25 Jan. 1758. "We had ye sorrowing tidings of ye wife of Ensign James Miller. She was heretofore ye wife of Mr. Nehemiah How of Grafton, who was carried away captive frem ye grt Meadows. Her maiden name was Willard, daughter of Captain Benjamin Willard, a woman of many virtues; her death is not only a great loss to me and mine, but to all

ye place. May ye God of all Grace sanctifie it to me and mine to ye bereaved Ensign (who is under great sufferings by ye palsey) and to all ye Relatives and neighborhood."

Children:

40. i. JOSHUA,<sup>4</sup> b. in Sudbury, 11 Oct. 1716.
- ii. SUBMIT, b. in Framingham, 4 March 1718.
- iii. CALEB, b. in Framingham, 30 Jan. 1720; d. 2 June 1721.
- iv. ESTHER, b. 25 April 1722.
41. v. CALEB, b. 31 Dec. 1723.
- vi. SARAH, b. 13 July 1725; m. Simeon Alexander.
42. vii. SAMUEL, b. 15 June 1727.
43. viii. EDWARD, b. in Grafton, 28 May 1729.
44. ix. ABNER, b. in Grafton, 20 Oct. 1731.
- x. HANNAH, b. in Grafton, 29 Nov. 1733.
- xi. MARY, b. in Grafton, 12 April 1735; m. Josiah Stebbins, son of Joseph and Mary (Williams) Stebbins, b. 20 Oct. 1729. She d. 14 May 1794; he d. 30 Oct. 1813.

Children:

1. *Patty*, b. 2 Feb. 1755.
2. *Sophia*, bapt. 13 June 1756.
3. *Josiah*, b. 15 Jan. 1758.
4. *Arad*, b. 21 Oct. 1759.
5. *Lucy*, b. 1 March 1761.
6. *Elihu*, b. 7 March 1763.
7. *Mary*, b. 31 March 1765.
8. *Eli*, b. 1 or 15 Feb. 1767.
9. *Hixel*, bapt. 9 July 1769; d. 4 May 1776.
10. *Polina*, bapt. 20 Oct. 1771.
11. *Matilda*, bapt. 13 March 1774.
12. *Thankful*, bapt. 28 April 1776; d. 2 July 1778.
- xii. MARTHA, b. 16 Sept. 1738.

15. MOSES HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 27 Aug. 1695. He first settled in Sudbury, but in 1718 he was in Framingham. He removed to Rutland, Mass., in 1719, where he was one of the original proprietors of Rutland, and one of the pioneer settlers. He was a very active and prominent man in the new town. Reed's History of Rutland describes the wild state of the country at that time as "being dangerous for children to go from house to house, not only on account of Indians, but of ravenous bears and wolves. Mothers when sitting at the door with their children could see the wild beasts pass by with their young."

He married about 1718, EUNICE ROGERS, (ancestry unknown); she died 28 Sept. 1741. He married second, 9 Sept. 1742, at Concord, Mass., HANNAH HEALD of Concord, she died 7 June 1762. The Lancaster church records show that Moses How of Rutland was a member of the church in Brookfield, and that he had a child bapt. there 8 April 1722.

Children born in Rutland:

45. i. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1719.
- ii. SARAH, b. 1 April 1722; d. 6 Aug. 1741.
46. iii. ESTES, b. 24 July 1725.
- iv. EUNICE, b. 20 Sept. 1727; m. 22 Jan. 1744-5, Thomas Flint,

son of Thomas and Mary (Brown) Flint, b. in Concord, 19 April 1722. They lived in Rutland, where she d. 10 Sept. 1796; he d. 6 May 1802.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 6 Jan. 1746-7; m. James King.
  2. *Thomas*, b. 2 Nov. 1748; m. Anne Lilley.
  3. *John*, b. 30 Jan. 1750-1.
  4. *Eunice*, b. 7 Jan. 1753; m. 10 March 1774, Daniel Witt.
  5. *Dorothy*, b. 20 Jan. 1755; m. Daniel Snow Jr.
  6. *Lucy*, b. 31 Jan. 1757; m. Joel Hayden, 24 Feb. 1777.
  7. *Tilly*, b. 17 March 1759; m. Ruth Fosdick.
  8. *Jonas*, b. in March 1761; m. Eunice Gardner.
  9. *Moses Howe*, b. 6 Feb. 1763; d. 28 March 1764.
  10. *Caroline*, b. 12 May 1765; m. Elisha Allen of Peter-sham.
- v. ANNE, b. 25 Oct. 1729; d. 27 Oct. 1741.
  - vi. MOSES, b. 23 May 1732; d. 29 May 1739.
47. vii. MICAHAH, b. 25 July 1734.
- viii. ELIZABETH, b. 25 May 1736; d. 10 Oct. 1741.
  - ix. CAROLINE, b. 4 Sept. 1738; was living in 1750.
48. x. ELIJAH, b. 10 April 1741.
- By second wife:
49. xi. JONAS, b. 6 Nov. 1743.

16. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1697; married 23 April 1724, LYDIA WOOLCOTT, daughter of John and Joanna (Emerson) Woolcott. On 18 June 1719, he bought land in Brookfield, of Capt. Henry Dwight, a home lot of sixty acres. His wife Lydia died about 1750, and he married second, MARY DELAND, daughter of Paul and Phebe (Green) Deland, born in Brookfield, 16 July 1730. He died 31 June 1753. His will, dated 30 June 1753, and proved 4 July 1753,\* mentioned sons Samuel, Charles, Joseph, and Benjamin, daughters Lucy Henshaw, Lydia, Sarah and Mary, and sons Nehemiah and Ebenezer. His widow married second, 27 Feb. 1755, Nathaniel Jones, he died, and she married third, Hubbard Gould, and died prior to 1783.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. LUCY,<sup>4</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1724; m. (Joshua) Henshaw.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 5 June 1727; d. young.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 22 May 1730; d. 20 Aug. 1732.

\*Ebenezer, the father of the children named above, as shown by the date of the writing and the probate of his will, died about 4 July 1753, his eldest son Samuel being then about twenty-one years old. There is no mention in the Massachusetts records after the death of the father of any of the children named above except Ebenezer, but shortly after the death of the father there appear in the records of Mansfield, Conn. and other towns near there the names of Samuel, Sarah, Charles, Benjamin and Nehemiah Howe. There is nothing in the Mansfield records to show the ancestry of the five persons above named, but the probability that they were the children of Ebenezer above is strengthened by the fact that they had a cousin—John Howe—who lived in Glastonbury and died there 15 Feb. 1793. The Mansfield records show that Dr. Samuel Howe bought land there in 1754, and married there Eunice Conant; a Sarah Howe married in Mansfield in Nov. 1763, Joseph Whittemore; a Charles Howe died in Mansfield in 1761; a Benjamin Howe had lands in the vicinity and in the Mansfield records is mentioned in 1782 as "of Willington."

50. iv. SAMUEL, b. 6 May 1732.  
 v. SARAH, b. 26 July 1734; d. young.  
 vi. LYDIA, b. 23 Oct. 1736; was living in 1753.  
 vii. SARAH, b. 14 Dec. 1738; m. in Nov. 1763, Joseph Whittemore, b. in Mansfield, 4 July 1736, d. 4 May 1811; she d. in that town, 17 July 1802.  
     Children born in Mansfield:  
     1. *Joseph*, b. 11 April 1764; m. Tabitha Dodge.  
     2. *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1767; m. Sarah Wales, 1 Jan. 1794.  
     3. *Shubael*, b. 28 Feb. 1771; m. Eunice Turner.  
     4. *Sarah*, b. 24 Dec. 1779; m. Guy Robertson.  
 viii. CHARLES, b. 2 April 1741; d. in Mansfield, Conn., 1761.  
 51. ix. JOSEPH, b. 26 May 1743.  
 52. x. BENJAMIN, b. 26 May 1743.  
 53. xi. NEHEMIAH, b. 7 Dec. 1745.  
 54. xii. EBENEZER, b. 1 Nov. 1747.  
     xiii. MARY, b. 3 Aug. 1752; m. Aaron Bowen, 20 March 1770.

17. MICAJAH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 22 Aug. 1700; he was living and appeared among the heirs of his mother, upon the division of the property 26 Feb. 1727. He then disappears from Mass. As early as 1730 his name appears upon New Jersey records. A notice of a vendue at Mr. Micajah How's, 9 miles from Burlington, on 13 Feb. 1730-1. Again we hear of "Micajah How of Burlington, Butcher," in 1733. The Trenton, (N. J.) records contain the Will of Micajah How, (dated 1739, and proved 3 July 1740) in which he mentions wife Martha, and the same records show that Martha How, widow of Micajah, married 16 April 1749, Abel (or Abiel) Schull of Gloucester, N. J. We have a partial list of his children, but there were probably others.

The same records contain the will of Thomas Yardley\* of the same place dated 24 July 1800, and proved 18 March 1803, from which it has been supposed that his wife was a daughter of, or in some way related to, Micajah above.

Some of the descendants of Samuel named below have in their possession an old family Bible printed in Edinburg, Scotland, in 1734, by Robert Fairbairn. From this it appears that Samuel was son of Micajah and Martha Howe. Although the fact cannot be established positively by the records it is reas-

The Ashford, Conn., records show that a Dr. Nehemiah Howe bought land there in 1773. There is also a tradition among some of the descendants of Ebenezer, son of Ebenezer above, that their ancestor lived for a time in Connecticut. Col. William P. Bacon of New Britain, Conn., has made a careful examination of many Massachusetts and Connecticut records, and by a process of elimination he has proved that the Sarah Howe who married Joseph Whittemore in Mansfield, Conn., in Nov. 1763, could have been no other than Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer of Brookfield, Mass. He then found the diary of Lucinda Howe (mentioned on page 51) which proved that the Sarah who married Joseph Whittemore was a sister of Samuel and Benjamin of Mansfield. He is therefore of the opinion, in which I concur, that Samuel, Sarah, Charles, Benjamin and Nehemiah mentioned in the Connecticut records above referred to, were all children of Ebenezer above of Brookfield, Mass.

\*In addition to the daughters above named, it is probable that the wife of Cozen, and also the wife of Thomas Yardley named above, were daughters of Micajah.

onably certain that all the Micajahs named above were identical.

Children:

55. i. SAMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. about 1724.
56. ii. MICAJAH, b. about 1726.
- iii. BATHSHEBA, b. (no date); m. Daniel Ellis; her husband's will, dated 8 Jan. 1793, was proved 10 Sept. 1794; her will dated 6 May 1795, was proved 15 June 1795. In her will she mentions "sixty pounds left her by her mother." Their children as named in these two wills, were:
 

Children:

  1. *Micajah.*
  2. *Samuel.*
  3. *Charles.*
  4. *Sarah.*
  5. *Daniel.*
  6. *Mary.*
  7. *Rowland.*
  8. *Nancy.*
  9. *Richard.*
- iv. SUSANNA, b. (no date); m. ——— Hollinshead. Her will dated 1 Jan. 1784, was proved 20 Aug. 1784. In this will she states "I give my whole estate unto four of my neices, namely: Mary Ellis, Sarah, Susanna, and Martha Cozen" and mentions the mother of the Cozens as Elizabeth Cozen'

18. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Sept. 1682; married 3 Nov. 1703, DELIVERANCE RICE, daughter of John and Tabitha (Stone) Rice, born in Sudbury, Mass., 14 Aug. 1681. He lived the greater part of his life in Marlborough, but he appears to have died in Rutland, 19 May 1754. His son Jazaniah was appointed the administrator of his estate, and the children signed an agreement, which gives the names of all his children except Isaac, deceased, dated 23 June 1756, as follows: Jazaniah, Matthias, Benjamin; Tabitha, wife of Hezekiah Maynard; Patience, wife of Phineas Newton; Paul; Mary, wife of Solomon How; Francis; Abigail, wife of James Pike.

Children born in Marlborough:

57. i. JAZANIAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 30 May 1704.
58. ii. MATTHIAS, b. 20 Oct. 1706.
59. iii. ISAAC, b. 8 Feb. 1708.
60. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 14 Dec. 1710.
- v. TABITHA, b. 27 July 1712; m. 11 June 1739, Hezekiah Maynard, son of John and Lydia (Ward) Maynard, b. in Marlborough, 17 June 1708. They lived in Marlborough, Mass.
 

Children:

  1. *Bethiah*, b. 22 March 1740; d. 23 Nov. 1752.
  2. *Hezekiah*, b. 20 Jan. 1741-2; m. Hannah Brigham.
  3. *Adam*, b. 26 April 1744; m. Zeruah Brigham.
- vi. PATIENCE, b. 28 March 1714; m. in Sept. 1730, Phineas Newton, son of John and Hannah (Morse) Newton, b. in Marlborough, 5 Oct. 1707. They lived in Leicester, Mass.
 

Children:

  1. *Francis*, b. 21 March 1730-1.

2. *Phebe*, b. 13 March 1732-3.
  3. *Artemas*, b. 5 April 1736.
  4. *Ezra*, b. 12 Sept. 1737.
  5. *Vashti*, b. 23 Sept. 1739.
  6. *Millicent*, b. 24 Oct. 1741.
  7. *Silas*, b. 26 Sept. 1745.
  8. *Deliverance*, b. 21 Jan. 1747-8.
  9. *Thaddeus*, b. 5 May 1750.
61. vii. PAUL, b. 18 June 1715.  
viii. MARY, b. 22 Nov. 1719; m. Solomon Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlboro).
62. ix. FRANCIS, b. 16 June 1721.  
x. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Aug. 1723; m. 17 April 1755, James Pike.
19. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 24 Dec. 1678; married 14 Dec. 1706, SARAH BIGELOW, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Flagg) Bigelow, born in Watertown, Mass., 1 Oct. 1681. She died, and he married second, 22 Nov. 1713, MARY MARBLE, (ancestry unknown); they lived in Marlborough, where he died 20 Sept. 1766, aged 78 years.
- Children born in Marlborough:
63. i. PHINEAS,\* b. 4 Dec. 1707.
64. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 6 April 1709.
- iii. RACHEL, b. 23 Nov. 1710; m. 11 May 1738, Isaac Ball, son of Benjamin and Mary (Brewer) Ball of Framingham. They went to Brookfield, Mass., where they lived for several years, then moved to Athol, Mass., where he d. 21 March 1789. She d. 12 Oct. 1779.
- Children:
1. *Adonijah*, b. 5 July 1739; he was a soldier in the French and Indian war, and d. at Saratoga, N. Y., on his way home.
  2. *Rachel*, b. 13 March 1744; m. Asa Sampson.
  3. *Isaac*, b. 31 Dec. 1747; m. Hannah Comins, 3 May 1778.
  4. *Moses*, b. 23 July 1749; m. Susanna Nutt of Athol.
- iv. SARAH, b. 24 Dec. 1714; m. in Newbury, Mass., 1 Dec. 1730, Robert Fosket (or Fosgate), son of Robert Fosket of Charlestown, b. 1 April 1704. They lived in Marlborough for a few years, then moved to that part of Bolton, now Berlin, where the most of their children were born.
- Children:
1. *Sarah*, b. in Marlborough, 24 Oct. 1731; m. Samuel White.
  2. *John*, b. about 1732; m. Abigail Jones.
  3. *Robert*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1740.
  4. *Josiah*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1740.
  5. *Phebe*, b. (no date); m. 17 Dec. 1764, John Brown.
  6. *Mary* or *Marcy*, b. 6 June 1738.
  7. *Bathsheba*, bapt. 7 June 1741; m. Ebenezer Eames.
  8. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 May 1742; m. John Bound Moulton.
  9. *Ezekiel*, b. 24 May 1744; m. Hannah ———.
  10. *Patience*, b. 6 July 1746; m. Josiah Wilson.
  11. *Keturah*, b. 19 Aug. 1748; m. Sylvanus Billings.
  12. *Joel*, b. 16 March 1751; m. Naomi Gilbert.
  13. *Olive*, b. 13 Oct. 1755; m. Asa Nourse.
  14. *Anna*, b. 24 April 1758; m. John Holman.

- v. MARY, b. 22 May 1716; m. John Priest of Harvard, Mass.
- 65. vi. JOSIAH, b. 22 Dec. 1720.
- vii. DOROTHY, b. 10 June 1722.
- 66. viii. JACOB, b. 25 Nov. 1724.

20. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 May 1681; married 17 June 1725, ESTHER CLOYES, daughter of James and Mary Cloyes, born in Framingham, Mass., 27 April 1702, died in Shrewsbury, Mass., 27 July 1759. They moved to Shrewsbury, where he became one of the leading men of the town, and held the commission of Captain. He died 22 Nov. 1768.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- 67. i. DANIEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 22 Jan. 1727.
- 68. ii. JOTHAM, b. 29 Oct. 1728.
- 69. iii. NATHAN, b. 17 June 1730.
- 70. iv. GIDEON, b. 15 March 1731-2.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 14 Feb. 1733-4; a soldier in the French and Indian war, and in the Revolutionary war. He d. 23 March 1813.
- vi. LUCY, b. 6 May 1736; m. 19 Jan. 1758, Daniel Smith of Shrewsbury; he d. 12 Dec. 1811; she d. 31 July 1802.

Children:

- 1. *Lewis*, b. 2 March 1758; m. Lucy Howe (his cousin).
- 2. *Ashur*, b. 4 Oct. 1759; m. Anna Tucker.
- 3. *Stephen*, b. 24 Aug. 1761.
- 4. *Thaddeus*, b. 30 Sept. 1763; d. 24 Dec. 1822.
- 5. *Catherine*, b. 7 Feb. 1765; m. Stephen Johnson.
- 6. *Daniel*, b. 28 Dec. 1766; m. Mercy Mixer.
- 7. *Mary*, b. 23 Nov. 1768; m. Alexander Miller.
- 8. *Lucy*, b. 14 Nov. 1770; m. Nathaniel Elethorp of Bridport, Vt.
- vii. MARY, b. 11 Dec. 1738; m. 10 Jan. 1758, Dr. Edward Flint of Concord, Mass., the same year, that he was chief surgeon in Col. Ruggles' Regt., in the Expedition against Canada. He was also a surgeon in the Revolutionary war, and d. in Shrewsbury, 13 Nov. 1818. She d. 11 Feb. 1817.

Children:

- 1. *Eleanor*, b. 22 Feb. 1758; m. Joseph Curtis.
- 2. *Austin*, b. 4 Jan. 1760; m. Elizabeth Henshaw of Leicester, where he was a prominent physician.
- 3. *Josiah*, b. 12 Dec. 1761; d. 1 Jan. 1770.
- 4. *Dorothy*, b. 30 March 1764; m. Jonathan Adams Jr.
- 5. *Edward*, b. 7 Feb. 1766; d. 18 June 1788.
- 6. *Mary*, b. 3 Jan. 1768; m. Zenas Stone.
- 7. *Lucy*, b. 27 Nov. 1769; m. Ebenezer Drury.
- 8. *Lydia*, b. 29 Oct. 1771; m. Oliver Munroe of Northboro.
- 9. *Sarah*, b. 30 Aug. 1773; m. John Jenison.
- 10. *Josiah*, b. 16 Dec. 1775; m. Nancy Stone of Southboro.
- 11. *John*, b. 18 Jan. 1779; m. Abigail Munroe of Northboro.

21. JAMES<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 June 1685; married about 1710, MARGARET GATES, daughter of Simon and Margaret Gates, born in Cambridge, Mass., 13 Aug. 1689. They lived in Marlborough until about 1722,

when they moved to Worcester, Mass., where he died 17 Aug. 1734.

Children:

71. i. JAMES,<sup>4</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1712.  
 ii. ABISHA, b. 8 Aug. 1713; d. 11 Dec. 1714.  
 iii. THANKFUL, b. 31 July 1715; m. 11 Dec. 1739, Ephraim Holland of Shrewsbury, where he d. 19 June 1792.  
 Children:  
 1. Sarah, b. 5 March 1740; m. Hugh Mores of Lancaster.  
 2. Tabitha, b. 23 April 1742; m. Benjamin Hinds.  
 3. Eunice, b. 24 Sept. 1744; m. Abel Osgood of Barre, Mass.  
 4. Joseph, b. 19 Oct. 1746; m. Elizabeth Gleason.  
 5. Thankful, b. 24 Oct. 1748; m. Josiah Randall of Newfane, Vt.  
 6. Abraham, b. about 1751.  
 7. Levinah, b. 14 Feb. 1753; m. Joshua Morse of Boylston.  
 8. Ephraim, b. 22 Oct. 1755; m. Eunice Newton.  
 9. James, b. 5 June 1758.  
 10. Nathaniel, b. 11 May 1761; d. 27 July 1784.  
 iv. MARGARET, b. 13 Oct. 1717; m. Thomas Richardson of Worcester.  
 Children:  
 1. Reuben, b. 13 Dec. 1737.  
 2. David, b. 22 Dec. 1738; m. Rebecca Nichols.  
 3. Lucy, b. 6 Nov. 1740; m. Paul Chase of Sutton, Mass.  
 4. Jonas, b. 18 Jan. 1742; m. Mary ———.  
 5. Peter, b. 18 Feb. 1746; m. Mary Rice, 11 Sept. 1771.  
 6. Rebecca, b. 19 May 1747; m. John Prentice.  
 7. Sarah, b. 19 May 1747.  
 8. Thomas, b. 26 Feb. 1750; m. Relief Bigelow.  
 9. Lucretia, b. 29 June 1753; m. Samuel Howlett.  
 10. Azubah, b. 18 Sept. 1757.  
 v. SYBIL, b. 23 March 1720; m. 4 April 1738, Benjamin Bailey, son of Benjamin and Deborah (Howe) Bailey of Berlin, b. 23 Feb. 1713, d. 14 Feb. 1790; she d. 4 Oct. 1803.  
 Children:  
 1. Israel, b. 8 Sept. 1741; d. 11 Sept. 1745.  
 2. Deborah, b. 5 Aug. 1743; d. 17 Sept. 1745.  
 3. Joseph, b. 8 Sept. 1745; d. 29 Sept. 1745.  
 4. Benjamin, b. 29 Aug. 1747.  
 5. Ebenezer, b. 1 July 1749.  
 6. Desire, b. 5 May 1751; m. Jonathan Moore Jr., 1768.  
 7. Stephen, b. 29 Sept. 1753; m. Sarah Crosby (his cousin).  
 8. Sybil, b. 19 Jan. 1756; m. Dr. Benjamin Nourse, d. 1797.  
 9. Catherine, b. 18 Jan. 1758; m. Dr. Benjamin Nourse as his second wife, 1799.  
 vi. SUBMIT, b. 23 July 1722; m. 18 Nov. 1746, Paul Gates of Bolton, Mass., son of Daniel and Ann Gates, b. in Stow, 10 July 1718; they lived in Bolton and Stow.  
 Children:  
 1. Mercy, b. in Bolton, 22 Sept. 1747.  
 2. Daniel, b. in Bolton, 8 Feb. 1749.  
 3. Nathaniel, b. in Bolton, 11 Jan. 1751; d. 12 March 1754.  
 4. Susanna, b. in Bolton, 24 March 1753.



5. *Margaret*, b. in Bolton, 3 June 1755.
  6. *Abigail*, b. in Stow, 16 Sept. 1758.
  7. *Rachel*, b. in Stow, in Oct. 1761.
  8. *Submit*, b. in Stow, 25 Aug. 1764 (twin).
  9. *Relief*, b. in Stow, 25 Aug. 1764 (twin).
- vii. ZERVIAH, b. 7 Dec. 1726; m. 18 Nov. 1756, Charles Mills of Concord, Mass.
- viii. TABITHA, b. 12 Aug. 1729; m. (int. 25 May 1745) Josiah Carter, son of Samuel and Dorothy (Wilder) Carter of Leominster, Mass., b. 26 Jan. 1726-7. They lived in Leominster, where he was quite prominent, and he held the commission of Colonel in the militia. He d. 13 Feb. 1812; she d. 29 June 1810.
- Children:
1. *Tabitha*, b. 18 Oct. 1745; d. young.
  2. *Tabitha*, b. 30 Dec. 1747; m. Josiah White Jr.; 2nd John Fairbanks.
  3. *Josiah*, b. 29 Jan. 1749; m. Elizabeth Graves.
  4. *Jude*, b. 8 March 1751; m. Sarah Turner, 23 May 1774, d. in Rockingham, Vt.
  5. *Sarah*, b. 6 April 1753; m. Elisha White, and had four children, and d. in Charlestown, N. H., 8 June 1786.
  6. *Zerviah*, b. 9 April 1755; d. in Leominster, 25 Jan. 1801, unm.
  7. *Relief*, b. 26 March 1757; d. 9 March 1761.
  8. *Mary*, b. 2 April 1759; d. young.
  9. *Abijah*, b. 5 Sept. 1761; m. 2 May 1781, Nancy Warner; he had fifteen children, and d. in Bridgeton, Me.
  10. *Jacob*, b. 4 Sept. 1763; m. 14 Feb. 1796, Rachel Maynard; he d. in Leominster, 27 Aug. 1825.
  11. *Relief*, b. 27 Nov. 1765; d. young.
  12. *James*, b. 12 Dec. 1768; m. 1 Jan. 1795, Betsey Hale; he d. 26 May 1850.
  13. *Relief*, b. 21 Oct. 1770; m. 7 Nov. 1793, James Joslin, and d. in Waterford, Vt.
  14. *Jonas*, b. 26 Jan. 1772; m. 12 April 1792, Lucy Joslin, d. in Rindge, N. H., 25 Feb. 1837.
- ix. AZUBAH, b. 3 Sept. 1733; m. (int. 8 Sept. 1753), Dr. Samuel Crosby, son of Samuel and Dorothy Crosby of Shrewsbury, b. 2 Feb. 1732. He was a surgeon in the army in the Revolution. In 1781 he moved to Winchendon, and in 1811, he moved from there to Montpelier, Vt., where he d. 11 Dec. 1814. She d. 14 Oct. 1818.
- Children:
1. *Sarah*, b. 24 Sept. 1754; m. Dr. Stephen Bailey (her cousin).
  2. *Samuel*, b. 12 Sept. 1756; grad. Harvard College.
  3. *Simon*, b. 13 Sept. 1758; m. Sarah Howe.
  4. *Dorothy*, b. 26 Aug. 1760; m. Dr. Israel Whiton.
  5. *John*, b. 1 Oct. 1762; d. 15 Oct. 1762.
  6. *Eusebia*, b. 23 Aug. 1763; m. Dr. Royal Humphrey.
  7. *Otis*, b. 15 Jan. 1766; graduate of Dartmouth.
  8. *John*, b. 18 Oct. 1767; m. Hettie Locke.
  9. *Flavel*, b. 25 Jan. 1770; m. Lucy Howe of Brookfield.
  10. *Arathusa*, bapt. 25 April 1773; m. Thomas Wilder.
  11. *Sophia*, bapt. 9 July 1775; m. Daniel Spooner.

22. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 April 1687, married 11 April 1711, LYDIA BRIGHAM, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Howe) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 6 March 1691. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 22 June 1738.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. TIMOTHY,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 May 1712; d. 15 Oct. 1740, unm.
- ii. PRUDENCE, b. 3 Nov. 1714; m. Isaac Howe of Leicester.
72. iii. BEZALEEL, b. 19 June 1717.
73. iv. CHARLES, b. 30 Aug. 1720.
74. v. ELIAKIM, b. 17 Jan. 1723.
- vi. LUCY, b. 20 March 1726; m. Joseph Hale of Stow.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 20 April 1729; d. 3 Sept. 1729.
- viii. MARY, b. 12 Aug. 1730; d. same day.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 29 June 1732; m. 21 Sept. 1752, Timothy Goodenow, son of David and Dinah (Fay) Goodenow, b. 7 Aug. 1728. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

1. *Phebe*, b. 23 Jan. 1753.
2. *Frederick*, bapt. 1 June 1755.

23. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 June 1692; married 26 April 1715, REBECCA PERKINS, daughter of John and Mary (Fiske) Perkins of Wenham, born in Wenham, where she was bapt. 1692, died in Marlborough, 3 July 1774 or 1794. He died 2 April 1777. In the records of Essex Co., Register of Deeds, (vol. 41, p. 232) is found an agreement, (dated 23 March 1715, and recorded 23 Feb. 1722-3) between Capt. Thomas Fiske of Wenham, Mass., and Capt. Thomas How of Marlborough, Mass., reciting the proposed marriage of Thomas How, son of Capt. How, and Rebekah Perkins, "a relative of sd Capt. Fiske and brought up by him," and providing for a marriage settlement to be made by Capt. How upon Rebekah.

Children:

75. i. THOMAS,<sup>4</sup> b. in Wenham, 20 June 1716.
- ii. MARY, b. in Marlborough, 30 June 1718; m. Gershom Bigelow, son of John and Jerusha (Garfield) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 13 Nov. 1714, d. 3 Jan. 1812. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and was one of the selectmen several years. He was a member of Capt. Abraham Williams' Co. in 1757. She d. 9 June 1802.

Children:

1. *Timothy*, b. 1 Nov. 1738; m. Miriam Howe.
2. *Ivory*, b. 7 Oct. 1741; m. Sophia Banister.
3. *Mary*, b. 10 Oct. 1746; m. Artemas Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
4. *Anna*, b. 27 April 1749; m. ——— Sherman.
76. iii. EZEKIEL, b. 29 June 1720.
77. iv. SIMON, b. 28 Oct. 1722.
- v. SAMUEL, bapt. 9 Feb. 1724; d. young.
- vi. SARAH, b. 4 July 1725; m. 30 Nov. 1749, Simon Gates, son of Simon and Sarah (Woods) Gates, b. 11 Dec. 1710, d. 11 April —; she d. 30 Sept. 1800, aged 75.

## Children:

1. *Rebecca*, b. about 1752.
  2. *Simon*, b. 6 Jan. 1756.
  3. *Asa*, b. 29 Jan. 1757.
  4. *Sarah*, b. 2 April 1761.
  5. *John*, b. about 1764.
  6. *Mary*, b. about 1768.
  7. *Katherine*, b. 22 April 1772.
  8. *Levi*, b. 21 May 1776.
- vii. REBECCA, b. 16 Aug. 1727; m. 28 April 1748, Samuel Stow, son of Thomas and Hannah (Johnson) Stow, b. 26 Dec. 1723, d. 12 Jan. 1813. She d. 8 Oct. 1818, age 91.

## Children:

1. *Anna*, b. 8 Jan. 1749.

24. GERSHOM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Sept. 1694; married 6 Dec. 1721; HANNAH BOWKER, daughter of John and Mary (Howe) Bowker, born in Marlborough, 21 Sept. 1699, died 12 March 1751. They lived in Marlborough, where he was an active citizen, and bore the title of Ensign. The Inventory of his estate, showed he was something of a military man, he had two firelocks, two swords, two belts and two girdles.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MIRIAM,<sup>4</sup> b. 27 Nov. 1722; m. 17 May 1744, her cousin, Jotham Bartlett, son of Daniel and Martha (How) Bartlett, b. 5 April 1717, d. 9 May 1790. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now Northboro, where she d. 9 May 1801.

## Children:

1. *Antipas*, b. 2 March 1746; m. Lois White.
  2. *Lucy*, b. 8 Oct. 1747; m. Capt. Nathaniel Munroe.
  3. *Ezekiel*, b. 18 Feb. 1750; m. Mitte Cutler.
  4. *Abraham*, b. 27 Feb. 1754.
78. ii. MOSES, b. 6 March 1725.
79. iii. SILAS, b. 5 Feb. 1727.
- iv. ZERUIAH, b. 9 Oct. 1729; m. 28 Oct. 1747, David Felton, son of Samuel and Sarah (Goodale) Felton. They lived a few years in Marlborough, then moved to Petersham, Mass., where she d. 28 June 1773; he d. in Feb. 1777.

## Children:

1. *Zeruiah*, b. 24 Nov. 1748; d. 22 Oct. 1755.
  2. *Nanne*, b. 28 Nov. 1750; m. David Stone of Petersham.
  3. *Daniel*, b. 19 Sept. 1752; m. Lois Wilder.
  4. *Rachel*, b. 23 Sept. 1754; m. Jonathan Johnson.
  5. *Zeruiah*, b. 15 Nov. 1756.
  6. *Tamison*, b. 28 Nov. 1758.
  7. *George Webber*, b. 20 April 1761; m. Hannah Oliver.
  8. *Phebe*, b. 12 Sept. 1763.
  9. *Amos*, b. 18 Sept. 1765.
  10. *Abigail*, b. 26 July 1767.
  11. *Lydia*, b. 10 Feb. 1770; m. Jedediah Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
  12. *David*, b. 30 Sept. 1772.
- v. PERSIS, b. 2 March 1736; m. 18 Dec. 1755, John Gleason, son of James and Mary (Barrett) Gleason, b. 7 Dec. 1724, d. 13 Nov. 1816. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 18 July 1820. They lived together over sixty years.

## Children:

1. *John*, b. 19 Feb. 1758; m. Experience Stow.
  2. *Mary*, b. 18 Jan. 1763; m. Zaccheus Gleason.
  3. *Anna*, b. 11 Oct. 1770; m. Matthias Rice Brigham.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 9 Nov. 1737.

25. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 March 1699; married 8 Jan. 1723, ELIZABETH RICE, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Graves) Rice, born in Marlborough, 9 Dec. 1697, died 28 Dec. 1775. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and died 14 Jan. 1764.

## Children born in Marlborough:

80. i. STEPHEN,<sup>4</sup> b. 1 Dec. 1723.
- ii. AZADIAH, b. 26 March 1725; m. 27 July 1749, Jacob Felton, son of Samuel and Sarah (Goodale) Felton, b. about 1726. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 20 Nov. 1789. She d. 25 Feb. 1819, aged 93 years.

## Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 14 Feb. 1750; m. Dudley Hardy.
  2. *Stephen*, b. 14 Sept. 1752; m. Levinah Stow.
  3. *Silas*, b. 15 Nov. 1754; d. 4 Sept. 1775.
  4. *Matthias*, b. 28 March 1756; m. Sarah Maynard.
  5. *Lucy*, b. 23 July 1760; m. Theophilus Hardy.
  6. *Joel*, b. 14 May 1762; m. Susannah Hunt.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 July 1727; m. Jonathan Clifford of Worcester.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. 2 Feb. 1729; d. 11 May 1796, unm.
- v. LYDIA, b. 7 June 1731; m. 30 Sept. 1755, Noah Beaman, son of Abraham and Mary (Rice) Beaman, b. 19 May 1730, d. 5 March 1800. She d. 5 Nov. 1806.

## Children:

1. *Lydia*, b. 9 April 1756; m. Josiah Parker.
  2. *Abraham*, b. 4 Nov. 1757; m. Miriam Maynard.
  3. *Noah*, b. 7 April 1759; m. Elizabeth Jewell of Stow.
  4. *Anna*, b. 1 March 1761; m. Daniel Brigham.
  5. *Aaron*, b. 25 Nov. 1762; m. Hannah Fay of Northboro.
  6. *Mary*, b. 21 Nov. 1764; m. John Loring.
  7. *Samuel*, b. 29 Oct. 1766; d. 3 July 1791.
  8. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 April 1769.
- vi. HANNAH, b. 5 May 1734; m. 18 Dec. 1753, Joseph Crosby, son of Joseph and Hannah Crosby of Worcester, b. 16 Aug. 1731. She was living a widow in Athol, in 1777.

## Children:

1. *Catherine*, bapt. 18 Jan. 1756.
  2. *William*, bapt. 9 May 1756.
  3. *Lydia*, b. 20 Nov. 1757.
  4. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1759.
  5. *Stephen*, b. 29 March 1761.
  6. *Jonathan*, b. 20 Dec. 1762.
  7. *Joseph*, b. 20 May 1764.
  8. *Hannah*, b. 10 Oct. 1765.
  9. *John*, b. 6 July 1767.
- vii. MARY, b. 25 July 1740; d. about 1801, unm.

26. ELEAZER<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Dec. 1707; married 26 June 1732, HEPZIBAH BARRETT,

daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Stow) Barrett, born in Marlborough, 13 April 1708, died 22 Feb. 1794. He died 6 Dec. 1768.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LEMUEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 15 Dec. 1732; d. 25 March 1747.
- ii. SABILLA, b. 1 Sept. 1734; m. 10 July 1760, Oliver Barnes.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. 5 April 1737; m. 27 Oct. 1790, Col. Silas Bailey of Berlin; she d. 16 April 1811; he d. 30 Oct. 1793.
- iv. JONAS, b. 10 June 1739; d. 15 Sept. 1742.
- v. LEVI, b. 27 June 1741; d. previous to 1768.
81. vi. EBENEZER, b. 20 March 1744.
82. vii. LUTHER, b. 10 April 1747.

## FOURTH GENERATION

- 26a. PETER<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 May 1695; married 24 Dec. 1718, GRACE BUSH, daughter of Abiel and Grace (Barrett) Bush, born in Marlborough, 3 May 1696, died 21 Dec. 1770, aged 74 y. 7 m. 7d. He died 18 Oct. 1778, aged 83.

Children born in Marlborough:

83. i. EZRA, b. 22 March 1719.  
 84. ii. NEHEMIAH, b. 13 Jan. 1720-1.  
 iii. KEZIAH, b. 9 March 1723; m. 2 June 1750, Nathaniel Smith, son of Nathaniel and Lydia (Church) Smith, b. in Littleton, Mass., 23 Oct. 1723. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 20 March 1782.

Children:

1. *Damaris*, b. 1 Aug. 1751; m. David Clough.
  2. *Kate*, b. 20 Aug. 1753; m. Jeduthan Alexander.
  3. *Jonas*, b. 30 Dec. 1754; m. Susanna Brown.
  4. *Patty*, b. 16 Jan. 1757; m. Samuel Howe.
  5. *Eunice*, b. 20 April 1762; m. William Smith.
- iv. EBENEZER, b. 4 April 1725; d. 26 July 1725.  
 v. MARY, b. 2 April 1726; m. 2 Jan. 1845, Micah Newton, son of Joseph and Abigail Newton, bapt. 7 April 1723. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 21 Aug. 1800. She d. 21 Feb. 1813.

Children:

1. *Grace*, b. 12 June 1746; m. John Stow.
  2. *Mary*, b. 11 Oct. 1747; m. Nathaniel Brooks.
  3. *Lydia*, b. 27 Nov. 1749; m. Archelaus Felton.
  4. *Lucy*, b. 16 Feb. 1752; m. Jonathan Weeks.
  5. *Nahum*, b. 16 Feb. 1752; m. Mercy Adams.
  6. *Thankful*, b. 12 Feb. 1755.
  7. *Tabitha*, b. 21 Feb. 1758; d. 27 Feb. 1777.
  8. *Dinah*, b. 21 Dec. 1759.
  9. *Silas*, b. 16 Aug. 1762; d. 4 March 1777.
  10. *Francis*, b. 19 April 1764; d. 16 Aug. 1816, unm.
  11. *Solomon*, b. 30 Dec. 1766; d. 22 Jan. 1777.
  12. *Phebe*, b. 1 June 1768; m. William Goodale.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 12 July 1728; m. Eliakim Howe.  
 85. vii. PETER, b. 23 Dec. 1730.  
 viii. RHODA, b. 11 March 1733; m. 6 May 1757, Ebenezer Hart-horn, son of Nathaniel and Martha (Wheeler) Harthorn, b. 30 June 1734. They lived in Marlborough until about 1764 when they moved to Henniker, N. H., where he and his wife died.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 29 Aug. 1758.
  2. *Sarah*, b. 4 June 1760.
  3. *Nathaniel*, b. 10 June 1762.
  4. *Mary*, b. 10 Nov. 1764.
  5. *Abner*, b. 28 March 1767.
  6. *Ruth*, b. 5 June 1769.
- ix. RUTH, b. 13 May 1736; m. 19 Feb. 1760, Josiah Stow, son of Thomas and Hannah (Johnson) Stow, b. 5 July 1730, d. 28 March 1818, age 87; she d. 18 Nov. 1810.

## Children:

1. *Experience*, b. 19 March 1761; m. John Gleason.
2. *Rachel*, b. 22 Dec. 1762; m. Joshua Bailey.
3. *Persis*, b. 22 July 1765; m. Silas Brigham.
4. *Joel*, b. 19 Nov. 1766; m. Elizabeth Barnes.
5. *Jabez*, b. 11 March 1769; m. Sarah Barnes.

27. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 July 1697; married 11 Feb. 1724, THANKFUL BIGELOW, daughter of John and Jerusha (Garfield) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 8 June 1699, died 18 Oct. 1765. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 25 April 1734.

## Children born in Marlborough:

86. i. CYPRIAN,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 March 1726.
87. ii. ASA, b. 31 Jan. 1728.
- iii. ANNA, b. 10 Sept. 1731.
- iv. PATIENCE, b. 22 May 1734; m. 4 April 1757, Edward Baker, son of Joseph and Esther (Harwood) Baker, b. 7 March 1728. They moved to Petersham, Mass.

## Children born in Petersham:

1. *Cyprian*, b. 27 Nov. 1757; m. Sybil Wilder.
2. *Joseph*, b. 25 Nov. 1761; m. Polly Jackson.
3. *Lydia*, b. in Jan. 1764; m. Joel Brooks of Grafton.
4. *Thankful*, b. 18 Feb. 1766. 1134281

28. SETH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 April 1708; married MARY MORSE, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Stow) Morse, born in Marlborough, 4 Sept. 1717, died 25 June 1803, age 85 yrs. He died 27 April 1789; they lived in Marlborough.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 May 1741; d. 20 Jan. 1744.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 20 Dec. 1743; d. 2 Sept. 1800, unm.
88. iii. JOHN, b. 5 June 1747.

29. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., about 1688; married 27 April 1727, WID. HANNAH HOWARD. She was admitted to the church in Framingham, 17 Oct. 1725, where she had two children (by first husband) baptized. He was a miller and went to Hopkinton. Isaac How is named in the journal of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westboro under dates of June 28 and July 1, 1742.

## Children:

- i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. in Hopkinton, 15 Feb. 1730-1; m. 17 June 1754, Mary Atwood. In 1752, according to a receipt given by him in connection with his grandfather John's estate, he was living in Oxford, Mass.

30. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., about 1693; married 23 Nov. 1715, RUTH DEATH, daughter of John and Mary (Peabody) Death, born 29 July 1688. They lived in Framingham, where she was admitted to the church 2 Feb. 1724.

## Children born in Framingham :

- i. RUTH,<sup>5</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1716; m. 14 Feb. 1739, James Stone, son of John and Anne (Tileston) Stone, b. 15 July 1711. They lived in Framingham, where he d. 17 Jan. 1754.  
Children :
  - 1. *Jotham*, b. 29 Jan. 1741; d. young.
  - 2. *Ruth*, b. 17 Nov. 1746; d. young.
  - 3. *Abner*, bapt. 3 Jan. 1749 (twin); d. young.
  - 4. *Eunice*, bapt. 3 Jan. 1749 (twin); d. young.
  - 5. *Beulah*, bapt. 21 May 1750; d. young.
  - 6. *Lucy*, bapt. 9 Sept. 1753; m. Joseph Tower.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. 5 July 1719; m. 25 Jan. 1738-9, Elizabeth Seaver, daughter of Joseph Sever; they moved to Genesee, N. Y., where he d. about 1746.
- 89. iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 12 June 1721.
- 90. iv. JOSEPH, b. 6 March 1724.
- 91. v. ABNER, b. 19 April 1727.

31. PETER<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), probably born in Framingham, Mass., about 1698; married 9 April 1723, THANKFUL HOWE, daughter of David and Hepzibah (Death) Howe, born in Sudbury, Mass., 15 Dec. 1703, died in Hopkinton, Mass., 25 Jan. 1766. He was rated in Framingham in 1719, and settled in Hopkinton, where he was one of the selectmen, and was town clerk for many years, and the names of his children are all recorded on Hopkinton records. He died in Hopkinton, 21 Nov. 1756.

## Children born in Hopkinton :

- 92. i. PETER,<sup>5</sup> b. 20 Aug. 1724.
- ii. THANKFUL, b. 17 Oct. 1726; m. 20 Jan. 1748, Ebenezer Rider.  
Children :
  - 1. *Ebenezer*.
  - 2. *Asa*.
  - 3. *Jotham*.
  - 4. *Anna*.
  - 5. *Abigail*.
- iii. LOIS, b. 7 March 1728-9; m. 10 May 1750, Henry Eames, son of Henry and Ruth (Newton) Eames, b. in Framingham, 30 April 1726, d. 1772. They lived in Framingham.  
Children :
  - 1. *Henry*, b. 6 May 1751; m. Azubah Haven.
  - 2. *Gershom*, bapt. 22 April 1752; m. Lydia Wait.
  - 3. *Jotham*, bapt. 25 Jan. 1756; m. Eusebia Goddard.
  - 4. *Lois*, bapt. 26 Feb. 1758; m. John Steel of Shutesbury.
  - 5. *Lucy*, m. Daniel Jones of Framingham.
  - 6. *Ruth*, bapt. July 1763; m. Frederick F. Brown.
  - 7. *Peter*, bapt. 21 July 1765; m. Sally Clark.
  - 8. *Nabby*, bapt. 6 March 1768; m. Abel Metcalf.
  - 9. *Luther*, b. 31 Aug. 1770; m. Cynthia Wilbur.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Feb. 1730-1; m. Ebenezer Kimball.
- 93. v. JOTHAM, b. 23 July 1733.
- 94. vi. PHINEAS, b. 22 Oct. 1735.
- vii. HEPZIBAH, b. 27 June 1741; m. Abner Howe (her cousin).
- 95. viii. DAVID, b. 17 May 1744.
- ix. NEHEMIAH, b. 6 Dec. 1747; m. 24 May 1769, Betsey Goddard. He is said to have moved to Hopkinton, N. H., but



the records show that he died in Hopkinton, Mass., 17 March 1825.

32. ELIPHALET<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 3 June 1710; married HEPHZIBAH MORSE, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Stow) Morse, born 16 Aug. 1714. They moved to Rutland, Mass., where their children were born, and about 1765 they moved to Princeton. She died prior to 1765, and he married second, (int. 9 Nov. 1765), WIDOW SARAH NICHOLS. He died in Princeton about 1785. The Worcester Co. records show a deed given by Sarah Howe, widow of Eliphalet, to the heirs, dated 7 Feb. 1792.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. HESSADIAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 28 Nov. 1733; m. 1 March 1753, Stephen Heald, son of Timothy Heald, b. in Rutland, 18 July 1729, d. 3 Oct. 1814. They settled in Hubbardston, Mass., in 1762. He was for many years assessor and selectman, and prominent in local affairs. She d. 23 March 1812.

Children:

1. *Hephzibah*, b. 11 Oct. 1753.
2. *Timothy*, b. 19 Feb. 1756.
3. *Josiah*, b. 29 May 1758.
4. *Sarah*, b. 19 May 1760.
5. *Eliphalet*, b. 9 Feb. 1763; d. 7 Dec. 1770.
6. *Hannah*, b. 3 March 1765; d. 13 Dec. 1770.
7. *Lucy*, b. 30 April 1767; d. 29 Dec. 1770.
8. *Lois*, b. 22 May 1769; d. 12 Dec. 1770.
9. *Hannah*, b. 11 Nov. 1771.
10. *Lucy*.

- ii. PEABODY, b. 17 Dec. 1735; d. 9 May 1806, unm. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war.

- iii. MARY, b. 17 Feb. 1738; m. 11 May 1758, Peter Davis Jr., son of Peter and Rebecca Davis of Rutland, b. 14 Nov. 1732, d. 2 Jan. 1781. They lived in Rutland, where she d. 23 July 1825, aged 87 yrs.

Children:

1. *Betty*, b. 10 Oct. 1759; m. Solomon Buckminster.
2. *Rhoda*, bapt. 1 May 1763.
3. *Mary*, bapt. 11 Aug. 1765; m. Solomon Brown.
4. *Peter*, b. 28 April 1771; d. 8 March 1786.
5. *David*, b. 16 Jan. 1774.
6. *Joel*, b. 11 March 1779; m. Polly Smith.

- iv. ELIPHALET, b. 27 June 1740.

- v. HEPHZIBAH, b. 22 Aug. 1742; m. Joseph Howe.

- vi. SALLY, b. 12 Nov. 1744; d. 15 Jan. 1826, unm.

96. vii. JONATHAN, b. 24 Sept. 1746.

97. viii. DAVID, b. 1 April 1748.

- ix. PHEBE, b. 17 July 1749; m. 8 Nov. 1770, Isaiah Brown, son of Timothy and Dorothy (Davis) Brown, b. in Holden, 10 June 1745; she d. 6 July 1775.

Children:

1. *Dorothy*, b. 2 Sept. 1773; m. Daniel Hubbard.

- x. THANKFUL, b. 22 Aug. 1752; m. 13 March 1783, Silas Houghton of Princeton, where they afterwards lived and she d. 8 May 1832.

Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. 18 Oct. 1788; m. Abigail Eveleth of Stow.
2. *Peabody*, b. 21 Jan. 1791; m. Betsey Reed.
3. *Eunice*, b. 22 Oct. 1794; m. Ephraim Roper.

33. ISRAEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 6 May 1712; married 24 March 1740, ELIZABETH HUBBARD, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Rebecca (Bulkeley) Hubbard of Concord, born 25 Sept. 1720. He died in Rutland 23 June 1748. She married second, 15 May 1750, Stephen Barrett, and moved to Winchendon, Mass., later she went to live with her son Stephen Barrett jr. in Paris, N. Y.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. ISRAEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 24 Aug. 1742; d. 13 June 1745.
- ii. LUCY, b. 3 June 1743; m. 8 Sept. 1763, Elijah Demond of Rutland, where she d. 6 Aug. 1819.

Children:

1. *Israel How*, b. in Paxton, 8 Feb. 1764.
2. *Daniel*, b. 6 April 1765.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 17 Feb. 1767.
4. *Dilla*, b. 1 Dec. 1768.
5. *Lucy*, b. 29 Feb. 1771; d. 25 Nov. 1776.
6. *Elijah*, b. 25 Nov. 1772; d. 21 Dec. 1784.
7. *Asa*, b. in Spencer, 29 Aug. 1775.
8. *Alpheus*, b. in Paxton, 15 Aug. 1779.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Nov. 1744; m. 8 Jan. 1764, John Loring of Lexington, Mass.
- iv. RUTH, b. 7 Nov. 1746; she may have been the one who m. at Holden, 17 Jan. 1765, Ephraim Smith of Worcester.
- v. REBECCA, b. 20 Jan. 1748; probably the one who m. at Concord, 14 May 1767, Benjamin Fiske of Lexington, and m. 2nd Lieut. William Merriam of Bedford.

34. DAVID<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 3 June 1717; married 15 March 1742-3, ABIGAIL HUBBARD, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Bulkeley) Hubbard of Concord, born 20 Feb. 1725, died in Sudbury 23 Feb. 1812. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 14 Nov. 1802.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. PERSIS,<sup>5</sup> b. 18 Dec. 1743; m. 28 Sept. 1763, Isaac Stone, son of Joseph and Lydia (Parkhurst) Stone, b. 10 April 1736, d. 5 Jan. 1815; she d. 7 May 1806.  
Children:
  1. *Persis*, bapt. 8 April 1764; d. young.
  2. *Purchase*, b. 25 Nov. 1765; m. Lois Damon of Wayland.
  3. *John*, b. 10 Dec. 1767; d. unm.
  4. *Persis*, b. 4 Dec. 1770; m. Isaac Damon Jr. of Wayland.
  5. *Isaac*, b. 9 March 1773; m. Grace Whiting.
  6. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1774; m. Sarah Brian of England.
  7. *David*, b. 4 April 1777; d. in the Provinces.
  8. *Peter*, b. 4 April 1777; d. in the Provinces.
  9. *Rebecca*, b. 1 Aug. 1779; m. Samuel Hemenway.
98. ii. BUCKLEY, b. 23 July 1746.
- iii. ISRAEL, b. 13 March 1749; d. in Hubbardston, Mass., 29 Dec. 1789; see gravestone, "He lived a Bachelor to the end of his days. (It has been supposed by many that he was identical with the Israel Howe of Princeton, Mass.)"

- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Oct. 1751; m. John Fisk, son of Isaac and Hannah (Haven) Fisk, b. 9 Aug. 1741, d. 17 Dec. 1819; she d. 14 April 1829. He was a Justice of the Peace, one of the selectmen, and a representative to the General Court for six years.

## Children:

1. *Nat*, b. 12 Aug. 1772; they went to Westmoreland, N. H., where he became a very prominent man, a colonel of a regt. in the war of 1812; he m. 4 June 1795, Catherine Slack; later he returned to Framingham, where he d. 20 Aug. 1841.
  2. *Thomas*, b. 22 March 1774; m. Lucinda Trowbridge of Pomfret, Conn.; he was a deaf mute, and d. 25 July 1861; she d. in Chesterfield, N. H., 4 April 1869.
  3. *Sally*, b. 17 July 1776; d. young.
  4. *John Boyle*, b. 2 Dec. 1778; graduate of Dartmouth, 1798, a lawyer in N. Y. City, and d. 11 Dec. 1805.
  5. *Susanna*, b. 26 Feb. 1781; m. Ebenezer M. Ballard; 2nd Phineas Rice.
  6. *Sally*, b. 19 July 1783; m. 16 Sept. 1806, William Larrabee; he d. 1 Dec. 1825; she d. 5 April 1848.
  7. *Edward*, b. 25 May 1786; m. Elizabeth Porter of Boston.
  8. *Nancy*, b. 26 Jan. 1789; m. Col. James Brown.
  9. *William*, b. 1791; d. 19 Nov. 1805.
  10. *George B.*, b. 23 Sept. 1793; m. Mrs. Honora Bolton.
- v. DAVID, b. 12 March 1754; d. 16 March 1755.
99. vi. DAVID, b. 7 Jan. 1756.
- vii. PETER, b. 22 March 1758; d. 26 July 1776.
100. viii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Dec. 1760.
- ix. ALICE, b. 12 July 1763; m. 2 July 1783, John Brown, son of Hopestill and Sarah (Loring) Brown, b. in Sudbury, 10 April 1755, d. 15 Feb. 1837; she d. 6 April 1834.
- Children:
1. *Sally*, b. 24 Sept. 1784; m. Nathan Barker.
  2. *Nancy*, b. 25 Nov. 1786; m. Josiah Richardson.
  3. *Polly*, b. 26 Dec. 1788; m. Martin Brown.
  4. *Israel Howe*, b. 1 Aug. 1791.
  5. *John*, b. 3 April 1794; m. Lucy T. Gibbs.
  6. *Alice*, b. 23 Dec. 1796; m. Emory Hunt.
  7. *Newell*, b. 4 Aug. 1799; m. Mary W. Hunt.
  8. *Edward*, b. 7 Sept. 1802; m. Abigail Rogers.
  9. *Evelina*, b. 15 May 1806; m. Edwin Cutting.
- x. REBECCA, b. 20 Aug. 1766; m. 1 Nov. 1786, Stephen Morse, son of Abner and Kezia (Stow) Morse, b. 14 Dec. 1759, d. in Marlborough, 2 Sept. 1836; she d. there 17 April 1854.
- Children born in Marlborough:
1. *Betsey*, b. 30 July 1787; d. 23 Jan. 1791.
  2. *Kezia*, b. 18 April 1789; d. 4 Feb. 1791.
  3. *Betsey*, b. 14 March 1791; m. George Brigham.
  4. *Lyman*, b. 10 Nov. 1792; m. Lydia Brigham.
  5. *Rebecca*, b. 18 Dec. 1794; m. Samuel Warren.
  6. *Stephen*, b. 16 Jan. 1797; m. Elizabeth Thompson.
  7. *Freeman*, b. 5 Dec. 1798; m. Martha Wilson.
  8. *Nabby*, b. 7 Aug. 1802; m. Josiah Wilson.
  9. *Abner*, b. 31 July 1804; d. 23 Nov. 1806.
  10. *Abner*, b. 4 July 1806; d. 1848.

11. *Gardner*, b. 11 April 1809; went to New Haven, Conn.

12. *Charles*, b. 16 April 1811; d. 21 July 1812.

xi. *LUCY*, b. 3 June 1769; d. 3 Oct. 1784.

35. COL. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 5 April 1720; married 19 Jan. 1743-4, BATHSHEBA STONE, daughter of Adams and Sarah (Wight) Stone, born 1 Dec. 1721. She died, and he married second, 22 Dec. 1772, WIDOW REBECCA RUGGLES of Roxbury. He succeeded his father as the landlord of the Red Horse Tavern, and was a very prominent man in the town. He was made a Lieut.-Col. of the militia prior to the battle of Concord, and took an active part in the Revolution, and died 15 Oct. 1796.

The following return made by him is interesting not only to his descendants, but also as showing how ill prepared our Revolutionary fathers were for war:

“Sudbury, March ye 27th, 1775:

The Return of the Severall Companys of Militia and Minute in sd Town viz:

Capt. Moses's Company—92 men of them, 18 no guns. at Least one third part ye forelocks un fit for Sarvis. Others wais un a quipt.

Capt. Aaron Hayns Company—60 Men weel provided with Arms the most of them Proveded with Bayonets or hatchets a bouite one quarter part with Catrige Boxes.

Capt. Joseph Smith's Company consiting of .....75 able Bodied men forty well a quipt twenty Promis to find and a quip themselves Emedetly fifteen no guns and other wais un a quipt.

The Troop Capt Isaac Locer (Loker) ..... 21 Besides what are on the minit Role well a quipt.

Returned by Ezekiel How. Lertn Conl.”

In the fight at Concord, April 19, 1775, he bore a conspicuous part. “Afterwards during the Revolutionary war he was the Colonel comanding the 4th Regiment of Foot.” His will mentions the children named below.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. RUTH,<sup>5</sup> b. 2 May 1745; m. 7 March 1765, Jesse Gibbs, son of Nathaniel and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Gibbs, b. in Sudbury, 4 July 1744. They lived in Sudbury, where he d. 5 Feb. 1828.

Children:

1. *Bathsheba*, b. 22 Jan. 1767.

2. *Ruth*, b. 22 April 1769.

3. *Sally*, b. 2 May 1771.

4. *Rebecca*, b. 18 Feb. 1773.

- ii. ANN, b. 8 Jan. 1746-7; m. 4 April 1765, Josiah Brown, son of Samuel and Zerviah (Adams) Brown, b. in Sudbury, 27 March 1742. They were living in Stow in 1796.

- iii. HEPZIBAH, b. 27 April 1749; m. 27 Nov. 1765, Hopestill Brown.

- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. 10 Jan. 1752; m. 20 Sept. 1770, Daniel Loring,

son of Nathan and Kezia (Woodward) Loring, b. in Sudbury, 28 May 1752; afterwards he moved to Marietta, Ohio, and became one of the territorial judges there. After the death of his first wife, he married a widow Rice of Belpre, Ohio. The children named below were born in Sudbury.

Children:

1. *Israel*, b. 2 Feb. 1771; d. in Port Gibson, Miss., unm.
  2. *Charlotte*, b. 12 June 1773; m. Waldo Putnam.
  3. *Ezekiel Howe*, b. 4 Feb. 1776; m. Lydia Perry; they moved to Indiana; they both d. in Rising Sun, Ind., he in 1832 and she in 1838.
- v. MOLLY, b. 13 Aug. 1754; m. 12 May 1773, Reuben Brown, son of Jotham and Hepzibah Brown, b. in Sudbury, 28 May 1748. They were living in Concord, Mass., in 1796.
101. vi. EZEKIEL, b. 19 May 1756.
- vii. OLIVE, b. 19 June 1758; m. 18 Feb. 1776, Uriah Moore Jr.
- Children:
- i. *Curtis*, b. 6 Feb. 1778.
102. viii. ELIPHALET, b. 23 March 1761.
103. ix. ADAMS, b. 15 May 1763.
- x. JANE, b. (no date); m. 21 Aug. 1788, Phineas Eames. They were living in Clinton, N. Y., in 1796.

36. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 2 Nov. 1719; married in Concord 26 Aug. 1741, MARY HOLDEN, daughter of John and Grace (Jennison) Holden, born 20 March 1718-19. He bought in 1751 the Francis Moquet place in Framingham, which he sold in 1753, and moved to Glastonbury, Ct. The Glastonbury records show that he died there 15 Feb. 1793, age 74, and that she died 15 Aug. 1801.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>5</sup> b. 6 Nov. 1742; no further record.
104. ii. ELISHA, b. 6 Nov. 1744.
- iii. MARY, b. 21 Aug. 1747; m. 27 Dec. 1773, in Glastonbury, Ebenezer Fox.
- Children:
1. *Mable*, b. about 1788; d. 26 Sept. 1794, age 6.
  2. *Jared*, b. about 1790; d. 22 Sept. 1794, age 4.
- iv. SARAH, b. 3 Dec. 1749; m. 19 Jan. 1773, John Gains of Glastonbury.
105. v. JOHN, b. 27 Aug. 1752.

37. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 12 Feb. 1726-7; married 2 May 1755, ELIZABETH HAYNES, daughter of Daniel and Lydia (Russell) Haynes, born in Sudbury, 30 June 1729, died 30 May 1815, age 86. They lived in Sudbury, where he was quite prominent. As a military man he bore the title of Cornet. He died in Sudbury, 17 Oct. 1781.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. LYDIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 28 July 1756; m. 22 Nov. 1785, Daniel Nye (ancestry unknown), who was b. in Tolland, Conn., 8 Jan. 1758. They moved to Norwich, Vt., where he d. 16 Feb. 1844; she d. in the same town, 2 Dec. 1844.

Children:

1. *Chester*, b. 31 Oct. 1786; m. 18 Feb. 1809, Mercy Lyscomb.
  2. *Flavel John*, b. 23 Dec. 1790; m. Aurelia Catlin.
  3. *Daniel*, b. 21 Oct. 1792; d. 21 Aug. 1798.
  4. *Elisha How*, b. 6 Feb. 1795; d. 7 Aug. 1798.
  5. *John*, b. 12 Aug. 1798; d. 20 Aug. 1798.
  6. *Samuel H.*, b. 1 Nov. 1799; m. Mary Merriam; 2nd Hannah Lord.
- ii. ELISHA, b. 21 May 1758; d. 22 May 1793, unm. He was a soldier in the Revolution.
106. iii. ISRAEL, b. 15 March 1762.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 26 Jan. 1767; m. 9 May 1786, John Goodenow Jr., son of John and Mary (Read) Goodenow, b. in Sudbury, 30 Jan. 1762. He lived to be nearly 102 years old; she d. in Sudbury, 8 Jan. 1846.
- Children:
1. *Samuel How*, b. 13 Sept. 1786; m. Sally ———.
  2. *Asa*, b. 5 Dec. 1788.
  3. *John*, b. 6 Sept. 1791.
  4. *Elisha*, b. 17 Jan. 1794.
  5. *A dau.*, b. 4 April 1796; d. 30 April 1796.
  6. *Mary*, b. 14 Nov. 1797.
  7. *Persis*, b. 14 Dec. 1799.
  8. *Aaron*, b. 18 June 1802.
  9. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 May 1804; m. Nahum Goodenow.
  10. *George*, b. 4 April 1806; m. Ann Smith, 25 April 1844.
  11. *William*, b. 11 July 1808.
  12. *Elvira*, b. 1 Nov. 1811; m. Martin Goodenow.
- v. ESTHER, b. 17 Oct. 1769; m. 23 Nov. 1790, David Smith of Wayland.
38. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 11 Feb. 1720; married in Cambridge, Mass., (int. 24 Aug. 1744) TABITHA HILL. He was of Hadley, Mass., in 1743, and was at Castle William in 1744, was one of the grantees of Westmoreland, N. H., in 1752, but does not appear to have lived there. He settled in Cambridge prior to 1756, where he died 9 April 1791. She died 4 June 1776.
- Children born in Cambridge:
- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 13 May 1753; d. 3 Nov. 1841, unm.
  - ii. TABITHA, b. 23 March 1756; d. 7 Aug. 1829, unm.
  - iii. ANNA, b. 18 July 1759; d. 11 Oct. 1841.
39. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 20 March 1729-30; he went with his father to Westmoreland, N. H., in 1727, and was captured by the Indians near Bridgeman's Fort in what is now the town of Vernon, Vt., formerly Hinsdale, 24 June 1746, and was taken to Canada; was exchanged and back in the service 30 Aug. 1747, under Capt. Jonah Willard jr., was captured by the Indians again 14 July 1748, above Hinsdale Fort, N. H., and carried to Canada, suffering great cruelties and being compelled to 'run the gauntlet.' He returned 30 Sept. 1748, and immediately reported for duty, and continued in the service until the end of the war, receiving before its close a commission of cap-

tain. At the end of the war he took his residence in the old fort, where his father had lived, and occupied this ancestral estate as long as he lived in Westmoreland. He was a grantee of the town in 1752, and owned much real estate. He must have been a man of considerable property. Previous to 1779 he moved to Mass., and lived in Barre, Phillipston and Hubbardston. He was probably three times married, his first wife was ANNA (ROBBINS). In the account book of Col. Ebenezer Hinsdale there is a charge of one pound against Daniel Howe jr. "to my marrying you" dated Sept. —, 1754; also another charge of "three dollars paid your mother Robbins." His second wife was ESTHER, and according to his grand daughter, Mrs. Loanza Benton, he married a SUSAN DRURY, (probably his third wife). He died in Hubbardston, 12 May 1810. His will dated 7 April 1810 and proved 28 March 1811, shows that he had a farm in Phillipston and a home farm in Hubbardston, and a pew in Templeton. He had children of which we have the following names, and there may have been others.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1757; d. 15 Jan. 1770, in 13th year.
- ii. DANIEL, no further record.
- iii. JOSEPH, no further record.
- iv. ANNA, b. in Barre, Mass., 25 Nov. 1779; m. 24 June 1807, Joel Goulding of Gerry (now Phillipston); he was b. in Worcester, Mass., 7 Dec. 1769; she d. 3 July 1837.

Children:

1. *Joel Rice*, b. 13 April 1808.
  2. *Mary Ann*, b. 25 Feb. 1811; m. 3 July 1834, James Burrell.
  3. *Louisa*, b. 5 June 1813; d. 14 Sept. 1818.
  4. *Harriet*, b. 14 May 1816.
  5. *Louisa*, b. 19 Nov. 1819; d. 25 Feb. 1820.
  6. *Loanza*, b. 15 Feb. 1822; m. Rev. William A. Benton of Tolland, Conn.
- v. MARY, b. 25 Sept. 1781; m. Ebenezer Newton, and lived in Hubbardston, where she d. 15 Oct. 1804.

Children:

1. *Keziah*, b. 3 July 1799; m. Henry Williams.
2. *James*, b. 21 July 1801; m. Esther Hale.
3. *Susanna*, b. 25 Jan. 1803; m. Sylvanus Dunton.
4. *Mary*, b. 2 Oct. 1804; m. 30 Nov. 1829. Daniel Woodward.

40. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 11 Oct. 1716; married 21 July 1735, LYDIA ROBBINS, daughter of Thomas and Lydia Robbins of Grafton, Mass., born 23 Jan. 1715. They lived in Grafton until after two children were born, then they moved to Westmoreland, N. H., and tradition says they were the parents of the first white child born in that town, \* \* \* \* The date of the death of Joshua has not been found, but his wife Lydia probably outlived him many years, she died in Westmoreland in 1806, aged 91 years.

## Children:

107. i. NEHEMIAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1736-7.  
 ii. JOSHUA, b. 1 Aug. 1738; no further record.  
 iii. AZUBAH, b. about 1745; m. 30 Sept. 1762, Gen. George Aldrich of Westmoreland, N. H. He was b. in Walpole, Mass., 13 March 1738, son of Benjamin and Mary (Shaw) Aldrich, who also settled in Westmoreland when George was about five years old. He was a brave and efficient soldier throughout his early life; he served in the old French war under Gen. Abercrombie at the disastrous encounter at Ticonderoga and was generally on duty during that war. He also took an active part in the Revolutionary war, was an ensign at the battle of Bunker Hill. In 1776 he entered the ranging service, was Lieut. and Capt. in the renowned company of rangers commanded by Maj. Benjamin Whitcomb. During the four years he continued with this company he was in many engagements and did valuable service; he was at the battle of Bennington and is said to have captured three Hessians on that day and led them to headquarters. He was a large powerful man of commanding appearance. After the Revolution he was appointed Brigadier General of militia; in 1805 he was a Presidential Elector, and a state senator 1807-8-9-10. He died 17 July 1815. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and was buried with Masonic ceremony.

## Children:

1. *Levi*, b. 30 March 1763; m. 12 Sept. 1783, Sybil Merrill.
  2. *Nathan*, b. 29 Sept. 1765; d. 19 Sept. 1777.
  3. *Joshua*, bapt. 10 April 1768; d. 9 July 1771.
  4. *George*, b. 7 May 1770; m. Lucretia Butterfield.
  5. *Azubah*, bapt. 27 Sept. 1772; d. young.
  6. *Bezer*, b. 21 Sept. 1779; m. Lydia Arnold.
  7. *Horatio*, bapt. 15 July 1781; d. young.
  8. *Diantha*, b. 14 Feb. 1782; m. John Prentiss of Keene, N. H.
  9. *Freedom*, b. 9 Oct. 1785; perhaps d. young.
  10. *Dunbar*, b. 4 June 1787; m. Hannah Knight.
- iv. LYDIA, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., (no date); m. 14 Dec. 1769, Maj. Benjamin Whitcomb, son of Benjamin and Dorothy (White) Whitcomb of Leominster, Mass., b. 2 July 1737, d. in Lisbon, N. H., about 1827. He was a noted scout, and during the Revolution he commanded a company of rangers, which did efficient service throughout the war. The American Archives of that period bear ample evidence that no scout in the northern army so much enjoyed the confidence of Gen. Gates, who sent him on the most important errands of trust. His bravery and usefulness as a spy were unequalled and he was often in and about the camp of the enemy gathering information concerning their strength and position, but always succeeded in eluding capture, although the British offered a large reward for him either dead or alive. Soon after the war he moved from Westmoreland to northern Vermont; later he was one of the pioneer settlers of Lisbon, N. H.

## Children:

- i. *Benjamin*, b. 8 Aug. 1770; m. Sally Young, had five children, David, Jesse, Thankful, Minerva, Samuel;



b. about 1817; said to have been at one time governor of Texas.

2. *Lydia*, b. 1 Jan. 1772; m. Ezra Cogswell.
3. *Joshua*, b. 7 Dec. 1775; m. a Miss Bailey, moved to Canada.
4. *Azubah*, b. (no date); m. ——— Rankin.
5. *Anna Bedel*, b. about 1781; m. Samuel Mories.
6. *Ruth*, b. (no date); m. Ralph Merry of Bolton, Can. There were probably other children.

41. CALEB<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 3 Dec. 1723; married Mrs. JEMIMA PHIPPS, widow of William Phipps, who was killed by the Indians at Great Meadow, 5 July 1745, and daughter of Josiah Sawtelle. He lived for a time in Northfield, Mass., and afterwards in Vernon, Vt. He was in Capt. Phineas Stevens Company 1746-49, and was a sergeant at No. 4, and wrote to Capt. Stevens an account of the attack on that place 20 June 1749. He was mortally wounded 27 June 1755, when Fort Bridgman was taken, and died the next morning at Hinsdale, where his gravestone is still to be seen. His wife and her seven children, the oldest of whom was 11 years and the youngest only six months, were captured by the Indians. The two eldest were daughters by her first husband, William Phipps, the others were her children by Caleb. She and her children were taken to Canada, but she and three of her children were redeemed and brought home before 1760 by Col. Schuyler. She afterwards returned to Canada and obtained her second daughter, Submit Phipps. She is known as the "Fair Captive" in the stories of Indian wars. In his oration on New Hampshire (Oct. 7, 1853) Edward Everett says, "There is nothing in the Waverley novels that surpasses in interest the subsequent adventures of Mrs. Howe in the captivity of herself and children among the Indians and Canadian French less than a century ago." She afterwards married Col. Amos Tute, who she survived. She died 7 March 1805. The following is an extract from a letter by John Howe, one of the descendants, to Elias Howe, dated 4 Sept. 1871; "Nehemiah Howe, the father of her (Jemima Howe's) second husband, was killed by the Indians in Charlestown, N. H." (see *New England Gazetteer*.) Caleb Howe, the husband of Mrs. Jemima Howe, was killed by the Indians June 27, 1755, within a short distance of Fort Sartle. (A very interesting account of Mrs. Howe's captivity is to be found in the "American Preceptor" page 176). His body was buried on the plain on the east side of the Connecticut River opposite Fort Sartle, and the following is the inscription on the old moss-covered blue stone: "In memory of Mr. Caleb Howe a very kind companion, who was killed by the Indians June 27, 1755. His wife Mrs. Jemima Howe and seven children were taken captive at the same time." Mrs. Howe returned from her captivity in company with Gen. Putnam (see *Harpers Magazine* 1856, vol. 12, page 588; also

"The Mountain Hero," page 100) and she was known as the "Fair Captive." One of her sons, Capt. Moses Howe, built and kept a tavern on the same farm where her father was killed, and that house is still standing on the very spot where Fort Sartle used to stand,—the first having been taken down in 1838 and the present house moved to the spot where Fort Sartle stood about half a mile north of Bridgman's Fort, which was burnt at the time of Mrs. Howe's capture in Vernon, Vt., formerly called Hinsdale.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1747; was a tory and went to Nova Scotia.
  108. ii. MOSES, b. about 1749.
  109. iii. SQUIRE, b. about 1751.
  - iv. CALEB, b. about 1753; was of Westminster, Vt., and Westmoreland, N. H.; he was said to have been a tory.
  - v. A SON, b. in Jan. 1755; d. in Canada in March 1756.
42. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 15 June 1727. He was eighteen years of age when his father was taken at Great Meadows (now Westmoreland). He returned to Massachusetts and married at Sudbury, 12 April 1750, ABIGAIL DUDLEY, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Rice) Dudley. He was one of the grantees of Westmoreland in 1752, and soon went there to live. He was a man of wealth for those days and was possessed of much landed estate so that he was able to give to each of his children a farm, besides his homestead, which was a beautiful estate overlooking the Connecticut River. He was a man of sound judgment and his advice was much sought by his townsmen and neighbors, but he seems to have been averse to office holding, for the ancient records of the town bear testimony that on 13 March 1782, he was chosen constable and utterly refused to serve, for which he was prosecuted and fined. He was kind, benevolent and lovable; his house was a haven, where children and grandchildren were always sure of welcome. It was said that he was very fond of singing and was a good singer, and was always ready with a song on any occasion. As a revolutionary soldier he was among the first to join the Continental troops then gathering at Medford. He was assigned to Capt. Jacob Hind's Co., Col. James Reed's Regt. (3rd N. H.) and was at the battle of Bunker Hill. On that eventful day he lost his pistol, which loss was rated at twelve shillings. He died 9 April 1806, aged 79, his nuncupative will made 21 March 1806. He was tall, broad shouldered and blue-eyed, while his wife was small and dark complexioned. A favorite pastime of hers was horseback riding and a horse was kept for her special use. She was very religious and a constant attendant at church, to which she always went on horseback. One Sunday for some reason she did not go as usual; the horse which was grazing in an adjacent field evidently thought church going was in order, when he saw the people passing by; he jumped the wall and went deliberately to the church door

where he stood for his mistress to alight, then in conformity to the usual custom, went and waited in the horse shed until the service was over, and following others again presented himself at the church door, and after a few minutes trotted home again, having carried out his part of the Sabbath observances.

She went to live with her daughter Elizabeth after her husband's death, and died in Feb. 1814, aged 84.

Children born in Westmoreland:

- I 10. i. CALEB,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1751.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1753; m. 28 June 1792, Zebulon Hodges.
- iii. NEHEMIAH, b. about 1755.
- iv. MARGARET, b. (no date); m. Nahum Dudley.
- I 12. v. SAMUEL, b. (no date).
- vi. WILLIAM, b. about 1762; d. 28 Nov. 1774.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1764; d. 13 Nov. 1774.
- viii. BENJAMIN DUDLEY, b. about 1766; d. 24 Nov. 1774.

It is said that there were also other children, two of whom, daughters, d. young; another, a daughter, m. ——— Warner and settled in Londonderry, Vt.

43. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 28 May 1729; married 2 Nov. 1750, LOIS MAYNARD, daughter of Moses and Lois (Stone) Maynard, born in Sudbury, 19 May 1733. They moved to Rutland, Mass., about 1751.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> b. in Sudbury, 28 March 1751; m. Jacob Stone, and settled in Pottsdam, N. Y.  
Children:
  - 1. *Lois*, m. Andrew Hemphill.
  - 2. *Solomon*, m. Eleanor Clinton.
  - 3. *Sally*, m. Thomas Canfield.
  - 4. *Polly*, m. Samuel Bigelow.
  - 5. *Daniel*, m. Sally Clinton.
- ii. LOIS, b. in Rutland, 29 Nov. 1752; d. 6 Dec. 1757.
- iii. MARGARET, bapt. 3 Oct. 1754.
- iv. FRANCIS, b. ———; d. 8 Sept. 1760.
- v. MARTHA, b. 5 Feb. 1757.
- vi. LOIS, b. 19 April 1759.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 1 May 1761.
- viii. BEULAH, b. 7 Sept. 1763; m. 1 March 1779, Capt. Manasseh Sawyer, son of Caleb Sawyer, b. 27 March 1759. He served in the army in the Revolutionary war, and lived in Leominster, Mass., and afterwards in Pottsdam, N. Y.  
Children:
  - 1. *Manasseh*, m. Azubah Chamberlain, dau. of Ebenezer and Martha (Howe) Chamberlain.
- ix. MINOT, no further record.
- x. HEPZIBAH, bapt. 12 June 1767.
- xi. BENJAMIN WILLARD, bapt. 26 Oct. 1769.
- xii. MOSES.
- xiii. MAYNARD.

44. ABNER<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 20 Oct. 1731; married 25 Dec. 1753, MEHITABLE HOL-

TON, daughter of John and Mehitable (Alexander) Holton of Northfield, Mass., born 24 Feb. 1735-6. A descendant of William Holton, who came from Ipswich, England, in the ship Francis in 1634.) He was a blacksmith; served in the French and Indian war, in Capt. Stevens Co. 1747-9; was a grantee of Westmoreland, N. H., in 1752; a constable in Hinsdale in 1753. He moved to Amherst, Mass., about 1755; they were in Northfield, a short time, where his first child was born. He probably died in Westmoreland, 13 July 1781. His will dated July 1781, is recorded in the Town Clerk's office at Westmoreland, and mentions his wife and children.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> b. in Northfield, Mass., 19 Nov. 1754; m. 30 Jan. 1775, Ephraim Brown. They lived in Westmoreland, where he d. 28 March 1813, aged 63 yrs.  
Children:
  1. *Ephraim*, b. 27 Oct. 1775; m. Mary Buckingham Huntington.
  2. *Hannah*, b. 10 Nov. 1777; d. unm. in Westmoreland.
  3. *Rachel*, b. 16 Nov. 1778; m. William Harlow, 2nd John Bellows.
  4. *Sally*, b. 25 Oct. 1781; m. 7 Nov. 1802, Ebenezer Wetherell.
  5. *Mehitable*, b. 2 Nov. 1783; m. Charles Thayer.
  6. *Dorothy*, b. 25 June 1786; m. John Sweeney.
  7. *Polly*, b. 4 May 1788; m. David Penniman.
  8. *Joshua Howe*, b. 18 March 1790; m. Minda Elliott.
  9. *Dorcas*, b. 23 Jan. 1792; m. Jonathan Winchester.
  10. *Sybil*, b. 4 April 1794; m. William Root.
- ii. SUBMIT, b. in Amherst, Mass. (no date); m. 19 Feb. 1777, Aaron J. Brown. They were living in Hartland, N. Y., in 1839.  
Children:
  1. *Luther*, b. 18 Dec. 1779.
  2. *Ivany*, b. 13 Aug. 1781.
  3. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 Aug. 1783.
  4. *Submit*, b. 31 Dec. 1785.
  5. *Aaron*, b. 24 May 1789.
  6. *Hannah*, b. 19 April 1792.
  7. *George Rex*, b. 6 June 1797.
 There was one other child.
- iii. DARIUS, b. in Amherst, Mass. (no date); he lived in Westmoreland.
113. iv. ABNER, b. in Westmoreland, 1 April 1762.
114. v. EDWARD, b. in Westmoreland, 21 Dec. 1764.
- vi. JOSHUA, b. in Westmoreland, 27 Feb. 1767; d. 13 Nov. 1787.
- vii. JOHN, b. in Westmoreland, about 1768; d. 10 Nov. 1802, unm.
- viii. MEHITABLE, b. in Westmoreland, 13 Sept. 1772; m. 28 April 1793, Mayhew Crowell. They moved to North Bloomfield, Ohio, about 1819.
- ix. WILLIAM, b. in Westmoreland, about 1775; m. 14 Jan. 1802, Dixia Smith of Chesterfield; d. 22 Jan. 1807.
115. x. THOMAS, b. in Westmoreland, 1 Feb. 1779.

45. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 28 Sept. 1719, (the first male child born in that town, for which fortunate event he had one hundred acres of land given him); married 29 May 1739, HANNAH SMITH, daughter of William Smith of Hardwick, Mass., born 13 Sept. 1721. He was a Justice of the Peace, a captain in the French and Indian war, served at Lake George and was severely wounded at the battle of Minas. He was a member of the 1st and 2d Provincial Congress, a colonel in the continental army and fought at Bunker Hill. He lived in Rutland (where all except his two last children were born) until about 1760, when he moved to Belchertown, Mass., where he died 28 June 1784. The probate records of Hampshire Co. Mass., (vol. 14, p. 281) show that his estate was settled 28 March 1785. His widow died 8 April 1816.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>5</sup> b. 21 Nov. 1740; d. 26 Jan. 1761, unm.
116. ii. SYLVANUS, b. 23 Nov. 1742.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1 June 1745; m. Timothy Rice of Western, Mass.
117. iv. ESTES, b. 24 June 1747.
- v. SARAH, b. 2 Aug. 1749; m. ——— Clark.
- vi. MOSES, b. 2 Oct. 1751; d. 11 Dec. 1814.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 18 Nov. 1753; m. Samuel Bradford, son of Capt. James and Zeruah (Thomas) Bradford, b. about 1744. They lived in Woodstock, Conn., where she d. 13 May 1813.  
Children born in Woodstock:
  1. *Benjamin*, b. 4 Aug. 1779; m. Sally Lyon, 2nd Sarah Healy.
  2. *Hannah*, b. (no date); m. Eliakim May.
  3. *Priscilla*, b. about 1782; d. 30 June 1812, unm.
  4. *Polly*, b. (no date); m. Perley Lyon.
  5. *William*, b. about 1786; m. Clarissa Morse, b. in South-bridge, Mass., 3 July 1835.
  6. *Sally*, b. 13 May 1792; m. Hammond Healy of Dudley, Mass., d. 22 Dec. 1858.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. 21 Aug. 1758; d. 19 Oct. 1759.
- ix. ANN, b. 11 May 1762; m. ——— Scott; d. 5 Aug. 1819.
118. x. BENJAMIN, b. 11 Feb. 1764.

46. ESTES<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 24 July 1725; married in Boston, Mass., 31 Aug. 1750, RACHEL ROBERTS, daughter of Joseph and Rachel (Peck) Roberts, born 14 April 1724. He died about 1790.

Children:

- i. RACHEL, b. in Boston, Mass., 25 June 1754; m. ——— Stevens; m. 2nd 12 Aug. 1784, Joseph Harrington, m. 3d 15 July 1804, Francis Legrosse; she d. in Weston, Mass., 19 Oct. 1838.  
Children: (by 1st m.)
  1. *Mary Ann Eliz. Cath.*
 By second marriage:
  2. *Rachel Peck*, b. 17 June 1785.
  3. *Estes How.*

47. MICAHAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 15 July, 1734; married 27 Dec. 1756, SARAH EMES of Rutland, Mass., he being then called "of Petersham." They moved to Keene, N. H., where one child was recorded. Later they are said to have moved to N. Y. State.

Children:

- i. THERESA,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1759.

48. ELIJAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 10 April 1741; married in 1770, PHILOTHELA WARNER, daughter of Ebenezer Warner of Hatfield, Mass.; she died in 1771, aged 28. He married second, 1773, MARTHA PARKER. They lived in Belchertown, Mass., until after 1790, when they moved to New York State, and settled in Decatur, Otsego Co., where he died. One account says that he died about 1800, while another account says that he died in March 1826. His wife died about 1836.

Children born in Belchertown:

119. i. SAMUEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 10 March 1780.  
 ii. ROXANNA, b. 25 May 1782; m. 8 Feb. 1803, Cavit Barnes, b. 2 Jan. 1784, d. in Canajoharie, N. Y., 21 Aug. 1863; she d. there 28 March 1868.

Children born in Norway, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

1. *Clarissa*, b. 23 Nov. 1803.
  2. *Samuel Howe*, b. 27 Feb. 1807.
  3. *Lewis*, b. 4 Sept. 1809.
  4. *Horace*, b. 25 May 1812.
  5. *Polly*, b. 23 April 1815.
  6. *Charles G.*, b. 19 Dec. 1817.
  7. *Silas H.*, b. 1 May 1823.
  8. *Alfred*, b. 15 Jan. 1825.
120. iii. EZEKIEL, b. 8 May 1784.  
 iv. MARTHA, b. (no date); m. ——— Davis, and had several children.

49. JONAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 6 Nov. 1743; married 30 May 1769, HEPZIBAH HAPGOOD, daughter of John and Abigail (Morse) Hapgood, born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Jan. 1749, died in Rutland, 28 March 1789. He was a prominent citizen, filling the offices of selectman, treasurer, and representative to conventions, and to the General Court. He died 22 June 1813.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 3 March 1770; m. Abel Drury, and lived in Holden, Mass.  
 121. ii. JONAS, b. 30 Aug. 1771.  
 122. iii. MOSES, b. 26 July 1773.  
 123. iv. CALVIN, b. 5 March 1775.  
 v. ABIGAIL, b. 8 March 1778; m. 27 Dec. 1815, Farnum White, and lived in Holden, d. 30 June 1870.  
 vi. LUCY, b. 12 June 1780; d. 24 Dec. 1862, unm.

50. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 6 May 1732. He bought land in Mansfield, Ct., 15 April 1754, and married there 30 Sept. 1754, EUNICE CONANT, daughter of Shubael and Eunice (Williams) Conant, born 28 May 1736. (Eunice Williams was daughter of Rev. Eleazer Williams, who was ordained first pastor of Mansfield in 1760.) In 1760, Dr. Samuel Howe was appointed surgeon's mate in the 1st Ct., regiment, Col. Phineas Lyman, and served from March 24 to Sept. 19, 1760, when he died in Montreal, Canada. He died intestate. An inventory of his estate was filed in Mansfield 5 March 1761, and John Gilbert was appointed Administrator. His widow married second, 29 Nov. 1762, Rev. John Storrs, the sixth pastor of the First Cong. Church of Southhold, L. I. She was the grandmother of Rev. Richard Salter Storrs of Brooklyn, N. Y. She died in Southhold, L. I., 27 March 1767.

Children:

- i. ELEAZER WILLIAMS,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 March 1756; killed in the war, 20 Oct. 1776. (He is probably the same who graduated Harvard in 1776.)
- ii. LUCINDA, b. 6 Dec. 1757; m. 3 Oct. 1776, in Mansfield, Constant Storrs; they moved to Lebanon, N. H., where he d. 13 Nov. 1828, and she d. 20 Aug. 1830.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 7 Sept. 1781; m. 17 Jan. 1802, Abigail Hough of Lebanon.
  2. *Luther*, b. 18 Jan. 1784; d. 19 July 1804, in E. Hampton, L. I.
  3. *Constant*, b. 25 Jan. 1786; m. 21 Aug. 1818, Nancy Parker Ransom of Sandy Hill, N. Y.
  4. *Daniel*, b. 6 Nov. 1788; m. in Nov. 1813, Mary Lyman of Brookfield, Vt.
  5. *Seth*, b. 4 March 1790; d. 21 Aug. 1812.
  6. *Lucinda*, b. 6 Nov. 1792.
  7. *Experience Porter*, b. 21 Aug. 1795; d. age 34.
  8. *George*, b. 13 Dec. 1796; m. 5 Jan. 1818, Harriet Waterman\* of Lebanon, 2nd in 1825, Martha Waterman.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 17 Sept. 1760; no further record.

51. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 26 May 1743; married in Princeton, Mass., 24 Jan. 1765, HEPZIBAH HOWE, daughter of Eliphalet and Hepzibah (Morse) Howe, born in Rutland, Mass., 22 Aug. 1742. They lived in Princeton, where their first child was born, and then moved to Brookfield, where the rest of their children were born.

\*Mr. William P. Bacon of New Britain, Conn., adds a note to the effect that Mrs. Harriet Storrs Busby of 73 Hart Street, Brooklyn, N. Y., a daughter of George Storrs and Harriet Waterman above, had for many years in her possession a diary of Lucinda Howe above, containing entries from 1776 to 1780, and from 1812 to her death in 1839. This diary was in Nov. 1901 donated to the Connecticut Hist. Soc. of Hartford, Conn. Pages 90, 116 and 126 prove that her father Dr. Samuel Howe and Benjamin Howe of Ashford-Conn., were brothers and that Sarah (Howe) Whittemore of Mansfield, Conn., was their sister.

## Children:

- i. LYDIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 17 April 1765.  
 124. ii. ELIPHALET, b. 11 March 1767.  
 iii. PATTY, b. 8 July 1769.  
 iv. ROXA, b. 20 June 1772; m. 15 May 1796, John Waite Jr. They lived in Brookfield.

## Children:

1. *Benjamin*, b. 25 Dec. 1796; d. 14 May 1801.  
 2. *John*, b. 4 March 1799.  
 3. *Mary*, b. 12 Aug. 1801.  
 4. *Lamira*, b. 27 March 1804.  
 5. *Sophia*, b. 16 Aug. 1806.  
 6. *Harvey*, b. 24 March 1814.  
 v. ORPAH, b. 20 Aug. 1774.  
 125. vi. JOSEPH, b. 19 June 1777.  
 vii. NEHEMIAH, b. 1 Aug. 1779; m. 3 May 1804, Alice Richmond, daughter of Robert and Martha (Hinds) Richmond, of Brookfield, b. 1 March 1782.  
 viii. ZIBAH, b. 19 July —.

52. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 26 May 1743; married in Ashford, Ct., 13 Sept. 1766, SARAH EWING. He probably moved to Mansfield, Ct., prior to 10 Jan. 1760, as the probate records there show the appointment of his brother Dr. Samuel Howe of the same place as his guardian. In a deed dated 14 Jan. 1782, and recorded in Mansfield, he is mentioned as "of Willington, Ct." Of the children named below the first two were born in Ashford.

## Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 28 Feb. 1767.  
 ii. CHARLES, b. 24 April 1769.  
 iii. BENJAMIN.  
 126. iv. NEHEMIAH, b. in Windham, Conn., 12 Dec. 1777.

53. DR. NEHEMIAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 7 Dec. 1745. He bought land in Ashford, Ct., and married there 2 Nov. 1775, MARY HOLT. His will dated 22 Feb. 1817, was proved in Pomfret, Ct., 25 April 1820, and mentions his daughter Sabrina and his widowed daughter Almira Judson, and grandchildren Almira Howe Judson, and John Work Judson. His estate was valued at £2520.

## Children:

- i. SABRINA,<sup>5</sup> b. 11 June 1775.  
 ii. ALMIRA, b. 26 July 1781; m. ——— Judson. (There was an Almira Howe who m. 24 Oct. 1822, Cyprian Holcomb, both of Granby, Conn.)  
 Children:  
 1. *Almira Howe*.  
 2. *John Work*.  
 iii. LUCINDA, b. (no date); m. Dyer Clark who came from Hartford, Conn., and settled in Ashford, Conn.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sabrina Howe*, b. 3 Nov. 1799.  
 2. *Lucinda*, b. 30 July 1802.



3. *Nehemiah Howe*, b. 13 June 1805.
4. *Andrew Judson*, b. 11 April 1809.
5. *Dyer Howe*, b. 23 May 1817.

54. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 1 Nov. 1747; married 29 Sept. 1768, SARAH RICE, daughter of Jonas and Deborah Rice, born in Brookfield, 26 Jan. 1752, died in Sturbridge, Mass., 14 Jan. 1796. They lived in Brookfield, Sturbridge and Wilbraham, Mass. \* \* \* \* All the children were born in Sturbridge except Elias, who was born in Wilbraham. He died in Sandy Creek or Ellisburg, N. Y.

Children:

- i. LYDIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 24 Jan. 1769; d. 18 May 1841, unm.
127. ii. JABEZ, b. 17 Jan. 1771.
128. iii. EBENEZER, b. 24 April 1773.
- iv. DEBORAH, b. 12 April 1776; d. 21 Aug. 1776.
129. v. ELIAS, b. 10 Aug. 1777.
130. vi. CALVIN, b. 21 Jan. 1781.
131. vii. CHARLES, b. 15 Nov. 1782.
132. viii. JOEL RICE, b. 21 June 1785.
133. ix. LUTHER, b. 2 July 1787.
134. x. NEWELL, b. 13 Jan. 1790.
135. xi. LEONARD, b. 8 April 1792.

55. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), probably born near Burlington, N. J., about 1724; married first, ELIZABETH ————; second, ANNA ————. He settled in Burlington, N. J., where the last two children were born. We have no account of their deaths.

Children:

- i. MICAJAH,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1751.
- By second wife:
136. ii. JOHN CARNEY, b. about 1759.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. about 1769; d. 1796, unm.

56. MICAJAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in the vicinity of Burlington, N. J., about 1726; married MARY CLAYTON, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Borden) Clayton, born 4 June 1740. She died, and he married second, 22 Jan. 1770, SARAH FIELD,\* daughter of Robert and Mary (Taylor) Field. He probably lived for a time in Burlington and in Bordentown, but finally settled in Trenton, N. J. He was one of the judges

\*For marrying out of the Society of Quakers his second wife was "disowned" as appears by the following extract from the minutes of the monthly meeting held 11 month 7, 1776. Chesterfield Records of Friends, Book B, page 547: Sarah how having transgressed the rules of our Christian Discipline in marrying in a manner contrary thereto and to a man of another religious persuasion. Friends have visited her and she expressed no desire to be a member of our religeous society, nor could expect it, therefore this meeting disowns her from being a member until through convincement she condemns these breaches and desires to be reconciled to Friends again. The Clerk is desired to serve her with a copy of these minutes—let her know her right to appeal, and report at next meeting."

of the County Court of Common Pleas there, and was also High Sheriff of Hunterdon Co. in 1768, 1769 and 1770. He died in Trenton, 9 Jan. 1799. In the will of brother Samuel, he is mentioned as "my brother Micajah" (see Trenton, N. J., Records.)

Children:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>5</sup> b. 14 Dec. 1760; m. 14 Jan. 1780, William Lowry, son of Col. Thomas and Esther Lowry of Hunterdon. He d. 13 March 1802; she d. 29 Aug. 1835.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Sept. 1765; m. Richard Throckmorton.
- iii. MARY, b. (no date); m. in July 1807, Dr. William Innesley; she d. 1 Jan. 1831.

By second wife:

- iv. SUSAN, b. about 1772; m. William Pearson; she d. 7 Dec. 1810.
- v. ROBERT FIELD, b. 19 June 1773; d. 23 May 1831. His will, in which he devised a large estate, is recorded in the Burlington Co. (N. J.) Surrogate's Office at Mount Holly, in Book D, p. 290.
- vi. SARAH, b. about 1775; d. 20 April 1841.
137. vii. THOMAS YARDLEY, b. about 1777.

57. JEZANIAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 May 1704; married DAMARIS EAGER, daughter of Zerubbabel and Hannah (Kerley) Eager, born in Marlborough, 1 Sept. 1707. That she was the daughter of Zerubbabel Eager, is shown by his will \* \* \* \* Jezaniah signed his name "Jazaniah." It is also various-spelled as Jazaniah, Jesseniah, &c. He died in 1762, his will being dated 3 Aug. and proved 6 Sept. 1762, (see Worcester Co. Probate Records.) Of the children named below, the first two were born in Marlborough, the next three were born in Southboro, and the rest of them were born in Leicester, Mass.

Children:

- i. JOEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 March 1729.
- ii. HEPZIBAH, b. 6 April 1730; m. 11 Oct. 1753, Timothy Barton, son of Joshua and Ann Barton, b. in Leicester, 13 April 1732.
138. iii. ELIJAH, b. 7 Dec. 1731.
- iv. JACOB, b. 27 Dec. 1733.
139. v. JEZANIAH, b. 26 June 1737.
- vi. KERLEY, b. 25 July 1739; d. 16 Nov. 1749.
- vii. GEORGE, b. 2 Sept. 1741.
- viii. PERSIS, b. 7 Feb. 1743-4.
- ix. AARON, b. 30 March 1746; lived in Paxton, Mass., and later went to Marietta, Ohio.
- x. MIRIAM, b. 10 Feb. 1749-50; d. 30 Aug. 1753.
- xi. REBECCA, b. 17 Jan. 1752.

58. MATTHIAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 Oct. 1706; married 21 July 1732, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of John and Rebecca (Joslin) Howe, born in Marlborough, 13 Sept. 1710, died in Rutland, Mass., 26 Nov. 1784. They lived in Marlborough, until 1740, when they moved to

Rutland. The first four of their children were born in Marlborough. He died in Rutland.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 22 March 1733; m. 4 May 1759, Solomon Newton, son of Ebenezer and Joanna (Larkin) Newton, b. in Southboro, 4 Jan. 1733-4. They lived in Southboro, where he d. 1 March 1830; she d. 3 Feb. 1814.

Children:

1. *Catherine*, b. 16 Dec. 1759; m. 1 Feb. 1781, Silas Ball.
  2. *Lucretia*, b. 19 May 1761.
  3. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 April 1763; m. Charles Angier.
  4. *Dolly*, b. 27 Aug. 1767.
  5. *Jeremiah*, b. 14 July 1769; m. Levina Mixer, 21 Dec. 1808.
  6. *Willard*, b. 3 Aug. 1771; m. Lydia Baker, 30 Aug. 1792.
  7. *Anna*, b. 28 Oct. 1773; m. Solomon Sherman.
- ii. SILAS, b. 10 May 1735; d. 2 July 1738.
- iii. DOROTHY, b. 28 July 1737; m. 15 Jan. 1761, Adam Prouty of Spencer, son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Merritt) Prouty of Scituate, Mass., b. about 1721. They lived in Spencer, where she d. 23 Oct. 1809.

Children:

1. *Seth*, b. 12 Nov. 1761.
  2. *Rhoda*, b. (no date); m. Jude Hamilton.
  3. *Eunice*, b. (no date); m. Abiah Barton of Spencer.
  4. *Patty*, b. (no date); m. Simeon Phelps of Spencer.
  5. *Desire*.
  6. *Dolly*, b. (no date); m. James Adams.
  7. *Adam*.
  8. *Lucy H.*, b. (no date); m. John Boyce Jr.
- iv. MARY, b. 9 March 1740; m. 25 Dec. 1760, David Lamb, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Richardson) Lamb of Spencer, b. 14 Dec. 1739. They lived in Spencer, where she d. 3 Feb. 1773.

Children:

1. *Jonathan*, b. 16 Sept. 1762; m. Hannah Hamilton, and lived in Halifax, Vt.
  2. *Lucretia*, b. 31 March 1764; m. Eber Howland.
  3. *Elijah*, b. 9 Sept. 1765; m. Hannah Wells. They went to Canada, and later to Genesee Co., N. Y.
  4. *Joel*, b. 1 May 1767; m. Lucy Corse, m. 2nd Dolly Corse; went to Marlboro, Vt. He had by first wife, twelve children. He d. 13 March 1832.
  5. *William*, b. 17 Nov. 1770; m. Mary Pratt, lived in Granville, Vt.
  6. *Mary*, b. 3 June 1772.
140. v. MATTHIAS, b. 27 May 1742.
- vi. SARAH, b. 26 June 1744; d. 15 Jan. 1826, aged 81 yrs.
- vii. TABITHA, b. 14 Aug. 1746; m. 31 Aug. 1770, Ezekiel Newton, and lived in Northboro, Mass., where she d. 2 April 1826. He d. 5 Dec. 1791.
141. viii. MICAH, b. 2 June 1749.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. 6 Aug. 1752.
- x. RUTH, b. 12 Jan. 1755; d. 17 Sept. 1770.

59. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Feb. 1708; m. 21 April 1735, PRUDENCE HOWE,

daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Brigham) Howe, born in Marlborough, 3 Nov. 1714. They moved to Leicester, Mass., later they moved to Paxton, Mass., where he died about 1752. She married second, 25 Dec. 1754, Henry Hunt of Rutland, who was appointed guardian of some of the children.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK,<sup>5</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1735; d. prior to 12 March 1764.
- ii. LEVINAH, b. 15 March 1737-8; m. 25 March 1758, Aaron Hunt. They lived in Rutland until about 1767, when they moved to Spencer.  
Children:
  1. *Frederick*, b. 23 April 1760.
  2. *Luther*, b. 9 Nov. 1761.
  3. *Samuel*, b. 18 Jan. 1764.
  4. *Persis*, bapt. 21 Sept. 1766; m. John Smith.
  5. *Elizabeth*, b. in Spencer; bapt. 7 June 1769; d. young.
  6. *John*, b. 25 June 1770.
  7. *Aaron*, b. 23 Sept. 1772.
  8. *Sarah*, b. 31 Oct. 1774; m. Michael Jenks.
  9. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Dec. 1776; m. Silas Bemis.
  10. *Martha*, b. 18 May 1780.
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 3 Feb. 1740-1; d. in Paxton, 27 Feb. 1835, unm.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 30 July 1743.
142. v. ANTIPAS, b. 19 Aug. 1746.
- vi. PLINY, b. 8 Oct. 1749; probably d. young.

60. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Dec. 1710; married 14 Feb. 1731-2, LUCY AMSDEN, daughter of Thomas and Eunice (Howe) Amsden, born in Marlborough, 18 April 1713, died 7 Oct. 1773. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 20 Oct. 1757.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. JACOB,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 Feb. 1732; d. 6 March 1732.
143. ii. NOAH, b. 6 Feb. 1733.
- iii. ABRAHAM, b. 3 March 1735; d. 10 March 1735.
- iv. MIRIAM, b. in Jan. 1736; d. in Jan. 1736, age 7 days.
- v. LUCY, b. 13 Oct. 1737; m. 24 Oct. 1765, William Maynard, son of Daniel and Mary (Oaks) Maynard, b. 18 May 1742.  
Children:
  1. *Kate*, b. 15 May 1767.
  2. *Windsor*, b. 6 Nov. 1768.
- vi. A SON, b. 26 Jan. 1740; d. 28 Jan. 1740.
144. vii. JOSEPH, b. 23 Dec. 1740.
- viii. NANNE, b. 15 July 1743; d. 10 Sept. 1745.
- ix. CATHERINE, b. 14 May 1746; m. Luke Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
- x. LUCRETIA, b. 7 April 1749; m. 3 June 1773, Levi Fay, son of John and Thankful (Taylor) Fay, b. in Southboro, 6 Oct. 1747. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 11 June 1778.  
Children:
  1. *Caty*, b. 9 Aug. 1773; d. young.
  2. *Lydia*, b. 21 Aug. 1775; m. Eli Wood, 21 Aug. 1794.
  3. *Lucretia*, b. 3 March 1778; m. Silas Felton.
145. xi. BENJAMIN, b. 17 Oct. 1751.
- xii. EUNICE, b. 1 July 1754; m. 13 April 1775, Jonah Newton.

61. PAUL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 June 1715; married in 1737, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Hapgood) Howe, (of the Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough.) In 1740 they moved to that part of Rutland, now part of Paxton, where he had land deeded to him by his father. He helped to establish the town of Paxton, and was one of the selectmen there. He died 31 Oct. 1789. His widow died 5 Feb. 1807.

Children:

- i. SUSANNA,<sup>5</sup> b. in Marlborough, 8 Feb. 1739; d. 8 June 1739.
- ii. MILLICENT AMELIA, b. in Marlborough, 11 March 1740; m. 4 Dec. 1760, Abel Brown of Paxton, d. 11 Nov. 1807.  
Children:
  1. *Samuel*, b. 5 Dec. 1765.
  2. *Betsey*.
  3. *Sally*.
  4. *Amelia*, b. ———; m. Rufus Howe.
  5. *Patty*.
  6. *Paul*.
  7. *Matilda*.
  8. *Isabel*, m. Samuel Peniman.
- iii. MARTHA, b. 14 May 1742; m. 7 Oct. 1762, Ephraim Davis Jr. of Rutland.  
Children:
  1. *A son*, d. young.
  2. *Sally*, b. about 1763.
  3. *Martha*.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. 10 June 1744; m. 11 Jan. 1773, Jeduthan Stone of Rutland; she d. 9 Oct. 1829, age 85. He d. 8 March 1825, age 80 yrs.  
Children:
  1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 July 1773; m. William Bassett of Peckersfield.
  2. *Willard*, b. 8 March 1776; m. Polly ———.
  3. *Augustus*, b. 20 Dec. 1777; m. Thankful Banks of Peckersfield.
  4. *Patty*, b. 10 Jan. 1780; d. 13 Feb. 1846, unm.
  5. *Calvin*, b. 23 July 1781; m. Elizabeth Estabrook of Paxton.
  6. *Lucy*, b. 27 Sept. 1783; m. Heman Foster, 10 Feb. 1806.
  7. *Sally*, b. 15 Feb. 1786; m. Taylor Estabrook of Rutland.
146. v. JONAH, b. 2 July 1746.
- vi. DELIA, b. 24 Sept. 1748; m. Silas Newton of Paxton, d. 10 Feb. 1783.  
Children:
  1. *Persis*, b. 22 July 1767.
  2. *Lucretia*, b. about 1769.
  3. *Silas*, b. 24 April 1770.
  4. *Windsor*, b. 21 Nov. 1771.
  5. *Phebe*, b. 6 Sept. 1773.
  6. *Larkin*, b. 28 May 1777.
  7. *Delia*, b. 14 Feb. 1779.
  8. *Patty*, b. 12 June 1781.
- vii. WINDSOR, b. 27 March 1751.
- viii. SARAH, b. 25 May 1753; d. 20 Aug. 1760.
147. ix. JOHN, b. 19 March 1756.

- x. FRANCIS, b. 9 Sept. 1758; d. 8 Sept. 1760.
- xi. JONATHAN, bapt. 4 Oct. 1761; d. in Paxton, 27 Feb. 1835, unnm.

62. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 June 1721; married 22 Jan. 1744-5, LYDIA DAVIS, daughter of Daniel and Lydia Davis, born 20 June 1728. They lived in Rutland, where he died in the prime of life. His will dated 20 April 1758 was proved 13 Nov. 1758. His widow married second, 30 Oct. 1761, Eleazer Rice. (The intention of marriage of widow Lydia Howe and Alpheus Fletcher was published, but they evidently did not marry, for he married Jane Brooks of Concord, 23 Aug. 1761.)

Children:

- i. Lucy,<sup>5</sup> b. 3 Sept. 1745; d. 5 Sept. 1749.

63. PHINEAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Dec. 1707; married 15 March 1731, ABIGAIL BENNETT, (ancestry unknown.) They lived in that part of Shrewsbury, now included in Boylston, Mass. They appear to have lived at one time, in Lancaster, but he died in Boylston, 4 Jan. 1801, aged 93 yrs. 2 mos. She died there 22 Aug. 1784.

Children:

- 148. i. PHINEAS,<sup>5</sup> b. 7 March 1732-3.
- 149. ii. BEZALEEL, b. 14 Feb. 1734-5.
- 150. iii. SILAS, b. 26 Jan. 1736-7.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Feb. 1739; m. 15 Jan. 1756, Israel Moore, "both of Lancaster"; she d. 20 Dec. 1759, "in ye 21st year of her age."

Children:

- 1. *Oliver*, b. 9 July 1757.
  - 2. *Rebecca*, b. in Lancaster, 15 Nov. 1758; m. Aaron Fisher.
  - v. BETTY, b. 26 March 1740; m. 25 May 1762, John Hastings, son of Daniel and Sarah (Ball) Hastings, b. in Shrewsbury, 27 Aug. 1737; they lived in Boylston.
- Children:
- 1. *Eliakim*, b. 3 Feb. 1763; m. Patience Morse.
  - 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 19 April 1765; m. David Fay.
  - 3. *John*, b. 3 May 1768; m. Sally Houghton.
  - 4. *Stephen*, b. 21 Sept. 1771; m. Silence Sawyer.
  - 5. *Alice*, b. 29 July 1776; d. 9 Aug. 1824, unnm.
  - 6. *Reuben*, b. 15 Jan. 1784; m. Hannah Stone.
  - vi. TAMAR, b. about 1743; m. 29 April 1764, Ephraim Beaman; they lived in West Boylston. He d. 25 March 1805; she d. 18 March 1824, age 81.

Children:

- 1. *Silas*, b. 7 April 1765; m. Persis W. ———.

64. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 April 1709; married MARTHA POTTER, daughter of Ephraim and Sarah (Witt) Potter, born in Marlborough, 1 Sept. 1711, died in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1791. He moved to Brookfield soon after marriage, and was one of the

petitioners for the second precinct in Brookfield in 1748, and later was one of the original members of the church in that precinct. He was Lieut. in one of the companies that marched from Brookfield, 9 Aug. 1757, to the relief of the army at Ticonderoga. He died 12 May 1790. His will dated 27 Feb. 1788 and proved 1 June 1790, appointed his son Eli as Executor.

Children born in Brookfield:

151. i. EPHRAIM, b. 23 Nov. 1733.  
 ii. ABRAHAM, b. 4 Jan. 1735; d. 20 Jan. 1756.  
 152. iii. ABNER, b. 28 June 1736.  
 iv. SARAH, b. 24 Oct. 1738; m. 11 March 1759, Levi Walker, son of Samuel and Anna (Hinds) Walker, b. in Brookfield, 23 Nov. 1730; he d. and she m. 2nd 4 July 1782, Jonathan Moore and d. in Dec. 1791. He d. 10 Aug. 1786.

Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 12 Jan. 1760.  
 2. *Patty*, b. 21 May 1761.  
 3. *Nathan*, b. 31 July 1763.  
 4. *Abner*, b. 9 Sept. 1765.  
 v. RACHEL, b. 19 March 1741; m. 7 April 1763, Dr. Isaac Green.  
 vi. MARTHA, b. 15 May 1744; m. in 1763, Cornelius Hinds, son of Corlis and Janet (McAllister) Hinds, b. in Brookfield, 17 March 1743; they moved to Barre, Mass., 1765, and later they moved to Hubbardston, where he d. 23 Aug. 1812; she d. 15 May 1802.

Children:

1. *Persis*, b. in Brookfield, 27 July 1763; m. Samuel Clark.  
 2. *Katy*, b. in Brookfield, 29 Dec. 1764.  
 3. *Danford*, b. in Barre; he was a fur trader in the West.  
 4. *Eli*, b. 15 May 1767; m. Polly Stone.  
 5. *Abner*, b. (no date); m. Sally Woodward.  
 6. *Josiah D.*, b. about 1770; m. Hepzibah Green.  
 7. *Cornelius*, b. 3 Dec. 1775; m. Hannah Waite.  
 8. *Abijah*, b. in Hubbardston, 27 Sept. 1787; m. Susanna Cole.  
 vii. PERSIS, b. 23 July 1749; d. 7 Feb. 1760.  
 153. viii. ELI, b. 18 March 1752.  
 ix. ABRAHAM, b. 4 March 1758; m. 13 May 1779, Parnel Sawyer of Lancaster, b. 10 Aug. 1764. He was a physician, and d. in Boylston, 19 Oct. 1779; she m. 2nd Andrew Kimball of Rindge, N. H.; she d. 20 May 1788.

65. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Dec. 1720; married 12 Aug. 1741, MARY GOODALE, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Gary) Goodale, born in Marlborough, 30 April 1719. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY,<sup>5</sup> b. 1 March 1743; m. 6 Feb. 1766, Joseph Bush, son of Joseph and Mary (Wheeler) Bush, b. in Marlborough, 11 Sept. 1741, d. 19 Oct. 1828; they lived in Brookfield, Mass., where she d. 3 Sept. 1783.

Children:

1. *Josiah*, b. 28 Nov. 1768; m. Polly Knowlton.  
 2. *William*, b. 2 Jan. 1770; d. same day.

3. *Mary*, b. 7 May 1771; d. 11 Jan. 1773.
  4. *Joseph Wheeler*, b. 29 May 1773; m. Mrs. Mary Nichols.
  5. *Judith*, b. 11 Nov. 1775; m. Samuel Corbin of Dudley.
  6. *William*, b. 7 June 1778; m. Lucy Kendall.
  - ii. MARY, b. 15 April 1746; m. 23 Oct. 1765, John Dexter, son of Rev. Samuel Dexter of Dedham, Mass., b. 13 Aug. 1735, d. in Marlborough, 7 Feb. 1800; she d. 4 Feb. 1822.  
Children:
    1. *Catherine*, b. 25 Nov. 1768; m. Silas Witt, 12 March 1801.
    2. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Jan. 1771; m. Isaac Colburn.
    3. *Charles*, b. 2 July 1773; m. 26 Dec. 1796, Sarah Howe.
    4. *Mary Ward*, b. 30 Dec. 1778; m. Moses Woodward.
  154. iii. JOSIAH, b. 30 June 1748.
  - iv. DAVID, b. 27 Sept. 1751; d. 15 Oct. 1751.
  155. v. ARTEMAS, b. 23 May 1753.
  - vi. HANNAH, b. 20 Dec. 1755.
  - vii. LOAMMI, b. 3 May 1758; d. 1 Nov. 1758.
  - viii. ELIZABETH, b. 6 May 1759.
  - ix. CHARLOTTE, b. 18 Aug. 1764; m. 1792, Calvin Chamberlain, b. 26 Feb. 1768, in Woodstock, Conn.; d. in Dudley, Mass., 26 Dec. 1855.  
Children:
    1. *Mary*, b. about 1793.
    2. *Dulcina*.
66. JACOB<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Nov. 1724; married 7 Dec. 1742, RUTH SWINERTON, of Salem, born about 1721. They lived in Marlborough a few years, and then moved to that part of Brimfield afterwards Holland. He was petitioner for the church in Holland 22 Oct. 1764, and became a member of the church with his wife in 1766. He appears to have been a prominent man in the town, and bore the title of Captain. He died in Wales 1806.  
Children:
  - i. RUTH,<sup>5</sup> d. young.
  156. ii. OLIVER, b. in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1748-9.
  - iii. SARAH, b. 12 Dec. 1753; d. young.
  - iv. MARY, b. 9 July 1756; m. James Tiffany, 1781; they lived in Wales, Mass.; she d. 1823; he d. 1823.  
Children:
    1. *Lyman*, b. 1782; m. Sabra Jenckes; he d. in Cambridge, Mass., in 1873.
    2. *Dexter*.
    3. *Billy*.
    4. *Loring*.
    5. *Lucy*.
    6. *May*.
    7. *Nancy*.
  - v. SARAH, b. 13 Dec. 1759; m. 16 March 1786, James Steward of Brimfield.
67. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 22 Jan. 1726-7; married 10 June 1748, EUNICE TAYLOR, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Hapgood) Taylor, born



28 March 1727. He died 5 July 1750. She married second, 13 Aug. 1751, Marshall Newton, and died 1 July 1759.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

157. i. JONAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1749.

68. JOTHAM<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 29 Oct. 1728; married 3 Jan 1753, PRISCILLA RICE, daughter of Luke and Rachel (Stow) Rice, born in Marlborough, 5 June 1731, died 27 Oct. 1819. They lived in Shrewsbury for many years, but later in life he moved to Barre, Mass., where he died in Feb. 1809.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

158. i. ALVIN,<sup>5</sup> b. 4 Nov. 1753.

ii. LUCY, b. 15 Sept. 1757; m. 22 Dec. 1782, Lewis Smith, son of Daniel and Lucy (Howe) Smith, d. 2 March 1758.

Children:

1. *Benjamin Jones*, b. 9 March 1783.
2. *Hannah*, b. 17 Jan. 1785.
3. *Gardner*, b. 17 Feb. 1787.
4. *Emery*, b. 18 March 1789; d. 27 Jan. 1790.
5. *Moses*, b. 2 April 1793 (twin).
6. *Aaron*, b. 2 April 1793 (twin).

159. iii. GARDNER, b. 20 Nov. 1759.

160. iv. FRANCIS, b. 15 June 1762.

v. PRISCILLA, b. 25 Aug. 1764; m. 11 March 1784, Joseph Knowlton, son of Joseph and Mary (Knowlton) Knowlton, b. 4 Nov. 1761. They lived in Shrewsbury until after 1805, when they moved to Ohio.

Children:

1. *Relief*, b. 17 March 1785.
2. *Mary*, b. 11 June 1787.
3. *Samuel*, b. 1 May 1791; d. young.
4. *Hollis*, b. 18 June 1793.
5. *Sarah*, b. 26 Aug. 1795.
6. *Samuel*, b. 14 Jan. 1798.
7. *Walter Howe*, b. 10 Aug. 1800.
8. *Caroline*, b. 20 April 1803.
9. *William*, b. 2 July 1805.

161. vi. WALTER, b. 9 April 1767.

vii. JENNY, b. 11 Nov. 1769; m. 22 May 1794, Aaron Smith Jr., son of Aaron and Dinah (Wheeler) Smith. They had two children b. in Shrewsbury, then they moved to western New York.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 21 Sept. 1794.
2. *Eunice*, b. 11 July 1796.

viii. WILLIAM, b. (no date); lived in Bridport, Vt.

69. NATHAN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 17 June 1730; married 10 Nov. 1748, HEPZIBAH TAYLOR, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Hapgood) Taylor, born in Shrewsbury, 6 March 1733, died 10 June 1770. He married second, (int. 8 June 1771), ZILLAH TAYLOR, daughter of Eleazer and Judith (Hapgood) Taylor, born in Shrewsbury, 15 March 1742, cousin of his first wife. He was an officer in

the French and Indian war, and aided in building Fort William Henry. In 1776 he was a Lieut. in Col. Job Cushing's Regt., and commanded a company engaged in throwing up works on Dorchester Heights during the night; from an illness taken there, he never recovered. The Mass., Rev. records show that Nathan How served as captain in Col. Whitney's Regt. on a list dated 1776. Also that in the French and Indian war, he served as ensign in Capt. John Fay's company, Col. Josiah Brown's Regt. He died 21 March 1781. His widow Zillah married second, 10 March 1789, Jonas Temple of Boylston.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. LOIS,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 March 1748-9; m. 1 Nov. 1769, Rev. Edward Goddard, son of Edward and Hepzibah (Hapgood) Goddard, b. 12 March 1745, Grad. Harvard College 1764, ordained as minister in Swanzey, N. H., 27 Sept. 1769; he d. 13 Oct. 1811; she d. 26 Dec. 1838.  
Children:
  1. *Nathan*, b. 5 Nov. 1770; d. 6 Nov. 1770.
  2. *Edward*, b. 5 Nov. 1770; d. 27 Aug. 1776.
  3. *Hepzibah*, b. 28 Aug. 1773; d. 20 Aug. 1776.
  4. *Hepzibah*, b. 26 Nov. 1776; m. Jonathan Hammond in Jan. 1813.
  5. *Edward*, b. 31 Dec. 1778; m. Seba Durant of Swanzey.
  6. *Nathan Howe*, b. 4 March 1781; m. Martha Temple.
  7. *Hapgood*, b. 12 April 1783; m. Rebecca Wood.
  8. *Eunice*, b. 23 Sept. 1785; m. 18 Jan. 1826, Aaron Goddard of Reading, Vt.
  9. *An infant*, d. 1786.
  10. *Lois*, b. 21 Nov. 1788; d. 11 June 1789.
  11. *Lois*, b. 3 Dec. 1792; d. 21 May 1793.
162. ii. DANIEL, b. 6 Feb. 1752.
- iii. CANDACE, b. 8 Dec. 1754; m. 20 July 1772, Simeon Allen, son of Daniel and Lydia (Cutting) Allen, b. in Sutton, Mass., 21 Dec. 1750; d. in Hubbardston, Mass., 28 Dec. 1805; she d. 8 May 1848, aged 93 yrs. They lived in Hubbardston.  
Children:
  1. *John*, b. in Shrewsbury, 20 July 1772; d. in Canada.
  2. *William*, b. in Hubbardston, 31 Jan. 1774, d. 25 June 1800.
  3. *Lucy*, b. 5 Feb. 1776; d. in Wilmington, Vt.
  4. *Elijah*, b. 17 Jan. 1778; d. in Wilmington, Vt.
  5. *Candace*, b. 24 May 1780; m. Jonah Howe, 24 June 1819.
  6. *Sally*, b. 14 Nov. 1782; m. Ethan Greenwood.
  7. *Abner Holbrook*, b. 20 June 1786; m. Lucy Sargent.
  8. *Nabby*, b. 13 May 1790; m. Jonas Merriam.
  9. *Betsey*, b. 1 April 1794; m. Amasa Howe of Shrewsbury.
  10. *Simeon*, b. 11 Oct. 1797; d. 4 March 1800.
- iv. VASHTI, b. 13 Jan. 1757; m. 25 Oct. 1775, Jonathan Hubbard, son of Ephraim and Sarah (Billings) Hubbard, b. in Rutland, Mass., 27 April 1750; d. 11 Aug. 1835, aged 85 yrs. She d. in Rutland, 8 Feb. 1837, aged 80. They lived most of their lives in Rutland, but for a short time they lived in Hinsdale.

## Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 16 Aug. 1777.
  2. *William*, b. 14 March 1780; m. Hannah Howe.
  3. *Betsey*, b. 27 May 1782; m. Ephraim Maynard.
  4. *Molly*, b. in Hinsdale, 30 May 1785; d. 6 Oct. 1839, unm.
  5. *Sarah*, b. in Rutland, 22 Jan. 1795; m. Samuel Stratton.
163. v. NATHAN, b. 12 Oct. 1762.
164. vi. AMASA, b. 24 Nov. 1766.
- By second wife:
165. vii. HIRAM, b. 16 July 1775.
166. viii. JOEL, b. 19 Jan. 1779.

70. GIDEON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 15 March 1732; married 12 Feb. 1756, DAMARIS HAPGOOD, daughter of Thomas and Damaris (Hutchins) Hapgood, born in Shrewsbury, 12 March 1737.

## Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. LUCRETIA,<sup>5</sup> b. 10 June 1756; m. 25 March 1778, Artemas Wheeler of Shrewsbury, son of Cyrus and Lois (Wheeler) Wheeler, b. 5 Dec. 1748. They lived in Shrewsbury.  
Children:
  1. *Eber*, b. 6 Nov. 1778; d. 19 July 1794.
  2. *Nathan*, b. 24 Oct. 1781; m. Susanna Heard of Rutland.
  3. *Leonard*, b. 27 Aug. 1783; m. Dolly Howe; they went to Bridport, Vt.
  4. *Lucretia*, b. 24 Nov. 1785.
  5. *Daniel*, b. 25 Sept. 1787.
  6. *Nahum*, b. 21 Aug. 1789.
  7. *Joel*, b. 10 Sept. 1791; d. 15 Oct. 1791.
  8. *Joel*, b. 15 Oct. 1792.
  9. *Eber*, b. 10 June 1796.
  10. *Damaris*, b. 22 Aug. 1798.
  11. *Sarah*, b. 30 Dec. 1801.
167. ii. SOLOMON, b. 21 Oct. 1758.
- iii. ESTHER, b. 1 Sept. 1760; m. 12 April 1784, Reuben Holland, son of Ephraim and Thankful (Howe) Holland, b. 29 Nov. 1755. They moved to Stockbridge, Vt.
- iv. CHARLOTTE, b. 6 May 1762; m. 4 Jan. 1781 (as his second wife), Reuben Baker of Shrewsbury; she d. prior to 1789, as in that year he m. Elizabeth Maynard.  
Children:
  1. *Eunice*, b. 27 June 1781; m. Elijah Hapgood.
  2. *Luke*, b. 27 June 1784.
  3. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1786.
168. v. JOHN HAPGOOD, b. 8 Oct. 1764.
- vi. DAMARIS, b. 1 Nov. 1765; m. 24 June 1792, Joseph Brooks Jennison, son of Samuel and Mary (Heywood) Jennison, b. in Shrewsbury, 5 Jan. 1756. They lived in Shrewsbury.  
Children:
  1. *Mary*, b. 2 March 1793.
  2. *Oliver*, b. 5 July 1794.
  3. *Henry*, b. 25 March 1796.
  4. *James*, b. 21 Jan. 1798; m. Mary Lamb.
  5. *Levi*, b. 20 Sept. 1799; m. Lucy Smith of Holden.
  6. *Eunice*, b. 15 Aug. 1801; m. Stephen Keyes of Princeton.

7. *Relief*, b. 16 Feb. 1804.  
 8. *Samuel*, b. 25 Jan. 1806.  
 9. *Andrew*, b. 22 Aug. 1808.
169. vii. DANIEL, b. 13 March 1769.  
 170. viii. OLIVER, b. 12 May 1772.  
 ix. EUNICE, b. 15 Nov. 1774; m. 24 Sept. 1797, Joseph Cloyes, son of Elijah and Abigail (Pepper) Cloyes, b. in Fitzwilliam, N H., 10 Sept. 1771. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he d. 1799.  
 Children:  
 1. *Elijah*, b. 8 Dec. 1797.  
 2. *Damaris Howe*, b. 19 Jan. 1799.
171. x. LYMAN, b. 1 June 1777.  
 xi. RELIEF, b. 14 April 1784; m. 30 May 1802, Dr. Seth Knowlton, son of William and Hannah (Hastings) Knowlton, b. 11 May 1781, d. 12 April 1832; she d. 5 May 1862.  
 Children:  
 1. *Darwin*, b. 8 Aug. 1802.  
 2. *Charles*, b. 4 Nov. 1803.  
 3. *Eunice*, b. 7 Aug. 1806; d. young.  
 4. *Artemas*, b. 19 Feb. 1809.  
 5. *William Seth*, b. 28 Sept. 1810.  
 6. *Eunice*, b. 6 Jan. 1813.  
 7. *Nancy*, b. 23 Nov. 1814.  
 8. *Calvin*, b. 2 Jan. 1817.  
 9. *Dolly*, b. 2 Dec. 1818.
71. JAMES<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Jan. 1712; married HANNAH ———. (ancestry unknown). She died in Worcester, 10 March 1737, age 21 yrs. He married second, RACHEL MANSFIELD, daughter of Jeremiah and Martha Mansfield, of Leicester, Mass. They lived in Worcester, where he died 18 March 1755. She married second, 18 May 1756, Jonathan Lovell of Holden, Mass., where she died 8 Nov. 1781, aged 61 yrs.  
 Children born in Worcester:  
 i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 Jan. 1737.  
 By second wife:  
 ii. SARAH, b. 14 April 1742; m. 12 Nov. 1762, Henry Taft; they lived in Holden, Mass., where she d. 26 June 1789.  
 Children:  
 1. *Joel*, b. 7 Nov. 1763.  
 2. *Lydia*, b. 15 Oct. 1766; d. 28 July 1786.  
 3. *Amos*, b. 26 Aug. 1768; d. 6 Aug. 1789.  
 4. *Sarah*, b. 18 Jan. 1771; d. 22 Feb. 1792.  
 5. *Peter*, b. 11 Jan. 1773.  
 6. *Caleb*, b. 2 April 1775.  
 7. *Abisha*, b. 15 June 1777.  
 8. *David*, b. 13 Aug. 1779.
172. iii. JAMES, b. 14 July 1743.  
 iv. RACHEL, b. 2 Jan. 1745; m. Abraham Taylor of Worcester, Mass.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sarah*, b. 29 March 1762.  
 2. *Hannah*, b. 3 March 1764.  
 3. *Timothy*, b. 19 May 1765; m. Betsey Lovell.

4. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 26 April 1767; m. Simon Oakes.
  5. *Ezra*, bapt. 4 March 1770.
  6. *Azuba*, bapt. 1 March 1772.
  7. *John*, bapt. 20 Feb. 1774.
  - v. MARGARET, b. 6 April 1746; m. 23 May 1771, Edward Goddard Jr., son of Simon and Susanna (Cloyes) Goddard, b. in Shrewsbury, 15 March 1744; d. 20 March 1782; she d. 27 Oct. 1781.  
Children:
    1. *Patty*, b. 13 June 1772; d. in Athol, Mass., 28 March 1796.
    2. *Abigail*, b. 10 May 1774; m. Rev. Samuel Goddard.
    3. *Mary*, b. 17 March 1776; m. Benjamin Townsend.
    4. *Sally*, b. 20 Jan. 1778; d. 10 April 1778.
    5. *Sally*, b. 1 April 1779; m. Amos Bond of Brookfield.
  - vi. MANSFIELD, b. 10 Oct. 1747; d. in Shrewsbury, 28 Dec. 1769.
  - vii. ABISHA, b. 3 March 1749.
  - viii. ABIGAIL, b. 7 Nov. 1750.
  173. ix. ABEL, b. 24 June 1752.
  - x. ZERUIAH, b. 8 Feb. 1754; m. 12 March 1778, Jonathan Fisk (ancestry unknown). They lived in Holden, Mass., where he d. 31 July 1822; she d. 12 Jan. 1792.  
Children:
    1. *Ama*, b. 27 May 1780; d. 28 April 1808.
    2. *Jonathan*, b. 1 April 1782; m. Diantha Livermore.
    3. *Luther*, b. 23 Aug. 1784; m. Azubah Pierce.
    4. *Tabitha*, b. 26 April 1789; m. Willard Clough of Boston.
  - xi. MARY, b. 8 Feb. 1754; d. young.
72. BEZALEEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 June 1717; married ANNA FOSTER, (ancestry unknown). They lived several years in Marlborough, then they went to Rutland, Mass., but stayed only a year or two, and then returned to Marlborough. He is said to have moved to Leicester, Mass., where he died. An inventory of his estate was filed 3 July 1751. His widow and children afterwards moved to Hillsborough, N. H. The children with one exception were born in Marlborough.
- Children:
- i. SUSANNA,<sup>5</sup> b. 12 Feb. 1740; (perhaps the Susanna How who m. William Wood of Westboro, Mass.).
  174. ii. TIMOTHY, b. 6 Oct. 1742.
  - iii. EDITH, b. 11 Oct. 1744; m. 29 May 1764, Timothy Bradford, son of Samuel and Mary (Taylor) Bradford, b. in Middleton, Mass., 17 Sept. 1745, d. in Tunbridge, Vt., 1833.  
Children:
    1. *Edith*, b. 10 Aug. 1764; d. 26 Sept. 1764.
    2. *Lucy*, b. (no date).
    3. *Robert*, b. 21 June 1768.
    4. *Hepsibah*, b. 4 Dec. 1770; d. 28 Dec. 1770.
    5. *Timothy*, b. 10 Feb. 1772; d. in the war of 1812.
    6. *Abigail*, b. 22 April 1774; m. Theodore Richardson.
    7. *Nancy*, b. (no date).
    8. *Baxter*, b. 4 July 1776.
    9. *Edith*, b. 22 Oct. 1778; m. Abel French of Chester, Vt.; m. 2nd Joel Wilson of Gilsum, N. H.; among her de-

scendants, were Mrs. Malvina, wife of Justice Harlan of the U. S. Supreme Court, John M. Butler, a noted lawyer of Indiana, and Mrs. Edith Howe Reilly.

10. *Bezaleel*, b. 9 Feb. 1784; m. Rebecca Wallbridge.

11. *Nancy*, b. 26 April 1788; m. Asahel Stiles.

175. iv. *DARIUS*, b. 26 June 1746.

176. v. *BAXTER*, b. in Rutland, 29 Aug. 1748.

177. vi. *BEZALEEL*, b. in Marlboro, 28 Nov. 1750.

vii. *TITUS* (?).

73. *CHARLES*<sup>4</sup> *HOWE* (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 April 1720; married 8 April 1746, *LYDIA GRAVES*, daughter of Abraham and Thankful (Bardwell) Graves, born in Swanzey, N. H., 1726. They lived in Marlborough until about 1752, when they appear to have left town. He is said to have died 30 April 1808.

Children:

178. i. *THEODORE*,<sup>5</sup> b. in Marlborough, 27 March 1747.

ii. *CALVIN*, b. in Marlborough, 22 Feb. 1749; no further record.

179. iii. *URIAH*, bapt. in Marlborough, 27 Oct. 1751.

iv. *LUCRETIA*, b. (no date); m. 30 May 1781, Andrew Nichols.

Children:

1. *Josiah*.

2. *Alpheus*.

3. *Francis*.

4. *Seral* (*Earl*).

5. *Tiel*.

6. *Lucretia*.

74. *ELIAKIM*<sup>4</sup> *HOWE* (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Jan. 1723; married 15 Dec. 1747, *REBECCA HOWE*, daughter of Peter and Grace (Bush) Howe of Marlborough. \* \* \* \* \*. In June 1763, Eliakim Howe left Marlborough and settled in what is now the town of Henniker, N. H. He was the second settler in the town and located in the south-east part of it, (a little easterly from the residence of the late David Plummer) where he built the first frame house in the town in 1765. It is thus described by Col. Cogswell: "It was one story and a half in height in front, the long slanting roof upon the back side reaching nearly to the ground. It had but few windows and those very small, the glass being six by eight inches in size and very strong and heavy." The well was there as late as the summer of 1889, and also portions of the stone walls of the cellar.

On the 6 March 1768, divers inhabitants, including Eliakim, "of the place called number six of the line of towns, or New Marlborough in the province aforesaid" petitioned for permission to incorporate. This petition was signed by twenty-six petitioners, including "Eliakim How" 12 N. H. Town Papers 189-190.

The petition was granted and a charter issued by the Governor and Council on 10 Nov. 1768. A copy of the charter is given in the History of Henniker, (p. 50-2). According to Col. Cogswell, "Capt. Howe was one of the most prominent

men of the town for years." He was one of the selectmen, and the frequent references to him in the history of Henniker show that for many years he took an active part in all public affairs.

On 12 April 1776, the New Hampshire Committee of Safety addressed a circular to the selectmen of the various towns requesting them "to desire all males above twenty-one years of age (Lunatics, Idiots and Negroes excepted) to sign the Declaration on this paper and when so done to make return thereof together with the name or names, of all who shall refuse to sign the same to the General Assembly, or Committee of Safety of this Colony."

The accompanying declaration recited that "We the subscribers do solemnly engage and promise that we will, to the utmost of our power at the risk of our lives and fortunes, with arms, oppose the hostile proceedings of the British Fleets and Armies against the United American Colonies." This was called in New Hampshire the "Association Test," the object of which was to "smoke out" Tories. Among the signers in Henniker were "Eliakim How" and "Otis How." Amer. Arch. (4th Ser. Vol. 5 p. 873-888; 8 N. H. State Papers 203, 240.)

On 21 May 1776, Eliakim How was named as Captain of the "alarm list" for Henniker. It would be gratifying to some of the descendants of Eliakim to know he was in advance of the times in his ideas of religious toleration, but truth compels the admission that in this respect he was no better (nor any worse) than his neighbors. In the summer of 1784 some Shakers came to Henniker with the intention of settling there, but the prejudice against them was too strong, and their pious neighbors at once proceeded to "take care" of them. A town meeting was held 21 Sept. 1784, the record of which is as follows: "Voted To Due something relative To those People Called Shakering Quakers. Voted to Choose a Committy to take care of the Shakering Quakers. Chose Cap How, James Wallace, Elisha Barnes, John Goodenow, Saml Kimball for the Committy. Voted that any person Not being Town Resident shall have no Residence in the Town of the Denomination of Shakering Quakers. Voted that we will not have any Dealing with the Shakering Quakers living in this town."

"Voted that they shall not stroul about the Town without giving an account to the Committy if Called on Tue." History of Henniker 90-1. The author of this history adds that "these people left the town soon after this meeting was held and nevermore returned." He adds his opinion, which will probably command universal assent at this day, that the town probably lost a valuable acquisition, as the people driven out were honest, industrious and thrifty. About 1800 Eliakim moved to Brownfield, Me., and probably died there.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 180. i. OTIS,<sup>5</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1748.
- 181. ii. TILLY, b. 1 May 1750.
- iii. RHENE, b. 2 July 1752.

- iv. ANNA, b. 20 Aug. 1754; m. in Oct. 1797, Amos Gould (as his second wife); no children.
- v. MOLLY, b. 28 Sept. 1757.
- vi. PRUDENCE, b. 16 Sept. 1759; d. 3 Jan. 1762.
- vii. JONATHAN, b. 29 Oct. 1761; m. Molly Corlis.

Children born in Henniker:

- viii. PERSIS, b. 3 Dec. 1763; the first child born in the town of Henniker; she m. Fortunatus Wheeler, son of Joseph and Deborah (Whitney) Wheeler, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 29 April 1754; they lived in Hillsborough, N. H.
- ix. RUTH, b. 27 May 1766.
- x. ELIAKIM, b. 19 April 1768 (see note).
- xi. PENN, b. 7 March 1770.
- xii. MATILDA, b. 18 July 1775.

75. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 June 1716; married 25 Jan. 1738-9, DOROTHY BRIGHAM, daughter of Jedediah and Bethia (Howe) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 2 March 1721, died 4 Sept. 1796. He was a Sergt. in the French and Indian war.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SYBEL,<sup>5</sup> b. 29 May 1740; m. 22 Nov. 1764, Peter Wood, son of Ephraim and Mary (Buss) Wood, b. in Concord, Mass., 23 June 1740, d. in Marlborough, 5 March 1820; she d. 23 July 1822.

Children:

- 1. *Aaron*, b. 18 Dec. 1765; d. 27 April 1769.
  - 2. *Dorothy*, b. 30 Nov. 1767; m. Abner Brigham.
  - 3. *Thomas*, b. 27 March 1770; m. Dorothy Sawin.
  - 4. *Martha*, b. 14 Feb. 1772; m. James Henderson.
  - 5. *Anna*, b. 8 Nov. 1772; m. Windsor Stratton of Northboro.
  - 6. *Moses*, b. 24 Sept. 1775; m. Rebecca Turner.
  - 7. *Jedediah*, b. 16 May 1777; m. Betsey Wilkins.
- 182. ii. FISKE, b. 23 June 1741.
  - 183. iii. ANTIPAS, b. 16 April 1745.
  - 184. iv. ARTEMAS, b. 11 March 1747.
  - 185. v. FRANCIS, b. 26 June 1750.

76. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 June 1720; married 10 May 1740, ELIZABETH RICE, daughter of Edward and Lydia (Fairbanks) Rice, born in Marlborough, 25 Oct. 1718. They lived in Marlborough for a short time, and in 1742 they moved to Worcester, where all their children were born, except the first one. His wife died there 13 Sept. 1776. He married second, MRS. SARAH BIGELOW, widow of Joseph Bigelow, and daughter of Capt. John and Sarah (Southgate) Stebbens, born in Leicester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1732, died in Shrewsbury, 5 April 1806. After his second marriage, he moved to Shrewsbury, Mass., where he died 7 Oct. 1800. His will dated 19 Sept. 1796, and proved 4 Nov. 1800, mentions Sarah his wife, sons Ebenezer, Joel,

*Note:* There was an Eliakim Howe, possibly the same, who was a representative from Bolton, Vt., to the Vermont Legislature, 1807-8.



Jotham and Ezekiel, daughters Patience Gleason, Elizabeth Bartlett and Rebecca Temple and two grand children, Jonathan and Joel Hunt.

Children:

- i. PATIENCE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Marlborough, 10 June 1742; m. 27 Jan. 1762, Daniel Gleason, son of Thomas and Priscilla (Miller) Gleason, b. in Worcester, 25 Feb. 1737; no further record.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Feb. 1744; m. in 1765, Jonas Bartlett, son of Daniel and Martha (How) Bartlett, b. in Marlborough, 31 March 1729, d. in Northboro, 3 July 1808; she d. 30 Nov. 1807. They lived in Northboro.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 27 Oct. 1765.
  2. *Betty*, b. 6 June 1768; d. young.
  3. *Jonas*, b. 21 Feb. 1770; m. Thankful Fay.
  4. *Perley*, b. 14 Oct. 1772; m. Lucy Bartlett.
  5. *Joel*, b. 15 Aug. 1776; m. Sukey Howe, daughter of Buckley Howe of Hubbardston, and were the ancestors of Truman H. Bartlett, and his son, the late Paul Wayland Bartlett, the well known sculptors.
  6. *Patty*, b. 26 April 1778.
  7. *Kate*, b. 22 April 1781; m. Jonas Clisbee.
  8. *Betsey*, b. 13 Feb. 1783; m. Solomon B. Clisbee; lived in Guilford, Vt.
186. iii. EBENEZER, b. 4 Nov. 1746.
  187. iv. JOEL, b. 2 Nov. 1748.
  188. v. JOTHAM, b. 17 June 1750.
  - vi. LUCY, b. 20 April 1752; m. 15 Sept. 1769, Jonathan Hunt of Woburn; she d. prior to 1796.
- Children:
1. *Jonathan*.
  2. *Joel*.
- vii. REBECCA, b. 3 April 1754; m. Jonathan Temple, son of Thomas and Sarah (Parker) Temple, b. in Framingham, Mass., 17 Feb. 1752. They lived in several different places, and finally settled in Westminster, Mass., where he d. 4 March 1796, aged 44 yrs.
- Children
1. *Rebecca*, b. in Cambridge, 4 June 1778; m. Ezra Brooks.
  2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Marlboro, 22 Feb. 1780; m. Calvin Bush.
  3. *Jonathan*, b. in Worcester, 30 March 1782; m. Sally Haynes.
  4. *Joel*, b. in Sterling, 22 April 1784; m. Hannah Eager.
  5. *Thomas*, b. in Westminster, 30 April 1787; m. Nancy Greenwood.
  6. *Phebe*, b. 5 April 1789.
  7. *Asa*, b. 18 April 1792.
189. viii. EZEKIEL, b. 20 March 1756.

77. SIMON<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Oct. 1722; married 15 March 1745, LYDIA BAKER, daughter of Joseph and Alice (Jefts) Baker, born in Littleton, Mass., about 1724, died in Marlborough, 9 June 1809, aged 85 yrs. He is said to have been a soldier in French and Indian war, and also in the Revolutionary war. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 26 Aug. 1806.

## Children born in Marlborough :

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>5</sup> b. 5 May 1747; d. 8 May 1763.
  - ii. CATHERINE, b. 26 Feb. 1749; d. 30 March 1749.
  - iii. ALICE, b. 9 Sept. 1750; m. 27 June 1776, Jabez Rice, son of Jabez and Hannah (Brigham) Rice, b. 17 July 1746; d. 3 Nov. 1809; she m. 2nd 30 April 1817, Simon Goddard, son of Simon and Susanna (Cloyes) Goddard, b. in Shrewsbury, 19 March 1742, d. in Phillipston, Mass., 29 Jan. 1827. She d. 15 March 1826.  
Children:
    1. *Hannah*, b. 5 Aug. 1777; m. Joseph Whitney, 10 Dec. 1797.
    2. *Lydia*, b. 9 April 1779; d. in March 1782.
    3. *Aaron*, b. 30 May 1782; d. 5 Oct. 1782.
    4. *Sally*, b. 14 May 1784; m. Martin Rice, 5 March 1804.
    5. *Jabez*, b. 24 Aug. 1786; m. Betsey Stevens.
    6. *Abel*, b. 19 June 1791; m. Betsey Hunt of Northboro.
  - iv. LYDIA, b. 22 Dec. 1753; m. Joshua Lamb, and lived in Phillipston.
  - v. ABEL, b. 8 May 1756; d. 13 May 1763.
  190. vi. TOLMAN, b. 22 May 1758.
  191. vii. PERKINS, b. 21 Dec. 1760.
  192. viii. PERLEY, b. 19 Sept. 1762.
  - ix. SARAH, b. 3 Oct. 1764; d. 31 July 1782.
  193. x. AARON, b. 29 Aug. 1766.
78. MOSES<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 March 1725; married HANNAH FELTON, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Goodale) Felton, born 24 Oct. 1716, died 22 Nov. 1789. (She was sister to David Felton, who married Zerviah Howe, sister of Moses.) They lived in Marlborough, where he died 8 July 1771.  
Children:
  - i. GERSHOM,<sup>5</sup> b. 26 Sept. 1747; d. 20 May 1752.
  - ii. SAMUEL, b. 12 Jan. 1748-9; m. Hannah Burnap, daughter of David and Hannah Burnap, b. 16 Jan. 1745, d. 5 Nov. 1835. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a well known citizen. He d. 31, July 1820, no issue.
  194. iii. JONATHAN, b. 15 Aug. 1751.
  - iv. SARAH, b. 20 Aug. 1753; m. 3 Dec. 1772, John Gassett, son of Daniel and Hannah (Walker) Gasset of Hopkinton, Mass., b. about 1746, d. in Northboro, Mass., 7 July 1834. She d. 23 July 1829, no issue.
  - v. GERSHOM, b. 13 Jan. 1756; m. 24 Sept. 1781, Levinah Bartlett of Holden. They lived in Holden a few years, and then went to Chesterfield, N. H., but later moved to Keene, N. H., where she d. 16 Aug. 1790; he m. 2nd 23 Feb. 1791, Abigail Hall; he d. 16 Feb. 1801, no issue.
79. SILAS<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Feb. 1727; married 20 Nov. 1749, BEULAH LELAND, daughter of Isaac and Mary Leland. They lived in the North Parish of Shrewsbury, where the first two children were born, they then moved to Brookfield, later moved to Leicester and Paxton.

## Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 10 Dec. 1750; d. in Northboro, 30 May 1778; she was a nurse and with another girl, were taking care of two soldiers who had the small pox, and both of them died of the same disease.
- 195. ii. ISAAC, b. 28 Feb. 1753.
- iii. ESTHER, b. in Brookfield, 31 Aug. 1775; m. 5 March 1773, Demon Sheffield of Worcester. No further record.
- iv. LUCY, b. in Brookfield, 16 Jan. 1757; m. (int. 16 Aug. 1786) Moses Tenney (ancestry unknown).
- 196. v. JOHN, b. in Brookfield, 9 Feb. 1761.
- vi. LYDIA, b. in Brookfield, 30 Oct. 1764; m. 16 Dec. 1784, William Peeso, son of John and Hannah (Ranger) Peeso of Brookfield, b. 30 June 1758.
- 197. vii. BENJAMIN, b. in Leicester, 28 April 1767.

80. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Dec. 1723; married 30 Jan. 1751-2, ELIZABETH BEAMAN, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Rice) Beaman, born in Marlborough, 8 Jan. 1727; died 1 June 1808. He was a soldier in Capt. Abraham Williams Co., in 1757.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. KEZIAH,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 March 1753; d. 20 June 1753.
- 198. ii. EPHRAIM, b. 6 June 1754.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. 22 Aug. 1758; d. 19 Sept. 1761.
- 199. iv. ELEAZER, b. 1 April 1761.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 12 May 1764; m. 20 Sept. 1786, Capt. William Gates, son of Capt. Silas and Elizabeth (Bragg) Gates, b. in Marlborough, 8 April 1762. He was a leading man in the town, was one of the Selectmen, and a captain in the militia. He d. 11 June 1848; she d. 2 April 1842.

## Children:

- 1. *Jerusha*, b. 12 Dec. 1786; m. Joel Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
- 2. *Lydia*, b. 11 Oct. 1788; m. Edward Rice.
- 3. *Nancy*, b. 19 Oct. 1790; m. Daniel Brigham.
- 4. *William*, b. 12 Nov. 1792; d. 26 Sept. 1806.
- 5. *William D.*, b. 23 Sept. 1808; m. Sally Newton.
- 200. vi. STEPHEN, b. 24 July 1767.

81. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 March 1744; married 20 July 1767, DOROTHY BARNES, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Cranston) Barnes, born in Marlborough, 21 April 1742, died 15 March 1802. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 26 Aug. 1774.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. WILLARD,<sup>5</sup> b. 25 June 1769; m. 16 Aug. 1797, Polly Brigham, daughter of William and Lydia (Chamberlain) Brigham, b. 30 Jan. 1779.
- ii. LEVI, b. 2 April 1774; d. 27 April 1840, unm.
- 201. iii. AARON, b. 2 April 1774.

82. LUTHER<sup>4</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 April 1747; married in Brookfield, Mass.,

19 Nov. 1772, ELIZABETH WATSON, daughter of William and Susanna (Barnes) Watson, born in Brookfield, 23 Aug. 1752, died in Marlborough, 12 May 1796. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 24 Sept. 1811, aged 64 yrs.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. 27 May 1777; m. 17 Oct. 1795, Ephraim Brigham Rice, son of Caleb and Mary (Stone) Rice, b. 10 Jan. 1774. They moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where she d. 20 Feb. 1840.  
Children:
  1. *Elizabeth Watson*, b. 4 Dec. 1796; d. in June 1891.
  2. *Catherine*, b. 17 May 1799; m. Paschal P. Ladd.
  3. *Mary Stone*, b. 29 Aug. 1811; m. Ruel Howe.
- ii. SARAH, b. 31 Jan. 1779; m. 26 Dec. 1796, Charles Dexter, son of John and Mary (Howe) Dexter, b. 2 July 1773, d. 14 Jan. 1817; she m. 2nd 13 Dec. 1829, David Gates of Stow.  
Children:
  1. *John Bradford*, b. 24 June 1798.
  2. *Richard Mears*, b. 10 Oct. 1800.
  3. *Mary*, b. 4 Nov 1802.
  4. *Elizabeth Colburn*, b. 19 Jan. 1804.
  5. *Sally*, b. 13 Aug. 1806.
  6. *Charles Colburn*, b. 20 Sept. 1808.
  7. *James Monroe*, b. 28 April 1811.
  8. *Charlotte Chamberlain*, b. 14 July 1813.
  9. *Alvin Corbin*, b. 25 May 1816.
- iii. LUTHER, b. 7 Dec. 1780 (probably the same Luther Howe who married in Concord, Mass., 13 June 1805, Louisa Ellis of Keene, N. H.). He went to Vermont and settled in Westfield, where he died.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 25 Jan. 1783; m. (name of wife unknown), and went to Vt. and settled in Lunenburg, where he was living in 1810, with his wife and three girls under ten years.
202. v. EBENEZER, b. 18 Dec. 1784.
- vi. SUSANNA, b. 25 June 1788; went to Vt.
203. vii. LEMUEL, b. 26 Aug. 1792.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

83. EZRA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 March 1719; married PHEBE BUSH, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Randall) Bush, born in Marlborough, 8 March 1729, died in Henniker, N. H., 11 Aug. 1813. He served in the French and Indian war and marched to the relief of Ft. William Henry. They lived in Marlborough until about 1770, when they moved to Henniker, N. H., where he died 4 April 1789.

Children born in Marlborough except the last:

204. i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1750; m. Joseph Eager.  
 ii. NEHEMIAH, b. 5 March 1752.  
 iii. PHEBE, b. 5 May 1754; m. Nathaniel Hathorn.  
 Children:  
 1. *Phebe*.  
 2. *Calvin*.  
 3. *Hepzibah*.  
 4. *Luther*.  
 5. *Judith*.
205. iv. ELI, b. 25 Feb. 1757.  
 206. v. MICAH, b. 22 Sept. 1759.  
 vi. LYDIA, b. 10 Dec. 1762; m. Jonathan Sawyer of Henniker. He d. 29 May 18—; she d. 26 Dec. 1834.  
 Children:  
 1. *Rufus*, b. about 1784; m. Polly Howe.  
 2. *Lydia*, b. (no date); m. 28 Oct. 1810, Owen Perry.  
 3. *An infant*, b. in Aug. 1794; d. 18 Aug. 1794.  
 4. *Jabez*, b. (no date); m. Hannah Emerson.  
 5. *Paul*, b. (no date); m. Sally Howe.  
 6. *Phebe*.  
 7. *Epha*.  
 8. *John*.  
 9. *Jonathan*.  
 10. *Rodney*.
- vii. JUDITH, b. 8 Oct. 1765; m. 29 Jan. 1794, Nathan Harthan, son of Ebenezer and Rhoda (Howe) Harthan, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 10 July 1762.  
 Children:  
 1. *Calvin*, b. 8 June 1794; d. young.  
 2. *Calvin*, b. 11 March 1796; m. and lived in Hopkinton, N. H.  
 3. *Kate*, b. 23 May 1798; m. Francis Davis.  
 4. *Luther*, b. 11 Sept. 1800; m. Anna Wyman.
207. viii. AARON, b. 19 Sept. 1768.  
 ix. MOSES, b. in Henniker, 14 Feb. 1772; d. 19 Sept. 1775.

84. NEHEMIAH HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Jan. 1721; married 4 March 1747, BEULAH WHEELER, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah Wheeler of Lancaster, Mass., born 1 March 1724; (Benjamin Wheeler was the pioneer settler of New Marlboro, Mass.) They moved from Marlborough to New Marlborough, Mass., about

1749, where he built the first grist mill in that town. About 1771 he went with Ethan Allen to Vermont and settled in Poultney, before the organization of the town in 1775. After the town was organized he filled the offices of selectman, surveyor of highways and was appointed on various town committees. He was a delegate to the Dorset Convention, July 24, 1776, and a later convention 25 Sept. 1776, at which he was appointed a member of the Board of War of western Vermont. Some of his descendants still have possession of a deed made to him by General Ethan Allen. He served in the war, and was with General Allen at Ticonderoga, and with two of his sons, was with General Stark at the battle of Bennington. He died in Poultney in April 1777. His widow Beulah died about 1799 or 1800.

Children all born in New Marlborough except the first:

208. i. \*ABNER,<sup>6</sup> b. in Marlborough, 17 Nov. 1747.  
 ii. OLIVE, b. 5 Jan. 1750; m. Isaac Ashley, an early settler of Poultney; he d. in April 1777; she m. 2nd Joseph Rann, who was b. in N. H., about 1752, a soldier in the Revolution and d. 23 May 1800; she d. 25 June 1826.  
 Children:  
 1. *Elisha*, b. in March 1776.  
 2. *Anta*, b. (no date); m. John Page, lived in Essex Co., N. Y.  
 3. *Silbey*, b. (no date); m. Leonard Doughty.  
 4. *Salvator*, b. (no date); m. Chloe Scott.

*Note:* Mr. John Alonzo Howe had in his collection of ancient relics exhibited at the Howe Family Gathering, copies of the "advanced portions" of a son (probably Abner).

1768, Abner Howe. Advanced portion.

	£	S	D
In land in New Marlborough	20	6	3
One horse	9		
One trammil		6	
One gun	1	13	
One hand saw		4	
One cow	3		
A chest of draws	2		
One feather bed	3	10	
8 sheets	4		
2 table cloths		12	
1 coverlid	1	5	
1 Beed quilt	1	5	
2 Beed ticks	1	5	
1 foot wheel	1		
1 grate wheel		8	
a looking glass		9	
a frying pan		4	
2 tubs		7	
2 tables		9	
4 chairs		10	
1 pillain		6	
1 tramil		7	
1 fire place tongs		12	
1 toasting iron		3	
a horse	8		
land in Poultney	10		

- 5. *Alpha*.
- 6. *Arathusa*, b. (no date); m. John Ransford.
- 7. *Levina*, b. (no date); m. Erastus Bigelow.
- iii. PHEBE, b. 31 Jan. 1752; d. 20 Nov. 1758.
- iv. BEULAH, b. 31 May 1754; m. Azel Holmes.
- 209. v. PETER, b. 1 Aug. 1756.
- vi. CANDIS, b. 7 May 1758; m. John Tilden.
- vii. PHEBE, b. 19 Feb. 1761; m. William Ashley.
- 210. viii. JOHN, b. 2 May 1763.
- 211. ix. JOEL, b. 17 April 1765.

85. PETER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Dec. 1730; married 26 March 1754, MARY SMITH, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Church) Smith, born in Littleton, Mass., 9 March 1735, died in Marlborough, 4 June 1806. After her death he went to Henniker, N. H., where he died 20 March 1811.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 212. i. LOVELL, b. 17 May 1756.
- 213. ii. EBENEZER, b. 12 Jan. 1761.
- 214. iii. JOHN, b. 4 June 1763.
- iv. LUCY, b. 17 Dec. 1765.
- 215. v. WILLIAM, b. 3 April 1768.
- vi. LEVI, b. 1 July 1777.

86. CAPT. CYPRIAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 March 1726; married 29 Nov. 1750, DOROTHY HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Ruth (Brigham) Howe, born in Marlborough, 4 May 1730, died 30 May 1764, of small pox. He married second, 6 Feb. 1766, MARY WILLIAMS, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Boardman) Williams, born in Marlborough, 27 May 1739. He was a very prominent man in the town, and kept a public house. He was a captain of a company that marched to Cambridge 19 April 1775, and continued in the service during the war; he was colonel in the militia. After the war he moved from town.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>6</sup> b. 3 Sept. 1751; m. 6 Dec. 1772, Benjamin Sawin, son of Munning and Rebecca (Munroe) Sawin, b. 8 Aug. 1748.  
Children:  
  - 1. *William*, b. 13 April 1773; m. Betsey Temple.
  - 2. *Dorothy*, b. 7 March 1775; m. Thomas Wood.
  - 3. *Thomas*, b. 26 July 1777.
  - 4. *Phebe*, b. 15 Aug. 1779.
  - 5. *Benjamin*, b. 7 July 1781.
  - 6. *Martha*, b. 28 July 1783.
  - 7. *Jabez*, b. 13 Jan. 1786.
  - 8. *Henry*, b. 17 March 1788.
  - 9. *George*, b. 9 Feb. 1796.
- ii. JABEZ, b. 14 April 1753; no further record.
- iii. KATY, b. 28 Dec. 1757; m. 2 Jan. 1776, Joel Brigham, son of Joel and Mary (Church) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 5 April 1751. He was a Commissary in the Army.

## Children:

1. *Mary*, b. 26 Oct. 1776; d. 7 Dec. 1776.
2. *Mary*, b. in April 1778; d. 14 Aug. 1778.
3. *Charles*, b. 12 Aug. 1779; d. 17 Nov. 1779.
4. *Susanna*, b. 9 Nov. 1780; d. 13 Jan. 1781.
5. *Caty*, bapt. 6 Nov. 1785.
- iv. *PHEBE*, b. 31 Jan. 1762; m. 30 March 1780, Thomas Loring.
- v. *DOROTHY*, b. 18 July 1767; m. 3 Feb. 1788, Joshua Burnham of Lansingburg, N. Y.; he was b. in Norwich, Conn., 9 April 1762; d. 6 March 1852; she d. 1 Aug. 1795, no issue.
- vi. *MARY*, b. 12 May 1770; m. Benjamin Sawin.
- vii. *JOHN*, b. 20 Sept. 1773.
- viii. *HENRY*, b. 6 Oct. 1779.

87. CAPT. ASA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 Jan. 1728; married 9 June 1752, *MARY* Stow, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Brigham) Stow, born in Marlborough, 2 Sept. 1730, died in Petersham, Mass., 4 Nov. 1794. They moved from Marlborough to Petersham about 1753 where he was a captain in the (7th) Worcester Regt. in the Revolution.

## Children born in Petersham, except the first:

216. i. *JOHN*,<sup>6</sup> b. in Marlborough, 11 Aug. 1752.
217. ii. *EPHRAIM*, b. 31 Jan. 1755.
218. iii. *ABEL*, b. 16 Aug. 1757.
219. iv. *BENJAMIN*, b. 18 April 1759.
220. v. *ASA*, b. 18 Oct. 1762.
- vi. *JOEL*, b. 24 April 1765; m. 3 Jan. 1801, Sarah Howe, dau. of Sylvanus and Mary (Rice) Howe, b. in Petersham, 29 Sept. 1766. He d. in Petersham, 7 April 1802; she d. 3 Nov. 1849, aged 83 yrs. 1 mo. 18 d.
- vii. *MARY*, b. 4 Nov. 1767; d. 31 Jan. 1789, unm.
- viii. *LUCY*, b. 18 May 1769; d. 6 April 1789, unm.
- ix. *BETSEY*, b. 4 July 1773; m. 17 April 1798, Jazaniah Knapp, son of John and Anna Knapp, b. in Petersham, 1 Oct. 1765.

## Children:

1. *Lucy*, b. 12 June 1801; m. Erastus Swann, 6 Jan. 1836.
2. *Levi*, b. 13 May 1804; m. Fidelia Ballou.
3. *Mary H.*, b. 6 Oct. 1807.
4. *Mehitable*, b. 31 March 1810; d. unm.

88. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Seth*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 June 1747; married 21 Nov. 1771, *SUSANNA* FAIRBANKS, daughter of Jabez and Susanna (Corning) Fairbanks, born 20 June 1752, died in Marlborough, 12 Feb. 1791. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 3 Oct. 1818.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. *MARY*,<sup>6</sup> b. 17 Dec. 1772; d. 14 July 1849, unm.
221. ii. *JASON*, b. 8 June 1774.
- iii. *ABIGAIL*, b. 12 Jan. 1776; m. 11 Sept. 1800, Joseph Gleason, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, b. in Marlborough, 2 Jan. 1774. They moved to Lunenburg, Vt., about 1801, where he d. 18 March 1844; she d. 5 March 1853.

## Children:



1. *Rebecca Howe*, b. in Marlborough, 27 Feb. 1801; m. 8 Feb. 1822, Charles W. McKay.
  2. *Lydia*, b. in Lunenburg, 10 Feb. 1803; d. 28 Jan. 1844.
  3. *Joseph*, b. 13 Feb. 1805; m. Nancy Patterson.
  4. *Charles*, b. 9 Feb. 1807; m. Harriet Silsbury.
  5. *George*, b. 8 Dec. 1809; m. Sabrina Thomas.
  6. *Abigail*, b. 8 June 1812; m. Samuel Williams.
  7. *Nathaniel*, b. 5 March 1814; m. Emeline White.
  8. *Persis A.*, b. 17 Oct. 1816; m. Alden Sawyer of Berlin.
  9. *James*, b. 25 July 1820; d. 14 Aug. 1820.
- iv. LUCY, b. 8 Dec. 1777; d. 27 July 1791.
- v. LYDIA, b. 19 Dec. 1779; d. 1818, unm.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Aug. 1781; d. 1847, unm.
- vii. ANNA, b. 22 Jan. 1783; m. 18 June 1809, Amariah Daniels.
- viii. SARAH, b. 4 April 1785; m. Jonathan Russell of Sherborn.
- ix. PHEBE, b. 4 Nov. 1786; m. 27 Feb. 1812, as his 2nd wife, Salmon Mann, b. in Wrentham, Mass., 3 Nov. 1781, d. 5 April 1858; she d. 8 May 1871.

## Children born in Wrentham:

1. *Charlotte*, b. 28 Sept. 1713; d. 29 May 1824.
  2. *Levi*, b. 2 April 1816; m. 1 May 1842, Lydia Lurana Ware, dau. of Joel Ware; he d. 18 April 1888.
  3. *Mary Ann*, b. 31 Dec. 1818; m. 30 Oct. 1845, William Ward.
  4. Lowell, b. 5 Sept. 1821; m. 17 Dec. 1845, Sarah Louise Coddington; he d. 6 March 1886.
  5. *Ariel*, b. 14 April 1824; d. 24 Feb. 1892, unm.
  6. *Charlotte*, b. 25 June 1828; grad. of Mt. Holyoke Sem. 1850; m. 15 April 1852, Dr. Horace Marshfield Paine of Albany, N. Y.
- x. PATTY, b. 23 Nov. 1788; m. 24 May 1815, Thomas Page of Walpole, Mass.
- xi. SUSAN DOROTHY, b. 31 Jan. 1791; m. 1817, Martin Moore, son of John and Ann Moore of Sudbury, b. 4 Aug. 1786.

## Children:

1. *Susan*, b. 30 Jan. 1818.
2. *Daniel*, b. 17 Aug. 1820.
3. *Susan Howe*, b. 4 Oct. 1822.
4. *Daniel*, b. 25 July 1825.
5. *Adeline*, b. 9 Jan. 1828.
6. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 5 July 1830.

89. HEZEKIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 12 June 1721; married 31 Oct. 1746, JANE JENNISON, daughter of Peter and Jane Jennison, of Sudbury, Mass., born 15 March 1716-7, where he died about 1787.

## Children born in Framingham:

- i. LUCY,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 19 July 1747; m. Micah Drury, son of Micah and Abigail (Eames) Drury, b. in Framingham, 13 June 1743. (He was a very eccentric man, and dressed like a hermit.)
222. ii. PARLEY, bapt. 24 Sept. 1749.
- iii. EUNICE, bapt. 27 Oct. 1751.
223. iv. FRANCIS, bapt. 31 March 1754.
- v. BEULAH, b. 16 April 1758; m. 22 Sept. 1780, Daniel Campbell,

b. in Glasgow, Scotland, 17 Oct. 1760, d. 20 Dec. 1838; she d. 4 Jan. 1824.

Children:

1. *James*, b. 15 Jan. 1781.
2. *Jane*, b. 22 Nov. 1783.
3. *Fanny*, b. 22 Jan. 1785.
4. *Eunice*, b. 2 June 1787.
5. *Walter*, b. 24 Feb. 1790.
6. *Beulah*, b. 1 May 1792.
7. *Betsey*, b. 15 Jan. 1795.
8. *Daniel*, b. 17 Aug. 1797 (twin).
9. *Nancy*, b. 17 Aug. 1797 (twin).
10. *John*, b. 15 Oct. 1799.

90. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 6 March 1724; married 1 Nov. 1750, SARAH STONE, daughter of Ebenezer and Prudence (Pratt) Stone, born in Framingham, 28 Sept. 1732. They lived in Framingham until 1764, when they moved to Stow, Mass., where their youngest child was born; later they moved to Boxboro, Mass., where he died 17 Aug. 1794; she died 9 Sept. 1797, aged 65 yrs.

Children:

- i. PRUDENCE,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 12 July 1752.
224. ii. JOSEPH, b. 8 April 1754.
- iii. SARAH, b. 25 Feb. 1756; m. 16 April 1778, Israel Wetherbee of Littleton, Mass.
- iv. SAMPSON, b. 12 Jan. 1758.
- v. MIRIAM, b. 27 Feb. 1760.
225. vi. NAHUM, b. 14 March 1762.
226. vii. DANIEL, b. 1 June 1764.
- viii. MARY, b. 21 Oct. 1766.
- ix. NATHAN, b. 10 Aug. 1770; m. Azubah Willard.
- x. SAMUEL, b. 19 Oct. 1773.
- xi. RUTH, b. in Stow, bapt. 12 Jan. 1777.

91. ABNER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 19 April 1727; married 3 Oct. 1766, HEPZIBAH HOWE, daughter of Peter and Thankful (Howe) Howe, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 27 June 1741. He was in the French and Indian war in 1757, as a drummer in Capt. Henry Eames Co. He died in Framingham, about 1787, (made will advanced in age"). After his death his heirs sold the property 18 March 1790, to Daniel Sanger, and then they moved from town. The two sons went to Vermont, but it is not known where the widow finally settled. Three of Abner's brothers settled in Hopkinton, N. H.

Children:

227. i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 25 Oct. 1767.
228. ii. PETER, bapt. 25 March 1770.

92. PETER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1724. The town of New Hopkinton, N. H., was granted by Mass. to sixty proprietors of Hopkinton,

Mass., 16 Jan. 1736; they included a Peter How (probably the father of Peter.) It is probable that he settled there about the same time that his brothers Jotham and David. A Peter How was one of the first members of the Congregational Church in that town, which was organized 23 Nov. 1757. He married ELIZABETH ——— (ancestry unknown); she joined the church in 1758; they were afterwards dismissed to the church in Boscawen, N. H., to which place they seemed to have moved: Peter, together with his brothers, Jotham and David, signed the "Association Test" or Declaration of Fidelity to the colonies in 1776. He was living in Hopkinton in 1790.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 May 1752.
- 229. ii. PETER, b. 17 Nov. 1753.
- iii. RHODA, b. 31 May 1756; d. young.
- 230. iv. SAMUEL, b. 18 May 1759.
- v. AARON, b. 20 Nov. 1760.
- vi. MIRIAM, b. 10 Nov. 1762.
- vii. RHODA, b. 11 Feb. 1765.
- viii. ASA, b. in April 1767.
- ix. JOHN, b. 18 May 1769.
- 231. x. NATHANIEL, b. 15 Oct. 1771.
- xi. MOLLY, b. 26 Aug. 1776.

93. JOTHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 23 July 1733; married MARY KIMBALL, daughter of Aaron and Susanna (Smith) Kimball, baptized 4 Feb. 1739. He with his brothers Peter and David, signed the "Association Test" in 1776. He served in the Revolutionary war as First Lieut. in Col. Thomas Stickney's regiment, also as Lieut. in Capt. John Hale's Co. of Col. Henry Gerrish's regiment.

Children:

- i. DAVID,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1759; m. 29 June 1784, Lucy Pearson, and settled in Enfield, N. H., where he was living in 1810.
- 232. ii. JONATHAN, b. 27 Aug. 1761.
- 233. iii. JOTHAM, b. 6 May 1763.
- iv. THANKFUL, b. 2 Sept. 1765.
- v. SUSANNA, b. 4 Jan. 1768; m. 23 Feb. 1786, Zadoc Bowman.
- vi. MOLLY, b. 5 Dec. 1769.
- vii. PHINEAS, b. 15 Dec. 1771; graduated Dartmouth College 1798; practiced law at Deerfield and Weare, N. H., and later moved to Marcellus, N. Y. He m. ——— Brown.
- viii. Lois, b. 13 June 1774.
- ix. RUTH, b. 11 Aug. 1776; m. 20 Dec. 1799, Samuel Bickford.

94. PHINEAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1735; married 23 April 1761, SUSANNAH GODDARD, daughter of Ebenezer and Sybil (Brigham) Goddard, born in Framingham, Mass., 25 Sept. 1742; she was living in Hopkinton, in 1834. He died in Hopkinton, 19 Sept. 1817.

## Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. RHODA,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 July 1762; m. 10 Dec. 1781, Joseph Richards, son of William and Sarah (Bixby) Richards, b. in Framingham, 16 March 1762. They lived in Framingham until 1789, when they moved to Hopkinton, and later they went to Richmond, Mass., where he d. 29 March 1840; she d. 14 Feb. 1838.
- Children:
1. *Joseph*, b. 29 Sept. 1782.
  2. *Rhoda*, b. 8 Aug. 1784.
  3. *Susanna*, b. 13 Aug. 1786.
  4. *Phineas*, b. 15 Nov. 1788; he became a member of the Church of the Latter Day Saints.
  5. *Levi*, b. 7 Dec. 1790; d. 18 June 1795.
  6. *Nancy*, b. 22 Nov. 1792.
  7. *Hepzibah*, b. 28 July 1795.
  8. *Betsey*, b. 17 May 1797.
  9. *Levi*, b. 4 April 1799; d. in Salt Lake City, Utah, 18 June 1876.
  10. *Willard*, b. 24 June 1804; he joined the Mormon church and became counselor to President Brigham Young.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 19 Feb. 1764; m. 9 May 1785, Phineas Brigham, son of George and Mary (Bragg) Brigham, b. in Marlboro, Mass., 7 Oct. 1757. They lived in Southborough, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Timothy*, b. 8 Feb. 1786; m. Polly Damon, 12 July 1807.
  2. *Phineas*, b. 31 Dec. 1787; m. Susanna Ames of Buckland.
  3. *Susanna*, b. 31 Dec. 1787; m. Ebenezer Damon of Brookline, Mass.
  4. *George*, b. 30 May 1796; d. 14 June 1796.
  5. *Louisa*, b. 6 June 1797.
  6. *George*, b. 4 Dec. 1799.
  7. *Fitch*, b. 13 Jan. 1803.
  8. *Salmon*, b. 15 July 1805.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 May 1766; m. 31 Oct. 1786, John Young, son of Dr. Joseph Young, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 7 March 1763. They lived in Hopkinton until Jan. 1801, when they moved to Whitingham, Vt.; she d. 11 June 1815. In 1817 he moved to Tyrone, Steuben Co., N. Y., in 1827 he moved to Mendon, Monroe Co., in 1832 he joined the Mormon Church, and moved with his family to Kirtland, Ohio, and in 1834 he was ordained a patriarch by Joseph Smith. He d. in Quincy, Ill., 12 Oct. 1839, while on a visit to his children.
- Children:
1. *Nancy*, b. 6 Aug. 1786; d. 22 Sept. 1860.
  2. *Fanny*, b. 8 Nov. 1787; d. 11 June 1859.
  3. *Rhoda*, b. 10 Sept. 1789; d. 18 Jan. 1840.
  4. *John*, b. 22 May 1791; d. 27 April 1870.
  5. *Abigail*, b. 22 April 1793; d. 1807.
  6. *Susan*, b. 17 June 1795; d. 5 May 1852.
  7. *Joseph*, b. 7 April 1797; d. 16 July 1881.
  8. *Phineas Howe*, b. 16 Feb. 1799; d. 10 Oct. 1879.
  9. *Brigham*, b. 1 June 1801; d. 29 Aug. 1877. He was the President of Church of Latter Day Saints, and the founder of Salt Lake City, Utah.

10. *Louisa*, b. 26 Sept. 1804; d. in July 1833.  
 11. *Lorenzo Dow*, b. 19 Oct. 1807; d. 21 Nov. 1895.
- iv. **PATTY**, b. 28 Feb. 1768; m. 25 April 1791, Dea. Elisha Morse; moved to Worcester, Mass.
- v. **ANN**, b. 25 May 1770; m. (int. 8 Dec. 1798) Rev. Jereboam Parker, son of Benjamin and Abigail Parker, b. in Southborough, 3 April 1769; he was settled minister in Southborough.
- Children:
1. *Mary Ann*, b. 16 Oct. 1799; m. 14 Oct. 1823, Dana Fay.
  2. *Emma*, b. 2 Feb. 1801.
  3. *Patty*, b. 22 Dec. 1802; m. 19 April 1831, Dana Fay.
  4. *Selina*, b. 11 May 1805.
  5. *Lucius*, b. 3 Sept. 1807.
  6. *Nancy*, b. 20 April 1809; d. 22 Dec. 1829.
  7. *Caroline*, b. 29 March 1811; m. 17 Dec. 1835, Charles Merriam.
  8. *Charles Lowell*, b. 10 Jan. 1813; m. Abby Penniman of Worcester.
- vi. **PHINEAS**, b. 21 Feb. 1773; d. unm.
- vii. **BETTY**, b. 3 May 1776; m. 30 March 1801, John Haven of Holliston, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Pamela*.
  2. *Mary*.
  3. *Nancy*.
  4. *John*.
  5. *Elizabeth*.
  6. *Jesse*, he went to Nauvoo, Ill; joined the Church of Latter Day Saints.
  7. *Phineas Brigham*.
234. viii. **NEHEMIAH**, b. 21 Dec. 1776.
235. ix. **SAMUEL**, b. 21 July 1781.
236. x. **PETER**, b. 11 Oct. 1783.
- xi. **RUTH**, b. 31 March 1784-5; (perhaps she is the one who m. Timothy Stone of Groton, Mass.).
95. **DAVID**<sup>5</sup> **HOWE** (*Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 17 May 1744. He went to New Hampshire, and settled in Hopkinton, about the same time of his brothers Peter and Jotham. He married **MARY** ———, and with his brothers he signed the "Association Test." He served in the Revolution, in Capt. Joshua Bayley's Co. in Col. Thomas Stickney's Regt. in Gen. Stark's brigade that marched from Hopkinton, N. H., in 1777, and joined the Northern Continental Army; also he was in Col. Moses Kelly's regiment in Aug. and Sept. 1778 in Rhode Island.
- Children born in Hopkinton:
- i. **DAVID**,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 March 1776.
  - ii. **PHEBE**, b. 1 Oct. 1778.
  - iii. **NEHEMIAH**, b. 27 May 1780.
  - iv. **EZEKIEL**, b. 14 Feb. 1782; he lived in Croydon, N. H.
  - v. **SILAS**, b. 5 March 1785; lived in Croydon, N. H.
96. **JONATHAN**<sup>5</sup> **HOWE** (*Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 24 Sept. 1746; married 19 April 1778, **LUCY**

Read, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Nurse) Read, born in Rutland, 5 April 1758, died 20 July 1814. He died in Rutland 7 Oct. 1787.

Children born in Rutland:

237. i. JONATHAN,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 May 1780.  
 ii. SALLY, b. 26 Aug. 1782; m. 25 April 1803, Delphos Gates, son of Jonathan and Hepzibah (Stone) Gates, b. in Hubbardston, Mass., 20 Dec. 1777. They lived in Hubbardston, Mass., where he d. 15 Sept. 1837; she d. 20 June 1816.  
 Children:  
 1. *Lucy*, b. 7 July 1804; d. 11 April 1805.  
 2. *Benjamin Church*, b. 16 June 1806; d. 1 Aug. 1807.  
 3. *John Nelson*, b. 9 May 1808; m. Elvira Stone.  
 4. *Minerva*, b. 27 March 1811; m. Crusoe Kendall.  
 5. *A dau.*, b. and d. 30 June 1813.  
 6. *Francis*, b. 22 Dec. 1814; m. Lucy Wright.
238. iii. THOMAS, b. 8 Oct. 1784.  
 iv. HANNAH, b. 15 Feb. 1787; m. 8 Jan. 1808, William Hubbard, son of Jonathan and Vashti Hubbard, b. in Rutland, 14 March 1780; d. 16 Sept. 1837. She d. 5 Sept. 1813.  
 Children:  
 1. *Lucy Malinda*, b. 2 Nov. 1808; m. 24 Oct. 1831, Alpheus K. Brown.  
 2. *Jane Maria*, b. 24 Aug. 1810.  
 3. *Avalina Malissa*, b. 16 April 1812; d. 29 Aug. 1813.
97. DAVID<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 1 April 1748; married 20 Feb. 1780, MARTHA RICE, daughter of John and Sarah (Martin) Rice, born in Rutland, 6 Aug. 1757. They lived in Rutland, where he died 5 May 1802.  
 Children born in Rutland:  
 i. MARTHA,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1782; m. 25 Feb. 1805, Rufus Smith, son of James and Mary (Browning) Smith, b. in Rutland, 17 Feb. 1780; she d. 6 Feb. 1845.  
 Children:  
 1. *Dolly Howe*, bapt. 31 Oct. 1813; m. Humphrey Moore of Princeton, Mass.  
 2. *Mary Ann*, bapt. 31 Oct. 1813; m. Charles D. Smith.  
 3. *William Owing*, bapt. 31 Oct. 1813; m. Isabella R. Maynard.
239. ii. DAVID, b. 26 Oct. 1784.  
 iii. SARAH, b. 17 Dec. 1786; d. 26 Sept. 1814.  
 iv. PETER, b. 11 Dec. 1789; m. 7 Feb. 1814, Clarissa Witherbee of Harvard, Mass. (A widow Clarissa Howe m. 23 June 1842, Joseph Smith.)
240. v. ELIPHALET, b. 29 Dec. 1791; m. Sophia Estabrooks.  
 vi. ALICE, b. 17 April 1794; m. 18 April 1816, James Browning.  
 vii. DOLLY, b. 15 Aug. 1796; d. 21 April 1798.  
 viii. PEABODY, b. 21 Sept. 1799; d. 9 Dec. 1801.
98. BUCKLEY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 23 July 1746; married 21 Feb. 1769, ELIZABETH MOORE, daughter of Jacob and Rebecca (Robbins) Moore, born in Sudbury, 7 June 1747. They lived in Hub-

bardston, Mass., where he was one of the selectmen 1788-9. He died 1 Nov. 1789; she died soon after.

Children born in Hubbardston:

- i. BUCKLEY,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1772; d. in Sudbury, 14 Nov. 1792.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 26 Aug. 1773; d. before 1802.
- iii. REBECCA, b. 7 Oct. 1775; d. 28 May 1783.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Dec. 1777; m. 6 April 1797, Asa Willis of Sudbury, son of Reuben and Sarah (Brigham) Willis, b. 17 Feb. 1773. She d. 10 Aug. 1853.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 June 1798; m. Rufus Tower.
  2. *Zibah*, b. 19 Jan. 1800; m. Ebenezer Parmenter Jr.; he d. 30 April 1832; she m. 2nd ——— Boynton.
  3. *Mary Ann*, b. 14 Sept. 1801; m. Joseph F. Wheeler.
  4. *Abigail*, b. 14 Oct. 1803.
  5. *Buckley*, b. 4 May 1805; m. Susan Bartlett.
  6. *Truman*, b. 3 Feb. 1807; d. 21 Sept. 1807.
  7. *Sarah*, b. 7 June 1808; m. Rufus A. French; she d. 3 Dec. 1875.
  8. *Barzillai*, b. 30 March 1810; m. Mary Ann Bartlett; he d. 14 Oct. 1852.
  9. *Emily*, b. 1 Jan. 1812; m. ——— Bennett; she d. 24 Feb. 1863.
  10. *Columbia*, b. 2 March 1814.
  11. *Rebecca*, b. 11 Sept. 1816.
  12. *Susan Harriet*, b. 20 Dec. 1818; m. ——— Edwards; she d. in May 1854.
- v. SUKEY, b. 2 Oct. 1780; m. 28 Nov. 1800, Joel Bartlett, son of Jonas and Elizabeth (Howe) Bartlett of Northboro, Mass., b. 15 Aug. 1776. They moved to Wilmington, Vt.

Children:

1. *Buckley Howe*, b. in Marlboro, Mass., 29 Aug. 1801; m. 21 Jan. 1827, Salome Manly. They were parents of Truman H. Bartlett, and grand parents of Paul Wayland Bartlett, the well known sculptors.
  2. *Truman*, b. 17 April 1803.
  3. *Susan F.*, b. 18 Jan. 1804; m. Buckley Howe Willis.
  4. *Mariett*, b. 3 Sept. 1806; m. Alpheus Manly.
  5. *Harriet*, b. 20 Feb. 1809; m. Lucien B. Meachem.
  6. *Mary Ann*, b. 11 April 1811; m. Barzillai Willis.
  7. *Saphrona*, b. 27 June 1814; m. Manly Wetherell.
- vi. REBECCA, b. 15 July 1783; m. 8 April 1803, William Holyoke of Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *William F.*, b. 10 Oct. 1805; m. Mrs. Lydia Felton.
  2. *Edward*, b. 22 Oct. 1808.
  3. *John*, b. 13 Oct. 1810.
  4. *Freeman*, b. 18 Aug. 1818.
  5. *Sarah E.*, b. 1822; d. 1824.
  6. *Sarah A.*, b. 1824.
  7. *Susan E.*, b. 1827.
241. vii. PETER, b. 13 Sept. 1785.
- viii. PERSIS, b. (no date); m. 22 Feb. 1810, William Wheeler of Sudbury.

99. DAVID<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 7 Jan. 1756; married in Groton, Mass., 7 Jan.

1786, SYBIL ROCKWOOD, daughter of Elisha and Elizabeth (Adams) Rockwood. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 13 Oct. 1803, she died 21 March 1818, aged 57 yrs. He bore the title of Lieut.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. NABBY, b. 3 Sept. 1787; m. 29 May 1810, Joel Jones; d. 2 March 1852.
- ii. SYBIL, b. 8 June 1790; m. 14 Feb. 1811, Levi Smith, son of Jonathan and Ann (Willis) Smith, b. in Sudbury, 15 July 1781.  
Children:
  1. *Emeline*, b. 29 May 1815.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1 June 1792; m. 2 March 1814, William Smith Jr., and lived in Sudbury.  
Children:
  1. *Sarah*, b. 12 May 1820; m. 30 Oct. 1844, Artemas J. Brooks.
  2. *Mary*, b. 7 July 1824.
  3. *William*, b. 14 Oct. 1827.
- iv. REBECCA, b. 29 Dec. 1793; m. 9 April 1817, Asa Jones.
242. v. DAVID, b. 25 May 1796.

100. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 1 Dec. 1760; married 22 Sept. 1785, HEPZIBAH BELKNAP, daughter of Jeremiah and Hepzibah (Stone) Belknap, born 24 Jan. 1767. He bore the title of Lieut. and died 27 Jan. 1808; she married second, ——— Wheeler. She died 2 Oct. 1842.

Children:

- i. LUCY,<sup>6</sup> b. 23 Sept. 1786; m. 20 April 1806, Joseph C. Hunt of Sudbury.  
Children:
  1. *Samuel Dana*, b. 22 Feb. 1807.
  2. *Hepzibah Howe*, b. 10 Sept. 1809.
  3. *Heman*, b. 11 Sept. 1811.
  4. *Joseph Goodnow*, b. 24 Aug. 1813.
  5. *Warren*, b. 3 Dec. 1815.
  6. *Lucy Ann*, b. 6 March 1818.
  7. *William*, b. 8 July 1820.
  8. *Otis E.*, b. 7 July 1822.
  9. *Lyman*, b. 31 July 1826.
  10. *Mary Jane*, b. 16 Aug. 1829.
- ii. POLLY, b. 13 Nov. 1787; m. Jotham Goodnow Jr., d. 1 April 1826.
- iii. WARREN, b. 26 Aug. 1789; m. Rebecca Maynard, d. 19 Oct. 1833.
- iv. PATTY, b. 26 April 1791; m. Jesse Moore, d. in June 1863.
- v. ISRAEL, b. 19 Feb. 1793; d. young.
243. vi. BUCKLEY, b. 23 Dec. 1794.
244. vii. ISRAEL, b. 25 Nov. 1796.
- viii. JERRY, b. 17 Feb. 1799; d. young.

101. EZEKIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 19 May 1756; married 15 Oct. 1780, SALLY READ, daughter of Jacob and Patience (Goodenow) Read,



born in Sudbury, 6 Dec. 1760; died 13 July 1812; he married second (int. 2 Sept. 1815), MRS. ASENATH EATON, widow of Nathan Eaton, and daughter of Abijah and Elizabeth (Upham) Fiske, born in Watertown, Mass., 2 Sept. 1766. He lived in Sudbury and Framingham, Mass., where he died 29 March 1847; she died 18 April 1852.

Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 Nov. 1779; m. 6 May 1804, John Trowbridge, son of John and Mary (Bent) Trowbridge, b. in Framingham, 12 June 1778. They lived in Cambridge, Mass., where he was engaged in mercantile business, in company with his brother-in-law, Thomas Biscoe; he d. 28 Jan. 1841; she d. 15 Oct. 1839.

Children:

1. *John H.*, b. 9 May 1807.
  2. *Sarah R.*, b. 18 March 1809; m. Dr. Charles H. Chaplin.
  3. *Mary E.*, b. 22 June 1811; m. Newell Bent.
  4. *Charles S.*, b. 20 July 1814.
- ii. NANCY, b. 7 Jan. 1782; m. 19 Nov. 1807, Lawson Buckminster, son of Lawson and Mary (Jones) Buckminster, b. in Framingham, 16 May 1779; d. 5 April 1835; she d. 8 Aug. 1858.

Children:

1. *Henry L.*, b. 20 Dec. 1808; d. 14 June 1829.
  2. *Edward F.*, b. 27 July 1810; m. Sarah McIntire.
  3. *Ann Maria*, b. 22 Aug. 1815; m. Lemuel Stephens of Philadelphia.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. (no date); m. 16 May 1805, Levi Eaton, son of John and Olive (Conant) Eaton, b. in Framingham, 15 Jan. 1778; d. 8 April 1853; she d. 30 March 1824.

Children:

1. *Eveline*, b. 22 Oct. 1805; m. William R. Staples.
  2. *Winthrop*, b. 7 Aug. 1808; m. Mary Valentine.
  3. *Levi C.*, b. 12 Dec. 1811.
  4. *Frederick A.*, b. 22 May 1820; lost at sea.
- iv. BATHSHEBA, b. (no date); m. 12 June 1808, Thomas Biscoe, son of Josiah and Grace (Whitney) Biscoe, b. in Watertown, Mass., 31 Aug. 1769; d. 10 Jan. 1816. He was a grocer in company with his brother-in-law, the firm of Trowbridge & Biscoe.

Children:

1. *Thomas Curtis*, b. 18 July 1810; was the minister in Grafton, Mass.
  2. *Bathsheba Eliza*, b. 10 May 1812; d. about 1835.
  3. *Maria Howe*, b. 27 June 1814; m. and lived in Boston.
245. v. EZEKIEL, b. about 1784.
- vi. JACOB, b. about 1790; d. 17 July 1856, aged 66 yrs.
- vii. RELIEF, b. (no date); m. Samuel Warren.
- viii. CURTIS, b. about 1803; d. in Boston, 2 Sept. 1841, unm.

102. ELIPHALET<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 23 March 1761; married 19 June 1788, HANNAH HENRY, daughter of William and Margaret (Wilson) Henry, born in Barre, Mass., 1 Dec. 1762; died 9 Sept. 1799. He married second, 31 May 1801, MARY HENRY, sis-

ter of his first wife, born 26 Oct. 1764; died 23 Sept. 1822. They lived in Barre, where he died 7 Dec. 1834.

Children born in Barre:

- i. ADAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 April 1789; d. 23 June 1806.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 5 May 1791; d. 27 Nov. 1819, unm.
- iii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 May 1793; d. aged about 11-2 yrs.
- iv. MARIA, b. 30 June 1795; m. 18 Feb. 1819, Moses Lawrence Jr. of Hardwick, Mass.

Children:

1. *Aaron*, b. 14 Feb. 1820.
  2. *Charles Emery*, b. 13 July 1824.
  3. *Hannah Maria*, b. 11 April 1827.
  4. *Ira*, b. 15 April 1832.
246. v. ARTEMAS, b. 3 July 1796.
- vi. ASENATH, b. 24 Feb. 1798; m. 29 Dec. 1819, John Wheeler Weston of Barre; she d. 19 July 1857; he d. in Rochester, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1847.

Children:

1. *George Howe*, b. 25 Sept. 1820.
  2. *Samuel Henry*, b. 22 July 1822; d. 26 July 1841.
  3. *James Wheeler*, b. 25 Sept. 1824.
  4. *Ezra Brown*, b. 11 Jan. 1827.
  5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 25 Feb. 1829.
  6. *Edwin*, b. 10 April 1831.
  7. *Harding*, b. 11 Jan. 1835.
- vii. SUBMIT, b. 9 Oct. 1799; d. six months old.

By second wife:

- viii. CHARLOTTE, b. 18 June 1802; m. Stillman Clark of Hardwick.

247. ix. ELIPHALET, b. 18 Feb. 1804.

103. ADAMS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 15 May 1763; married 3 Dec. 1795, JERUSHA BALCOM, daughter of Asahel Balcom, born in Sudbury, 28 April 1767; died 4 April 1842. He was the third of the family name to become the landlord of the "Red Horse Tavern," succeeding his father, Col. Ezekiel Howe. He died 10 Dec. 1840.

Children born in Sudbury:

- i. JERUSHA,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 July 1797; d. 27 Feb. 1842, unm.
  - ii. REBECCA, b. 13 April 1799; d. 30 Jan. 1803, age 3 y. 9 m. 17 d.
  - iii. LYMAN, b. 6 Nov. 1801. He was the last landlord of the Red Horse Tavern, or "Wayside Inn," and is the one described by Longfellow in his poem of the "Wayside Inn." He d. in April 1861, unm.
  - iv. WINTHROP, b. 4 Jan. 1804; d. young.
  - v. ADAM, b. 16 April 1805; m. 17 Dec. 1845, Olive Page.
248. vi. ABIEL WINTHROP, b. 8 Sept. 1807.

104. ELISHA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 6 Nov. 1744; married in Glastonbury, Ct., 10 March 1779, ANNA HOLLISTER, daughter of Gideon and Rachel (Talcott) Hollister, born in Glastonbury, 1 March

1745; died 24 April 1823. He went with his father to Glastonbury when a young man, and died there 4 July 1827.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. ANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1780; m. James Sawyer, and moved to Berlin, Vt.
- ii. REBECCA, b. 2 May 1782; m. 17 March 1804, Col. Robert Gates, who was b. 16 Dec. 1780. He was commissioned captain in War of 1812, by Gov. John Cotton Smith, and as Lt. Col. in 1818, by Gov. Oliver Wolcott. He was post-master at Derby, Conn., for many years and was a member of Conn. General Assembly in 1832, and d. 27 Feb. 1865. His wife d. 9 July 1856.

Children:

1. *Maryette*, b. 25 Dec. 1804; d. 4 July 1890.
  2. *Rebecca Ann*, b. 5 Oct. 1806; d. in Derby, 30 Dec. 1899.
  3. *Robert*, b. 5 July 1811; d. 30 July 1811.
  4. *Robert W.*, b. 6 June 1812; m. 21 June 1833, Ann Maria Townsend Hotchkiss, b. 8 June 1813, d. 6 May 1891. He d. 9 Dec. 1882. They had four children.
249. iii. ELISHA, b. 13 March 1784.
- iv. MARY, b. 24 Aug. 1786; m. David Holbrook, and went to Ohio.
- v. JEMIMA, b. 21 Oct. 1788; m. Chester Hills.
250. vi. JOHN, b. 24 Nov. 1791.
- vii. JUDITH, b. 14 March 1794; m. Samuel French.

105. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 27 March 1752; married 20 Nov. 1777, ELIZABETH HOLLISTER, daughter of Gideon and Rachel (Talcott) Hollister, born in Glastonbury, Conn., in 1743. He was unfortunate in having his house destroyed by fire 30 Oct. 1788, and having one child burnt to death. They were living in Glastonbury in 1820.

Children born in Glastonbury:

- i. ELIZABETH, bapt. 30 Aug. 1778; m. 14 July 1799, David Carrier.
- ii. JOHN, bapt. 17 Sept. 1780; burnt to death 30 Oct. 1788.
- iii. MICHAEL, bapt. 15 Sept. 1782; m. Huldah Stillman.
- iv. SAMUEL, bapt. 16 Oct. 1784; the Hartford records show that on 26 Sept. 1821, letters of administration were issued to Betsey Howe, on the estate of Samuel Howe "of Glastonbury" (probably the same as above).
- v. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 30 April 1787.
- vi. PRUDE (or PRUDENCE), bapt. 5 April 1789.
- vii. A CHILD, d. at birth, 9 April 1791.

106. ISRAEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 14 March 1762; married 9 May 1786, SALLY MOORE of Sudbury; she died 27 Oct. 1794.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1787; m. 18 Aug. 1803, Samuel Paine Jr.

251. ii. HENRY, b. 7 Feb. 1789.  
 iii. SARAH, b. 23 Oct. 1791; m. 30 Sept. 1810, David Tower;  
 she m. 2nd Joshua Prouty.  
 iv. RUTH, b. 6 Aug. 1794.

107. NEHEMIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 5 Feb. 1736-7; married RUTH \_\_\_\_\_ (ancestry unknown). He was a soldier from Hatfield, Mass., in Capt. Alexander's company at Lake George in 1758; and was in Amherst, Mass., in 1759; a few years later he moved to Westmoreland, N. H., where he died about 1777. His widow married second, Capt. Joseph Burt, 15 March 1780. He is supposed to be the Nehemiah Howe who was delegate to the Dorset Convention, 24 July 1776, and 25 Sept. 1776; also to the Windsor Convention 28 July 1777. At the Dorset Convention he was appointed with others "to be a Committee of War." The record of this committee is said to be "the first record of a Board of War in Western Vermont" 1 Vermont Rec. 15, 23, 27, 33, 63; Hist. Soc. Collec. Index title "Nehemiah Howe." See also Doc. Hist. N. Y. Vol. 4, p. 723.

Children:

252. i. SELAH, b. 29 July 1762.  
 ii. ORPHA, b. 6 May 1764; m. 8 July 1784, Isaac Butterfield.  
 iii. NEHEMIAH, b. 4 March 1766; probably d. 9 May 1799.  
 iv. RUTH, b. 11 Nov. 1767; m. 1 Feb. 1795, John Bridgman of Hinsdale, N. H.  
 v. JOSHUA, b. in Putney, Vt., 9 March 1770.  
 vi. EZEKIEL, b. 21 April 1774.  
 vii. SAMANTHA. (There is said to be a daughter Samantha.)

108. CAPT. MOSES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), was born about 1749 and was between five and six years old when captured by the Indians with his mother (Jemima Howe). He returned to Vernon, Vt. He married Submit Scott, and built and kept a tavern on the same farm where his father lived; he died 18 Dec. 1817.

Children born in Vernon:

253. i. EBENEZER,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1772.  
 ii. JEMIMA, b. (no date); m. John Underwood, and moved to Buffalo, N. Y.  
 254. iii. CALEB, b. 18 Oct. 1775.  
 iv. BETSEY, b. 19 May 1779; m. John Coy (is said to have come from Ireland to Londonderry); he was b. 6 Aug. 1776; d. in Hinsdale, Vt., 4 June 1833. She d. 15 March 1853.

Children born in Hinsdale:

1. *Eliza A.*, b. 21 Dec. 1800; m. Edwin Gustin.
2. *Mary*, b. 29 Aug. 1802; m. John Bovier.
3. *Susan Thurston*, b. 10 July 1804; m. in Hartford, Conn., 28 June 1829, Brace Gay, b. 19 Feb. 1806; d. 1 Feb. 1870; she d. in Ithaca, N. Y., in June 1883.
4. *Sylvanus Martin*, b. 28 June 1806.
5. *Stephen Howe*, b. 6 Aug. 1810; m. Diana Farwell; m. 2nd Sarah Iredell; he d. 14 April 1872.

6. *Eunice*, b. 23 May 1813; m. Henry Badger; she d. 9 Aug. 1842.
7. *John Harrison*, b. 2 Dec. 1818; m. Catherine A. Granger; he d. 19 July 1889.
8. *Edwin Gustin*, b. 8 April 1821; m. Elizabeth Brown.
- v. SUBMIT, b. (no date); m. Ezra Thurston.
255. vi. ELIJAH, b. (no date).
- vii. SARAH, b. (no date); m. Ebenezer Hawes of Brattleboro, Vt.
- viii. MOSES, b. (no date); m. ——— Lay of Enfield, Conn.
- ix. EUNICE, b. (no date); m. Parker M. Allen of Hinsdale, N. H., and moved to Onondaga Co., N. Y., and later to Cato, Cayuga Co., N. Y.
- x. JOSIAH, b. (no date); m. ——— Barrett of Vernon, Vt.
- xi. LOUISE, b. (no date); m. ——— Thurston of Sterling, Conn.
- xii. HIRAM.

109. SQUIRE<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1751; he was about four years old when taken captive by the Indians with his mother (Jemima How); he married in 1781, MARTHA FIELD, daughter of Moses and Martha (Root) Field, born 11 June 1757. They lived in Northfield, Mass., until about 1806, when they moved to Fabius, N. Y., where he died 20 Nov. 1807. She went to live with one of her children in Prattsburg, N. Y., where she died in 1839, aged 82.

Children born in Vernon:

256. i. RODOLPHUS,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1782.
- ii. ELIHU, b. (no date); d. 8 years old.
257. iii. SQUIRE, b. about 1785.
- iv. MARTHA, b. 20 May 1787; m. 19 Jan. 1809, Horace Fowler of Cohocton, N. Y.; she d. 13 Aug. 1819; he m. 2nd 31 Dec. 1820, Mary Taylor, she d. 10 May 1835; he m. 3d 24 Oct. 1835, Susan, sister of his first wife; he d. in June 1859.
- Children:
1. *Orson Squire*, b. 11 Oct. 1809.
2. *Lorenzo Niles*, b. 23 June 1811.
3. *Theron Field*, b. 8 Dec. 1812.
4. *Charlotte*, b. 14 Aug. 1814.
- v. WILLIAM, b. about 1790; m. Polly Griffith, b. 25 Jan. 1799; they lived in Geneva, N. Y., where he d. 7 Sept. 1867; she d. 25 Oct. 1871, no children.
- vi. ANNA, b. about 1792; m. Levi Fowler of Cohocton, N. Y., and had eleven children.
- vii. SUSAN, b. 19 April 1794; m. 24 Oct. 1835, Horace Fowler.
- viii. CLARISSA, b. 17 April 1797; m. 9 Feb. 1817, Robert Weld of Sugar Grove, Pa., b. 4 Nov. 1794.
- Children:
1. *Theodore N.*, b. 23 Nov. 1817.
2. *Susan A.*, b. 25 July 1821.
3. *Squire H.*, b. 23 Nov. 1823.
4. *Sarah*, b. 25 July 1826.
5. *William W.*, b. 23 Feb. 1829.
6. *Caroline H.*, b. 4 Jan. 1832.
7. *Jenett L.*, b. 16 March 1833.

8. *Mary E.*, b. 1 Oct. 1835.
9. *Mary A.*, b. 1 Oct. 1835.
10. *Clarissa H.*, b. 18 Jan. 1843.
- ix. CAROLINE, b. 17 July 1798; m. Harvey Downs of Prattsburg, and had two children.

110. CALEB<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., about 1751; married 22 April 1783, SILENCE HUTCHINS. He was in Col. Ashley's regiment that marched 21 Oct. 1776, to reinforce Ticonderoga—service 26 days. He was a man of property, but became involved in the last of his life through lending money and signing with and being bondsmen for other people. He died 10 Sept. 1833; she died 10 Aug. 1833.

Children born in Westmoreland:

- i. CALEB,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1785; was missing on his return from Bennington, Vt., about 1809, and was never heard of afterwards, supposed to have been murdered.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. 3 May 1787; served in the War of 1812; d. unm.
- iii. LUCY, b. 11 April 1791; m. 11 Feb. 1808, Abijah Cole and lived in Mt. Holly, Vt.  
Children:
  1. *Lucy Hutchins*, b. 23 May 1808.
  2. *Curtis Abijah*, b. 23 Aug. 1810.
  3. *Susan Maria*, b. 24 June 1812.
  4. *Sarah Buckley*, b. 21 April 1814.
  5. *Mary Emeline*, b. 18 May 1816.
  6. *William Henry*, b. 24 March 1820.
  7. *Emily Betsey*, b. 11 Nov. 1822.
  8. *William Marshall*, b. 16 Nov. 1826.
  9. *Charles Lewis*, b. 13 May 1831.
  10. *Oscar Brown*, b. 26 March 1833.
  11. *Horace Frederick*, b. 17 Jan. 1836.
  12. *Julia Anna*, b. 26 June 1838.
- iv. RHODA, b. 11 March 1794; m. 9 Dec. 1813, William Bennett Jr.
- v. SHUBAEL, b. 17 Aug. 1797; d. young.
- vi. BETSEY, b. 29 June 1799; d. 29 July 1821, unm.
- vii. LATTI, b. 25 Oct. 1801; m. 20 Oct. 1824, David Goodnow; m. 2nd 6 May 1830, David Arnold Jr.
258. viii. SAMUEL, b. 18 May 1804.

111. NEHEMIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1755; married at Westmoreland, N. H., 27 June 1775, SARAH GLENNE, daughter of John and Thankful (Adams) Glenne, born in Westford, Mass., 1757. They moved about the time of their marriage to Londonderry, Vt., where he was one of the first settlers. He died about 1840; she died about 1849.

Children:

- i. DUDLEY,<sup>6</sup> b. (no date); was accidentally killed at the age of 16 or 18.
- ii. MARY, b. (no date); m. Jonathan Emerson of Thetford, Vt.  
Children:

1. *Syrel*.
  2. *Darius*.
  3. *Mercaline*.
  4. *Clarissa*.
- iii. HULDAH, b. (no date); m. Daniel Warner of Londonderry, Vt.  
 Children:  
  1. *Martha*, m. Abel Rideout.
  2. *Addie Maria*.
  3. *Mary Ann*, m. Oramel Cheney.
- iv. CLARISSA, b. (no date); d. unm.  
 v. A DAU., b. (no date); m. ——— Hopkins.  
 259. vi. DUDLEY, b. about 1797.

112. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., (date unknown); married in Middleboro, Mass., 9 June 1776, MEHITABLE HACKETT, daughter of Benjamin and Mercy (Richmond) Hackett. They lived in Westmoreland.

Children:

260. i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1783.
- ii. SALLY, b. 10 June 1786; m. 8 March 1807, Ebenezer Bragg.
261. iii. SAMUEL, b. 12 July 1789.
262. iv. SAMPSON, b. 24 May 1792.

113. ABNER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 1 April 1762; married 22 July 1784, LYDIA HUTCHINSON.

Children:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 Feb. 1783.
- ii. CLARISSA, b. 16 Feb. 1786.
- iii. ORPHA, b. 24 Nov. 17—.
- iv. MEHITABLE, b. 16 March 17—.

114. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 21 Dec. 1764; married 13 Sept. 1786, LEVINA LEACH, daughter of Isaac and Jerusha (Leach) Leach, born in Westmoreland, 23 Sept. 1766. It is said that he moved to New York State about 1808, and was killed at the battle of Queenstown Heights 15 Oct. 1812.

Children:

- i. DANFORD,<sup>6</sup> b. 22 April 1788.
- ii. LEVINA, b. 30 July 1790.
- iii. EDWARD, b. 12 Nov. 1792.
- iv. LUCINDA, b. ———; m. ——— Pierce.
- v. WILLARD.
- vi. ROBERT.
- vii. ALEXANDER.
- viii. HANNAH.

115. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 1 Feb. 1770; married 1 Jan. 1806, CLARISSA HOWARD. He settled in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a merchant and lived there until about 1817, when he

moved to Bloomfield, Ohio, where he became quite prominent, and represented the county several times in the Ohio Legislature, was highly respected by all, and was often called upon to arbitrate their disputes. He was made a mason in Jerusalem Lodge in Westmoreland, N. H., 12 Feb. 1806, and died in Bloomfield, O., 7 Feb. 1863.

Children born in Williamstown:

- i. CLARISSA,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 Nov. 1806; m. 9 Dec. 1824, David Wilder of Bloomfield, Ohio; d. 9 March 1882.  
Children:
  1. *Clarissa J.*, b. 10 June 1826.
  2. *David Howard*, b. 22 June 1829.
263. ii. THOMAS MARSHALL, b. 20 April 1808.
264. iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 21 Dec. 1809.
- iv. NANCY, b. 13 Oct. 1811; m. 18 March 1829, Archibald Green of Bloomfield, Ohio; d. 30 Jan. 1876.  
Children:
  1. *Albert William*, b. 12 Feb. 1830.
  2. *Alice Samantha*, b. 25 March 1832.
  3. *Edward Howe*, b. 18 March 1834.
  4. *Martha Howe*, b. 28 Dec. 1835.
  5. *Edwin Marshall*, b. 24 Aug. 1838.
  6. *Mary Francis*, b. 21 Sept. 1841.
- v. AMASA HOWARD, b. 28 Oct. 1814; d. 25 Oct. 1815.
265. vi. WILLIAM HOWARD, b. 5 Jan. 1817.

116. SYLVANUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 23 Nov. 1742; married MARTHA WARNER, daughter of Moses Warner. They lived in Belchertown, Mass., where he died 4 Nov. 1814. His will dated 8 May 1805, and proved 8 Dec. 1814 mentions his wife Martha, and the children named below, also Margaret, daughter of Benjamin Howe (probably his brother's daughter).

Children born in Belchertown:

- i. PHINEAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 April 1770; d. about 1837; his will dated 16 Dec. 1833, and proved in Aug. 1837, devises his property to his brother and sisters named below.
- ii. SARAH, b. 13 Jan. 1772; m. 14 Jan. 1802, Chester Williams; she d. 5 Sept. 1860.  
Children born in Amherst:
  1. *Frederick*, b. 3 Oct. 1804; m. Caroline Howe, 2nd Cornelia Bowman; he had four children by first wife.
  2. *George*, b. 23 Feb. 1806; d. 5 Dec. 1809.
  3. *Mary*, b. 5 July 1807; d. 30 March 1810.
  4. *Solomon*, b. 1 May 1809; m. Harriet Smith; m. 2nd Frances Prime; he d. 7 May 1887, in Lamoille, Ill.
  5. *Sarah Howe*, b. 26 Dec. 1812; m. Moses Perry; d. 17 May 1893, in Pittsfield, Mass.
- iii. MARY, b. 30 Oct. 1773; m. ——— Merrick.
266. iv. SYLVANUS, b. 21 Aug. 1775.

117. ESTES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 24 June 1747; married 18 Feb. 1773, SUSANNA DWIGHT, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Lyman)



Dwight, born 20 Oct. 1746; died in Belchertown, Mass., 6 Sept. 1785. He married second, 23 May 1797, Mrs. Diana Hinsdale) Dwight, widow of Col. Elijah Dwight, and daughter of Samuel Hinsdale of Greenfield, Mass. He went with his father from Rutland to Belchertown when but a boy, and was the first physician who settled in that town, and practiced there for more than fifty years. In the French and Indian war he was a drummer boy in his father's company at Lake George in 1759. During the Revolutionary war he served as surgeon in Col. Brewer's regiment (April-Dec. 1775) and also in Col. Rufus Putnam's regiment (Jan. 1, 1777-May 1, 1779), and was on the staff of Gen. Gates. He died 3 March 1826, and his widow died 25 Jan. 1833. His will was dated 10 Oct. 1820.

Children born in Belchertown:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1774; m. 28 April 1814, Annie Sophia Childs, b. 5 Dec. 1786. He grad. Dartmouth College in 1794; settled first in Hartford, Conn., but later he settled and practiced law in Derby, Vt.; he was twice Probate Judge there, and was also a member for several terms of the Vermont Legislature. He d. 19 Nov. 1828, no issue.
- ii. NANCY, b. 1 Feb. 1776; m. 6 May 1799, Ichabod Sanford of Belchertown, b. 18 Oct. 1768, son of Rev. David and Bathsheba (Ingersoll) Sanford.
 

Children:

  1. *William H.*, b. 14 Feb. 1800; was minister in Boylston, Mass.
  2. *Bathsheba Ingersoll*, b. 22 Jan. 1802; d. 11 April 1805.
  3. *Susan Dwight*, b. 16 June 1804; d. 21 April 1805.
  4. *George Charles*, b. 9 Feb. 1806.
  5. *Horatio Gates*, b. 22 March 1808.
  6. *Bathsheba*, b. 4 Sept. 1810.
- iii. HORATIO GATES, b. 2 Nov. 1777; d. 20 Aug. 1781.
267. iv. ESTES, b. 3 Oct. 1780.
- v. EUNICE, b. 21 Dec. 1782; d. 2 Sept. 1784.
268. vi. SAMUEL, b. 20 June 1785.

118. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 11 Feb. 1764; married in 1785, MARGARET GRAVES, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Dwight) Graves, born 28 Feb. 1766; died 19 Dec. 1795.

Children:

- i. MARGARET,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1791; d. 20 Nov. 1845, unm.
269. ii. BENJAMIN, b. 17 April 1793.
- iii. HARRIET, b. ———; m. 1819, Joseph W. Edson of New Braintree, Mass.
- iv. EUNICE.
- v. CATHERINE, b. (no date); m. 26 Nov. 1833, Frederick Williams.
- vi. JOSEPH, b. (no date); m. ——— Williams; lived in Enfield, Mass.
- vii. BETSEY; she joined the church in Belchertown in 1834.

119. REV. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 10 March 1780; married 27 May 1814, EXPERIENCE RANDALL, born 7 Jan. 1785; died in Waterford, N. Y., 1 Aug. 1852. He was a minister and had pastorates in several different towns in N. Y. state, and died in Lansingburg, N. Y., 20 Feb. 1858.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN,<sup>6</sup> b. in Saratoga, N. Y., 16 April 1815; m. 2 Jan. 1839, Harmon Van Arnam, b. in Nashville, N. Y., 6 April 1816; d. in Lansingburg, 6 July 1891; she d. there 9 April 1895.  
Children:  
  1. *Frances C.*, b. in West Troy, N. Y., 13 Dec. 1839.
  2. *Charles H.*, b. in West Troy, 1 Sept. 1843.
- ii. MARTHA P., b. in Rhinebeck, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1819; d. in Brunswick, N. Y., 20 Aug. 1847.
270. iii. SAMUEL E., b. in Malta, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1822.
- iv. LYDIA, b. in Chatham, N. Y., 13 June 1827; m. Stephen A. Cronk.  
Children:  
  1. *Ida B.*, b. in Lincoln, Nebr., 13 Oct. 1869.

120. EZEKIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 8 May 1784; married 11 June 1805, NANCY PARKER. They lived in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y., where he died 5 June 1856; she died 1 Dec. 1855.

Children born in Decatur:

- i. HULDAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 Oct. 1806; m. Edmund B. Bigelow, son of Joshua and Rhoda (Bowman) Bigelow, b. in Worcester, N. Y., 2 April 1802; d. in Albany, N. Y., 7 Oct. 1865. He was quite prominent in military circles, and attained the rank of Major Gen. in the N. Y. State militia. He engaged in mercantile business in Worcester, N. Y., the greater part of his life, but later he moved to Albany, N. Y.; his widow d. in Marshall, Wis., 25 Jan. 1873.  
Children born in Worcester:  
  1. *Edmond Bowman*, b. 8 Dec. 1826; m. Lois Robinson.
  2. *Edna Jane*, b. 2 April 1828; m. William L. Gott.
  3. *Alexander*, b. 1 Feb. 1830; d. 19 Jan. 1831.
  4. *Jerome*, b. 25 Jan. 1832; d. 3 Feb. 1852.
  5. *Lucy Ann*, b. 19 July 1834; d. 30 March 1839.
  6. *William Wallace*, b. 27 May 1837; moved to Marshall, Wis.
  7. *Thaddeus*, b. 24 May 1839; m. Eliza Baker.
  8. *Florence Estella*, b. 24 Feb. 1841; m. Charles H. Corryell.
  9. *Bertrand*, b. 20 June 1843; d. 22 June 1845.
  10. *Gouverneur Morris*, b. 22 June 1845; m. Nan Banan.
- ii. LESTER, b. 7 Jan. 1810; m. 10 Nov. 1828, Lucinda Rowley. He was the one who discovered "Howe's Cave" in N. Y. State.
- iii. ELMIRA, b. 20 May 1814; m. 15 March 1829, Bradford Chamberlain; she d. 27 July 1864.
- iv. JOHN, b. 12 May 1818; m. 27 July 1843, Lovina Snyder.
271. v. ELMON, b. 28 Feb. 1823.
- vi. MYRON, b. 5 Oct. 1827; d. 10 Jan. 1852.

121. JONAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 30 Aug. 1771; married 16 Dec. 1800, HANNAH BUCKMINSTER STONE, daughter of Capt. John and Lucy (Fletcher) Stone, born in Rutland, Mass., 9 Nov. 1780. They lived in Rutland, where he died 16 Nov. 1822.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. SALLY STONE,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 April 1802; m. 11 June 1820, Lt. Joseph Caldwell.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 16 May 1804; d. 19 Dec. 1825.
- iii. LUCY FLETCHER, b. 3 Feb. 1806; d. 2 March 1814.
- iv. JONAS HAPGOOD, b. 29 May 1808; d. (by drowning) 5 July 1825.
- v. CALEB CLAPP, b. 22 March 1810.
- vi. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 10 March 1812; d. 21 Nov. 1813.
- vii. LUCY FLETCHER, b. 9 Jan. 1815; d. 16 Oct. 1817.
- viii. ELIZABETH CLAPP, b. 13 May 1817.

122. MOSES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 26 July 1773; married 18 April 1805, EUNICE STONE, daughter of Elijah and Eunice (Savage) Stone, born in Rutland, 2 July 1778; died 12 Dec. 1824. They lived in Rutland where he died 26 June 1844.

Children born in Rutland:

- i. HANNAH HEPZIBETH,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 March 1806; m. 11 April 1827, Levi Bartlett, son of Levi and Sarah (Davis) Bartlett, b. in Rutland, 8 Dec. 1803. They lived in Rutland, where she d. 6 July 1839.

Children:

1. *Harriet Stone*, b. 22 May 1828; m. Henry B. Thomas of Worcester, Mass.
2. *Caroline Augusta*, b. 4 June 1830.
3. *Charles Edward*, bapt. 9 Sept. 1832.
4. *Jonas Howe*, b. 4 Oct. 1834.
- ii. EUNICE, b. 31 July 1807; m. 7 Sept. 1852, Charles Bartlett.
 

Children:

  1. *Walter H.*
- iii. MARY ANN, b. 26 Dec. 1810; d. 2 Feb. 1815.
272. iv. MOSES, b. 1 Jan. 1813.
- v. JONAS ELIJAH, b. 23 Oct. 1814. He moved to Clinton, Mass., where he became one of the leading citizens of the town. He was one of the selectmen for several years, and a member of the House of Representatives, and a highly respected citizen. He d. 3 April 1892, unm.
273. vi. GEORGE SAVAGE, b. 29 July 1818.

123. CALVIN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 5 March 1775; married 21 March 1799, SARAH METCALF, born in Princeton, Mass., (ancestry unknown); she died in Rutland, 24 March 1800; he married second, MRS. MARY READ of Princeton, widow of Capt. John Read, and daughter of Thomas and Mary (Baxter) Mason, born in Princeton, 16 Oct. 1771; died 7 Feb. 1852. He died in Rutland, 12 July 1849.

## Children born in Rutland :

274. i. CALVIN GUILD,<sup>6</sup> b. 21 March 1800.  
By second wife:  
ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 23 Nov. 1812.

124. ELIPHALET<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brookfield, Mass., 11 March 1767; married in Nov. 1809, SUSANNA WINTER (ancestry unknown). They lived in Warren, Mass., where he died 16 June 1848, aged 81 yrs. 3 mos. 5 ds.

## Children :

- i. ELIPHALET,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1810; d. 3 Sept. 1832.  
ii. ASA W., b. about 1812; d. 17 March 1827.  
iii. JOSEPH, b. about 1814.  
iv. BENJAMIN, b. about 1816.  
v. SUSAN M., b. about 1819.  
vi. HARRISON A., b. about 1826.

125. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brookfield, Mass., 19 June 1777; married 14 May 1798, SALLY DUNN, daughter of John and Anna Dunn, born in Brookfield, 27 Sept. 1774; died 20 Jan. 1817, aged 42 yrs.

## Children born in Brookfield :

- i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 Sept. 1799; m. Patty Winter.  
ii. ANNA MARIA, b. 24 July 1800.  
275. iii. JOSEPH WARREN, b. 24 Sept. 1802.  
iv. SALLY DUNN, b. 30 Aug. 1804.  
v. JOHN DUNN, b. 19 July 1806.  
vi. GEORGE ELIOT, b. 11 Feb. 1808; m. Olive A. ———.  
276. vii. CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. 30 March 1810.  
viii. JOEL DAVIS, b. 30 Nov. 1811.  
ix. JAMES DUNN, b. 12 Oct. 1813.  
x. LUCY AMANDA, b. 21 Aug. 1815.

126. NEHEMIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Windham, Ct., 12 Dec. 1777; married at Esopus, N. Y., in 1798, MARTHA OSTRANDER, born 12 April 1779; died at Troy, N. Y., 1853. He died in Schenectady, N. Y., 12 Nov. 1855.

## Children born in Schenectady :

- i. CATHERINE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Jan. 1800; m. John Walker; they lived in Troy, N. Y., where she d. 2 Aug. 1863.  
Children:  
1. *John Walter.*  
2. *Sarah.*  
ii. MARTHA ANN, b. in 1802; m. Jacob Lyons, d. in Leavenworth, Kans., about 1852; they had several children.  
iii. LUCINDA, b. in 1804; m. 1st William Duel, 2nd Hiram

## Children :

1. *William.*  
Children by second marriage:  
2. *Hiram Irving.*

- iv. AMANDA, b. 3 Nov. 1812; m. William Thompson of Oswego, N. Y.; they had several children.
277. v. DANIEL D., b. about 1814.
- vi. ALIDA, b. (no date); m. Jonas Eagner, d. 1852. Had one daughter living in 1871.
- vii. SARAH, b. (no date); m. John Lyons.
278. viii. CHARLES EDWARD BISHOP, b. 8 Dec. 1827.
127. JABEZ<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 17 Jan. 1771; married RELIEF WHEELLOCK. He with his brother Elias, went to New York State, and settled in Augusta, Oneida Co. about 1800, but they did not make a long stay, as we find that Jabez Howe later settled in Batavia, Genesee Co., where he was living in 1850. He probably had a second wife Martha.
- Children:
- i. FANNY,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 April 1791; m. Laban Marcy, b. in Woodstock, Conn., 7 March 1780; d. 11 Oct. 1860. He located in Greenwich, Mass., where he practiced law for fifty years. He was elected a member of the Mass. Legislature twenty times, and was a member of the Constitutional Conventions in 1820 and 1853.
- Children:
1. *Randolph Barnes*, b. 9 April 1812; a grad. of West Point, served in the Mexican war, was Inspector General U. S. A. in Civil war and served on the staff of Gen. McClellan, who m. one of his daughters.
  2. *Erastus Edgerton*, b. 9 Dec. 1815.
  3. *William Ainsworth*, b. 20 July 1818.
  4. *Marsia Ann*, b. 20 June 1822.
  5. *Mary A.*, b. 11 Aug. 1824.
  6. *Fred. A.*, b. 28 July 1829.
- ii. ASA, b. 16 Oct. 1795; m. and lived in Batavia, N. Y., in 1830.
- iii. EMMONS, b. 3 Aug. 1797.
- iv. SALLY, b. 10 June 1799.
- v. HARLEY, b. 18 March 1801; m., lived in Batavia, in 1830.
- vi. MINERVA, b. 13 Dec. 1802.
- vii. LOUISA, b. 4 July 1805.
- viii. RUSSELL, b. 3 Oct. 1807; m., lived in Batavia, in 1840.
128. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 21 April 1773; married 15 Feb. 1800, CATHERINE SPRING of Conway, N. H., born 5 Feb. 1780. He was a physician, and located in Standish, Me., where he practiced for many years. He died 4 June 1841.
- Children born in Standish:
- i. ELIZA,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 Sept. 1802; m. 5 Feb. 1829, Lewis Spring.
- Children:
1. *Ferdinand*.
  2. *Alonzo*.
279. ii. MARSHALL SPRING, b. 12 June 1804.
- iii. SARAH RICE, b. 8 Jan. 1806.
280. iv. GREENLEAF, b. 5 April 1807.

- v. MARY ANN, b. 11 Jan. 1811; m. 28 Dec. 1837, Simeon G. Clement.  
 Children:  
 1. *Marshall*.  
 2. *Scott*.  
 3. *Kate*.
- vi. LEANDER M., b. 18 July 1815; d. young.
281. vii. ALBION PARIS, b. 25 March 1818.
129. ELIAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wilbraham, Mass., 10 Aug. 1777; married 29 Nov. 1800, POLLY DUNTON. They moved to Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y., the same year, and in 1804 he moved to Sandy Creek, Oswego Co., N. Y.; here his second child was born, his wife Polly, died in June 1807. He married again (name not given). He early became a member of the Masonic fraternity, and was one of fourteen masons, who petitioned for a lodge in the township of Richland, and village of Pulaski, dated 28 March 1816. He was elected the first Master of the lodge 10 Sept. 1817. (Fellowship Lodge, No. 288.) In 1807 he was elected one of the Commissioners of Highways in Richland, and was collector for the several townships: Richmond, Sandy Creek, Orwell and Boylston. He was living in 1818.  
 Children:  
 282. i. ELIAS.  
 ii. POLLY, b. 7 May 1805; m. Pardon Earl.  
 283. iii. NATHAN.  
 iv. MANDANA TABER, b. (no date); m. (name not given).  
 Children:  
 1. *Marvin*.  
 2. *Albert*.  
 3. *Fayette*.
130. CALVIN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 21 Jan. 1781; married 3 July 1802, ABIGAIL CUTTER, daughter of Ammi and Esther (Pierce) Cutter, born 25 March 1781. He was a surgeon in the war of 1812, and was a prisoner of the British for nine months. He seemed to have lived for a time in Hartford Co., Conn., then moved to Cambridge, Mass.; from there he went to Westbrook, Me., where he died 26 Aug. 1845. His widow died in Westfield, Mass., 20 Sept. 1855.  
 Children:  
 i. THOMAS CUTTER,<sup>6</sup> b. in Windham, Me., 20 Nov. 1803; m. 27 July 1842, Mary C. Watson of Norway, Me., who d. 22 Feb. 1856; he m. 2nd 16 April 1857, Mary W. Brown of Parsonsfield, Me. They lived in Westfield, Mass., d. in Detroit, Mich., 22 Jan. 1892.  
 ii. GEORGE RICE, b. 18 April 1806; d. 12 Oct. 1807.  
 284. iii. GEORGE RICE, b. 4 Nov. 1808.  
 iv. HARRISON GRAY OTIS, b. 28 June 1810; lost at sea.  
 v. ABIGAIL CUTTER, b. 27 Oct. 1813; d. 11 Sept. 1815.

- vi. MARIA, b. 14 Feb. 1817; m. 4 March 1847, Joseph H. Watson of Norway, Me., d. 4 March 1892.
- vii. MARY RICE, b. 2 July 1819; m. Addison Gage of Boston; d. 17 Feb. 1890.
- viii. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 16 Oct. 1823; d. 9 Oct. 1825.

131. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 15 Nov. 1782; married (int. 31 May 1802), MARTHA HAMILTON.

Children:

- i. LUCY ANN,<sup>6</sup> b. (no date); m. Crittenden Jewell, m. 2nd Charles Eveleth; lived in Corrunna, Mich.
- ii. CHARLES RICE, b. (no date); was living in Maysville, Cal., in 1871.
- iii. CAROLINE M., b. (no date); m. U. C. Squire; was living in Rochester, N. Y., in 1871.
- iv. MARY, b. (no date); m. Thomas D. Vickery, and lived in Flushing, Mich.
- v. LOVICA, b. (no date); m. Almon Parker, and lived in Flushing, Mich.
- vi. ALMA.
- vii. AMANDA, d. in infancy.

132. JOEL RICE<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 21 June 1785; married 23 May 1805, NANCY CLARK, daughter of Francis and Anna Clark, born in Brookfield, Mass., 8 Aug. 1789. They lived in Brookfield, New Salem and Dorchester, Mass. He died in Dorchester, 4 June 1862; she died 14 Sept. 1870, aged 87 yrs. 1 m. 5 ds.

Children:

- i. PHILANDER M.,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1801; d. in Dorchester, 10 April 1860.
- ii. CLARK T., b. in Brookfield, 7 Aug. 1805.
- iii. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. in New Salem, 29 July 1807.
- iv. NANCY MARIA, b. in Brookfield, 14 Jan. 1810.
- v. BETSEY, b. 22 Aug. 1813; d. 5 May 1813.
- vi. URSULA AMANDA, b. 16 April 1816; m. 12 Oct. 1834, Albert D. Swann.
- vii. JOEL OTIS, b. 11 Dec. 1823; d. 9 June 1825.

133. LUTHER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 26 July 1787. He went to New York State, prior to 1816, and settled in Sandy Creek near his brother Elias. Like his brother he was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and one of petitioners for the instituting of Fellowship Lodge No. 288, at Pulaski, N. Y., March 28, 1816, and was chosen Master of the lodge Dec. 5, 1821 and again in 1822, and he was also a member of Pulaski Chapter R. A. M. of which he was an officer in 1826 and 1827. He married MALINDA ———, and lived in Sandy Creek until after 1830; later he moved to Michigan, and settled in Vevay, Ingham Co., where he was living in 1850. We have the name of only one child, but there were probably others.

## Children:

- i. HELEN,<sup>6</sup> b. in Sandy Creek, about 1826.

134. NEWELL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 13 Jan. 1790; married 2 Nov. 1810, JANE SNYDER, who was born in N. Y. State, about 1792, died 11 April 1861. They lived in Sandy Creek where he died 11 Sept. 1860.

## Children born in Sandy Creek:

285. i. HIRAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 July 1811.  
 286. ii. NORMAN, b. 21 Jan. 1813.  
 iii. AMY, b. 1 Jan. 1815; d. 1 May 1816.  
 iv. LYDIA, b. 4 Nov. 1816; m. 20 Nov. 1835, Eastman Scott, d. 17 July 1841.

## Children:

1. *Newell J.*, b. 20 Aug. 1836; d. in Sept. 1852.  
 2. *Jane H.*, b. 11 June 1838; m. 3 July 1856, James A. League; they lived in Peoria, Ill., and had seven children.  
 3. *Mary L.*, b. 12 July 1841; m. 29 Dec. 1861, Harvey Whitmore.  
 4. *Murray B.*, b. 12 July 1841; m. 8 Dec. 1873, Laura Montague, d. 5 June 1898.
287. v. EBENEZER, b. 14 Sept. 1818.  
 vi. ELIZABETH, b. 19 Aug. 1820; m. 20 Feb. 1851, Ira Oyer; she d. 27 Oct. 1860.

## Children:

1. *Charles*, b. about 1854.  
 2. *Sarah*, b. about 1856.
- vii. MARIA, b. 25 May 1822; m. 16 Nov. 1845, Jerome Case, d. 6 April 1870.

## Children:

1. *Albert*.  
 2. *Charles*.  
 3. *Clara*.  
 4. *Flora*.  
 5. *Irving*.
- viii. SALLY, b. 24 April 1824; m. 15 Nov. 1842, Gardner Fobes.

## Children:

1. *Charles*.  
 2. *Mary*.  
 3. *Sarah*.  
 4. *Clara*.  
 5. *Ainsley*.  
 6. *Anna*.
- ix. NEWELL, b. 12 Jan. 1826; d. 14 Jan. 1826.  
 x. SALINA, b. 4 Dec. 1827; m. 13 Sept. 1845, Imri Chase, d. 9 Oct. 1851.

## Children:

1. *Ainsley*.  
 2. *Clarence*.
- xi. WILLIAM M., b. 8 Jan. 1829; d. 2 April 1829.  
 xii. JANE M., b. 1 April 1830; d. 10 Dec. 1850.  
 xiii. MALVINA, b. 10 June 1832; m. 30 May 1850, John Parsons, d. 9 Jan. 1882.  
 xiv. EGBERT NEWELL, b. 3 May 1834; d. 4 July 1884.



xv. LORETTA, b. 20 April 1836; m. 12 April 1861, Ira Oyer (husband of her deceased sister); she d. 21 May 1885.

Children:

1. *William*, b. about 1863.
2. *Leon*, b. about 1872.
3. *Mabel J.*, b. about 1876.

135. LEONARD<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sturbridge, Mass., 8 April 1792; married in Newton, Mass., 22 Sept. 1811, ANN EVANS of Newton, born in Wales, 9 May 1792; died in Dorchester, Mass., 10 Oct. 1874. He lived in Newton until about 1815, when they moved to Dorchester, where he died 29 Nov. 1879.

Children:

i. ELIZA RICE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Newton, 20 Feb. 1812; m. Gardner Dennett, and lived in Standish, Me., where she d. 11 March 1854.

Children:

1. *Ann Caroline*.
2. *Fred C.*
3. *Edward*.
4. *Mary*.

ii. ANN EVANS, b. in Newton, 6 April 1814; d. in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1889, unm.

iii. CLARISSA GARDNER, b. 14 June 1816; d. 28 May 1823.

288. iv. SAMUEL BARNETT, b. 26 Sept. 1818.

289. v. LEONARD HIRAM, b. 4 Feb. 1821.

vi. MARY CAROLINE, b. 14 Jan. 1823; d. in Dorchester, 12 May 1839, unm.

vii. FRANCES ELLEN, b. 8 July 1828; d. 9 Feb. 1829.

viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 4 Dec. 1831; d. 20 Oct. 1898, in Dorchester, unm.

136. JOHN CARNEY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Burlington, N. J., about 1759; married 18 Nov. 1782 or 1789, MARIA BLANCHARD, daughter of Capt. Andrew and Mehitabel (White) Blanchard; (her father was a Huguenot refugee from France). They lived in Burlington, N. J.

Children born in Burlington:

290. i. SAMUEL BLANCHARD,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1790.

ii. ANNA WATSON, b. about 1793; d. 1870, unm.

291. iii. JOHN CARNEY, b. about 1795.

292. iv. JAMES COLE, b. about 1798.

v. WILLIAM WATSON, b. about 1800; he m. and went West, and d. about 1846. He had three children.

vi. JANE ELIZA, b. about 1801; m. in 1825, John Fairbairn, b. in Scotland. He was a merchant in Philadelphia.

Children:

1. *Andrew*, b. about 1826; d. 1857, unm.

2. *Mary Ann*, b. about 1828; m. in 1849, William Potts of Philadelphia, d. 1857, no issue.

3. *Jane*, b. about 1830; d. 1877.

4. *Samuel Blanchard*, b. about 1831; m. and had four children, b. 1870.

5. *John*, b. about 1832.

6. *Anna*, b. about 1835.
7. *Fannie*, b. about 1837.
8. *James*, b. about 1839; m. Martha Lash, 1857.

137. REV. THOMAS YARDLEY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Micajah*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Trenton, N. J., about 1777; he graduated from Princeton 1794, and received his degree of D. D. from Kings College in New York 1812. In 1798 he was military secretary of Gen. Hamilton. He married 27 Feb. 1806, ELIZABETH WOODRUFF, daughter of Elias and Mary Woodruff; she died in New Brunswick, N. J., 28 July 1811. He married second, 11 Feb. 1813, ANGELICA VAN RENSSALAER (ENGELTIE), daughter of Jacob and Cornelia (De Peyster) Van Renssalaer; she died in Bergen Co., N. J., 23 Nov. 1818. He married third, 13 Aug. 1820, MARY RATHBONE. His military record as given by Heitman: "Thomas Yardley Howe, N. J. 2nd Lt. 11th Infantry, July 12, 1799, honorably discharged June 15, 1800." He died in Brownsville, N. Y., 9 May 1855; his widow died in Cleveland, O., 28 Dec. 1885, age 85 yrs.

Children:

- i. MARY YARDLEY,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1807; m. 16 May 1829, Rev. Ezekiel Gilbert Gear, Chaplain in the U. S. A.; she d. 18 Oct. 1892.  
Children:
  1. *Edmond Theodore*, b. about 1830; d. 1835.
  2. *Thomas Rudd*, b. about 1831; d. 1839.
  3. *Sarah Eliza*, b. about 1834; d. 1848.
  4. *Angelica Rose*, b. about 1837; m. 1860, Maj. A. Latimer of the U. S. A.; d. 1870.
  5. *Emilie L.*, b. 2 March 1841.
  6. *Reginald Heber*, b. about 1844; d. 1847.
  7. *Gertrude I.*, b. 9 June 1849; m. 12 Oct. 1881, John J. Stubbs; was living in Omaha, Neb., in 1903.
  8. *Grace B.*, b. 2 Oct. 1852.
293. ii. THOMAS YARDLEY, b. 15 Aug. 1808.  
By second wife:
  - iii. ROBERT FIELD, b. 15 Nov. 1813; d. 1824.
294. iv. JACOB RUTSEN VAN RENSSALAER, b. 8 Dec. 1814.  
v. ANGELICA VAN RENSSALAER, b. 25 April 1817; m. John Hulbert; she d. 24 Dec. 1900, no issue.

138. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Southborough, Mass., 7 Dec. 1731; married 24 June 1759, DEBORAH SMITH, daughter of James and Dorcas (Richardson) Smith, born about 1741; died in Spencer, Mass., 25 Aug. 1816, aged 75 yrs. They lived in Paxton, Leicester and Spencer, Mass. He is mentioned in the records of Leicester, as coming from Paxton in the Spring of 1769, and he was in Spencer in 1776. He died in Spencer, 24 Feb. 1808. His will was dated 13 Feb. 1808.

Children:

295. i. JOEL,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1760.

296. ii. KERLEY, b. about 1762.
297. iii. FREDERICK, b. 23 Aug. 1764.
298. iv. ELIJAH, b. 25 Nov. 1768.
- v. SARAH, b. about 1769; m. 9 Aug. 1795, William Adams, son of Abraham and Michal (Bellinger) Adams, b. 10 June 1771. They lived in Brookfield, Mass., where he d. 10 Nov. 1825. She d. 25 Oct. 1834, aged 66 yrs.  
Children born in Brookfield:
1. *Elijah*, b. 16 Jan. 1796; m. Sophia Guilford.
  2. *Deborah*, b. 8 Aug. 1797.
  3. *Azubah*, b. 1 Sept. 1799.
  4. *Sarah*, b. 7 Feb. 1802; m. Martin Hersey.
  5. *Mary*, b. 31 March 1804; m. Asa Guilford.
  6. *William Jefferson*, b. 1 Oct. 1806; m. Melinda Capen.
  7. *Fanny*, b. 19 Dec. 1808.
  8. *Adeline*, b. 2 April 1811; m. 26 April 1831, Hiram Capen.
  9. *Henry Harrison*, b. 30 Sept. 1813.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. (no date); m. 24 Sept. 1795, James Blanchard Jr., son of James and Hannah Blanchard of Charlton, Mass., b. 15 May 1768. They lived in Charlton.  
Children:
1. *William*, b. 5 March 1796; d. 4 Jan. 1889; m. Susan Boomer.
  2. *Catherine*, b. 10 Dec. 1797; m. David Adams; she d. 22 Sept. 1873.
  3. *Sanford*, b. 12 April 1800; d. 30 Jan. 1833.
  4. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 March 1802; m. Daniel L. Gibbs.
  5. *Liberty*, b. 9 Jan. 1804; d. 1818.
  6. *Harvey*, b. 24 Jan. 1806; d. 19 Oct. 1807.
  7. *Harriet*, b. 20 Feb. 1808; d. 26 May 1844.
  8. *Harvey*, b. 3 April 1810; d. 15 June 1867.
  9. *Braman*, b. 7 March 1812; d. in Jan. 1816.
- vii. CATHERINE, b. 25 June 1777; m. 1 Dec. 1803, Sylvester Luther, son of Robert and Mehitabel Luther, b. in Spencer, Mass., 7 June 1773; d. 27 June 1844.  
Children born in Spencer:
1. *Elijah*, b. 4 Oct. 1804.
  2. *Catherine*, b. 6 March 1806; m. Arad L. Draper.
  3. *Laura*, b. 9 Nov. 1808; m. 3 June 1829, Lory Grout.
  4. *Sylvester*, b. 22 April 1811; m. Sarah Sadler.
  5. *Mehitabel*, b. 22 April 1811; m. Lory S. Watson.
  6. *Robert*, b. 22 Aug. 1817.
  7. *Deborah Ann*, b. 1 May 1819; d. 17 June 1819.
  8. *Martin*, b. 7 Aug. 1820; m. Nancy Rice of Brookfield.
299. viii. JAMES, b. 19 Aug. 1781.
- ix. LUCRETIA, b. 28 May 1784; m. 30 May 1809, Barnabas (or Bernard) Green of Brookfield.  
Children born in Brookfield:
1. *Mary L.*, b. 6 Feb. 1810.
  2. *Lucretia*, b. 4 June 1811.
  3. *Lucette C.*, b. 3 March 1813.
  4. *Anne M.*, b. 30 Nov. 1815.
  5. *Washington*, b. 6 Feb. 1817.
  6. *Angelina*, b. 16 Dec. 1818; d. 2 March 1819.
  7. *Bernard*, b. 14 Feb. 1820.
  8. *Loring*, b. 22 May 1822.

139. JAZANIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Southboro, Mass., 26 June 1737; married 14 April 1760, ANNA LYON, in Grafton, Mass. He settled in Deerfield, Mass. The History of Deerfield says that he had a wife Ann, and that he had a son Hezekiah born 27 March 1765. From family data furnished by Arthur H. Howe of Buffalo, N. Y., it would appear that he was twice married, and from other private records we find that he married 22 July 1783, MARY FRISBIE, born 23 March 1753, and died in 1847, aged 93. He is said to have been an officer in the French and Indian war, and served in the Revolutionary war from Goshen, Conn., where he was living in 1800. He died 5 July 1816, the place of death not given. The first four children would appear to be by the first marriage.

Children:

300. i. JAZANIAH,<sup>6</sup> b. in Deerfield, about 1762.  
 ii. ABRAHAM, b. (no date); d. in Rochester, N. Y.
301. iii. HEZEKIAH, b. in Deerfield, 27 March 1765.
302. iv. CALVIN, b. about 1768.
- By second wife:
- v. JAMES, b. (no date); was killed in the war of 1812.  
 vi. ARIEL, b. (no date); served in the war of 1812.  
 vii. MARY, b. 6 Sept. 1791; m. Abial Hall of New Marlborough, Mass., and d. in New York State.  
 viii. DELIA, b. 8 Sept. 1792; lived in Goshen, Conn.  
 ix. BETSEY, b. in Nov. 1796.  
 x. SEYMORE, b. about 1797; lost at sea.
140. MATTHIAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 27 May 1742; married 8 Oct. 1767, AZUBAH DAVIS, daughter of Nathan and Ellen (Hubbard) Davis, born in Rutland, 22 Feb. 1739-40; died 26 July 1822, aged 83 yrs. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Rutland where he died 18 March 1829.
- Children born in Rutland:
303. i. SILAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 Jan. 1768.  
 ii. SARAH, bapt. 21 Oct. 1770; m. 1795, Abijah Lawrence of Spencer.  
 iii. LUCY, bapt. 26 July 1772.  
 iv. DANIEL, bapt. 3 April 1774; m. 27 Nov. 1800, Polly Adams, daughter of Daniel and Martha (Watkins) Adams, b. 4 April 1779.  
 v. PHEBE, bapt. 21 July 1776; m. 7 Nov. 1801, Timothy Newton Jr., son of Timothy and Huldah (Wheelock) Newton, b. in Hubbardston, Mass., 5 July 1771.  
 vi. JOSEPH, bapt. in Aug. 1778; m. Olive Scott.
304. vii. REUBEN, bapt. 25 June 1780.
305. viii. JOEL, bapt. 8 Dec. 1782.
141. MICAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 2 June 1749; married 5 April 1776, HANNAH READ, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Nurse) Read, born in Rutland, 24 Nov. 1755. They moved to Hubbardston,

Mass., where they lived until about 1800, when they moved to Cambridge, Vt., where they afterwards lived and died.

Children:

- i. RUTH,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Sept. 1777; m. Jonathan Fullerton. They lived in Cambridge, Vt.  
Children:
  1. *Reed*, b. (no date); m. and went west.
  2. *Betsey*, b. (no date); m. a Mr. Wells.
306. ii. JONATHAN, b. 11 Aug. 1779.
- iii. JONAS, b. 2 Dec. 1781.
307. iv. JOHN, b. 28 Aug. 1784.
- v. BETSEY, bapt. 2 Dec. 1787; m. first, a Mr. Colwell, 2nd Mr. Edwards, no issue.
- vi. ARTEMAS, bapt. 16 March 1790.
- vii. THOMAS, b. 20 April 1792.
- viii. LYDIA, b. 14 June 1794; m. Otis Parker.  
Children:
  1. *Sherman*.
  2. *Louise*, d. unm.
  3. *Charlotte*, m. Mr. Jordan, and went west.
  4. *Mary*, m. John Stone; no children.
  5. *Harrison*.
- ix. LUCY, b. 18 Aug. 1797; m. Daniel Guy.  
Children:
  1. *Hollis*, b. ———; m. Eliza Ann Lathrop.
  2. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. James Bangs.

142. ANTIPAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 19 Aug. 1746; married 20 Jan. 1782, JOANNA LAWRENCE, daughter of Joshua and Jane (Haskell) Lawrence, born in Rochester, Mass. They lived a few years in Swanzey, N. H., where his first two children were born, then they moved to Shutesbury, Mass.; later they went to New York State, and they appear to have lived in Truxton, where he died in March 1833. He was a farmer, and was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. She died in Bertrand, Berrien Co., Mich.

Children:

- i. ISAAC,<sup>6</sup> b. in Swanzey, 21 Jan. 1783.
  - ii. JOSHUA, b. in Swanzey, 17 March 1785.
  308. iii. FREDERICK, b. in Shutesbury, 6 Feb. 1788.
  - iv. FRANCIS, b. 19 Feb. 1791; d. in Aug. 1800.
  - v. PRUDENCE, b. (no further record).
143. NOAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Feb. 1733; married 23 Nov. 1758, MARTHA BARNARD, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Howe) (Bailey) Barnard, born in Marlborough, 26 April 1740; died in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1807. He was a farmer and lived in the west part of Marlborough, where he died 3 Feb. 1813.

Children born in Marlborough:

309. i. FORTUNATUS,<sup>6</sup> b. 26 March 1760.
310. ii. WINSLOW, b. 8 Nov. 1761.

- iii. NANNE, b. 2 April 1763; d. 21 Jan. 1776.
311. iv. CALVIN, b. 17 June 1765.
- v. GARDNER, b. 16 Feb. 1767; d. 25 Aug. 1775.
- vi. LYDIA, b. 26 April 1769; m. 22 July 1788, Josiah McBride, son of James and Lydia (Wilson) McBride of Berlin, Mass., b. 19 Sept. 1764. They lived a greater part of their lives in Berlin, where she d. in Oct. 1846. He d. 27 Sept. 1837.
- Children born in Berlin:
1. *Wilson*, b. about 1791; m. Betsey Rice; lived in Northboro.
  2. *Calvin*, b. about 1792; m. Susan Eager, lived in Northboro.
  3. *James*, b. about 1797; d. 1823.
  4. *Lydia*, b. 5 Nov. 1798; m. Augustus Bigelow.
  5. *Amos*, b. 31 Oct. 1800; m. Abigail Smith of Peru, Mass.
  6. *Josiah*, b. about 1802; m. Betsey Spafford.
  7. *Lucinda*, b. 31 July 1808; m. Curtis Rice of Northboro.
144. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Dec. 1740; married 25 Feb. 1762, PERSIS RICE, daughter of Abraham and Persis (Robinson) Rice, born in Marlborough, 27 Jan. 1744-5; she died, and he married second, 26 May 1779, BETSEY MORSE, daughter of Samuel and Mary Morse. He moved to Bolton about 1765, where he lived for several years, then moved back to Marlborough, and settled on a farm in the west part of the town, where he died 11 Feb. 1828; his widow died in Northborough, 4 Feb. 1836, aged 75.
- Children:
312. i. ARCHELAUS,<sup>6</sup> b. in Marlborough, 12 May 1763.
- ii. LOVICE, b. in Bolton, 13 July 1765; m. 26 Sept. 1786, Nahum Houghton of Berlin, Mass. They moved to Marlboro, Vt., where he d. 1841, and she d. 1843, aged 78.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 30 June 1767; he went to sea, and was killed by a shark, while in the West Indies.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 8 June 1769; m. 3 Aug. 1792, Amos Sawyer, son of William and Hannah (Barrett) Sawyer, b. in Berlin, 17 March 1769. They lived in Berlin, where he was a leading citizen, being Town Clerk, Selectman, and a representative to the General Court. He d. 3 Oct. 1842; she d. 25 Sept. 1850.
- Children:
1. *Amory*, b. 4 July 1793; m. Lucy Sawyer; lived in Berlin.
  2. *Lucy*, b. 13 Dec. 1794; m. Hollis Eager of Marlborough.
  3. *William*, b. 30 July 1796; m. Zilpah Howe.
  4. *Polly*, b. 12 Feb. 1798; m. Benjamin F. Spafford.
  5. *Betsey*, b. 6 Aug. 1799; m. Abel Howe of Berlin.
  6. *Joseph*, b. 3 Sept. 1801; d. 3 July 1809.
  7. *Franklin*, b. 3 Sept. 1801; d. 26 June 1809.
  8. *Amos*, b. 10 March 1808; m. Sarah H. Sawyer.
  9. *Joseph*, b. 30 Sept. 1809; d. 30 Sept. 1825.

10. *Franklin*, b. 3 Nov. 1811; d. 10 Oct. 1847, unm.
313. v. RUFUS, b. 29 July 1771.  
vi. LUCY, b. (date not given); m. John Whitcomb of Bolton.
145. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Oct. 1751; married ABIGAIL HOWE, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, born in Marlborough, 14 May 1764; died in Northborough, 6 April 1830. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough but late in life they moved to Northborough, and lived with his son Stephen, where he died 11 March 1831. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- i. LUCRETIA,<sup>6</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1782; m. 13 April 1800, Francis Hudson, son of Elijah and Hannah (Goodenow) Hudson. They lived in Marlborough and Northborough.  
Children:  
1. *Charles Dennis*, b. 8 Oct. 1800; m. Fannie Howe, dau. of Winslow Howe.  
2. *Annis Eddy*, b. in Marlboro, 7 Dec. 1802.  
3. *Catherine Howe*, b. in Marlboro, 4 March 1805.  
4. *Abigail Howe*, b. in Northboro, 20 June 1809.  
5. *Lucretia*, b. in Northboro, 11 May 1812.  
6. *Caroline*, b. in Northboro, 26 Sept. 1815.  
7. *Elizabeth Maria*, b. in Northboro, 2 Sept. 1818.  
8. *Lydia Gilbert*, b. in Northboro, 12 Sept. 1820.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. 7 Dec. 1783; m. 27 June 1813, William Morse (the bookbinder) of Northboro, where she d. 4 April 1822. (She had one son prior to her marriage.) He d. 29 Nov. 1832, aged 67 yrs.  
Children:  
1. *Harrison Gray Howe*, b. 5 May 1805; m. and lived in Lowell, Mass.; no children.  
2. *Emeline Morse*, b. 10 Feb. 1816; m. ——— Morse, and lived in Lowell.
314. iii. WINDSOR, b. 12 Oct. 1785.  
iv. WILLIAM, b. 9 June 1787; m. 6 Feb. 1810, Abigail Fay, dau. of Josiah and Hepzibah (Collins) Fay, b. in Southborough, 19 Sept. 1790; d. in Marlboro, 19 April 1889. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 23 Dec. 1857.
315. v. STEPHEN, b. 13 Sept. 1789.  
vi. ABIGAIL, b. 2 June 1791; m. 10 April 1811, Jacob Goddard, son of James and Keziah (Fairbanks) Goddard, b. in Berlin, Mass., 6 May 1791; d. 17 June 1870; she d. 10 Oct. 1814. They lived in Berlin.  
Children:  
1. *William*, b. 19 Nov. 1813; d. 1834.
- vii. BENJAMIN, b. 5 March 1793; d. 17 July 1814, unm.
316. viii. WINTHROP, b. 12 Aug. 1795.  
ix. LUCY, b. 6 July 1798; m. 9 Jan. 1821, John G. Brigham, son of John G. and Mary (Collins) Brigham, b. in Marlboro, 2 Aug. 1796. They lived in Concord, Mass.  
Children:  
1. *George Howe*, b. 5 Dec. 1824.  
2. *Alonzo Howe*, b. 16 April 1826.  
3. *John Edward*, b. 9 March 1828.

4. *Harrison Gray*, b. 4 Nov. 1829.  
 5. *Francis Eugene*, b. 10 Oct. 1831; d. 11 Sept. 1833.
317. x. JEREBOAM, b. 1 April 1800.  
 xi. LYDIA ANN, b. 12 June 1802; m. 10 Aug. 1823, Liab Lee, son of Isaac and Lucy Lee of Concord, b. 26 Dec. 1796.  
 Children:  
 1. *Benjamin Winthrop*, b. 26 March 1824.  
 2. *Lucy Abigail*, b. 31 Aug. 1825.  
 3. *Eliab Alonzo*, b. 18 Sept. 1827.  
 4. *Lydia Augusta*, b. 30 Aug. 1830.  
 5. *Marietta Lucretia*, b. 8 Oct. 1833.  
 6. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 7 March 1837.  
 7. *Martha Ellen*, b. 8 Dec. 1839.
- xii. ALONZO, b. 23 Feb. 1804; m. 30 Nov. 1826, Abigail Fox. He d. about 1828, leaving one son, Alonzo, who was placed under guardianship of William Howe of Marlboro, 11 April 1828.
146. JONAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 2 July 1746; married Sarah Newton, daughter of Jonas Newton, born 25 Nov. 1751. They lived in Paxton, where he was one of the selectmen and held other town offices. He enlisted in Capt. Pliny Moore's Co. of minute men who marched to Cambridge the 19 April 1775. He died 10 Nov. 1832. His widow died 21 Aug. 1839.  
 Children born in Paxton:
318. i. RUFUS,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1772.  
 319. ii. JONAH, b. 22 April 1774.  
 iii. PATTY, b. 16 March 1776; m. 18 Nov. 1795, David Davis, of Paxton; he d. in Aug. 1852; she d. 15 Aug. 1867.  
 Children:  
 1. *Alice H.*, b. 21 Jan. 1797.  
 2. *Abigail B.*, b. about 1799.  
 3. *Lucy B.*, b. 27 July 1801.  
 4. *Phebe T.*, b. 25 Nov. 1811; m. in April 1833, Lewis Bigelow.  
 5. *David Gates*, b. 21 Feb. 1815.  
 6. *Porter*.  
 7. *A daughter*.
- iv. CATHERINE.  
 v. ALICE, b. 21 March 1779.  
 vi. SARAH, b. 12 May 1781; m. 1 May 1799, George B. Brown-  
 ing of Rutland, Mass., d. 3 Sept. 1861.  
 Children:  
 1. *Franklin*.  
 2. *David Davis*, b. 1805.  
 3. *George Buckley*.  
 4. *Richardson Howe*, b. 29 Dec. 1812.  
 5. *Charles A.*
320. vii. ARTEMAS, b. 20 Sept. 1785.  
 321. viii. PHILIP RICHARDSON, b. 21 April 1786.  
 ix. RELIEF, b. 12 July 1789; m. 12 Nov. 1807, John Davis Jr., d. 23 July 1868.  
 Children:  
 1. *Horatio Gates*, b. 16 June 1808.  
 2. *Phebe Stearns*, b. 30 Sept. 1810.



3. *Clarissa Howe*, b. 30 Oct. 1812.
  4. *Charles Stearns*, b. 16 Dec. 1816.
  5. *Sophronia Snow*, b. 3 Aug. 1829.
  - x. LAVINIA, b. 7 June 1791; m. 2 July 1812, Abraham Livermore; they lived in Paxton; d. 16 Nov. 1868.  
Children:
    1. *Lucretia*, b. 20 Nov. 1813; d. 28 April 1818.
    2. *Cyrus Chenery*, b. in Feb. 1816; d. 30 April 1818.
    3. *Lucretia*, b. 28 Nov. 1818.
    4. *Lavinia*, b. 1821.
  - xi. CLARISSA D., b. 16 May 1794; m. 23 Jan. 1816, Charles Blackman, and lived in Springfield, Mass.  
Children:
    1. *Charles*.
    2. *Sarah*.
    3. *Adeline*.
    4. *William*.
    5. *Delia*.
147. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 19 March 1756; married 13 June 1782, LUCY HUBBARD of Holden. They lived in Paxton, where he died 27 June 1829, she died 3 Oct. 1820, aged 64 yrs. 10 mos.  
Children born in Paxton:
- i. LUCY,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Dec. 1782; m. 21 June 1804, Amasa Earle, son of Marmaduke and Elizabeth (Newton) Earle, b. 11 March 1784; killed in the war of 1812; she m. 2nd Jotham Ball of Holden, Mass.  
Children:
    1. *Amarella*, b. 10 Dec. 1804.
    2. *Camelia H.*, b. 7 Feb. 1807.
    3. *Julia Maria*, b. 21 Aug. 1809.
  322. ii. JOHN; b. 16 Feb. 1784.
  - iii. BETSEY S., b. 28 Nov. 1786; m. in 1806, Aaron Abbott, son of Abijah and Rachel (Jennings) Abbott of Paxton, b. 20 Sept. 1780; d. 1866; she d. 25 Aug. 1865.  
Children:
    1. *Betsey S.*, b. 1807.
    2. *Charles Buckley*, b. 1816.
    3. *Lucy H.*, (no date).
    4. *Abigail*, b. in Nov. 1818.
    5. *Clarissa*, b. 24 Oct. 1820.
    6. *Nancy C.*, (no date).
    7. *Simon Cheney*, b. 1825.
  - iv. DELIA, b. 16 June 1788; m. 14 Jan. 1813, Simon Cheney.  
Children:
    1. *James*.
    2. *Delia*.
  - v. NANCY, b. 10 April 1790; m. 4 July 1811, Nathaniel Clark.  
Children:
    1. *Simeom*.
  323. vi. PAUL, b. 30 April 1792.
  324. vii. SAMUEL HUBBARD, b. 22 April 1794.
  - viii. WILLARD, b. 23 July 1796; d. 14 Aug. 1798.
  - ix. CHARLES PINCKNEY, b. 15 July 1798; d. in the army in 1816.
  - x. DULCINEA, b. 10 Aug. 1800; m. Isaac Bemis; he d. and she m. 2nd Horace Wilder of Watertown, N. Y.

## Children:

1. *Mary*.
- By second husband:
2. *Christopher*.
3. *George*.
4. *Solon*.

325. xi. HOLLIS HALL, b. 19 Oct. 1802.  
 326. xii. SOLON CHENEY, b. 9 Nov. 1804.  
 327. xiii. GEORGE BUCKLEY, b. 4 Aug. 1806.  
 xiv. CELIBERTY, b. 5 March 1809; m. 7 May 1829, Gideon Jenks, son of Oliver A. and Eliza H. (Brown) Jenks of Brookfield, Mass., b. 29 Oct. 1804.

## Children:

1. *John Howe*, b. 31 May 1831.
2. *Nathaniel Dodge*; b. 24 Nov. 1834.
3. *Charles Willard*, b. 15 March 1836.
4. *Daniel Hubbard*, b. 6 June 1838.
5. *Mary Jane*, b. 1 June 1841.
6. *George Alfred*, b. 31 May 1844.

148. PHINEAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 17 March 1732-3; married EXPERIENCE POLLARD, daughter of William and Experience (Wheeler) Pollard, born in that part of Lancaster, now Bolton, 24 April 1741. They settled in that part of Bolton, afterwards Berlin, where they lived until after the Revolution, and previous to 1790 they moved to Concord, N. H., and he is said to have spent his last days with his daughter Polly, wife of Abel Baker. He was a very large and tall man, being 6 ft. 9 in. in height, and his children were also of unusual size. He is said to have been a loyalist, and had his land confiscated. (?)

## Children born in Bolton:

328. i. SILAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 April 1760.  
 ii. LUCRETIA, b. 4 Oct. 1761; m. 7 March 1780, Samuel Goss, son of Rev. Thomas and Abigail Goss of Bolton, b. 16 Oct. 1753. They moved to Rumford, Me., about 1782, and later they lived in Bethel, Me., where they both d.; she d. his widow at a very advanced age.

## Children:

1. *Abigail*, b. in Bolton, 14 April 1781; m. Moses Gammon of Paris, Me.
  2. *Charlotte*, b. (no date); m. Joseph Small of Norway, Me.
  3. *Clarissa*, b. (no date); m. ——— Gray of Norway.
  4. *Sarah*, b. 9 Jan. 1790; m. Jeremiah Hobbs of Norway.
  5. *Sophia*, b. (no date); m. Matthias Morton of Andover, Me.
  6. *Thomas*, b. 21 Jan. 1794; m. Nancy Oliver, and 2nd Waity Benson.
  7. *Abial*, b. (no date); m. Myra Boynton of Cambridge; he was a contractor and builder.
- iii. MARY, b. 10 Nov. 1763; m. 19 Feb. 1784, Abel Baker, son of Hon. Samuel and Susanna (Tainter) Baker, b. in Berlin, 8 Aug. 1757. They lived in Berlin until about 1789, when they moved to Concord, N. H., where he had the first saw and grist mill in Concord. They had a family of thirteen

- children; the first four, Polly, Betsey, John, and Marshall, were b. in Berlin, Mass., and Abel, Parna, Achsah, Susan, Samuel, Sophia and Clarissa were b. in Concord, N. H. The Hon. Nathaniel B. Baker, Governor of New Hampshire in 1856, was a grandson, and Samuel B. Walcott, a prominent lawyer in Salem, Mass., was another grandson.
- iv. PARNE, b. 24 May 1765; m. 12 Jan. 1786, Jonathan Fairbanks, son of Ephraim and Achsah Fairbanks, b. in Berlin, 26 Feb. 1761; she d. about 1793; tradition says that he became a Methodist preacher and is said to have m. again, and lived in Marlboro, N. H.  
 Children born in Berlin:  
 1. *Jonathan*, b. 18 April 1787.  
 2. *Phineas*, b. 6 Feb. 1789.  
 3. *Achsah*, b. 31 March 1790; d. 12 April 1790.  
 4. *Achsah*, b. 3 Aug. 1791; d. unm.  
 5. *Parne*, b. 3 Aug. 1791; d. young.
- v. SARAH, b. 1 March 1767; m. 6 Jan. 1785, Silas Sawyer, son of Dea. Josiah and Sarah (Fairbanks) Sawyer, b. in Berlin, 5 July 1766; d. 9 Nov. 1842. They lived in Berlin, where she d. 26 June 1832.  
 Children born in Berlin:  
 1. *Thomas*, b. 10 June 1785; m. Sarah Bigelow.  
 2. *Jonas*, b. 1 July 1787; m. Eusebia Bailey.  
 3. *Abraham*, b. 26 June 1789; m. Abigail Keyes.  
 4. *Experience*, b. 1 June 1791; m. Moses Greenleaf.  
 5. *Phineas*, b. 16 Feb. 1794; went to Ohio.  
 6. *Mary*, b. in 1798; m. Samuel Spafford Jr.  
 7. *Silas*, b. 1 Oct. 1800; d. 1805.
329. vi. PHINEAS, b. 25 March 1769.  
 vii. EXPERIENCE, b. 1 April 1771; m. (int. 10 Feb. 1891) Philip Abbott, son of Nathaniel and Miriam (Chandler) Abbott, b. 4 Feb. 1757; d. 16 April 1841.  
 Children:  
 1. *Susanna*, b. 26 June 1793; m. Rufus Virgin.  
 2. *Betsey*, b. 10 Aug. 1795; m. Joseph Baxter Jr.  
 3. *Parne*, b. 10 April 1797; d. 8 April 1801.  
 4. *David*, b. 5 Feb. 1799; d. 1 July 1808.  
 5. *Philip*, b. 11 Dec. 1801; m. Mrs. Lucina White.  
 6. *Levi*, b. 4 Nov. 1802; m. Vashti Wheeler.  
 7. *Sophia*, b. 4 April 1805; m. Simeon Parlin.  
 8. *Chandler*, b. 10 Oct. 1807; m. Charity Durgin.  
 9. *David*, b. 16 Nov. 1809.
- viii. BETTY, b. 19 April 1773; m. Gustavus A. Goss, son of Dr. Ebenezer and Mary (Walker) Goss, b. 8 July 1770. They moved to Bethel, Me., and later they went to Paris, Me., where he d. 21 April 1822; she d. in Stoneham, Me., 30 Dec. 1861.  
 Children:  
 1. *Mary*, b. 9 Jan. 1800; d. 4 Jan. 1806.  
 2. *Nancy*, b. 26 April 1801; d. 7 Jan. 1806.  
 3. *Mary Walker*, b. 28 Oct. 1806; m. John Howe.  
 4. *Charles Humphrey*, b. in Paris, Me., 27 April 1808; m. Mrs. Fear M. (Decoster) Bicknell.
335. ix. ABRAHAM, b. 24 June 1776.  
 x. ABIGAIL, b. about 1778; m. Arnold Powers, son of Amos and Polly (Parmenter) Powers, b. about 1768; d. 1849.  
 Children:

1. *Amos*, b. in Rumford, 9 July 1801; m. Hannah Hobbs.
2. *Betsey*, b. in Bethel, Me., 3 Nov. 1803; m. Edmund Segar.
3. *Oliver Pollard*, b. 24 Nov. 1805; m. Susan M. Kimball.
4. *Experience*, b. 16 June 1808; m. Moses Staples.
5. *Cyrus Hamlin*, b. 10 April 1817; m. Sarah Dunlap.
6. *Sarah Sawyer*, b. 5 Oct. 1820; d. 30 July 1823.
7. *Caroline C. M.*, b. 2 Oct. 1822; d. 10 Aug. 1823.

331. xi. SAMPSON, b. 17 Aug. 1786.

149. BEZALEEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 14 Feb. 1734-5; married 8 Oct. 1760, SARAH BIGELOW, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Nourse) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Nov. 1741; she died, and he married second (int. 1 Jan. 1774), KEZIAH HEYWOOD, daughter of Phineas and Elizabeth Heywood. He lived a few years in Lancaster, and later in that part of Shrewsbury now Boylston, where he died 17 May 1778. His will dated 14 May 1778, mentions his wife Kezia, sons Phineas, King, and Winsor, daughters Sarah and Abigail; also his brother Silas. His widow married second, Lt. Jonas Temple of Boylston, as his second wife, and died 22 Aug. 1788.

Children:

- i. KING,<sup>6</sup> b. (no date); m. (int. 29 March 1785) Mitte Goode-now. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war.
332. ii. PHINEAS, b. 1 Dec. 1765.
- iii. THOMAS, b. 13 March 1768; d. young.
- iv. SARAH, b. (no date); (perhaps the Sarah Howe who m. Joseph Raymond of Sterling, 18 Jan. 1796).
333. v. WINSOR, b. 31 July 1776.
- vi. ABIGAIL.

150. SILAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 26 Jan. 1736-7; married 2 Feb. 1764, ABIGAIL MOORE, daughter of Isaac and Mary Moore, born in Bolton, Mass., 27 Aug. 1743; died 18 Jan. 1813. They were admitted to the church, in Boylston, 23 Sept. 1764. He died in Boylston, 10 Oct. 1817. His will dated 5 March 1813, and proved 23 Oct. 1817, mentions his children, Levi, Ephraim, Silas, Abraham, Abigail Fairbanks, Persis Hastings, Tamar Lamson and son John.

Children born in Boylston:

334. i. LEVI,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1764.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 March 1766; m. 5 Nov. 1785, Manasseh Fairbanks, son of Ephraim and Achsah Fairbanks, b. in Berlin, Mass., 20 Dec. 1765; d. 11 March 1806. They lived in Berlin; she m. 2nd Nathaniel Longley of Bolton, and d. 1838, aged 82 yrs.

Children:

1. *Polly*, b. 3 March 1786; m. Jonathan Hastings.
2. *Abigail*, b. 23 Feb. 1788.
3. *Silas*, b. 16 Aug. 1790; m. Martha H. Wilder.
4. *Persis*, b. 6 July 1793; d. 1837, unm.

5. *Tamar*, b. 5 June 1796; m. Joseph Hall of Newton.
  6. *Manasseh*, b. 11 March 1799; d. 1866, unm.
  7. *John*, b. 10 Aug. 1801; m. Hannah Howe, dau. of Benjamin Howe of Northboro.
  8. *Sally*, b. 1 March 1804; m. Isaiah McClench.
335. iii. EPHRAIM, b. 21 Nov. 1767.
336. iv. SILAS, b. 19 Jan. 1770.
- v. TAMAR, b. 1 Sept. 1772; d. young.
- vi. PERSIS, b. in 1774; m. 22 Aug. 1793, Timothy Fay Hastings, son of Jonathan and Mary (Fay) Hastings; they lived in Boylston, where he d. 1 May 1824; she d. 5 Jan. 1839.
337. vii. JOHN, b. about 1776.
- viii. TAMAR, b. 3 April 1779; m. 9 April 1801, Nathaniel Lamson Jr. They lived in Boylston.
- Children:
1. *Eli Brigham*, b. 3 Feb. 1802; m. Elizabeth Gibbs.
  2. *Lambert*, b. 19 July 1803; m. Sophia S. Bond.
  3. *Elizabeth Miller*, b. 7 April 1805; m. Ward M. Cotton.
  4. *Minda Brigham*, b. 14 Nov. 1811; m. Oliver S. Kendall.
  5. *Abigail Moore*, b. 25 March 1814; m. William H. Moore.
- ix. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 4 Jan. 1782.
338. x. ABRAHAM, b. 12 Jan. 1782.

151. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 23 Nov. 1733; married 15 Nov. 1757, in Mansfield, Conn., SARAH GILBERT, who was born about 1731; died about 1801. They lived in Brookfield where he died 1795. His will dated 27 April 1795, and proved 2 June 1795, mentions wife Sarah, eldest son William and Josiah, eldest daughter Polly Lane, second daughter Rachel, third daughter Sarah Crosby, fourth daughter Martha, fifth daughter Lucy Crosby, and Elizabeth, the youngest daughter. Josiah was appointed Executor.

Children born in Brookfield:

339. i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1759.
- ii. MOLLY, b. 13 Aug. 1761; m. 11 April 1785, James Lane of Mansfield, Conn.
- Children:
1. *Sally*, b. 21 Jan. 1786.
  2. *Job*, b. 1 Dec. 1787.
  3. *Lucy*, b. 26 Dec. 1789; d. 4 June 1790.
  4. *A son*, b. 22 March 1791; d. 26 March 1791.
  5. *James*, b. 22 June 1792; d. 21 Sept. 1792.
  6. *James*, b. 21 Dec. 1793.
- iii. RACHEL, b. 6 Oct. 1763.
- iv. SARAH, b. 11 Jan. 1766; m. 8 Jan. 1789, Simon Crosby of Fitzwilliam, N. H., son of Samuel and Azubah (Howe) Crosby, b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 13 Sept. 1758. He went to Fitzwilliam prior to 1786; he lived there until about 1799, when, on account of financial reverses, he moved to Vt.
- Children born in Fitzwilliam:
1. *Sally*, b. 23 Dec. 1789.
  2. *Otis*, b. 17 Oct. 1792.

3. *Aaron*, b. 8 July 1795.  
 4. *Dolly W.*, bapt. 19 Aug. 1798.
- v. **MARTHA**, b. 15 Feb. 1768; m. 12 Jan. 1797, Henry Jewett of Fitzwilliam, N. H., son of Jonathan and Martha (Belcher) Jewett of Jaffrey, N. H., b. 13 June 1762; d. in Columbus, Ohio, in 1833. She d. in Springfield, Ill., in Aug. 1845.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sally*, bapt. 22 July 1798; d. 1812.  
 2. *Gilbert*, b. about 1800; m. Loraine Bowman; had two sons and three daughters.  
 3. *Malancia*, b. about 1802; d. 1804.  
 4. *Aaron*, b. 15 Feb. 1804; m. Lucy McFarland, a physician and lived in Ky., had four children.  
 5. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. 28 March 1805; m. 21 April 1827, Ann L. Storey. He was an iron manufacturer, and d. in Pekin, Ill., 28 Dec. 1848.  
 6. *Martha Jewett*, b. 29 April 1808; m. Sylvanus Files, d. 21 March 1891.  
 7. *Sylvanus*, b. 25 May 1810; m. Susan Selden; he was a Presbyterian minister, had 3 daughters, d. in Grand Island, Nebr., 21 March 1891.  
 8. *Sylvester*, b. 25 May 1810; twin brother.  
 9. *Eliza*, b. about 1813; d. aged 17 mo.
- vi. **LUCY**, b. 24 Sept. 1769; m. 13 Sept. 1792, Flavel Crosby, son of Samuel and Azubah (Howe) Crosby, b. in Shrewsbury, 25 Jan. 1770; they lived in Winchendon, Mass., until about 1800.  
 Children:  
 1. *Ephraim Gilbert*, b. 1 Jan. 1794.  
 2. *Harriet*, b. 6 Oct. 1796; d. 12 Nov. 1798.  
 3. *Samuel*, b. 6 Oct. 1798; d. 20 Nov. 1800.
340. vii. **JOSIAH**, b. 25 Jan. 1774.  
 viii. **ELIZABETH**, b. (no date); named in her father's Will.
152. **ABNER**<sup>5</sup> **HOWE** (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 28 June 1736; married 29 Sept. 1757, **SARAH LANE**, daughter of Job and Sarah Lane of Bedford, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1738. He was one of the Minute men of Brookfield, and was captain of the 7th Co. 4th Regt. He died in the war 30 Dec. 1776. His widow went to Jaffrey, N. H., and was dismissed from the church in Brookfield, to the church in Jaffrey, 24 Sept. 1780. She married second, 15 April 1792, Samuel Parker, and died 30 Dec. 1795.  
 Children born in Brookfield:  
 341. i. **ADONIJAH**,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 July 1758.  
 ii. **PERSIS**, b. 3 Sept. 1760; m. 23 Jan. 1782, Samuel Storrs, son of Huckins and Eunice (Porter) Storrs of Mansfield, Conn.; b. 28 July 1758; d. 27 Feb. 1833. She d. 2 March 1841.  
 Children:  
 1. *Samuel Porter*, b. 27 Dec. 1783; m. Sally Putnam.  
 2. *Abner*, b. 9 Aug. 1785; d. 11 June 1788.  
 3. *Parne*, b. 12 June 1787.  
 4. *Experience*, b. 30 March 1789; m. Sophia ———  
 5. *Sally*, b. 22 Feb. 1791.

6. *Nabby*, b. 5 Dec. 1792.
  7. *Polly*, b. 28 Oct. 1794.
  8. *Fanny*, b. 7 Jan. 1797.
  9. *Maria*, b. 7 April 1799.
  10. *John*, b. 6 Sept. 1801.
- iii. ABNER, b. 11 Jan. 1763; d. 1837, in New Hartford, N. Y.
- iv. SARAH, b. 13 Feb. 1765; m. 11 Sept. 1788, Isaac Arnold of Mansfield, Conn.  
Children:
1. *Sophia*, b. 9 Oct. 1789.
  2. *Charles*, b. 24 July 1792; m. 28 Feb. 1816, Nabby Bingham.
  3. *Maria*, b. 4 Sept. 1795.
  4. *Julia*, b. 12 Nov. 1797.
  5. *John*, b. 4 Dec. 1800.
  6. *Fanny*, b. 4 June 1803.
  7. *Delia*, b. 31 Dec. 1805.
- v. REBECCA, b. 21 June 1767; m. 6 Feb. 1788, Diarca Allen of Mansfield, Conn., d. in Lebanon, N. H., in 1821.  
Children:
1. *Abner*, b. 27 Feb. 1789.
  2. *Ira*, b. 29 March 1791.
  3. *Sophronia*, b. 11 Jan. 1794.
  4. *Lucius*, b. 3 March 1796.
  5. *Harry*, b. 18 Sept. 1798 (twin).
  6. *Harriet*, b. 18 Sept. 1798 (twin).
  7. *Edwin*, b. 8 April 1801.
  8. *Laura*, b. 24 April 1803.
  9. *Alba Cady*, b. 2 Nov. 1804.
  10. *Diarca Howe*, b. 3 July 1808.
  11. *James Edwin*, b. 17 Feb. 1811.
342. vi. JOB LANE, b. 19 Sept. 1769.
- vii. EUNICE, b. 6 Nov. 1771; m. 26 Oct. 1796, Asa King, son of John and Elizabeth (Birchard) King, b. 16 Jan. 1770. He was a minister, and d. in Canterbury, Conn., 1843.
343. viii. JAMES, b. 10 March 1774.
- ix. THANKFUL, b. 14 March 1777; m. Stephen Kendrick, and lived in Lebanon, N. H.
153. ELI<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 18 March 1752; married 8 April 1773, ELIZABETH SMITH of Lexington, Mass., born about 1750; died in Brookfield, 25 Dec. 1824, age 74. They lived in Brookfield where he died 9 Oct. 1804.  
Children born in Brookfield:
344. i. AMOS,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 Jan. 1774.
  345. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 13 Oct. 1776.
  - iii. PARNE, b. 9 Feb. 1780; d. 11 Oct. 1783.
  - iv. BETSEY, b. 22 April 1782; d. 6 July 1782.
  - v. PARNE, b. 11 April 1784; m. Zimri Ingalls, son of Edmund and Esther (Salisbury) Ingalls, b. in Cumberland, R. I., 21 March 1784; they settled first in Washington Co., N. Y., but later they moved to Richmond, N. H., where he d. 3 May 1852; she d. 8 Oct. 1852.  
Children:
  1. *Harriet*, b. 30 March 1808.

2. *Seraphina*, b. 13 Dec. 1810.
3. *Ransom*, b. 9 Oct. 1811; m. Sylphina Pickering.
4. *Paulina*, b. 20 Feb. 1815; m. Jubal E. Allen of Fitzwilliam, N. H.
5. *Isabinda*, b. 19 Aug. 1818; m. Josiah E. Carter.
6. *Persis*, b. 25 July 1820; m. Mansel M. Blanding.
7. *Otis*, b. 21 Dec. 1822.
8. *Jarvis*, b. 31 March 1824.
9. *Amos Howe*, b. 31 July 1827.
- vi. BETSEY, b. 27 Jan. 1787; m. 2 June 1808, Jonathan Nye Jr. of New Braintree, Mass.; they lived in West Brookfield, Mass., where she d. 1874.
- vii. PERSIS, b. 3 June 1789; d. 27 May 1872, unm.
- viii. NANCY, b. 26 Sept. 1791; m. 3 Jan. 1813, Harvey Belcher, son of John and Hannah Belcher, b. in Wrentham, Mass., 12 July 1784; d. in North Brookfield, Mass., 19 July 1858; she d. 12 June 1874.

## Children:

1. *Horace Mann*, b. 26 Sept. 1813; d. 3 Jan. 1814.
2. *Henry Alden*, b. 15 May 1815; m. Mary Wilder of Ashby.
3. *Elizabeth Smith*, b. 12 Jan. 1817; d. 23 May 1843, unm.
4. *Nancy Howe*, b. 25 June 1819; d. 10 Oct. 1819.
5. *Hannah Metcalf*, b. 18 Feb. 1821; m. Aaron Watson.
6. *Julia Ann*, b. 8 May 1823; m. Fred. J. Bolton of Ansonia.
7. *Frances Maria*, b. 23 June 1825; d. 8 Jan. 1826.
8. *Nancy Maria*, b. 27 June 1829; d. 25 Dec. 1842.
9. *Martha Howe*, b. 9 July 1831; d. 1 July 1843.
10. *Adeline Hazeltine*, b. 12 July 1833; d. 5 Aug. 1836.
11. *John Harvey*, b. 6 Aug. 1836; d. 6 Dec. 1836.

154. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 June 1748; married 26 Feb. 1770, MOLLY ADAMS, daughter of John and Mercy (Hunt) Adams, born in Acton, Mass., 17 July 1751; died in Marlborough, 1 June 1845, aged 93 yrs. He was deacon of the First Church in Marlborough for nearly thirty years, a well to do farmer, and highly respected by all. He died 17 Jan. 1827.

## Children born in Marlborough:

346. i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 Sept. 1772.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 12 March 1775; d. 15 Jan. 1790.
347. iii. SOLOMON, b. 28 March 1777.
- iv. EUNICE, b. 28 July 1780; m. Joseph Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlboro).
348. v. JOSIAH, b. 27 March 1783.
- vi. LUCY, b. 27 Dec. 1788; d. 15 Jan. 1790.
349. vii. LEWIS, b. 2 May 1792.
- viii. LUCY, b. 1 Nov. 1794; m. Benjamin Clark of Marlborough, d. 21 March 1845.

## Children:

1. *Henry*, b. 3 Oct. 1824; m. 16 May 1854, Rebecca Faulkner Foster. He was a physician in Worcester, Mass.
2. *Josiah Howe*, b. 26 Dec. 1827; m. Frances C. Ayres.



He lived in Worcester, where he was engaged in business and became very wealthy, and d. 30 May 1904.

155. COL. ARTEMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 May 1755; married 4 July 1778, at Sutton, Mass., RUTH PUTNAM, daughter of Fuller and Eunice (Hayward) Putnam, born in Sutton, 4 Dec. 1757; died in New Braintree, Mass., 22 July 1785. He married second, 16 Feb. 1786, SUSANNA WARNER, daughter of Gen. Jonathan and Hannah (Mandell) Warner, born in Hardwick, Mass., 10 July 1767. He lived in New Braintree where he was a very prominent citizen. In 1786 he was appointed aide-camp to Gen. Warner. He died in Oakham, Mass., 31 Aug. 1800. She married second (int. 11 Sept. 1803), Gov. Moses Robinson of Bennington, Vt., and died 2 April 1844.

Children born in New Braintree:

350. i. LEWIS,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1778.  
 ii. BETSEY, b. 16 April 1780; m. (int. 3 Feb. 1798) George Haskell.  
 iii. DULCINEA, b. 16 March 1783; m. (int. 28 April 1799) Crocker Nye of Oakham, Mass.

Children born in Oakham:

1. *Artemas H.*, b. 29 Aug. 1800; d. 16 Feb. 1804.
  2. *Salmon S.*, b. 16 July 1802.
  3. *Isabel H.*, b. 5 July 1804.
  4. *Moses R.*, b. 29 April 1807.
  5. *Mary H.*, b. 28 Feb. 1810.
  6. *John S.*, b. 19 Jan. 1812.
  7. *Lewis H.*, b. 12 Feb. 1815.
  8. *Charles D.*, b. 10 Feb. 1819.
  9. *David H.*, b. 26 Dec. 1821.
- iv. A CHILD, b. and d. 16 July 1785.  
 By second wife:
- v. ISABELLA, b. 17 Dec. 1786.  
 vi. SERAPH, b. 9 July 1788; m. Ray Robinson, son of Gov. Moses and Mary (Fay) Robinson, b. about 1783; they lived in Woodford, Vt., where he d. 2 Nov. 1816.  
 Children:  
 1. *Mary Fay*, b. in Sept. 1805.  
 2. *Nancy Howe*, b. in Sept. 1807.
- vii. POLLY, b. 25 June 1791.

156. OLIVER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Feb. 1749; married in Jan. 1777, SYBIL FULLER. They lived in So. Brimfield, Mass., where he died 23 Sept. 1783. He was a Revolutionary soldier. His widow married second, 15 Dec. 1785, Eliphalet Hodges, and moved to western New York.

Children:

- i. POLLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 April 1778; m. 19 Feb. 1795, Abijah Nichols, and lived in Bennington, Wyoming Co., N. Y., where he d. 15 Feb. 1832; she d. 28 Aug. 1870.

## Children:

1. *John R.*
2. *Gail.*
3. *Cheney M.*
4. *Abigail.*
5. *Andrew J.*
6. *Jacob H.*
7. *Asher.*

351. ii. JACOB, b. 11 Sept. 1779.  
 352. iii. JOHN REMY, b. 5 Jan. 1782.

157. JONAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 2 Jan. 1749; married 4 July 1771, PRUDENCE BOWKER, daughter of Charles and Eunice (Stone) Bowker, born in Shrewsbury, 25 Sept. 1751; died 14 May 1795, aged 44 years. He married second, 4 June 1819, CANDACE ALLEN, daughter of Simeon and Candace (Howe) Allen. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he was a very prominent man; according to the History of Shrewsbury, he probably did more town business, and was employed a greater number of years in the town service than any other person. He was a representative seventeen years, sixteen of them in succession, and also a magistrate. He lived the most of his life in the east part of Shrewsbury, where the most if not all of his children were born. He died 2 July 1826, aged 77 years. His widow married second, 20 Dec. 1826, Ezra Newton of Princeton.

## Children:

- i. EUNICE,<sup>6</sup> b. 4 Oct. 1771; m. 27 May 1790, Lewis Hartshorn.
353. ii. DENNIS, b. 15 July 1773.
354. iii. CHARLES, b. 14 Aug. 1774.
- iv. DANIEL, b. 15 Oct. 1775; d. 28 Nov. 1775.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1777; d. at Demerara, before 1800.
- vi. JAMES, b. 23 April 1779; d. at Staten Island, N. Y., in 1800.
- vii. ELEANOR, b. 23 April 1779; d. 4 May 1796.
- viii. DANIEL, b. 21 March 1781; d. young.
- ix. SUBMIT, bapt. 6 Oct. 1782; m. 14 April 1801, Edward Kingsbury of Brookfield, Mass.; he d. and she m. 2nd 22 May 1805, Nymphas Pratt of Shrewsbury, b. 24 Dec. 1780.

## Children by her second husband:

1. *William*, b. 30 Jan. 1806.
  2. *Caroline*, b. 8 Feb. 1808.
  3. *Abigail*, b. 7 July 1811.
  4. *Alice*, b. 13 July 1813.
  5. *Charlotte Maria*, b. 23 Nov. 1814.
  6. *Frances Submit*, b. 4 April 1821.
355. x. ASA BOWKER, b. about 1784.  
 xi. DANIEL NEWTON, b. 9 Feb. 1787; d. in Feb. 1795.  
 356. xii. BENJAMIN LINCOLN, b. about 1788.

158. ALVAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 4 Nov. 1753; married 21 April 1779, MARY WILLINGTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Annabel Willington of Worcester, Mass., bapt. 8 Nov. 1761. He was a

soldier in the Revolution, and lived in Shrewsbury, Spencer and West Boylston, Mass. He died 17 May 1820. She died in Brookfield, Mass., 13 Nov. 1841, aged 81 yrs. (see G. S. Record).

Children:

- i. LUCINDA,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1779.
- 357. ii. LUKE RICE, b. 12 Dec. 1781.
- iii. MARTIN, b. 23 March 1784.
- 358. iv. ISAIAH, b. 3 Feb. 1786.
- v. LEONARD, b. 21 Oct. 1788.
- vi. RALPH, b. in W. Boylston, 20 Nov. 1789; went to Me. and lived in Franklin Plantation, where he d., unm.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. in W. Boylston, 25 June 1791; m. Sampson Howe, son of Phineas and Experience (Pollard) Howe.
- viii. ANNA, b. in W. Boylston, 22 July 1793.
- ix. EUNICE, b. in W. Boylston, 16 March 1795.
- x. RELIEF, b. in W. Boylston, 8 Nov. 1797; m. (int. 25 March 1816) Warren Bowen of Spencer, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Liberty*, b. 9 May 1817; m. Jane E. ———.
- xi. LYDIA, b. in W. Boylston, 22 March 1800; m. 26 April 1826, Warner Hill, son of Joshua and Miriam (Briggs) Hill of Spencer, b. 9 Aug. 1802. They lived in Spencer.

Children:

- 1. *Francis Warner*, b. 19 Jan. 1827; m. Louisa P. Coolidge.
- 2. *Alvin Dexter*, b. 6 June 1829; m. Azama Davis.
- 3. *Hiram J.*, b. about 1835; m. Irene French.
- 4. *George T.*, b. about 1840; m. Hannah T. White.
- 359. xii. BARNET, b. in W. Boylston, 22 April 1802.
- xiii. LOWELL (I find nothing on the records concerning him).

159. GARDNER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 20 Nov. 1759; married 29 Oct. 1789, ABIGAIL SHERMAN, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Muzzy) Sherman, born in Shrewsbury, 22 Oct. 1771. They moved to the South District of Wardsboro, now Dover, Vt. He was a Lieut. in the Revolutionary war and witnessed the execution of Major Andre. He was a farmer, and one of the selectmen, in 1810, 1815 and 1816; also a representative 1816 and 1823. He died 4 July 1854. His wife died 20 May 1843.

Children born in Dover:

- 360. i. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. 28 July 1790.
- 361. ii. GARDNER, b. 16 Jan. 1792.
- 362. iii. OTIS, b. 30 May 1793.
- 363. iv. LYMAN, b. 21 Sept. 1796.
- 364. v. LAMBERT, b. 21 Sept. 1796.
- 365. vi. JOTHAM, b. 6 Feb. 1800.
- 366. vii. LIBERTY, b. 27 June 1803.
- 367. viii. EDWARD, b. 27 Sept. 1812.

160. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 16 June 1762; married 17 Aug. 1789, DEBORAH WHITING, daughter of Jason and Deborah Whit-

ing, born in Barre, Mass., 13 June 1773; she died 1 Oct. 1802 (probably 1812). He married second, 29 Dec. 1814, POLLY BACON or MORSE); he was a farmer, and a soldier in the Revolution, and lived in Barre, where he died 6 July 1848; his wife died 3 Dec. 1840.

Children born in Barre:

- i. SALLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1790; m. 12 June 1808, John Hawes; they lived in Barre.

Children:

1. *Jason W.*, b. 24 Jan. 1809; m. Jane Washburn of Orange.
2. *Hiram*, b. 2 Jan. 1811.
3. *Sophronia*, b. 17 Feb. 1813; m. Larkin Rice of Barre.
4. *George*, b. 21 Jan. 1817.
5. *Artemas*, b. 24 Nov. 1819.
6. *Sarah*, b. 18 Sept. 1822; m. 7 Dec. 1848, James Rice.
7. *Harriet D.*, b. 19 June 1826; m. Charles M. Garfield of Palmer.

- ii. LUCY, b. 23 Jan. 1793; m. 18 March 1812, Charles Rice, son of Jotham and Elizabeth (Sullivan) Rice, b. 22 Oct. 1788, d. 31 Jan. 1834; they lived in Barre, where she d. 29 Dec. 1871.

Children:

1. *Henry*, b. 13 May 1812; m. Mary Eames.
2. *Nancy*, b. 11 April 1814; m. 31 March 1842, Jonas Rider.
3. *Hannah*, b. 15 Dec. 1817; m. 22 May 1840, Asa W. Waite.
4. *Zilpha*, b. 5 July 1822.
5. *C. Augusta*, b. 8 Nov. 1824.
6. *Eliza Howe*, b. 20 July 1828.
7. *Harriet Eliza*, b. 19 Jan. 1835.

- iii. A SON, b. in Hubbardston, 5 June 1794.

- iv. DEBORAH, b. 24 Sept. 1802; m. 19 Jan. 1823, Alanson O. Green of Barre; they lived in Barre.

Children:

1. *Franklin H.*, b. 18 June 1823.
2. *Eliza*, b. 24 July 1827.

- v. EMERY, b. 17 Jan. 1804; d. 17 Feb. 1811.

161. WALTER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 9 April 1767; married 4 Jan. 1803, MARGARET FINLEY, daughter of Daniel Finley, born about 1784 at Beaver Dam, Pa. They lived a few years in Erie, Pa., then moved to Waterford, Pa., where he died 4 Feb. 1836. After his death the family emigrated to different points in the western states. His widow died in Chicago, Ill., 4 Sept. 1854.

Children:

- i. JANE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Erie, 14 Feb. 1804; d. 4 April 1815, in Waterford.

- ii. ELIZA, b. in Erie, 8 July 1805; m. 16 Dec. 1828, at Waterford, George Leland, b. 12 Jan. 1805; they afterwards lived in Danville and Moresburg, Pa., and later they settled in Schoolcraft, Mich.

Children:

1. *Charles Clinton*, b. 10 March 1830.
  2. *Amos Sterling*, b. 30 June 1831.
  3. *George Walter*, b. 28 Sept. 1833.
  4. *Emeline Celestia*, b. 8 Aug. 1838.
  5. *William Wallace*, b. 29 Nov. 1840.
- iii. LAVINIA, b. 27 Feb. 1807.
- iv. ANGELINE TERESA, b. in Waterford, 22 May 1809; m. Robert Y. Smith at Schoolcraft, Mich.  
Children:
1. *Martin*.
  2. *Sarah*.
  3. *Angeline*.
368. v. AMOS JUDSON, b. in Waterford, 12 June 1811.
- vi. ULYSSES HAMET, b. in Waterford, 18 June 1813; m. at Rockland, Lake Co., Ill., 6 April 1846, widow Mary Maria Hammell, daughter of Cornelius Ostrander, b. 30 Dec. 1825.
- vii. EMELINE, b. in Waterford, 6 June 1816; d. 27 July 1820.
369. viii. SIDNEY AUGUSTUS, b. in Waterford, 19 Oct. 1818.
370. ix. JOHN NELSON, b. in Waterford, 25 Jan. 1821.
371. x. WALTER NEWTON, b. in Waterford, 11 May 1824.

162. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 6 Feb. 1752; married in March 1774, EUNICE CHASE of Shrewsbury, born 13 Dec. 1754. He was a private in the Mass. troops at Ft. Ticonderoga, and died there of camp fever 13 Oct. 1776. She married second, 16 April 1778, Josiah Proctor; they lived for a time in Washington, N. H.; she is said to have died in Princeton, Mass., about 1789.

Children born in Hubbardston:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 July 1775.
372. ii. DANIEL, b. 4 Dec. 1776.

163. NATHAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Oct. 1762; married 13 Feb. 1783, MARY PARKER, daughter of Simon and Mary (Bowker) Parker, born in Shrewsbury, 19 May 1763; died 23 Aug. 1843. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he was one of the selectmen for many years, and a representative to the General Court. He died 6 Jan. 1851.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. LUCY,<sup>6</sup> b. 12 Dec. 1783; m. John Banister of Boylston, Mass., b. 23 Sept. 1783, and d. 5 May 1822.
- ii. MARTHA, b. 15 Sept. 1785; m. 28 Feb. 1808, John Eager, son of Lewis and Sarah (Stacy) Eager, b. in Shrewsbury, 30 Sept. 1783; they moved to Camden, Me., where he was deputy sheriff and postmaster; he d. 11 Sept. 1837.

Children:

1. *Fidelia*.
2. *Mary S.*
3. *William*.
4. *John*.
5. *Charles Austin*.
6. *Martha Ann*.

7. *Sarah Elizabeth.*
  8. *Lucy.*
  9. *George.*
373. iii. WILLIAM TAYLOR, b. 24 Aug. 1787.
374. iv. CALVIN, b. 14 May 1789.
- v. MARY, b. 29 Sept. 1791; m. 17 March 1816, Col. Joseph Hall of Camden, Me., son of Farnham and Sally (Bailey) Hall, b. 26 June 1793, d. 23 July 1825. He was Representative to Congress 1833-37, and afterwards Naval Agent for the District of Boston and Charlestown, and d. in Boston, 31 Dec. 1859.
- Children:
1. *Mary Amelia*, b. 17 Jan. 1817.
  2. *Frederick F.*, b. 15 April 1818.
  3. *Harriet M. A.*, b. 18 Nov. 1819.
  4. *William H.*, b. 9 April 1821.
  5. *Eugenia A. M.*, b. 20 April 1822.
  6. *Stephen A.*, b. 18 April 1825.
375. vi. AMASA, b. 6 Feb. 1794.
- vii. HENRY, b. 12 March 1796.
- viii. SAMUEL PARKER, b. 13 Feb. 1798; d. 13 Aug. 1798.
- ix. HARRIET, b. 18 Aug. 1799; m. 1 Jan. 1828, Gideon Harlow, b. 17 Feb. 1799; they lived in Shrewsbury:
- Children:
1. *William Taylor*, b. 3 Oct. 1828.
  2. *Thomas*, b. 18 Aug. 1830.
  3. *Henry*, b. 13 Oct. 1833.
  4. *Hiram*, b. 27 Nov. 1839.
  5. *Harriet Ann*, b. 4 Dec. 1841.
- x. SAMUEL PARKER, b. 5 Feb. 1802; d. same day.
- xi. SOPHRONIA, b. 20 Nov. 1803.
164. AMASA<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 24 Nov. 1766; married 4 Sept. 1786, SALLY PIERCE. They moved to Brookfield, Mass., where they afterwards lived, and she died 22 Dec. 1815, in her 52nd year.
- Children born in Brookfield:
- i. OLIVER,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1787; m. Betsey Doane (int. 13 Nov. 1808); he d. 14 June 1812.
  - ii. NATHAN, b. 23 March 1788; d. 3 April 1811.
  - iii. ARTEMAS, b. 23 Nov. 1791.
  - iv. NANCY, b. 27 Aug. 1793; m. 10 Oct. 1819, Stephen Douglas of Greenwich, Mass.
  - v. SALLY, b. 18 Jan. 1796; d. in April 1818.
  - vi. SAMUEL FISKE, b. 11 Dec. 1798.
  - vii. HIRAM, b. 4 March 1804.
165. HIRAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 16 July 1775; married 6 Jan. 1800, OLIVE HARTHAN, daughter of David Harthan, of Boylston, born about 1774. They lived in West Boylston, where he was a farmer, and died 18 Aug. 1829; she died 2 Dec. 1852.
- Children born in West Boylston:
376. i. BARNEY,<sup>6</sup> b. 16 March 1800.

377. ii. POLLY, b. 20 Nov. 1801; m. Isaac Knights, 31 May 1826.  
 iii. NATHAN, b. 18 May 1803.  
 iv. SALLY, b. 8 Feb. 1805; m. 7 Jan. 1829, Elmer Shaw of Worcester, as his second wife; they lived in Boylston.  
 Children:  
 1. *Elmer*, b. 14 Sept. 1829; lived in Boylston.  
 2. *Henry Clay*, b. 4 April 1832.  
 3. *Thomas Keyes*, b. 3 March 1837; d. unm.  
 v. OLIVE, b. 29 Jan. 1807; d. 18 Aug. 1808.  
 vi. HARRIET, b. 4 April 1809; d. 15 Sept. 1813.  
 vii. OLIVE HARTMAN, b. 23 Jan. 1812; m. (int. 15 May 1831) George W. Aldrich of Mendon, Mass.  
 Children:  
 1. *Hiram*.  
 2. *Nathan*.  
 viii. HARRIET, b. 6 March 1814; m. 3 July 1840, Charles F. Paddock. They lived in Holden, Mass., where their children were born. In 1855 he went to Kansas as an Anti-Slavery settler, and died there; his widow died in Holden, 1 March 1875.  
 Children:  
 1. *Harriet Annie*, b. (no date given); m. George Rich of Worcester.  
 2. *Charles Francis*, b. 27 Aug. 1848; m. Etta Bacon of Uxbridge, Mass. He enlisted in the 57th Regt. Mass. Vols. at the age of fifteen, and was wounded at Petersburg, Va.  
 3. *Olive Ella*, b. 21 Dec. 1849; d. young.  
 4. *William Frederic*, b. (no date given); m. Dolly Carmichael; they lived in Amity, Mo.
378. ix. JOEL, b. 28 Nov. 1816.
166. JOEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 19 Jan. 1770; married 13 Aug. 1801, DOLLY PIERCE, daughter of Oliver and Abigail (Howe) Pierce, born 12 Jan. 1777; died 20 Oct. 1808; he married second, 1 April 1817, SOPHIA FLETCHER of Berlin, born in Berlin, 18 Oct. 1788; died 4 June 1852. He died 3 Jan. 1842.  
 Children:  
 379. i. NAHUM,<sup>6</sup> b. in Boylston, 17 Jan. 1802.  
 ii. ALMIRA, b. in Pelham, Mass., 6 Jan. 1804; d. in Upton, Mass., 11 Oct. 1861.  
 iii. REBECCA HASTINGS, b. in Watertown, Mass., 23 Feb. 1806; d. 6 Dec. 1808.  
 iv. JOEL, b. in Watertown, 30 Oct. 1807; d. 23 Nov. 1808.  
 By second wife:  
 v. MARY SOPHIA, b. 14 March 1818; m. 19 Dec. 1842, Luther Gunn.  
 vi. DOLLY PIERCE, b. 5 April 1820.  
 vii. HIRAM FLETCHER, b. 30 June 1823.
380. viii. LEWIS SIDNEY, b. 17 Aug. 1828.
167. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Oct. 1758; married (int. 31 Jan. 1784), REBECCA JENNISON, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Haywood) Jennison, born in Shrewsbury, in Oct. 1755; died

in Bridport, Vt., 16 July 1825. After the birth of their first child, they moved to Bridport, Vt. He was a soldier in the Revolution, a farmer, and died in Bridport, in 1842.

Children:

381. i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. in Shrewsbury, 12 June 1785.  
 ii. JOHN, b. in July 1789; d. aged 22.  
 iii. EUNICE, b. 28 Sept. 1790; m. in 1818, Samuel Cummings; they lived in Rochester, N. Y., d. 1861; had five children, two sons and three daughters.  
 iv. RELIEF, b. 29 April 1792; m. 16 Feb. 1826, Watson M. Walker, b. in Hardwick, Mass., 20 Oct. 1796, d. 16 April 1863; they lived in Holden, Mass. His widow was living in Cumberland, R. I., in 1871, with her daughter Seraphine.  
 Children:  
 1. *Josephine*.  
 2. *Seraphine*, m. George Batchelder, 2nd Willard Pierce.  
 v. REBECCA, b. 31 Oct. 1793; m. 22 April 1819, William A. Eldredge, b. in Norwich, Conn., 18 July 1795; lived in Canton, N. Y., d. 17 July 1854; had seven children, one of whom, Charles A. Eldredge, was a member of Congress from Wis.; he lived in Fon-du-lac.  
 382. vi. SOLOMON, b. in Aug. 1795.  
 vii. LOT, b. 1 Jan. 1800; served nine years in the Florida war, afterwards m. and lived in Bath, Me., where he d. 1869.

168. JOHN HAPGOOD<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 8 Oct. 1764; married 23 Sept. 1787, SARAH SMITH, daughter of Aaron and Dinah (Wheeler) Smith, born in Shrewsbury, 21 March 1765; died 12 March 1814. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he was a farmer. He died 3 Jan. 1839.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. CHARLOTTE,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 May 1788; m. Asa B. Howe.  
 ii. MIRIAM, b. 6 May 1790; m. Benjamin L. Howe.  
 iii. DOLLY, b. 6 Aug. 1792; m. 29 Jan. 1821, Leonard Wheeler, son of Artemas and Lucretia (Howe) Wheeler, b. 27 Aug. 1783. They moved to Bridport, Vt.  
 383. iv. AARON, b. 14 Oct. 1794.  
 v. SARAH, b. 9 May 1807.

169. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 13 March 1769; married HANNAH HALL in Newfane, Vt. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 10 Jan. 1806. She died in Worcester, 15 March 1840, aged 73 yrs.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. EDWARD FLINT,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Dec. 1789; d. in Worcester, 15 Feb. 1829.  
 384. ii. LEVI, b. 21 Jan. 1792.  
 385. iii. JUBAL, b. 27 Dec. 1793.  
 386. iv. CLARK, b. 26 April 1796.  
 v. DAMARIS, b. 8 July 1798; m. 4 Oct. 1819, Asa Knowlton Jr.  
 Children:  
 i. *Adeline*, b. 2 June 1820.



2. *Charles*, b. 4 July 1822.
387. vi. LYMAN, b. 21 Nov. 1800.
388. vii. JOSEPH HALL, b. 5 Sept. 1802.
- viii. HANNAH, b. 11 Sept. 1805; m. 29 April 1829, John B. Simmons of Dighton, Mass.
- Children:
- i. *Frances A.*, b. 21 June 1851.
170. OLIVER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 May 1772; married JANE BLAIR, daughter of Joseph and Mary Blair, born in Worcester, Mass., 6 Sept. 1771. They moved to Vermont, and lived in Shoreham and Bridport.
- Children:
389. i. CHARLES,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1796.
- ii. DANIEL, b. 11 Jan. 1799.
- iii. OLIVER, no further record.
- iv. EVELINE, b. 12 Oct. 1810; m. 4 Jan. 1831, Samuel Bixby Jr., son of Samuel and Esther (Elithorp) Bixby, b. in Bridport, 26 Dec. 1806; d. 13 Sept. 1886. She d. 15 April 1893.
- Children:
- i. *Orville Chauncy*, b. 26 Jan. 1834.
2. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. 16 June 1835.
3. *Elmer Howe*, b. 19 April 1839.
171. LYMAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 1 June 1777; married 25 March 1802, SYLVIA SLOCOMB, daughter of George and Tabitha (Harding) Slocumb, born in Shrewsbury, 13 Sept. 1778; died there 2 Nov. 1856. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 19 Nov. 1853.
- Children born in Shrewsbury:
390. i. JOSEPH CLOYES,<sup>6</sup> b. 17 July 1802.
- ii. HAMMOND, b. 14 Sept. 1804; m. Mrs. Sarah Price, d. 28 April 1855.
- iii. LEWIS, b. 8 Oct. 1806; d. at Opelousas, La., 19 Nov. 1837.
- iv. LOUISA, b. 20 Nov. 1808; m. 7 Feb. 1828, William Larkin Lewis of Bolton, Mass.
- Children:
- i. *Louisa Matilda*, b. 4 Oct. 1829.
2. *Charles*, b. 22 Dec. 1831; killed by a stage in July 1833.
3. *Charles William*, b. 1 June 1837.
4. *Mary Larkin*, b. 14 Dec. 1839.
5. *Theodore Lyman*, b. 22 April 1842.
6. *George Frederick*, b. 20 June 1846.
- v. ALMIRA, b. 31 Jan. 1811; m. 10 April 1838, Eliakim Morse of Medfield, Mass.
- Children:
- i. *Mary Baker*, b. 21 May 1840.
2. *Almira Louisa*, b. 11 Dec. 1841.
3. *Elizabeth Penniman*, b. 21 Jan. 1852.
- vi. CLARINDA, b. 5 Feb. 1813; m. 9 Dec. 1831, Jonas Hemenway Allen of Shrewsbury; they moved to Maumee, Ohio.
- Children:

1. *Charles Lewis*, b. 12 March 1834.
  2. *James Henry*, b. 21 Aug. 1836.
  3. *George Harrison*, b. 26 Feb. 1844.
391. vii. SYLVESTER, b. 22 March 1815.
392. viii. JARED SLOCOMB, b. 16 Dec. 1817.
- ix. HARRIET MARIA, b. 24 July 1820; m. 23 Dec. 1846, Henry Harding Mason of Shrewsbury:  
Children:
1. *James Henry*, b. 26 March 1848.
  2. *Ellen Maria*, b. 6 Feb. 1849.
  3. *Franklin Lewis*, b. 29 Dec. 1850.
  4. *Frederick*, b. 27 Oct. 1851.
  5. *Willis*, b. 18 Feb. 1853.
  6. *Willis*, b. 29 March 1854.
  7. *Susie*, b. 7 Aug. 1857.
  8. *Walter Henry*, b. 7 Feb. 1859.
  9. *Jennie*, b. 26 March 1862.
172. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 14 July 1743; married 9 June 1769 in Westminster, MARY SHERMAN, of Grafton, Mass. They lived in Westminster about eight years, and bought land there 2 Aug. 1765.  
Children:
393. i. JEREMIAH MANSFIELD,<sup>6</sup> b. in Westminster, 16 May 1770.
173. ABEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 24 June 1752. He probably married PATIENCE HARRIS, daughter of William and Patience (Gleason) Harris, born in Holden, Mass., 4 March 1751. They lived in Holden until after 1792. He married second, 18 April 1796, JERUSHA WILLIAMS of Oxford, Mass., and lived in Worcester. We have no further record after 1799.  
Children:
- i. PHINEAS,<sup>6</sup> b. 15 April 1782.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. 20 Aug. 1783.
  - iii. ASA, b. 10 Aug. 1785.
  - iv. NABBY or ABIGAIL, b. 26 Sept. 1787.
  - v. RUFUS, b. 21 June 1789.
  - vi. NANCY, b. 14 Aug. 1792; m. 30 Nov. 1812, John Glazier of West Boylston, Mass.
- By second wife:
- vii. SAMUEL WILLIAMS, b. in Worcester, 8 Oct. 1797.
  - viii. CAROLINE, b. in Worcester, 2 Feb. 1799; m. 2 May 1824, Lyric Lamson.
174. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Oct. 1742; married in Stillwater, N. Y., ELIZABETH ANDRUS (ancestry unknown). He served in the French and Indian war, and after his marriage he moved to Wyoming on the Susquehanna River, where he lived until driven out by the Indians and tories in July 1778. At that time he was a Lieut. under Capt. Hewett, who was slain with his whole company, except nine men (including Timothy),

in the Wyoming massacre, who made their escape. His wife gathered her children together, and watching her opportunity when the enemy was otherwise engaged, they wandered into the woods and made their escape; they travelled for three days through the wilderness, and after fording the Delaware River and many other streams, they finally reached the Great Nine Partners, in Dutchess Co., N. Y. Soon after reaching that point, she gave birth to a son. Her husband with his companions had reached safety, and soon after joined the army. She lived at Tower Hill, and died 14 July 1780. From the Church Records at Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y., we find the marriage recorded of Timothy Howe and Zeprea Cash, which was probably his second marriage; there were eight children by the first wife, of which we have the names of five.

Children:

- 396. i. TIMOTHY,<sup>6</sup> b. in Bennington, Vt., 27 June 1765.
- ii. ISAAC. b. (no date given); lived in Castile, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
- iii. DANIEL, b. (no date given); lived near Troy, N. Y.
- iv. WILLIAM; this may be the William Howe who lived in Scipio and Gorham, N. Y.
- 397. v. BEZALEEL, b. at Tower Hill, Great Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 14 July 1780.

175. LT. DARIUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 June 1746. He was a Lieut. in the Continental army 14 Oct. 1780. He married and moved to New York State, and settled in Scipio, Cayuga Co. He is said to have died in Genesee Co., N. Y., 23 Feb. 1833. He had several children but we have not all their names.

Children:

- i. DARIUS,<sup>6</sup> b. 8 April 1773; d. in Scipio, Cayuga Co., 21 Feb. 1820, aged 46 yrs. 10 mos. 13 ds.
- ii. BAXTER.

176. CAPT. BAXTER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 Aug. 1748; married in Southboro, Mass., 22 Sept. 1773, LEVINA TAYLOR, daughter of Ezra and Abigail (Trowbridge) Taylor, born in Southboro, 27 Feb. 1750; she died prior to 1779. He married second, 15 May 1779, MARY MOONE, daughter of Thomas Moone of New York, born 15 Oct. 1748; died 1819. He served in the army as 2nd Lieut. in the 21st Continental Infantry 1 Jan. 1776, and 1st Lieut. 12 June 1776, and 1st Lieut. of Artillery, 1 Jan. 1777, Capt of Artillery in 1780. He died of fever at Ethton, 20 Sept. 1781, while Washington was moving on to Yorktown.

Children:

- 398. i. BRIGHAM,<sup>6</sup> b. in Hillsborough, N. H., 24 Nov. 1774.  
By second wife:
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 27 Feb. 1781; m. 6 Dec. 1797, Nicholas Evertson, a prominent lawyer of New York City, and was

at one time one of the trustees of Columbia College. She d. 1837.

Children:

1. *Mary Anne*, b. 20 Oct. —; m. Howard Crosby.
2. *Edgar*.

177. MAJ. BEZALEEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Nov. 1750; bapt. 19 July 1751 (see Marlboro Church Records). He married 24 Oct. 1787, HANNAH MERRITT of Mamaroneck, Westchester Co., N. Y., who died in New York during the yellow fever epidemic, 18 Sept. 1798; he married second, 15 Feb. 1800, CATHERINE MOFFAT, daughter of Rev. John and Margaret (Little) Moffat, born in Little Britain, Orange Co., N. Y., 3 March 1755. After the death of his father, the family moved to Hillsborough, N. H. He enlisted in a New Hampshire company as a private in the month of May 1775, about three weeks before the battle of Bunker Hill and was present at that battle; his military record is given in Heitman's "Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army" as follows:

Howe—Bezaleel (N. H.) Second Lieutenant 1st New Hampshire, 8 Nov. 1776, wounded at Stillwater (Freeman's Farm, N. Y.,) 19 Sept. 1777.

First Lieutenant 23 June 1779 and served to the close of war.

Lieutenant, 2nd U. S. Infantry 4 March 1791.

Captain, 4 Nov. 1791, assigned to Sub Legion 4 Sept. 1792.

Major, 20th Oct. 1794. Honorably discharged 1st Nov. 1796.

After the close of the Revolutionary war, he went with Gen. Anthony Wayne in the Indian wars, and was in the regular army for nine years, when he resigned his commission. He then went to New Orleans to engage in business, but remained there only a short time, and returned to New York, where he was appointed to a position in the Custom House, which he held most of the time until his death 3 Sept. 1825. His widow died 2 Dec. 1849.

Children:

- i. MARIA,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 Jan. 1789; m. 23 Nov. 1805, John Guion, and d. in 1852.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, d. in infancy.
2. *Edward Merritt*.
3. *John Howe*.
4. *Mary Jane*.
5. *Harriet Emeline*.
6. *William H*.
7. *Stephen B*.
8. *Caroline*.
9. *Armenia H*.
10. *Sarah Waterman*.
11. *Anna Maria*.

By second wife:

399. ii. ELIZA, b. 19 Nov. 1800; d. young.  
 iii. GEORGE C., b. 23 Sept. 1802.  
 iv. MARGARETTA, b. 22 Feb. 1804; m. 1 Aug. 1820, George Washington Dupignac, living in Feb. 1889.  
 Children:  
 1. *Bezaleel Howe*.  
 2. *Elizabeth*.  
 3. *George W.*  
 4. *Theodore*.  
 5. *Margaretta H.*  
 6. *Richard C. P.*  
 7. *Almira*.  
 8. *Adelaide M.*  
 9. *Edwin Augustus*.
400. v. JOHN MOFFAT, b. 23 Jan. 1806.  
 vi. OSCAR, b. 11 March 1808; d. in infancy.  
 vii. JULIA ANN, b. 4 Oct. 1810; d. young.  
 viii. CATHERINE, b. 21 Sept. 1812; m. 11 Oct. 1831, Samuel R. Spelman, son of Phineas Spelman, b. 29 June 1809; d. 1885; she d. 4 March 1883.  
 Children:  
 1. *Jane Augusta*, b. 4 Aug. 1832; m. James M. Fuller.  
 2. *Helena Wakona*, b. 5 Sept. 1834; d. 30 July 1835.  
 3. *Mary Wakona*, b. 19 Sept. 1836; m. Charles P. Cummings, d. 22 July 1874.
401. ix. BEZALEEL, b. 17 Aug. 1815.
178. THEODORE<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 March 1747; married 23 Nov. 1771, LYDIA JOHNSON (ancestry unknown), born 14 Feb. 1754. They went to Swanzey, N. H., where they lived until about 1780, when they moved to Royalton, Vt., where he died 25 July 1805, by falling from a load of hay. She died 7 March 1813.  
 Children:  
 i. CALVIN,<sup>6</sup> b. 3 Dec. 1772; d. 20 Aug. 1777.  
 ii. MEHITABEL, b. 10 Jan. 1774; d. 14 Aug. 1777.  
 iii. RHODA, b. 22 April 1776; d. 21 Oct. 1799.  
 iv. PRUDENCE, b. 7 April 1778; m. Isaac Graves, son of Abner and Dorcas (Belding) Graves, b. in Swanzey, N. H., 13 April 1775; d. in Barnard, Vt., 14 June 1849.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sarah*, b. 9 July 1799; m. John Swift.  
 2. *Luther*, b. 24 Oct. 1800; m. Harriet Welch.  
 3. *Lois*, b. 15 March 1802; m. James Ashley.  
 4. *Joel*, b. 14 Nov. 1806; m. Sarah A. Green.  
 5. *Elvira*, b. 14 Nov. 1808; m. Nathan Howland.  
 6. *Thomas B.*, b. 29 Nov. 1812; m. Mary B. Thompson.  
 7. *Isaac*, b. 18 Sept. 1814; m. Louisa E. Swift.  
 8. *Caroline*, b. 22 Dec. 1816; m. Charles Baker.  
 9. *Elmina Emeline*, b. 13 July 1818; m. Joel Ellis.  
 10. *Ozro Austin*, b. 27 Aug. 1822; m. Lizzie Ashley.  
 v. MEHITABEL, b. at Royalton, Vt., 29 Feb. 1780; m. 9 June 1797, Abraham Graves, son of Abner and Dorcas (Belding) Graves, b. 14 June 1773. They moved to Royalton.

Vt., where they lived until about 1810, when they moved to Watertown, N. Y., where he d. 27 March 1854. She d. 29 May 1861.

Children:

1. *Lydia Howe*, b. 17 May 1799; d. 9 April 1873, unm.
  2. *Rhoda*, b. 17 April 1800; d. 9 April 1833, unm.
  3. *Rebecca*, b. 16 Feb. 1802; m. Ambrose Thompson.
  4. *Abner*, b. 9 Feb. 1804; m. Sybil Potter.
  5. *Almira*, b. 2 June 1806; d. 15 June 1822.
  6. *Mehitable*, b. 20 Nov. 1808; m. John Peck.
  7. *Lucretia*, b. 4 Feb. 1811; m. Dubois White.
  8. *Eunice*, b. 20 July 1813; m. William Richey.
  9. *Ira*, b. 16 Dec. 1815; d. 26 Feb. 1816.
  10. *Orrin Abraham*, b. 3 Jan. 1818; m. Julia Ann Stewart.
402. vi. CALVIN, b. 25 Feb. 1782; m. Achsah Wallace, d. in Royalton, Vt., 6 May 1861.
403. vii. LUTHER, b. 24 Aug. 1784.
- viii. EUNICE, b. 3 Oct. 1786; d. 22 Oct. 1813, unm.
- ix. THEODORE, b. 5 Feb. 1789; d. in Royalton, 29 Jan. 1808.
404. x. ALPHEUS, b. 16 March 1792.
- xi. LUCRETIA, b. 11 Feb. 1794.
405. xii. WILLIAM, b. 15 May 1796.
406. xiii. EARL, b. 11 Feb. 1800.

179. URIAH<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., and bapt. there 27 Oct. 1751; married 10 Oct. 1775, MARTHA GRAVES, daughter of Joshua and Lydia (Woodcock) Graves of Swanzey, N. H., born in Swanzey, 20 April 1759. They lived in Swanzey until about 1787 when they moved to Middlebury, Vt., where they lived a few years, then moved to Jericho, Vt., where he died about 1811. She died in Moreton, Vt., about 1854, aged 95. He was a soldier in the Revolution, serving as a private in Capt. Davis Howlet's Company in Col. Ashley's Regt. of New Hampshire Militia. His name appears on the pay roll of said company, which marched from Keene to reinforce the army at Ticonderoga in June 1777, said roll shows his service June 29, to July 3, time five days. He also served as a private in Capt. Samuel Wright's Company, in Col. Nichols Regt. of N. H. Militia. His name also appears on the roll of the company that marched from Winchester, N. H., and joined the army at Bennington and Stillwater, 23 July 1777, and he was discharged the 18th of Sept., being in the service one month and twenty seven days.

Children:

407. i. CHARLES,<sup>6</sup> b. 18 Oct. 1778.
408. ii. BRIGHAM, b. 28 Nov. 1779.
- iii. HENRY, b. 29 Dec. 1781; m. and lived in Vt. a few years, and is said to have moved to Mass.
- iv. HULDAH, b. 29 Dec. 1781; a twin sister of Henry, she was probably twice married, first ——— Reed, 2nd Oliver Lowery, and lived in Underhill, Vt.
- v. DOLLY, b. 22 Aug. 1784; d. 11 March 1811.
409. vi. BARZILLAI, b. 12 Aug. 1786.

- vii. **URIAH** (or **SELAH**), b. 27 Aug. 1788; d. 23 Oct. 1789.
- viii. **HEPZIBAH**, b. in Keene, N. H., 27 Nov. 1790; m. in Jericho, 28 Oct. 1815, Luther Prouty, son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Hancock) Prouty, b. in Winchendon, Mass., 8 Feb. 1788. He lived in Jericho, where he was a blacksmith; he d. 12 Feb. 1857; she d. 7 Feb. 1860.  
Children born in Jericho:
  1. *Clarissa M.*, b. 13 Feb. 1811; m. 10 Jan. 1843, Harvey Safford; d. 24 Sept. 1887.
  2. *Mary H.*, b. 11 June 1816; m. 25 April 1839, John B. Packard, d. 17 Oct. 1863.
  3. *Elizabeth H.*, b. 8 July 1818; d. 2 Oct. 1851, unm.
  4. *Luther Stephen*, b. 6 Nov. 1821; m. Emeline Bascom; she d. 13 Jan. 1873; he m. 2nd Mrs. Clarissa Miller Stevens.
  5. *Fanny A.*, b. 1 Aug. 1824; m. 21 Feb. 1847, James L. Bliss; she d. 2 July 1849.
  6. *Elon Howe*, b. 28 March 1827; m. 25 June 1856, Jane L. Dow; she d. 3 July 1883; he d. 11 Dec. 1899.
  7. *Lucretia L.*, b. 18 Sept. 1829; m. 28 Sept. 1856, M. L. Martin.
- ix. **URIAH**, b. 10 March 1792; d. 3 May 1803.
- x. **MARTHA**, b. 23 May 1796; d. 7 Feb. 1813 (as per inscription on grave-stone in Jericho).
- 410. xi. **ELON**, b. 4 April 1799.

180. **OTIS**<sup>5</sup> **HOWE** (*Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 Oct. 1748; married in Marlborough, 5 Nov. 1770, **LUCY GOODALE**, daughter of Nathan and Persis (Whitney) Goodale of Marlborough, born 3 July 1753. He moved with his father to Henniker, N. H., in 1763; his name appears as a private in Capt. Aaron Adams' Company at Henniker in 1776, and was one of the selectmen of Henniker in 1778. The following is a copy of an original document on file in Pension Bureau at Washington, D. C.

"Henniker, Aug. Ye 6th, 1778"  
STATE OF NEW HAMPSHIRE)  
HILLSBOROUGH; S. S. )

Pursuant to an order  
Rec'd from the Committe of Safty for the State afoursaid we  
have taken one hund<sup>d</sup> and forty pounds of the money Col-  
lected to pay our Stat Tax and hve paid to Each of the within  
named persons Teen pounds.

ABEL GIBSON) Selectmen for  
OTIS HOW ) Henniker."

Annexed is a receipt of which the following is a copy:

"Henniker, August Ye, 6th, 1778.

This Day Rec'd of the Selectmen of Henniker, Teen  
pouds Each man for which we have ingaged to Joyn General  
Sullivan amediately. We say rec'd by us".

This is signed by fourteen persons including "Jonathan How" and "Tille How" brothers of Otis.

He appears to have lived in Hillsborough and Washington, N. H., but we are unable to determine the length of time that he lived in either of these towns. He was living in Hillsborough in 1785, as his name appears on a petition 20 Oct. 1785 to the General Assembly of New Hampshire asking for a change in the date of the annual meeting of the "Town of Hillsborough in the County of Hillsborough" and his name also appears on two other petitions of the same date. His wife taught school in Henniker after her marriage, and is said to have been distinguished for her sound judgment, prudence and fortitude. She had an excellent command of language and a very retentive memory. One of her grand-daughters, Clarissa Stow, in a letter written in 1859, mentions that within a year before the death of her grand-mother, she being then about ninety years of age, she repeated from memory a hymn of six stanzas which she had never seen until a short time before. Later in life they moved to Stockbridge, Vt., where he died 2 Oct. 1822; soon after, she returned to Washington, N. H., and lived with her son James Howe, where she died 17 June 1843 in her 90th year.

Children:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>6</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1771; m. 10 Aug. 1794, Joel Stow of Marlborough, Mass., b. 19 Nov. 1766; they lived in Hillsborough, where she d. 19 March 1805. He m. 2nd Elizabeth Barnes, and d. 17 Oct. 1838.
- Children:
  1. *Jeremiah*, b. 15 Feb. 1795; grad. Dartmouth College in 1822, and Andover Theological Seminary, 1825, was a Presbyterian preacher at Livonia, N. Y., and d. in 1832.
  2. *Clarissa*, b. 25 Oct. 1798; was living in 1890 in Hillsborough, aged 92.
  3. *Nabby*, b. 3 Dec. 1801; d. 4 Sept. 1803.
411. ii. NATHAN, b. 1 Feb. 1773.
- iii. JOEL, b. 27 July 1774; d. 30 April 1791.
412. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 7 April 1776.
413. v. TIMOTHY, b. 29 Jan. 1778.
414. vi. OTIS, b. 23 Dec. 1779.
- vii. POLLY, b. 11 Aug. 1781; d. 20 Aug. 1805, unm.
- viii. JAMES, b. 6 Oct. 1783; m. 19 March 1811, Sally Livermore, who d. 30 March 1838, leaving no children. In 1843 he m. again. He d. 2 Sept. 1859.
- ix. CALVIN, b. 25 Jan. 1785; d. in Feb. 1785.
415. x. LUTHER, b. twin brother of Calvin.
416. xi. SOLOMON, b. 4 Nov. 1786.
417. xii. JEREMIAH, b. 16 Aug. 1788.
- xiii. LUCY, b. 3 Oct. 1790; m. 5 July 1812, John Fisk, son of Elijah and Elizabeth (Binney) Fisk, d. at Washington, N. H., 29 Sept. 1815.

Children:

1. *Calvin*, b. 26 April 1813; d. 28 April 1813.
2. *Luther*, b. a twin brother; d. 26 April 1813.



3. *Elizabeth Binney*, b. 22 May 1814; m. 14 Sept. 1848, Alden Walker, d. 6 June 1850.
4. *Lucy Howe*, b. 15 Sept. 1815; m. 26 Dec. 1837, E. N. Gage.

xiv. PERSIS, b. 4 May 1793; m. 9 Dec. 1815, Joseph Packard of Stockbridge, Vt., b. 25 March 1790, d. about 1871; she d. 30 July 1864.

Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. 18 Dec. 1816.
2. *Emeline*, b. 25 Sept. 1818.
3. *Mary H.*, b. 15 Dec. 1820.
4. *James A.*, b. 6 Feb. 1823.
5. *Charles*, b. 29 March 1825.
6. *Luther H.*, b. 22 June 1827.
7. *Lucy A.*, b. 25 Sept. 1829.
8. *Charles Otis*, b. 4 Nov. 1835.

181. TILLY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 May 1750; the name has been sometimes written "Tillius" but the name as it appears on the church record of baptisms, is Tilly. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College (the year has been given by different authorities as 1783 and 1787), and became a minister. He united with the church in Hampstead, N. H., 9 July 1786, and a call was extended to him 11 Sept. 1786, but the call was later withdrawn. Afterwards he was pastor of the church in Sharon, Vt. He married in Keene, N. H., 29 Sept. 1778, SUSANNAH PUFFER of Keene; it is quite probable that he was twice married; although we have the record of but one marriage, it has been stated that he married a daughter of Anthony and Ruth Stickney of Chester and Pembroke. He is said to have lived in several other places, but it is certain that he lived several years in Machias, Me. According to the United States Census of 1810, he was then living in Machias, and he had with him two males between 10 and 16, and six males between 16 and 18, also he had one female between 10 and 16, and one female between 26 and 45, he being then over 45. He served in the Revolutionary war, his name appears as a corporal in Capt. Jonas Bowman's Company in Col. Moses Kelly's Regt. (N. H.) of volunteers which joined the Continental Army in Aug. 1778. He died in Fryeburg, Me., in Sept. 1830.

Children:

- i. CRETE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Keene, N. H., 14 May 1779.
- ii. PEARL, b. in Keene, N. H., 15 Jan. 1782.
418. iii. JAMES, b. in Machias, Me., 22 Feb. 1786.
419. iv. SOLOMON, b. in Machias, Me., about 1796.
420. v. SIMEON, b. in Machias, Me., about 1798.

*Note.* It has been stated that Tilly Howe married an Elizabeth Frink of which we have no proof.

He may have had another son Tilly, as we find a Tilly Howe who was born in N. H. about 1792, married Myra ———, and was living in Pittsburg, N. H., in 1850; they had Myra, b. about 1829, Orvilla, b. about 1835, Justus, b. about 1838, and Melissa, b. about 1840.

- vi. OCTAVIA, b. (no date given); m. 4 April 1805, Jeremiah Folsom, and lived in St. Stephen, N. B.; she d. in Bloomfield, Me., 6 Sept. 1872; they had ten children.
- vii. THOMAS FRINK.

182. FISKE<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 June 1741; married 31 March 1767, LYDIA BIGELOW, daughter of Amariah and Lydia (Brigham) Bigelow, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 1 March 1748; died in Templeton, Mass., 29 June 1797. He married second, 1 Jan. 1799, MRS. RACHEL DAVIS, widow of Silas Davis (maiden name Gay.) He became a prominent man in Templeton, and held the office of Town Treasurer 1789-96, and died 26 Jan. 1807.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. SALLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 30 Jan. 1768; d. 23 Feb. 1795, unm.
- 421. ii. THOMAS, b. 23 Sept. 1769.
- 422. iii. EPHRAIM, b. 2 May 1771.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 27 Jan. 1774; m. 21 Feb. 1793, David Hunt of Ashburnham, Mass., and Mason, N. H., d. in April 1864.  
Children:
  - 1. *Abel*, b. in Ashburnham, 24 Dec. 1794.
  - 2. *Sarah*, b. in Mason, 2 May 1797.
  - 3. *Mary*, b. 24 Feb. 1799.
  - 4. *David F.*, b. 4 March 1801.
  - 5. *Lydia B.*, b. 19 Feb. 1804.
  - 6. *Sabrina*, b. 6 June 1806.
  - 7. *Sophia H.*, b. 19 June 1809.
  - 8. *Nehemiah A.*, b. 27 Sept. 1811.
- v. LEVI, b. 5 March 1777; d. 8 Sept. 1797.
- vi. PATTY, b. 21 Aug. 1779; m. 20 Dec. 1798, Samuel Byam, son of Samuel and Beulah Byam, b. in Templeton, 8 May 1776; they lived in Templeton, where he d. 16 June 1830; she d. 21 Sept. 1824.  
Children:
  - 1. *Levi*, b. 11 Oct. 1799; d. 1 Sept. 1803.
  - 2. *Dolly*, b. 6 July 1804; m. Luther Parker, Jan. 1822.
  - 3. *Jonas*, b. 27 May 1809.
  - 4. *Lydia*, b. 21 July 1813.
  - 5. *Samuel Washington*, b. 8 Aug. 1818.
- 423. vii. WINSLOW, b. 31 July 1785.
- viii. KATY, b. 5 Aug. 1788; m. 10 Nov. 1819, Artemas H. Brown of Templeton.  
Children:
  - 1. *John*, b. 11 March 1820.
  - 2. *George*, b. 17 April 1821.
- 424. ix. LAMBERT, b. 4 Aug. 1799.

183. ANTIPAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 April 1745; married 23 Nov. 1774, CATHERINE TAINTER, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Woods) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 6 May 1756; died in Princeton, Mass., 2 Jan. 1821. He married second, 15 Nov. 1821, ISABEL MACOMBER. He moved to Princeton soon after he was first married, where he was a farmer, and died

7 Dec. 1827, at the age of 82 years. His widow married 30 March 1829, Jonathan Marble of Halifax, Vt.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. CATHERINE,<sup>6</sup> b. 31 March 1775; m. 8 Dec. 1800, John McClanathan of Hubbardston, Mass.; they lived in Hubbardston.

Children born in Hubbardston:

1. *Juliana*, b. 13 April 1801; m. Daniel Thomson.
  2. *Adaline*, b. 30 Aug. 1802; d. 11 Dec. 1822.
  3. *Alvin*, b. 19 Aug. 1804.
  4. *Trowbridge*, b. 8 Dec. 1806.
  5. *Whiting*, b. 21 March 1809.
  6. *Catherine*, b. 8 May 1811; m. Samuel L. Farnsworth.
- ii. ANNA, b. 5 Dec. 1777; d. 23 Jan. 1786.
- iii. LUCINDA, b. 23 April 1780; d. 22 March 1821, unm.
- iv. FANNY, b. 10 July 1783; d. 24 July 1815, unm.
- v. LAVINIA, b. 17 Jan. 1787; d. 22 Oct. 1817, unm.

184. ARTEMAS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 March 1747; married 5 Nov. 1772, ABIGAIL BROWN of Stow, Mass., born about 1749; died in Templeton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1840, aged 91. He settled in Templeton, where he was a farmer, and died 22 May 1811.

Children born in Templeton:

- i. BETTY,<sup>6</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1773; m. 1 March 1792, Amos Gay of Templeton; they lived in Templeton, where he d. 26 Sept. 1845; she d. 2 Nov. 1826.

Children:

1. *Artemás Howe*, b. 22 Sept. 1792; d. 29 Nov. 1835.
  2. *Lewis Howe*, b. 14 June 1796.
  3. *Betsey Caroline*, b. 14 July 1804.
  4. *Amos Russell*, b. 23 July 1810.
  5. *Abigail Mary*, b. 29 May 1813.
  6. *Adaline Jane*, b. 2 Jan. 1818.
- ii. JEDEDIAH, b. 23 March 1775; d. 8 April 1776.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Oct. 1776; d. 10 Oct. 1842.
- iv. SUSANNA, b. 26 Oct. 1778.
- v. JEDEDIAH, b. 26 Jan. 1781; d. 17 April 1783.
- vi. LUCY, b. 12 April 1785; m. (int. 22 Dec. 1806) Lemuel Mann; they lived in Templeton, where he d. 24 Jan. 1842.

Children born in Templeton:

1. *Eliza Inglis*, b. 22 Dec. 1808.
  2. *Sidney Bettoun*, b. 5 Nov. 1810.
  3. *Susan Howe*, b. 30 June 1813; m. Ezekiel D. Bellows.
  4. *Artemas Brown*, b. 26 March 1815; d. 1 July 1834.
  5. *An infant*, d. 23 March 1817.
  6. *Mary Howe*, b. 10 June 1818; m. Luther Stevens of Ware.
  7. *An infant*, d. 9 April 1821.
  8. *George Newell*, b. 3 Sept. 1822.
  9. *Alfred Walsingham*, b. 9 Oct. 1825.
  10. *Emily Rozella*, b. 30 Sept. 1830.
- vii. DOLLY BRIGHAM, b. 17 April 1793; m. 17 Dec. 1815, Nathan Warren, son of Ebenezer and Phebe Warren, b. 3 Oct. 1792. She d. in Hubbardston, 11 Sept. 1821.
- viii. ARTEMAS WALDO, b. 13 March 1799; d. 4 Nov. 1826, unm.

185. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 June 1750; married 21 June 1773, MARY HAPGOOD, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Brooks) Hapgood, born in Marlborough, 6 April 1756; she died in Jan. 1837. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He died 28 Feb. 1833.

## Children:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> b. 7 Nov. 1773; d. 12 Aug. 1775.
425. ii. FRANCIS, b. 7 Jan. 1776.
- iii. LEWIS, b. 3 Feb. 1778.
426. iv. EZEKIEL, b. 30 July 1780.
- v. THOMAS, b. 2 Dec. 1783.
- vi. POLLY, b. 19 June 1786; m. 25 Oct. 1811, Aaron Cutter, son of Gershom and Rebecca (Crosby) Cutter, b. 4 June 1772; she d. in Aug. 1826.

## Children:

1. *Mary Putnam*, b. 5 Feb. 1814; m. in Feb. 1833, Thomas R. Avery; m. 2nd 26 March 1841, Ebenezer H. Allen of Northboro.
2. *Amos*, b. 25 Aug. 1815; m. Cynthia Ann Allen, and lived in Marlborough.
3. *Lucy Augusta*, b. 12 Dec. 1818; m. Isaac Shattuck Jr.
4. *Rebecca Crosby*, b. 23 Nov. 1820; d. 7 Sept. 1822.
- vii. LUCY, b. 21 Oct. 1788; m. 26 Oct. 1814, James Woods Hapgood (her cousin), son of Thomas and Lucy (Woods) Hapgood, b. 21 April 1787, d. 8 May 1854. They lived several years in Northborough, where she d. 18 April 1845.

## Children:

1. *Eliphalet*, b. 26 Feb. 1815; d. 20 July 1821.
2. *Lucy Howe*, b. 14 March 1817.
3. *Harriet S.*, b. 12 Sept. 1819.
4. *Sarah*, b. 10 Nov. 1821.
5. *Augusta Rebecca*, b. 15 Aug. 1824.
6. *Phebe Ann*, b. 7 Dec. 1827.
7. *Sarah Louise*, b. 3 April 1830.
8. *Eliphalet G.*, b. 2 Nov. 1832.
9. *Frederick A.*, b. 5 Nov. 1833.
- viii. LYDIA, b. 23 Feb. 1791.
427. ix. LAMBERT, b. 12 Aug. 1795.

186. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 4 Nov. 1746; married ELIZABETH DELAND, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Felton) Deland, of Danvers, Mass., born in Oct. 1748; died in Gardner, Mass., 15 Feb. 1795. They lived in that part of Winchendon, afterwards set off as a part of Gardner. He married second, 22 Oct. 1795, MARY HILL and died 11 Dec. 1808.

## Children:

- i. TAMISON,<sup>6</sup> b. in Winchendon, 31 Aug. 1770; m. 10 March 1791, Joel Brooks of Gardner, where they lived, and she d. 13 Jan. 1806; he m. 2nd Mrs. Azubah Pierce, widow of Benjamin Pierce of Westminster, Mass. He d. 4 Feb. 1841.

## Children born in Gardner:

1. *Lydia*, b. 7 March 1792; m. David Nichols Jr.
  2. *Lucy*, b. 18 Feb. 1794.
  3. *Betsey*, b. 22 June 1796; m. Isaac Jackson.
  4. *Joel*, b. 5 April 1798; m. Cynthia Taylor.
  5. *Silas*, b. 8 July 1800; m. Emily Conant.
  6. *Luke*, b. 20 July 1803.
  7. *Anne*, b. 21 Dec. 1805; m. Isaac Hall of Walpole, N. H.
428. ii. PERLEY, b. 7 Nov. 1772.
429. iii. EZEKIEL, b. 20 March 1775.
- iv. SARAH, b. 11 Dec. 1777; m. 2 July 1801, Silas Wood; they lived in Gardner where he d. 7 July 1804.  
Children:  
1. *Amos*, b. 15 Dec. 1801.  
2. *Phebe*, b. 23 Jan. 1804; d. 31 Jan. 1804.
- v. BETSEY, b. 12 April 1781; m. 21 May 1801, John Miller, son of Ephraim and Beulah (Wheeler) Miller, b. in Westminster, 25 July 1774; they lived in Westminster, Vt.  
Children:  
1. *Ebenezer*, b. 5 Jan. 1801.  
2. *Benjamin*, b. 10 Dec. 1802; m. Hannah Pond.  
3. *Eliza*, b. 29 July 1804.  
4. *Lucy*, b. 22 Nov. 1806; d. 16 Jan. 1837, unm.  
5. *Evalina*, b. 12 June 1808; d. 23 May 1840, unm.  
6. *Maria*, b. 22 May 1810; m. John K. Learned; she d. 29 May 1870.  
7. *Amos*, b. 8 March 1812.  
8. *Betsey*, b. 22 Jan. 1814.  
9. *Sally*, b. 22 Sept. 1815.  
10. *John*, b. 24 Feb. 1818.  
11. *Susan*, b. 20 Dec. 1819; d. 2 Feb. 1840, unm.  
12. *Franklin*, b. 21 Jan. 1822.
430. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 16 Feb. 1783.
- vii. AMOS, b. 17 June 1785; d. 13 April 1805.
187. JOEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 2 Nov. 1748; married 18 Oct. 1770, MARY GATES, daughter of John and Violetta (Rice) Gates of Worcester, born 11 May 1753. In the Shays Rebellion of 1787, he was in command of two companies of 170 men, which marched against the insurgents. They lived in Worcester where all their children were born, but later in life they moved to Damariscotta, Me.  
Children born in Worcester:
431. i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. 10 April 1771.
432. ii. MARIUS, b. 9 April 1773.
- iii. MARY, b. 24 Feb. 1775; m. 17 Jan. 1798, Luke Brown of Newfane, Vt.
- iv. LUCY, b. 25 March 1777; m. 3 July 1796, William Mahan, son of John and Mary Mahan, b. in Worcester, 10 April 1766.  
Children:  
1. *William*, b. 9 Nov. 1798.  
2. *Sally*, b. 1 May 1802.  
3. *Charles*, b. 3 Sept. 1819.
- v. BETSEY, b. 28 July 1779; m. 24 Sept. 1797, Jacob Harring-

ton, b. in Grafton, Mass., 10 Nov. 1780; they lived in Rockland, Me., where he d. 16 Nov. 1864.

Children:

1. *Emily*, b. 2 Feb. 1798.
  2. *William Pierce*, b. 16 March 1800.
  3. *Betsey Rice*, b. 18 March 1802.
  4. *Joel Wilkins*, b. 25 April 1804.
  5. *Theron Webb*, b. 14 Oct. 1806.
  6. *Caroline Ann*, b. 16 Dec. 1808.
  7. *Mary Gates*, b. 28 March 1811.
  8. *Oliver Bartlett*, b. 13 Nov. 1813.
  9. *Francis*, b. 13 June 1816.
  10. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 10 Dec. 1818.
  11. *Adeline Glidden*, b. 20 Sept. 1821.
  12. *Isabel Dunbar*, b. 2 June 1826.
- vi. JOEL, b. 2 Jan. 1782; d. 16 Dec. 1782.
- vii. PERSIS, b. 13 Nov. 1783; m. ——— Salter of Worcester.
433. viii. JOEL, b. 10 May 1786.
- ix. SALLY, b. 10 Oct. 1788; m. 30 June 1808, Oliver Bartlett of Smithfield, R. I.; m. 2nd ——— Robinson.
- Children by first husband:
1. *Oliver*.
  2. *Francis*.
- x. AMELIA, bapt. 27 April 1794.

188. JOTHAM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 17 June 1750; married 2 July 1770, DOROTHY SMITH, daughter of Isaac and Martha (Davis) Smith, born in Holden, Mass., 1 March 1751. They lived in Winchendon, Mass., a short time, then moved to Holden.

Children:

- i. DOLLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 11 Nov. 1770.
434. ii. ZALMON, b. in Winchendon, 23 Feb. 1775.
- iii. PATTY, b. 25 May 1779; m. 7 Aug. 1797, Isaac Fuller, son of Jeremiah and Sarah (Robinson) Fuller, b. in Holden, 27 April 1766; they moved from town, and we have no further record.
- Children:
1. *Amasa*, b. in Holden, 7 Dec. 1797.
- iv. DOROTHY, b. 3 Sept. 1780; m. 28 Nov. 1799, Aaron Holt, son of Martyn and Abigail (Wheeler) Holt, b. in Holden, 7 Oct. 1776; he d. and she m. 2nd 22 Nov. 1849, John Hall.
- Children:
1. *Joel*, b. 30 March 1803.
  2. *Jotham How*, b. 22 Feb. 1805.
435. v. JOTHAM, b. 17 April 1783.
436. vi. THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1785.

189. EZEKIEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 March 1756; married 21 Dec. 1773, MARY YOUNG, daughter of William and Mary Young, born in Worcester, 14 May 1757. They lived in Worcester until 1783 or later, and then probably moved to New York State. (The following was taken from the inscriptions in a cemetery in Greenwich, N. Y.: Ezekiel How died Oct. 3, 1831, aged 74

yrs. Mary, wife of Ezekiel How, died Feb. 13, 1819. This may be the Ezekiel Howe of Worcester).

Children born in Worcester:

- i. ASA,<sup>6</sup> bapt. 20 July 1783.
- ii. EZEKIEL, bapt. 20 July 1783.
- iii. MARY, bapt. 20 July 1783.
- iv. WILLIAM, bapt. 20 July 1783.

190. TOLMAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Simon,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 May 1758; married in Wayland, Mass., 9 Oct. 1782, SUSANNAH ALLEN LOW of Weston, Mass. They went to Vermont, and settled in Newfane, where they lived several years. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war from Marlborough. We have no account of the death of his wife, but late in life he returned to Marlborough, where he died.

Children born in Newfane:

- i. SALLY,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 June 1786.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 21 June 1790.
- iii. LUCY, b. 17 Nov. 1793.

191. PERKINS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Simon,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Dec. 1760; married RUTH DUNLAP (no date given); he married second, 1 June 1795, in Littleton, Mass., NANCY DUNLAP (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough, Athol and Framingham, Mass. He died in Athol (no date given). She married second, 18 Sept. 1828, Samuel Dalrymple of Northborough, Mass., where she died 11 May 1841, aged 71 years.

Children:

- i. BETSEY,<sup>6</sup> b. 27 April 1796; d. 23 Feb. 1797.
- ii. SALLY, b. in Marlborough, 3 April 1798; m. 2 May 1822, Dana Jenison of Southboro, son of Samuel and Zibah Jenison, b. 24 Aug. 1799; they lived in Southboro, where he d. 31 Aug. 1835.

Children:

1. *Charles*, b. 26 Oct. 1822.
2. *William*, b. 11 Sept. 1824.
3. *Joseph*, b. 31 Oct. 1826.
4. *George Henry*, b. 5 Jan. 1829.
5. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 5 March 1831.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 July 1800; m. 15 May 1826, Abel Rice, son of Jabez and Alice (Howe) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 19 June 1791; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 18 Aug. 1855. She d. in Worcester.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Betsey*, b. 12 July 1827; d. 4 May 1834.
2. *Marshall*, b. 6 Feb. 1829; d. 14 March 1848.
3. *Abel M.*, b. 17 Jan. 1836; d. 5 July 1836.
4. *Abel T.*, b. 3 Feb. 1838.
- iv. JOHN PERKINS, b. 12 May 1802; d. 13 Jan. 1803.
437. v. JOHN PERKINS, b. 29 Nov. 1803.
- vi. NANCY, b. 27 Feb. 1806; m. 14 Oct. 1832, Silas B. Dalrymple, son of Samuel and Sarah (Bruce) Dalrymple, b.

in Northboro, 17 June 1806; she d. 12 May 1842, and he m. 2nd 28 April 1853, Mrs. Isabella Howe, widow of Jonathan Howe.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 June 1834; m. Lucas H. Rice.
  2. *Sarah*, b. in March 1837.
  3. \_\_\_\_\_.
438. vii. ABEL, b. 12 May 1808.  
 439. viii. SAMUEL, b. 10 June 1811.  
 440. ix. HENRY, b. 14 Aug. 1814.

192. REV. PERLEY<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Sept. 1762. He graduated Dartmouth College 1790; studied divinity, and was ordained 16 Sept. 1795. He married 9 Dec. 1795, ZERUIAH BARNES, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Banister) Barnes, born 26 July 1769. He was settled in Surry, N. H., where he preached in the same church until his death, 20 Oct. 1840; his widow died in Surry 28 Jan. 1849.

Children born in Surry:

- i. PHEBE,<sup>6</sup> b. 29 Oct. 1798; m. 11 Jan. 1825, John Petts of Ashburnham, Mass., and settled in Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y.; later they went to Springfield, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Sarah Barnes*, b. 11 Aug. 1827.
  2. *Eliza Howe*, b. 21 March 1829.
  3. *Charles L.*, b. in April 1831.
  4. *Maria J.*
  5. *Quincy*.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 28 Feb. 1801; m. 11 Feb. 1821, James Redding; he d.; she m. 2nd 12 June 1828, Jonathan Harvey, son of Jonathan and Roxana (Baxter) Harvey, b. in Surry, 14 April 1799; they lived in Surry, where he d. 25 Aug. 1862; she d. 20 Jan. 1879.

Children born in Surry:

1. *George Kimball*, b. 18 Feb. 1829.
2. *James Howe*, b. 18 March 1831.
3. *Persis Eliza*, b. 12 April 1833.
4. *Sarah Barnes*, b. 24 Oct. 1835.
5. *Sidney Baxter*, b. 1 Dec. 1838.

193. AARON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Aug. 1766; married 21 July 1793, RUTH GLEASON, daughter of Jonathan Gleason of Framingham, Mass. They lived in Marlborough where all their children were born; later they moved to Stow, Mass. In 1819 they moved to Vienna, Oneida Co., N. Y., and subsequently to Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y., but he returned to Vienna, where he married second, MARY GOVE. He remained there until 1845, when he moved to Clayton, Lenawee Co., Mich., where he died in Aug. 1846.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LOIS,<sup>6</sup> b. 5 Dec. 1793; d. 8 May 1796.
- ii. ABEL, b. 23 Aug. 1795; d. 9 May 1796.



441. iii. CHARLES, b. 10 Nov. 1796.
442. iv. HOLLIS, b. 28 May 1799.
- v. LOIS, b. 10 Nov. 1800; d. unm.
- vi. SALLY, b. 1 Aug. 1803; d. unm.
- vii. ALMIRA, b. 21 Sept. 1804; was twice m. and lived in Vienna.
- viii. RUTH, b. 16 April 1806; was twice m. and lived in Keokuk, Iowa.
443. ix. WILLIAM, b. 25 April 1808.
194. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Aug. 1751; married 30 Sept. 1773, ELIZABETH ROBINSON. They settled in Holden, Mass., where he died in Aug. 1821; she died 25 March 1835, aged 80 years.  
Children born in Holden:
444. i. MOSES,<sup>6</sup> b. 13 Oct. 1774.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 23 Jan. 1777; m. 6 March 1803, Amos Newhall, who was b. about 1775; they lived in Holden, where he d. 1 Dec. 1845.  
Children:
1. *Moses*, b. 29 Sept. 1803; m. Chloe Paddock.
  2. *Eliza*, b. 29 Oct. 1807; m. Abijah Bemis of Paxton.
  3. *Lucy*, b. 21 Oct. 1810; d. 15 May 1837, unm.
  4. *Nahum*, b. 26 Nov. 1812; m. Olive Davis.
- iii. BETSEY, b. 10 Oct. 1778; m. 30 May 1810, Elisha Smith, son of Elisha and Persis (Childs) Smith, b. in Worcester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1776. (No further record.)
- iv. LUCY, b. 25 Sept. 1780; m. 25 May 1803, Elias Blake, son of Jeremiah and Molly Blake, b. 6 April 1778; she d. 29 Nov. 1849.
445. v. SAMUEL, b. 13 Aug. 1785.
- vi. SALLY, b. 14 March 1788; d. young.
- vii. POLLY, b. 18 Feb. 1793; m. 30 June 1811, Joel Blake, son of Jeremiah and Molly Blake, b. 4 Jan. 1786.  
Children:
1. *Mary Emeline*, b. 21 April 1818.
  2. *Eliza Dodd*, b. 1 June 1822.
- viii. SARAH, b. 17 June 1796; m. 13 April 1813, John Read Bowles of Leicester, Mass.; she d. 2 Sept. 1848.
195. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 28 Feb. 1753; married 16 May 1776, HANNAH FAY, daughter of Thaddeus and Thankful (Rice) Fay, born in Northborough, 1 Jan. 1757; died 14 Sept. 1805. He married second, 13 Feb. 1806, MRS. LOVISA MORSE, widow of Francis Morse, and daughter of Isaac Bartlett. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Northborough, where he was a blacksmith, and died in Northborough, 9 Dec. 1831. She died 22 Feb. 1826.  
Children born in Northborough:
- i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1776; d. 22 Aug. 1779.
  - ii. SILAS, b. 11 Feb. 1779; m. 1 July 1815, Sarah Fuller, and lived in Charleston, S. C., where he d. about 1857.
  - iii. HANNAH, b. 28 April 1781; m. 27 Nov. 1804, Benjamin Wilson, son of Benjamin and Abigail (Allen) Wilson, b. 28 Aug. 1778; they lived in Northborough, Boylston

and Framingham. He was a prominent Mason, and was the master of Fredonia Lodge of Northborough; he d. in Framingham, 28 Aug. 1863; she d. there 28 Sept. 1855.

Children:

446. iv. *Benjamin F.*, b. about 1808; m. Deborah A. ———.  
 ABRAHAM FAY, b. 15 May 1783.  
 v. REBECCA, b. 11 July 1785; m. 12 April 1807, Ezra Dearth of Sherborn, Mass., where she d. 19 Jan. 1879.

Children:

1. *Henry*, b. 7 Sept. 1807.
  2. *Charles*, b. 27 March 1810; had his name changed to Charles Howe.
  3. *Sarah H.*, b. 17 May 1812.
  4. *Elmira R.*, b. 31 May 1815.
  5. *Henry*, b. 13 May 1818; had his name changed to Henry Howe.
  6. *Rebecca H.*, b. 29 April 1823.
  7. *Ruthey A.*, b. 19 June 1825.
447. vi. ISAAC, b. 13 March 1788; m. 2 Sept. 1813, Lydia B. Potter of Concord, Mass., daughter of Jacob and Lucy (Stow) Potter, b. in Leominster, Mass., about 1793, d. in Boston, 1865, aged 72 yrs.  
 vii. THANKFUL, b. 6 April 1790; d. 16 Jan. 1814, unm.  
 viii. SARAH, b. 24 Sept. 1792; m. 10 April 1810, William Hovey, and lived in Cambridge, where she d. in Sept. 1875; he d. 19 Feb. 1852.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 3 Dec. 1812.
  2. *Sarah F.*, b. 9 June 1815.
  3. *Charles*, b. 17 Nov. 1817.
  4. *Albert H.*, b. 5 Oct. 1820.
- ix. CATHERINE DEXTER, b. 21 Jan. 1794; m. 15 June 1814, James Babcock, m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1838, Henry Richardson, m. 3d ———Evans; she d. 23 Jan. 1852.  
 x. DINAH, b. 23 Sept. 1795; d. 9 Oct. 1795.  
 xi. ZERUIAH, b. 20 June 1797; m. 3 Nov. 1816, Jonah B. Stratton, son of Winsor and Anna Stratton, b. in Marlborough; they lived in Northborough and Cambridge, Mass.; she d. 28 March 1850.

Children:

1. *Sarah Ann*, b. 30 March 1817; d. 23 Jan. 1821.
  2. *Richard Savage*, b. 9 May 1819.
  3. *Mary Ann*, b. 13 July 1821; d. 12 June 1838.
  4. *Edward Briggs*, b. 26 Sept. 1825; d. in Sherborn, Mass., 3 May 1885.
448. xii. JACOB, b. 17 May 1798.  
 449. xiii. CHARLES, b. 12 Aug. 1801.

196. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 9 Feb. 1761; married in Northborough, 8 Nov. 1789, MOLLY GREEN, daughter of Nathan and Abigail (Williams) Green, born in Northborough, 20 Nov. 1768. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and a blacksmith by trade; they lived in Northborough a short time, then moved to Berlin, Mass., and about 1795 he moved to Boylston, Mass., where he died 27 Sept. 1842, aged 79.

## Children:

- i. PERSIS,<sup>6</sup> b. in Northboro, 25 Jan. 1790; m. Joseph Seaver of Sterling; she d. 27 Sept. 1872.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. in Berlin, 12 Oct. 1791; m. and lived in Sterling, where he d. 20 Nov. 1879.
- iii. POLLY, b. in Berlin, 28 May 1793; m. 18 April 1816, Francis Winn.
- iv. LUCY, b. in Boylston. 13 Oct. 1796; m. 24 Sept. 1815, Plympton Barnes.
- v. ZILPHA, b. 15 Feb. 1799; m. 19 Nov. 1817, Jonah Houghton of Berlin.
450. vi. PARKER, b. 21 March 1802.
- vii. LUTHER, b. 16 Aug. 1803; d. 23 Aug. 1803.
- viii. SALLY, b. 30 July 1805; m. (int. 12 Feb. 1826) Simeon Bennett; they lived in Boylston.

## Children:

1. *James Edwards*, b. 6 July 1826.
2. *John Francis*, b. 7 May 1829.
3. *Sarah E.*, b. 3 April 1834.
- ix. ABIGAIL WILLIAMS, b. 22 Aug. 1808; m. Edmund Wetherbee.
- x. NATHAN, b. 22 Aug. 1808; twin brother of Abigail Williams.
- xi. REBECCA, b. 17 Sept. 1811; m. 25 Oct. 1834, Elisha Wheeler of Weston, Mass.

197. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leicester, Mass., 28 April 1767; married in Westboro, Mass., 11 June 1798, HEPZIBAH WARREN, daughter of Benjamin and Lucretia (Howe) Warren, born in Westboro, about 1771, bapt. 7 July 1776. They lived in Northboro, where he died 9 Dec. 1844. She died 28 May 1834.

## Children:

451. i. BENJAMIN,<sup>6</sup> b. 24 July 1798.
- ii. LUCY W., b. in Northboro, in Nov. 1805; m. 1 Dec. 1824, Henry Brigham, son of Henry and Susanna (Harrington) Brigham, b. 30 Oct. 1798; d. 1 Aug. 1870; she d. 28 March 1844.

## Children:

1. *Benjamin Dexter*, b. 5 June 1825.
  2. *Seraph Jane*, b. 2 June 1830; d. 8 Feb. 1848.
  3. *Thomas Henderson*, b. 25 Nov. 1832.
  4. *George Gilbert*, b. 10 June 1834; m. Eliza Wright; he was a Civil war veteran.
  5. *Charles*, b. (no date); d. 4 Sept. 1850.
  - iii. HANNAH P., b. in Northboro, 14 July 1808; m. 2 May 1850, John Fairbanks, son of Manasseh and Abigail (Howe) Fairbanks, b. in Berlin, 10 Aug. 1801. He came to Northboro in 1844, where he d. 25 March 1882. She d. 6 March 1885; no children.
198. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 June 1754; married 20 Nov. 1782, HANNAH MAYNARD, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Jennings) Maynard, born in Framingham, Mass., 2 April 1759;

died in Marlborough, 25 June 1795. He married second, 26 June 1796, ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN; they lived in Marlborough where he died 27 July 1801, in his 48th year. After his death, the widow went to Marlboro, N. H., to live.

Children:

452. i. MOSES,<sup>6</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1783.  
 ii. BETSEY, b. 17 May 1785; d. 30 May 1816, unm.
453. iii. EPHRAIM, b. 31 July 1788.  
 iv. ABEL, b. 3 Jan. 1793; d. 12 Oct. 1806.  
 v. HANNAH, b. 13 Jan. 1798; went with her mother to Marlborough, N. H., and d. before April 1814 (being called late of Fitzwilliam, N. H.).
199. ELEAZER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 April 1761; married 5 April 1789, CATY BARNARD, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Priest) Barnard, born in Marlborough, 13 Oct. 1771. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 27 Jan. 1836. She died 21 June 1845, aged 74 years.
- Children born in Marlborough:
- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. 14 Dec. 1789; d. 22 March 1796.  
 ii. STEPHEN, b. 26 April 1791; d. 12 Aug. 1793.  
 iii. A CHILD, b. and d. 22 July 1792.  
 iv. A CHILD, b. and d. 28 May 1793.  
 v. SOPHIA, b. 18 Aug. 1794; d. 24 April 1797.
454. vi. STEPHEN, b. 18 Aug. 1796.  
 455. vii. SOLOMON, b. 27 July 1798.  
 456. viii. MARTIN, b. 5 Dec. 1800.  
 ix. CATHERINE, b. 19 Aug. 1804; m. Ebenezer Gale.  
 x. ABEL, b. 14 Jan. 1807; went South.  
 xi. LYMAN B., b. 6 May 1809; d. in Worcester, 4 Aug. 1833.  
 xii. ORISON, b. 16 Sept. 1811; d. 27 Oct. 1811.
457. xiii. ELEAZER O., b. 17 Dec. 1812.  
 xiv. MARY, b. 6 June 1815; m. Alvin Lewis Maynard.

200. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 July 1767; married 2 March 1790, JUDITH HUNT, daughter of Samuel and Submit (Graves) Hunt, born in Sudbury, Mass., 7 July 1770; they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where they both died.

Children:

458. i. HENRY,<sup>6</sup> b. in Marlborough, 6 May 1790.  
 ii. NANCY.  
 iii. HOLLIS.
459. iv. STEPHEN, b. 29 Sept. 1796.  
 v. ELIZABETH.  
 vi. MARY, b. about 1801; m. ——— Chandler; she d. 8 Sept. 1871.
460. vii. SAMUEL, b. 19 May 1803.  
 461. viii. NEWELL, b. about 1805.  
 ix. LUCY.  
 x. LAURA, b. about 1814; m. ——— Bedell; she d. 6 March 1873.

201. AARON<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 April 1774; married 28 Jan. 1806, ABIGAIL MORSE, daughter of Francis and Lovice (Bartlett) Morse, born in Marlborough, 4 Aug. 1782; died in Leicester, Mass., 18 Aug. 1845. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to Leicester, where he died 15 Dec. 1848.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EBENEZER MORSE,<sup>6</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1806; d. 28 Aug. 1808.  
 462. ii. WILLARD, b. 13 May 1808.  
 iii. LEVI BARNES, b. 17 July 1812; d. 15 June 1814.

202. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Dec. 1784; married LUCY BALCOM (ancestry unknown). They lived in Concord, Mass., a short time, and later they moved to Vermont. No further record.

Child:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH WATSON,<sup>6</sup> b. in Concord, Mass., 6 Aug. 1818.

203. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 Aug. 1792; married in Northborough, 7 April 1818, SALLY JONES of Berlin, daughter of Samuel and Martha Jones. They lived in Marlborough until about 1828, when they moved to Grafton, Mass., where he was a farmer, and died 5 June 1853. She died 1878.

Children:

463. i. MARTIN RUGG,<sup>6</sup> b. in Marlborough, 1 Aug. 1820.  
 ii. SARAH JONES, b. in Marlborough, 14 Jan. 1822; m. 1 Jan. 1840, John Rice of Shrewsbury.  
 Children:  
 i. *Sarah Frances*, b. 15 May 1841.  
 464. iii. LEMUEL WATSON, b. in Marlborough, 19 July 1824.  
 iv. ELIJAH FRANKLIN, b. in Grafton, 7 March 1830; d. 2 Aug. 1831.  
 465. v. ELIJAH FRANKLIN, b. in Grafton, 19 Sept. 1832.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

204. NEHEMIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 March 1752; married SARAH ———, who was born about 1755. They settled in the north part of Henniker, N. H., where they lived several years, then moved to Lyme, N. H., but later they moved to Thetford, Vt., where some of their children had settled. He was a Revolutionary soldier.

## Children:

- i. MOSES,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 May 1781; m. and was living in Thetford in 1810.
- ii. RUTH, b. 6 Sept. 1782; m. Asa Lord, son of David and Hannah (Hanks) Lord of Norwich, Vt. They had eight children.
- 466. iii. DAVID, b. about 1784.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. 13 Sept. 1786; m. 5 Dec. 1803, Jacob Powers (ancestry not known). He was b. 28 April 1780, d. 13 Dec. 1823. They lived in New Hampshire, where their children were born. She d. 11 June 1835.

## Children:

- 1. *George W.*, b. 19 June 1804; m. 2 Feb. 1831, Lois Martin, and d. 16 Aug. 1863.
- 2. *Sabra*, b. 29 Jan. 1806; d. 28 July 1809.
- 3. *Charles*, b. 16 May 1809; d. 1 July 1810.
- 4. *Ruth Emeline*, b. 18 Sept. 1811; m. 5 Jan. 1835, Reuben Moore, and d. 29 April 1892.
- 5. *Rhoda Abigail*, b. in Enfield, N. H., 30 Nov. 1813; m. Siloam Rowell. They lived in Albany, Vt., where she d. 1 Oct. 1849.
- 6. *Abner B.*, b. 19 Sept. 1819; he was four times married, and d. 15 June 1890.
- 7. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. 14 Oct. 1821; m. Levi Rowell of Albany, Vt., where she d. 26 April 1867.
- v. EZRA, b. 21 April 1789.
- 467. vi. HUGH PIKE, b. 13 July 1791.
- 468. vii. REED PAGE, b. 19 Aug. 1793.
- viii. SALLY, b. 6 Dec. 1795.

205. ELI<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Feb. 1757; married in Stow, Mass., 12 May 1781, POLLY OAKES, born in Sept. 1761. They went to N. H., and settled in Henniker. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and died in Henniker, 21 Sept. 1836. She died 22 June 1846.

## Children born in Henniker:

- 469. i. ELI,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 Dec. 1781.
- ii. SALLY, b. 2 April 1784; m. Nicholas Colby Jr., b. 9 April 1785, and d. in Mich., about 1874.
- 470. iii. STEPHEN, b. 25 Feb. 1786.
- 471. iv. ABEL, b. 12 April 1788.
- 472. v. WILLIAM K., b. 30 Sept. 1791.
- vi. MARY OAKES, b. 8 Aug. 1793; m. 25 June 1826, Josiah S.

Johnson, son of Solomon and Azubah (Witherbee) Johnson. b. 26 Nov. 1806. They lived in Henniker, where he d. 4 Dec. 1852; she d. 1 June 1872.

Children:

1. *Mary F.*, b. 21 Oct. 1826; m. C. A. Bean.
2. *Anstiss Maria*, b. 3 Jan. 1830; m. John Smith.
3. *Emily*, b. 31 July 1831; d. 20 Feb. 1832.
4. *George W.*, b. 7 Aug. 1834; m. Isabella W. Ransom.
- vii. AARON, b. 23 Feb. 1796; d. 21 Oct. 1800.
- viii. ASENATH, b. 1 Sept. 1798; d. 29 Sept. 1800.

206. MICAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Sept. 1759; married LOUISA AMSDEN, daughter of Joseph Amsden, born 14 March 1761; died in Henniker, N. H., 25 April 1800. He married second, PERSIS WELCH, daughter of Joseph and Persis (Curtis) Welch, born in Thetford, Vt., 24 Oct. 1773. Like his brother, Eli, he was a Revolutionary soldier, and settled in Henniker, where he died 22 July 1842.

Children born in Henniker:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 July 1781; m. Daniel Wallace of Thetford, Vt., and had ten children.
473. ii. JOEL,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 April 1784.
- iii. LOVISA, b. 10 Jan. 1787; m. 19 July 1810, Jacob Rice, son of Elijah and Margaret (Patterson) Rice, b. 23 Jan. 1787. He was a member of the State Legislature 1828-9, and lived in Henniker, where he d. 14 April 1879. She d. 27 Dec. 1867.

Children:

1. *Adeline*, b. 10 Oct. 1810; m. Jeremiah Foster.
2. *Susan*, b. 23 Jan. 1814; m. Smith Morrill.
3. *Harrison A.*, b. 18 June 1816; m. Susan W. Foster.
4. *Maria W.*, b. 28 Aug. 1819; m. Obadiah E. Wilson.
5. *George Washington*, b. 17 Jan. 1825; m. Abbie Colby.
- iv. JAMES, b. 21 Nov. 1789; d. 19 Dec. 1789.
474. v. MICAH, b. 28 Nov. 1790.
475. vi. PERLEY, b. 21 April 1794.
- vii. PATTY, b. 8 Aug. 1798; m. 20 Jan. 1820, Annas Campbell, son of David and Sarah (Patterson) Campbell, b. 12 Sept. 1788, d. 11 May 1864; she d. 25 May 1864.

Children:

1. *Sarah Patterson*, b. 6 Oct. 1820; d. 11 Aug. 1829.
2. *Hiram Amsden*, b. 27 June 1823; m. Livonia S. Barnes.
3. *Andrew Jackson*, b. 11 July 1827; d. 15 Jan. 1828.
4. *George W.*, b. 17 May 1829; m. Adelaide A. Mason.
5. *An infant*, b. 17 May 1829; d. young.
6. *Robert*, b. 30 Aug. 1833; m. Mary A. Hazen of Sutton.
7. *Lucy Maria*, b. 19 Aug. 1836; m. Harris W. Campbell.
8. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 25 May 1840; m. S. C. Austin.
476. viii. LYMAN C., b. 29 June 1806.
- ix. LOUISA B., b. 6 Feb. 1809; was living in 1880 in Henniker.
- x. IMRI C., b. 9 July 1811; d. in New Haven, Conn., on his way home from New York.
- xi. AN INFANT, b. in 1813; d. 2 April 1814.
- xii. MARY W., b. 28 June 1815; m. Horace Gibson, son of Thad

deus and Elizabeth (Sumner) Gibson, b. 2 July 1815; she d. 9 Feb. 1875. He d. 23 May 1875.

Children:

1. *Horace W.*, b. 19 Feb. 1845.
2. *Mary Louisa*, b. 27 Dec. 1847.

207. AARON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Sept. 1768; married ELEANOR JOSLIN, daughter of Nathaniel and Catherine (Joslin) Joslin. They lived in Henniker, N. H., where he died 7 April 1825.

Children born in Henniker:

- i. AARON,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); d. 29 Dec. 1859, unm.
- ii. TAYLOR, b. (no date given); d. 30 June 1825.
- iii. CATHERINE.
- iv. TRYPHENA, b. (no date given); d. 31 July 1797.
477. v. LUTHER JOSLIN, b. 22 Aug. 1798.
478. vi. ELI, b. 16 Nov. 1800.

208. ABNER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Nov. 1747. He with his father went to New Marlborough, Mass., and when his father went from New Marlborough to Poultney, Vt., he went likewise, but soon moved to Wells, Vt., where he was one of the first settlers, and was present at the first town meeting, and was chosen one of a committee to lay out a road through the town, and was chosen Pathmaster for the northern part of the town. At the adjourned town meeting held 1 Nov. 1773, he was chosen one of the selectmen, which office he held for five years, and was elected Town Clerk 1779-80. He died in the prime of life leaving one son. He married (name of wife not given).

Children:

- i. BENAJAH,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); after his father's death he went to live with his uncle John in Poultney, and lived there until he was twenty-one. He then went to Canada, where he married. About 1820 he was living in Barlow, Ohio, and later he is said to have moved to Indiana.

209. PETER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 1 Aug. 1756; married 12 July 1780, ORINDA FULLER. He moved with his father from New Marlborough to Poultney, Vt. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and with his father was at the battle of Bennington. He settled in Poultney, where all his children were born except Matilda. In Sept. 1801 he emigrated with his wife and ten children to Ohio—an interesting account of it was written by his son Sylvanus, then 14 years old. The emigrant party consisted of Peter and his family, and Joseph Chadeus and Elijah Pond and their families, making thirty persons in all. When they came to the head waters of the Alleghany River they lashed canoes together by twos. One pair of canoes struck a rock and spilled all the contents in-



cluding the men, women and children, but fortunately the passengers and most of the goods were saved. They arrived at Marietta, Ohio, 12 Nov. 1801, having been about two months on the way. Peter was a farmer, and his children all married and settled in Ohio, and fifty years after they landed at Marietta, all of them were living. At one time, Sylvanus says, his father sat at a table with his oldest daughter, granddaughter, great-grand-daughter, and great-great-grand-daughter. He died 12 Dec. 1842; his wife died 7 Oct. 1835.

## Children:

- i. DIANTHA,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Feb. 1781; m. 6 Aug. 1797, Squire Prouty, who was b. 10 Jan. 1777; they moved to Ohio in 1801, and lived in Washington, Athens and Hancock Counties. They had three children b. in Vt., two of them d. in infancy. He d. 10 Jan. 1854; she d. 3 Jan. 1862.  
Children:
  1. *William R.*
  2. *Rachel*, b. 6 March 1802.
  3. *Louisa A.*, b. 10 June 1813.
  4. *Squire A.*, b. 10 Oct. 1815.
  5. *Austin*, b. 13 March 1820.
- ii. DELINDA, b. 29 June 1783; m. 29 Aug. 1802, Elias Walcott, b. 16 June 1777, and lived in Watertown, Ohio, where he d. 11 Feb. 1862.  
Children:
  1. *Elias Howe*, b. 17 June 1803.
  2. *Alanson*, b. 20 Jan. 1805.
  3. *Eliza*, b. 11 Feb. 1807.
  4. *Augustus*, b. 9 Nov. 1808.
  5. *William Riley*, b. 9 July 1812.
  6. *Vilaty*, b. 30 July 1815.
  7. *Joseph*, b. 6 July 1818.
  8. *Sylvanus*, b. 15 July 1820.
- iii. VILATY, b. 23 May 1784; m. 10 Dec. 1802, William Stacy, and lived in Rainbow, Ohio, d. 20 Dec. 1862.
- iv. MINERVA, b. 11 April 1786; m. Timothy Goodrich.
- v. LORILLA, b. 6 Feb. 1788; m. 16 Aug. 1808, Joel Stacy, and lived in Rainbow, Ohio, d. 17 Oct. 1853.
- vi. SOPHRONIA, b. 27 Aug. 1790; m. 7 March 1813, David Trobridge, b. 13 May 1786, and lived at Tison Creek, Ohio.  
Children:
  1. *Sophronia Abigail*, b. 12 Sept. 1814.
  2. *Alonzo Victor*, b. 7 June 1816.
  3. *Augusta Caroline*, b. 24 March 1818.
  4. *Cyrenus Chancy*, b. 26 Feb. 1820.
  5. *Lucy Melvina*, b. 15 Aug. 1823.
  6. *Vesta Lorilla*, b. 13 Oct. 1825.
  7. *Francis Marion*, b. 15 Sept. 1827.
  8. *Rollin Mallory*, b. 5 July 1829.
  9. *Eliza Rowena*, b. 22 July 1833.
  10. *David Strong*, b. 23 June 1835.
- vii. CYRENUS, b. 9 July 1792; m. 22 Dec. 1822, Abigail Eddy, and lived in Morgan Co., Ohio.
479. viii. SYLVANUS, b. 23 Nov. 1795.
- ix. ORINDA, b. 20 July 1799; m. 9 Oct. 1828, Oliver Rice Loring, b. 17 June 1790, and lived in Belpre, Ohio.

## Children:

1. *Israel Waldo*, b. 20 Dec. 1830.
  2. *Francis Hammar*, b. 9 July 1832.
  3. *Calina Amelia*, b. 19 Nov. 1833.
  4. *Vinton Zimri*, b. 31 Jan. 1835.
  5. *Julia Orinda*, b. 12 April 1836.
  6. *Eveline Inez*, b. 14 June 1837.
  7. *Delia Maria*, b. 22 Dec. 1838.
  8. *Eletha Sophia*, b. 22 March 1841.
  9. *Corwin Howe*, b. 5 Feb. 1843.
- x. LUCINDA, b. 30 July 1801; m. 26 Oct. 1831, Joseph Mason, b. 3 March 1795, and lived in Marion Co., Ohio, d. 3 April 1866.

## Children:

1. *Jonas H.*, b. 24 Aug. 1837.
  2. *Olive Princes*.
- xi. MATILDA, b. in Union, Ohio, 11 Jan. 1807; d. 13 Oct. 1812.

210. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 2 May 1763; married 15 Oct. 1783, COURANCE PARKER, daughter of Abel Parker; born 8 March 1765; died 5 April 1824; he married second, 22 Dec. 1829, ANNA LUSK. She survived him, and married 14 June 1841, Ezekiel Gardner. John enlisted as a soldier at the age of 14, in the Revolutionary war, and served under subsequent enlistments under various officers, and participated in several skirmishes and battles with the Indians and British. He lived in Poultney, Vt., where he died 30 April 1834.

## Children born in Poultney:

480. i. ZIMRI,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 Sept. 1786.  
 481. ii. ALONZO, b. 11 July 1798.

211. JOEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 7 April 1765; he went with his father to Poultney, Vt. He probably married in Vermont, the name of his wife, and the date of marriage is not given. In 1820 he was living in Barlow, Ohio, and according to the U. S. Census of that year, he had a wife and nine children, five boys and four girls; four of these children were under ten years, but we have the name of only one.

## Children:

- i. RANSOM,<sup>7</sup> (no date given); he lived in Mt. Vernon, Knox Co., Ohio.

212. LOVELL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 May 1756; married PATTY PARKER, who died in Marlborough 4 June 1802; he married second, 8 June 1803, ABIGAIL PARKER of Framingham, Mass., daughter of Peter and Ruth (Eaton) Parker, born 15 Dec. 1765. They lived several years in Marlborough, where all his children were born, but he died in Southborough, 4 May 1830, aged 75.

## Children born in Marlborough :

482. i. SAMUEL,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1785.  
 ii. GEORGE, b. 3 June 1787; m. 17 Oct. 1816, Mary Brigham, b. in Southborough, 3 May 1765; d. 23 April 1848. He d. in Marlborough, 4 July 1857, no issue.
483. iii. LUTHER, b. 27 April 1792.  
 iv. URSINA, bapt. 3 Jan. 1802; d. young.

## By second wife :

- v. ELIZA, b. 31 March 1804; d. unm.  
 vi. PETER PARKER, b. 28 Oct. 1805; m. Julia Newton, and lived in Southborough.  
 vii. CAROLINE, b. 18 April 1807; d. unm.  
 viii. ABIGAIL, b. 12 Feb. 1810; m. Charles Fales.
213. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Jan. 1761; he moved to Henniker, N. H., where he married in 1790, ELIZABETH MANSFIELD, daughter of Deacon Samuel Mansfield then of that place; she was born in Nov. 1770; died in New York state, 29 Aug. 1830. He enlisted in the Revolutionary war, at the age of sixteen, and was in the battle of Bemis Heights. He lived in Henniker many years, and afterwards lived in Fryeburg and Brownfield, Me. About 1825 he moved to New York state, where he died in April 1830.

## Children :

484. i. APOLLO,<sup>7</sup> b. in Henniker, 17 April 1791.  
 ii. GARDNER, b. in Henniker, in Feb. 1793.
485. iii. SENACA, b. in Henniker, in April 1795.  
 iv. SOCRATES, b. in Henniker, in June 1797.  
 v. SUSAN, b. in Henniker, 8 Oct. 1800; m. Charles Dean.
486. vi. LEONARD C., b. in Henniker, 5 Sept. 1803.  
 vii. PAULINA, b. in Aug. 1806.  
 viii. ELIZABETH, b. in Nov. 1809; m. Harvey Brumley.  
 ix. JANE, b. about 1813; d. about 1829.
214. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 June 1763; married in Dec. 1784, LYDIA LEWIS, daughter of Joseph and Phebe (Alexander) Lewis, born in Marlborough, 4 Nov. 1764; died in Lovell, Me., 4 Nov. 1834. They lived in Henniker, N. H., a few years, then moved to Brownfield, Me., where he was living in 1800; later they moved to Denmark, Me., and was there in 1820; they moved to Lovell prior to 1830, where he died 7 Nov. 1847.

## Children :

487. i. DANIEL,<sup>7</sup> b. in Henniker, about 1787.  
 ii. JOSEPH.  
 iii. LUCY.  
 iv. HANNAH.  
 v. LYDIA, b. 18 April 1797; m. Robert H. Miller.
488. vi. JOHN, b. about 1801.  
 vii. MARY.
489. viii. JAMES MADISON, b. about 1806.

215. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 April 1768; married LYDIA WHITMAN, of Stow, Mass. They lived in Henniker, N. H., where nearly all of their children were born. She died in May 1850.

## Children:

- i. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> (?).
- ii. WILLIAM.
- iii. POLLY, b. (no date given); m. 30 June 1808, Rufus Sawyer, son of Jonathan Sawyer of Henniker, b. about 1784; d. 7 May 1861. They lived in Henniker, where she d. 23 April 1850.  
Children:  
  1. *Rufus*, b. (no date); m. ——— Clark.
  2. *William H.*, b. (no date); m. Emily Felch.
  3. *Lydia*.
490. iv. SALLY, b. (no date given); m. 24 March 1814, Paul Sawyer.
- v. PETER, b. about 1799.
- vi. LYDIA, b. (no date given); m. Nathaniel Bruce of Marlborough.
- vii. DOLLY, b. (no date given); m. ——— Bullard.
- viii. THURSIA, b. (no date given); m. William Alcock.
491. ix. RUFUS, b. 10 Feb. 1810.
492. x. LEVI, b. about 1812.
- xi. PAGE.
- xii. LUCY, b. (no date given); m. John Moses, m. 2nd ——— Stone.

216. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Aug. 1752; married 9 Aug. 1775, MARY NEEDHAM (ancestry unknown), of Templeton, Mass. They lived in Petersham, Mass., where all their children were born; he died in Phillipston, Mass., 6 Dec. 1833.

## Children:

- i. POLLY,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Feb. 1776; d. in Phillipston, 13 April 1820, unm.
- ii. MEHITABLE, b. 23 May 1778.
- iii. CATHERINE, b. 20 Feb. 1781; d. in Petersham, 22 July 1870, unm.
- iv. JOHN, b. 25 June 1783; m. 15 March 1810, Grace Moore of Gerry, Mass. He d. 6 Dec. 1833. She m. 2nd 11 May 1841, Silas Sawyer.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 20 March 1785; d. in Petersham, 13 Dec. 1858, unm.

217. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 31 Jan. 1756; married (name and date not given). They lived in Wendell, Mass.

## Children born in Wendell:

- i. EPHRAIM,<sup>7</sup> b. (date not given); m. Lydia Miller (int. 21 Oct. 1809).
493. ii. JOEL, b. about 1788; m. Eunice ———.
- iii. ELIZA, b. about 1790.
- iv. EMORY.
- v. ARTEMAS.
494. vi. JOHN, b. about 1803.

218. ABEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 16 Aug. 1757; married in Athol, Mass., 3 Dec. 1778, HANNAH NEEDHAM (ancestry unknown). They lived in Wendell, Mass., where he was a farmer. He probably died in Wendell; his widow died in Hubbardston, Mass., 26 Feb. 1822, aged 65 years.

Children born in Wendell:

- i. ANNA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Aug. 1780; m. ——— Merry. They lived in Petersham, where she d. 17 Nov. 1846, aged 66 yrs.
495. ii. ASA, b. about 1784.
- iii. LYDIA, b. about 1786; d. unm. in Petersham.
- iv. MARY, b. (no date given); m. Elihu Ballard of Wendell.
496. v. NEWELL, b. 15 May 1790.

219. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 18 April 1759; married (int. 21 Dec. 1783) VASHTI HOLLAND, daughter of Jonas and Bathsheba (Ivory) Holland, born in Petersham, 4 May 1761; died 23 July 1838. He was a soldier in the Revolution and served in a cavalry company. They lived in Petersham, where he died 18 July 1838. His will dated 25 March 1833, and presented to the Probate Court, 30 July 1838, mentions sons Jonas and Ivory H. and daughters Lucy Gates, Dolly Howe and Betsey Bullard.

Children born in Petersham:

497. i. JONAS,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 July 1786.
- ii. LUCY, b. 1 Nov. 1790; m. in Aug. 1818, George Gates of Petersham.  
Children:  
  1. *George*, b. (no date given).
  2. *Loena*, b. about 1822; d. 24 July 1841, age 19 yrs.
  3. *Eliza H.*, b. about 1824; d. 17 May 1844, age 20 yrs.
  4. *Abigail*.
  5. *Mary Jane*, b. about 1830; d. 19 Aug. 1837, age 7 yrs.
- iii. DOLLY, b. 17 Aug. 1795; m. 3 May 1835, Edward Wilcox.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 11 July 1799; m. 12 Dec. 1827, Elias Bullard. They lived in Petersham, where she d. 25 May 1839. He d. 1835.
498. v. IVORY HOLLAND, b. 8 Nov. 1807.

220. ASA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 18 Oct. 1762; married (int. 8 May 1786) ESTHER BOWKER, daughter of Antipas and Esther (Rice) Bowker, born in Northborough, Mass., 3 Nov. 1761. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and lived in Wendell for several years, then moved to Gill, Mass., where he died 7 Sept. 1843. She was living in Gill, with her son Elmer, in 1850.

Children:

499. i. ELMER,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Dec. 1786.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1788.

221. JASON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Seth*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 June 1774; married 28 Nov. 1805,

MARY WARLAND, daughter of John and Hannah (Prentice) Warland, born in Cambridge, bapt. 29 Feb. 1784. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she died 6 Nov. 1806. He married second, 1 July 1818, MRS. ISABELLA HASTINGS, widow of Thomas Hastings, and daughter of John and Isabella (Jewett) Patch, born in Stow, Mass., 5 Feb. 1792; died in Marlborough, 15 July 1876. He died 2 Sept. 1851.

Children:

500. i. JOHN WARLAND,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boston, 30 Oct. 1806.  
 ii. A SON, b. in Marlborough, 3 Oct. 1818; d. same day.  
 iii. MARY ISABELLA, b. in Marlborough, 23 Jan. 1823; m. 8 Oct. 1851, Amos Bryant of Cambridge, Mass.
501. iv. THOMAS JASON, b. 8 Nov. 1826.  
 v. SUSANNA HASTINGS, b. 7 Feb. 1834; d. 14 Dec. 1853, Daniel S. Bryant.
222. PARLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., and bapt. 24 Sept. 1749; married ANNA HILL of Medway, Mass. They lived in Framingham, where he was a farmer, and where he died 6 April 1825; she died in Appleton, Me., 3 Dec. 1836, aged 84 yrs. He was in the battle of Concord.
- Children born in Framingham:
- i. SETH,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Sept. 1774; d. 25 May 1794.  
 ii. SEDATE, b. 2 Feb. 1776; d. 13 Sept. 1778.  
 iii. BLISS, b. 8 Sept. 1777; d. 24 Sept. 1778.  
 iv. POLLY, b. 20 Jan. 1779; d. 27 Jan. 1801, unm.
502. v. ELIAS, b. 16 Aug. 1780.
503. vi. AMASA, b. 4 May 1782.  
 vii. CLYNTHIA, b. 28 Nov. 1783; m. 7 March 1805, John Fiske, son of David Fiske of Waltham, Mass., b. 23 Oct. 1777; d. in Appleton, Me., where he had settled; she d. in Whitefield, Me., 14 Dec. 1850.
- Children:
1. *Charles*, b. 5 March 1807.  
 2. *Galen B.*, b. 6 Oct. 1808.  
 3. *Perley Howe*, b. 16 Oct. 1815.  
 4. *Joel H.*, b. 14 Nov. 1817.  
 5. *Ann Maria*, b. 3 Oct. 1820.  
 6. *David*, b. 4 July 1823.
- viii. SELINA, b. 28 Nov. 1784; d. 30 Nov. 1784.
504. ix. NOAH, b. 30 Nov. 1785.  
 x. BETSEY, b. about 1787.  
 xi. LOWLY, b. 10 April 1789; m. 6 Oct. 1814, Henry Perry. They settled in Camden, Me., where she d. 14 Sept. 1861.
- Children:
1. *Cynthia*, b. 4 May 1816.  
 2. *Willard H.*, b. 29 May 1817.  
 3. *Asenath*, b. 14 July 1818.  
 4. *Henry L.*, b. 3 Aug. 1819.  
 5. *Elbridge G.*, b. 23 April 1822.  
 6. *Lowly Ann*, b. 7 Nov. 1823.  
 7. *William B.*, b. 8 Aug. 1826.  
 8. *Lucy J.*, b. 5 April 1828.  
 9. *Elbridge G.*, b. 10 Jan. 1830.

10. *Charles F.*, b. 19 March 1833.  
 11. *Philander C.*, b. 16 Dec. 1835.
505. xii. PARLEY, b. 9 March 1791.  
 xiii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1793; m. Rebecca H. Wood, d. 1840.  
 xiv. SETH, b. 26 May 1794; d. 10 Oct. 1795.  
 xv. LUKE, b. 13 May 1796; d. 20 Dec. 1863.  
 xvi. WILLARD, b. 30 Sept. 1799; d. in Natick, Mass., 12 Aug. 1820.
223. FRANCIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., bapt. 31 March 1754; married 7 May 1781, SARAH HAVEN, daughter of Gideon and Comfort (Pike) Haven, born in Framingham, bapt. 5 Oct. 1760; died 17 June 1830. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and lived in Framingham, where he was drowned, in Aug. 1809.  
 Children born in Framingham:
- i. EDWARD,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 Dec. 1782; m. Lois Desper.  
 ii. MICAHAH, b. 29 March 1785; d. unm.  
 506. iii. FRANCIS, b. 26 Sept. 1787.  
 507. iv. GEORGE, b. 2 Oct. 1790.  
 v. MARTIN, b. 13 Feb. 1793; d. 23 March 1819, unm.  
 vi. ELIJAH, b. 1 Nov. 1795; d. 20 Sept. 1846, unm.  
 vii. RODNEY, b. 3 Aug. 1798; d. 29 June 1800.
224. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 8 April 1754; married 15 June 1780, HULDAH STACY, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Witherby) Stacy, born in Framingham, Mass., 27 Sept. 1760. He was at the battle of Concord, and served through the Revolutionary war, as Orderly Sergeant, and later as Captain under Gen. Sullivan in the campaign against the Indians in the western part of New York. He moved to Boxboro, Mass., in 1787, and was dismissed to the church in Boxboro, in 1787. Some years later he moved to Fitchburg, Mass.  
 Children:
- i. OLIVE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Framingham, 1 April 1781.  
 ii. SALLY, b. in Framingham, 25 Sept. 1782.  
 iii. SAMUEL, b. in Framingham, 11 July 1784.  
 508. iv. JOSEPH, b. in Framingham, 12 March 1786.  
 v. ANNA, b. in Boxboro, 16 Feb. 1788.  
 vi. HULDAH, b. in Boxboro, 25 Dec. 1789.  
 vii. MARY, b. in Boxboro, 12 Dec. 1791.
225. NAHUM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 14 March 1762; married in Stow, Mass., 15 June 1785, MARY TAYLOR, daughter of Silas and Mary (Wilkins) Taylor, born in Stow, 9 Oct. 1767; died in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 29 July 1850. They lived in Boxboro, until 1789, when they moved to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where he was a farmer and died 25 July 1816.

## Children :

- i. POLLY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boxboro, 17 Dec. 1785; m. 26 Jan. 1807, John Saunders, son of David and Molly (Livingston) Saunders, b. 11 Aug. 1784.
- ii. RUTH, b. in Boxboro, 11 Sept. 1787; d. in Bennington, Vt., unm.
509. iii. NAHUM, b. in Boxboro, 1 July 1789.
510. iv. PHINEAS, b. in Fitzwilliam, 16 May 1792.
- v. SARAH, b. in Fitzwilliam, 19 Sept. 1794; m. 13 March 1818, Elijah Lyon, son of David and Lydia (Burbank) Lyon, b. in Royalston, Mass., 29 Sept. 1793; d. in Fitzwilliam, 23 Aug. 1862; she d. 20 March 1872.

## Children :

1. *Mary Taylor*, b. 17 Feb. 1819; m. Daniel Whitcomb.
2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 13 Oct. 1820.
3. *Franklin*, b. 7 Dec. 1822.
4. *Thomas Johnson*, b. 12 Feb. 1825.
5. *Alcey Malinda*, b. 22 April 1827; m. William H. Kinsman.

226. DANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 1 June 1764; married 31 March 1790, ELIZABETH PATCH, in Littleton, Mass., born 3 May 1770; died in Springfield, Vt., 2 May 1862. They lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H., until about 1800, when they moved to Springfield, Vt., where he died 10 May 1853.

## Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. in Dec. 1790; m. 19 Feb. 1812, Wales Gould, d. 1856.
- ii. ELI, b. 12 Oct. 1792; d. 12 July 1793.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 5 Sept. 1794; m. 22 Aug. 1819, Seth Woodward, who d. 2 July 1843; she d. 29 Dec. 1881.
511. iv. ELI, b. 12 Oct. 1796.
512. v. DANIEL, b. 7 Sept. 1798.
- vi. JAMES, b. 29 Aug. 1800; d. 2 Sept. 1802.
513. vii. ISAAC, b. 21 July 1802.
514. viii. LEWIS, b. 2 July 1804.
- ix. ACHSA, b. 10 March 1807; d. 1 Sept. 1820.
- x. HULDAH, b. 11 April 1812; m. in Jan. 1835, Henry Hazen, went to Maine.

227. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 16 May 1767; married in 1794, PHEBE STOCKWELL, who was born 8 Feb. 1772, and died 18 June 1824 in Barnard, Vt. After the death of his father, the family sold their property in Framingham, Mass., and moved to Vermont. He settled in Barnard, where he was a farmer, and where he died 10 April 1827.

## Children born in Barnard :

- i. JOSIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 Jan. 1795.
- ii. LYDIA, b. 11 May 1797; m. ——— Barlow, and lived in Hennepin, Ill.; she d. 25 April 1878.
- iii. SUSANNA, b. 30 June 1800; m. ——— Berry, d. 28 Oct. 1872.



- iv. PHEBE, b. 7 June 1802; m. ——— Cummings, and d. 15 April 1851.
- v. LOVISA, b. 11 Sept. 1804; d. 17 April 1820.
- vi. HEPSEBETH, b. 8 Feb. 1807; d. 30 July 1810.
- vii. SARAH S., b. 4 April 1809; d. 22 Aug. 1855.
- viii. LEONARD, b. 7 May 1811; d. 16 April 1892.
- ix. ELVIRA, b. 17 July 1813; d. 31 Aug. 1832.
- 515. x. PETER, b. 24 Sept. 1816.

228. PETER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., in 1769; baptized 25 March 1770; married POLLY STONE. After the death of his father, the family sold their property in Framingham, and moved to Vermont (the name of the town not given). About 1812 he moved to Oswego Co., N. Y., and settled in the town of Schroepel, where he died in 1848.

Children:

- i. ABNER.<sup>7</sup>
- 516. ii. MOSES, b. 17 June 1797.
- iii. NANCY.
- iv. POLLY.
- v. GEORGE.
- vi. CHARLES.

229. PETER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 17 Nov. 1753; married MARY NOYES (ancestry unknown). Family tradition says that he left home when a young man, and went to Boston, intending to become a sailor, but instead he became a soldier in the war of the Revolution, and after the war was over, he lived in Canaan and later lived in Plaistow, N. H., but prior to 1800, he settled in Landaff, N. H., where he was living in 1800. According to the records of the Pension Bureau at Washington, he enlisted in May 1775 as a private in Capt. Isaac Baldwin's Co. and in Capt. John Hale's Co., both companies being under Col. John Stark. He made application for a pension, 9 April 1818 being then 64 years old, and he was then living in Landaff; he died 3 Nov. 1831. In 1823 his wife was 72 years old; her name was not stated. He was at the battles of Trenton and Bennington.

Children:

- 517. i. DANIEL,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1785.
- 518. ii. PETER, b. 15 Sept. 1787.
- 519. iii. ASA, b. about 1789.
- 520. iv. NATHANIEL, b. about 1791.
- 521. v. WILLIAM, b. about 1793.
- vi. MARY, b. (no date given); m. Samuel Mann of Landaff.
- vii. RUTH, b. (no date given); m. Horace Foster of Bath, N. H.
- viii. RHODA, b. (no date given); m. Jonathan Marston of Bennington, N. H.
- ix. PHEBE, b. (no date given); m. James Noyes of Landaff.

230. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 18 May 1759; married 6 July 1780, JUDITH CLOUGH, daughter of Benjamin and Meribah (King) Clough, born in Fremont, N. H., 7 Nov. 1759; died at Royalton, Vt., 8 Feb. 1845. He was a Revolutionary soldier, having entered the army at the age of 17, and was with the army when it disbanded. According to the records of the Pension Bureau, at Washington, D. C., he enlisted in Oct. or Nov. 1775, and served two months in Capt. John Hale's Co. to Jan. 1, 1776, when he enlisted same Co. in Col. John Stark, and served one year to 1 Jan. 1777. On July 1, 1777, he again enlisted for two months in Capt. Bayley's Co., Col. Thomas Stickney's Regt. Again in 1778 he enlisted for two months in Capt. Marston's Co. in Col. Peabody's Regt. and July 1, 1780, he enlisted in Capt. Daniel Livermore's Co., Col. Scammell's Regt. and served six months. He lived at that time in Hopkinton. He applied for a pension 24 Aug. 1832, being then of Royalton, Vt. He was at the battles of Trenton and Bennington. He died at Royalton, 6 Aug. 1836, aged 85 years. His widow applied for a pension, 2 Feb. 1837, while a resident of Royalton, her age being given as 77 years.

## Children:

- i. ISAAC,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 Oct. 1781; m. Nancy (Christian ?). They lived in Royalton, Vt., where he d. 26 March 1869.
522. ii. BENJAMIN CLOUGH, b. 24 Apr. 1788.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 11 Jan. 1793; d. 16 April 1871.
- iv. SOPHIA, b. after 1790; m. 23 Feb. 1832, David Hovenden of East Randolph, Vt.; the family moved from town.  
Children:
  1. *Ellen*, b. 6 Oct. 1836.
  2. *James*, b. 15 Oct. 1837.
  3. *Ann*, b. 20 Oct. 1838.
  4. *Arabella*, b. 6 Nov. 1839; m. 26 Feb. 1855, S. Noyes, her residence at time was East Randolph.
- v. RAWDIN, b. about 1801 in Royalton; he m. a Miss or Mrs. Waterman of Woodstock, Vt.; they moved to Lyme, N. H.; was a cooper, and had a family.

231. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 15 Oct. 1771; married ELIZABETH FITTS; she was born about 1772. They lived in Enfield, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 6 Nov. 1856; she died there 2 April 1858.

## Children born in Enfield:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1801; m. 3 March 1819, Sylvanus Barnard Pattee, son of Capt. Asa and Judith Pattee, b. in Warner, N. H., 18 April 1797; she d. 3 Oct. 1848, and he d. 22 July 1885.  
Children:
  1. *Hiram*, b. 14 Feb. 1826; d. 25 Nov. 1855.
  2. *A daughter*, b. —; m. — Howe.
- ii. PLUMA, b.; no further record.
523. iii. CALVIN, b. about 1806.

- iv. LUTHER, b. ———; m. in 1832, Elizabeth Choate; they had one son, Charles, of whom we have no further record.
524. v. NATHANIEL, b. about 1811.
525. vi. THOMAS F., b. 4 July 1813.
232. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 27 Aug. 1761, married 22 Sept. 1782, BETSEY STICKNEY, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Gould) Stickney, born in Newbury, Mass., 25 Aug. 1763; died in Enfield, N. H., 11 April 1839. They lived in Enfield, where he died 20 Sept. 1841.
- Children:
- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>7</sup> b. in Hopkinton, 8 Feb. 1783; d. in Enfield, 20 Aug. 1796.
526. ii. TIMOTHY, b. in Hopkinton, 4 Dec. 1784.
527. iii. JOHN, b. in Enfield, 19 Nov. 1786.
- iv. SALLY, b. in Enfield, 30 Sept. 1788; m. William Gage; she d. 7 Oct. 1858.
- v. BETSEY, b. in Enfield, 20 Oct. 1790; d. 28 Nov. 1872, unm.
528. vi. DAVID, b. in Enfield, 22 Sept. 1792.
529. vii. JONATHAN, b. in Enfield, 13 Sept. 1794.
- viii. DUTY S., b. in Enfield, 18 Jan. 1796; went away from home when a young man, and was never heard from.
- ix. HANNAH B., b. in Enfield, 23 July 1798; d. in Haverhill, N. H., 10 Dec. 1878, unm.
- x. ABIGAIL, b. in Enfield, 23 July 1800; m. Caleb Colby of Troy, N. Y.
- xi. ALVIN, b. in Enfield, 23 Aug. 1802; d. in Windsor, Vt., 15 March 1879; he m. Mary E. Wait.
- xii. JOTHAM, b. in Enfield, 3 Oct. 1805; m. Anne Chellis or Childs; d. in Haverhill, N. H., 21 March 1872.
233. JOTHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 6 May 1763; married in Jan. 1787, ELEANOR LONG. He married second, 8 April 1800, HANNAH HOLMES; she was born 11 March 1772, and died 6 May 1864, aged 92 years. They lived in Hopkinton until about 1800, then moved to Underhill, Vt., where he died 21 Dec. 1845.
- Children:
- i. ELEANOR,<sup>7</sup> bapt. in Hopkinton, 25 July 1793.
530. ii. ENOCH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 25 July 1793.
531. iii. TIMOTHY, b. in Hopkinton, in June 1791; bapt. 25 July 1793.
- iv. ABIGAIL, bapt. 25 July 1793, in Hopkinton.
- v. SALLY, bapt. in Hopkinton, 15 Sept. 1794.
- vi. LUTHER, bapt. in Hopkinton, 15 Sept. 1794.
- By second wife:
- vii. POLLY, b. in Underhill, Vt., 26 Jan. 1801; m. Benjamin Burbank, and had four children.
532. viii. CALVIN, b. 2 April 1802.
- ix. LYDIA, b. 6 June 1804.
- x. LAURA, b. 6 Nov. 1805.
- xi. DAVID, b. 23 Aug. 1807.
- xii. HANNAH, b. 12 Jan. 1809.
- xiii. ESTHER, b. 2 April 1813 (twin).

- xiv. REBECCA, b. 2 April 1813 (twin).
- xv. HARRIET, b. 25 Feb. 1815.

234. NEHEMIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 21 Dec. 1776; married 30 Nov. 1806, RUTH EAMES, daughter of Henry and Azubah (Haven) Eames, born in Framingham, Mass., 30 March 1784. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass., where their children were born.

Children born in Hopkinton:

- i. GEORGE WASHINGTON,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 Aug. 1807.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. 27 Feb. 1811; m. (int. 28 July 1832) Barnard Adams, and lived in Lynn, Mass., where they had several children.
- iii. LOUISA, b. 31 Dec. 1814; m. (int. 28 July 1832) William Fleming of Millbury, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *Maria Louisa*, b. 7 July 1833; m. Charles E. Johnson and lived in Northborough, where she d.

235. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 21 July 1781; married 16 Sept. 1811, JERUSHA CODY, daughter of John and Mary Cody of Dudley, Mass., born 17 May 1791. They lived in Holliston, and Hopkinton, Mass., and about 1817 they moved to Norway, Me., where they lived until about 1824, when they returned to Mass., and lived in Westboro, Millbury and Grafton, where he died about 1834. After his death his widow went to live in Athol, Mass.

Children:

- 533. i. LUCIAN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Holliston, 26 Sept. 1812.
- ii. ELMIRA, b. 26 Sept. 1814; m. 29 Aug. 1848, Amos Tilden Newell, and had several children.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 24 Sept. 1816; d. in Norway, Me., 1823.
- 534. iv. SAMUEL GODDARD, b. in Norway, Me., about 1819.
- v. SARAH HILL, b. in Norway, Me., about 1821; m. 24 Feb. 1842, Charles Leland of Sherborn, Mass., and had three children.
- vi. PHINEAS, b. in Norway, Me., about 1823; he was a Baptist minister, and d. in Somerville, Mass.
- vii. MARTHA ANN, b. in Westboro, Mass., 30 July 1825; m. 21 April 1848, Charles Wright of West Boylston, Mass. They had five children; she d. in Athol, Mass., 29 July 1869.
- viii. DIANTHA ELIZABETH, b. in Millbury, Mass., 9 May 1830; m. B. Waldo Edmands of Boston.
- ix. GEORGE FRANCIS, b. in Grafton, Mass., in Aug. 1834; m. 16 July 1866, Mary A. Alger, daughter of Nathan and Louisa (Hale) Alger, b. 21 Sept. 1833; d. 1866. They lived in Athol. He was in the Union Army in the Cavalry, in the Civil war.

236. PETER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 11 Oct. 1783; married 15 Oct. 1806, LUCY BARNES of Grafton, Mass. He was a physician and practiced in Natick and other places but died in consumption in Hopkinton, 23 Oct. 1823. She married second, Samuel Ballard of Framingham, and died 1829, aged 49.

Children:

- i. ALMENA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Natick, Mass., 8 May 1807; m. 17 May 1838, Nahum Newton of Southboro, Mass.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 11 April 1832, George R. Richards of Southboro.
- iii. ANN MARIA, b. (no date given); m. 31 May 1835, Henry M. Richards of Southboro.
- iv. PARMELA, d. young.
- v. LUCY ANN, b. in Nashua, N. H., 15 Nov. 1820; m. 31 March 1841, Nathan Ward of Southboro. She d. in Marlborough, 6 April 1872.

Children:

1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 21 Feb. 1842.

237. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 14 May 1780; married 28 April 1808, SUSANNA PARMENTER of Rutland. They lived in Rutland, where he was a farmer, and died 11 Dec. 1854; she died 24 Dec. 1863.

Children born in Rutland:

535. i. ABEL PARMENTER,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 April 1809.
  - ii. SUSANNA REBECCA, b. 28 Sept. 1810; m. 5 Nov. 1835, William Bassett Foster of Gardner, Mass.; she d. 4 June 1843. He d. in April 1882.
- Children:
1. *Charles*.
  2. *Mary*.
- iii. EDWIN READ, b. 6 May 1812; d. 28 Oct. 1813.
  - iv. AVALENA MALISSA, b. 4 April 1814; d. 14 Nov. 1814.
  536. v. EDWIN LEANDER, b. 4 Dec. 1815.
  537. vi. THOMAS READ, b. 14 May 1817.
  538. vii. HERVEY, b. 15 May 1819.
  539. viii. DANIEL KING, b. 5 July 1821.
  540. ix. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 28 March 1823.
  - x. LOUISA MUNROE, b. 15 Aug. 1825; d. 23 July 1827.
  - xi. IRVING ALEXANDER, b. 11 Sept. 1827; lived in Boston, where he d. 6 April 1892.

238. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 3 Oct. 1784; married 31 Dec. 1807, SALLY MILES, daughter of Capt. Barzillai Miles of Rutland. They settled in Lancaster, Mass. He died 3 March 1824.

Children born in Lancaster except the last:

541. i. THOMAS,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 Dec. 1808.
542. ii. WILLIAM, b. 11 Aug. 1810.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 3 March 1814; m. 5 June 1846, Mary Ann Hills, daughter of Samuel Hills of Brookline, Mass., an authoress of considerable note; she d. in July 1866.

- iv. ANDREW, b. 27 Nov. 1816; d. 17 Jan. 1836.
- v. BARZILLAI MILES, b. 21 June 1819; m. 18 July 1844, Mary Isabella Greene; she d. 1855, and he m. 2nd C. E. Blake, 1859.
- vi. CHARLES, b. in Boston, Mass., 19 June 1822; d. 15 Nov. 1822.
239. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 26 Oct. 1784; married 3 July 1810, SUSAN CARTER, daughter of Ephraim and Abigail (Carter) Carter, of Lancaster, Mass., born 20 July 1785. They lived in Lancaster where he died 4 April 1825; she died in Leominster, Mass., 24 Sept. 1867.  
Children born in Lancaster:
- i. FREDERICK,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 Aug. 1811; d. in Leominster, 26 May 1855, unm.
- ii. HENRY PEABODY, b. 4 April 1813; d. young.
543. iii. DAVID, b. 10 March 1815.
- iv. SUSAN C., b. 6 Feb. 1817; d. 27 April 1817.
- v. WILLIAM B., b. 24 July 1821; d. 20 Aug. 1821.
240. ELIPHALET<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 Dec. 1791; married 31 Aug. 1819, SOPHIA ESTABROOK, born about 1783; died in Rutland, 4 Nov. 1857, aged 74 years.  
Children:
- i. SOPHIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1821.
241. PETER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Buckley*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 13 Sept. 1785; married 2 Jan. 1809, ELIZABETH HAYNES, born 1785; died 13 Sept. 1828; he married second, 3 Sept. 1829 or 1830, SARAH WHITNEY, daughter of John and Priscilla (Battles) Whitney of Lunenburg, Mass., born 1782; died 25 Dec. 1834, aged 42 years; he married third, 17 Sept. 1835, DORCAS C. DEATH of Fitzwilliam, N. H. He lived in Stratton, Vt., in 1810, but moved to Rindge, N. H., 1813, and about 1834 he lived in Concord, Mass., and later moved to Westfield, Mass., where he died 16 Sept. 1860.  
Children:
- i. EMELINE,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 May 1810; m. 26 April 1836, Luman Colburn, son of Isaac and Sally (Putnam) Colburn of Rindge, b. 21 Nov. 1808; she d. about 1869.  
Children:  
1. *Elbridge*, and several others.
544. ii. EMERSON, b. 29 April 1811.
545. iii. ELBRIDGE HAYNES, b. 27 Dec. 1813.
546. iv. EDWARD, b. 14 May 1816, in Rindge, N. H.
- v. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 30 May 1819; m. 15 June 1842, Henry J. Bush, and lived in Westfield, Mass.  
Children:  
1. *Andrew Lewis*.  
2. *Herman K.*

3. *Ernest H.*

4. *Lillie M.*

vi. EVELINE MARIA, b. 24 Oct. 1822; m. 29 June 1845, Liverus Hull of Westfield; they moved to Charlestown, Mass., of which city he was mayor in 1867-8.

vii. SUSAN, b. 19 Sept. 1826; m. Henry Atkins.

Children:

1. *Ernest.*

2. *Grace*, b. 1 Dec. 1845.

By third wife:

viii. SARAH HELEN, b. in Concord, Mass., 28 April 1837; m. 2 April 1861, Alfred F. Dewey of Westfield, Mass., and lived in San Francisco, Calif.

ix. ALBERT NORTON, b. 24 Dec. 1840; m. 16 April 1862, Bessie A. Northrup; they had two children.

x. CLARIBEL, b. 30 Nov. 1843; d. 30 Jan. 1845.

242. DAVID<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 25 May 1796; married 25 May 1810, ELIZABETH DARLING, born 13 May 1794; died 29 April 1871. He died 22 Nov. 1868.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Nov. 1819; d. 25 Aug. 1856, unm.

547. ii. DAVID, b. 13 April 1821.

iii. ELISHA ROCKWOOD, b. in Feb. 1823; d. same year.

iv. ROCKWOOD, b. 20 Aug. 1824; m. 19 Oct. 1848, Betty Quarles.

v. MERRICK, b. 21 April 1826; m. 25 June 1870, Sarah E. Hale.

vi. GEORGE ANTHONY, b. 11 Feb. 1829; d. 22 Jan. 1856.

vii. EVERETT, b. 3 March 1831; d. 30 July 1859.

viii. WILLIAM FREDERICK, b. 9 Oct. 1833; d. 25 Jan. 1875.

243. BUCKLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 23 Dec. 1794; married 16 May 1816, SARAH TOWER, daughter of Silas and Ruth (Smith) Tower, born in Sudbury, 28 Feb. 1796; died 5 June 1877. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 19 April 1876.

Children born in Sudbury:

548. i. JOSEPH CALVIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 Dec. 1818.

549. ii. BUCKLEY HUBBARD, b. 11 April 1820.

550. iii. GEORGE MARSHALL, b. 2 July 1824.

iv. GILBERT WARREN, b. 21 June 1828; m. Persis A. Tainter; they lived in Natick, Mass. She d. 18 Sept. 1920, aged 91 yrs.

v. SARAH EMELINE, b. 16 March 1834; m. Hobart Moore, d. 27 Jan. 1859, at Natick.

244. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 25 Nov. 1796; married 12 April 1820, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Stow) Howe, born in Marlborough, 14 Oct. 1800; died 21 Aug. 1892. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer; he died 9 July 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

551. i. WILLIAM W.<sup>7</sup>

245. EZEKIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., about 1784; married 10 Feb. 1830, ELECTA HOLDEN (ancestry not given), born about 1802; died in Framingham, Mass., 18 April 1854. They lived in Framingham, where he died 1 April 1864, aged 80 years.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. EZEKIEL FRANKLIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 Aug. 1831; d. in the army 4 May 1865.
- ii. NELSON, b. 18 Sept. 1835; d. 20 Oct. 1838.
- iii. JOHN CURTIS, b. 28 Aug. 1844.

246. ARTEMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eliphalet*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Mass., 3 July 1796; married 1 Jan. 1823, SOPHIA M. WETHERELL of Petersham, Mass., born in Barre, 9 Aug. 1802. They lived in Barre, where all their children were born.

Children:

- i. AMELIA B.,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1823; m. 19 Oct. 1848, George Cutler, son of Thomas Browne and Ruth (Thomas) Cutler of Brookfield, Mass., b. 2 April 1812. They lived in Barre, where she d.  
Children:
  1. *Henry M.*, b. 1 Oct. 1849; lived in Franklin, Mass.
  2. *Nettie S.*, b. 24 Jan. 1855; m. E. F. Lawrence.
- ii. CHARLES L. F., b. 12 Feb. 1825; m. 10 Aug. 1854, Mary Hildrup of Middletown, Conn. He was a preacher, and lived at Liberty Corners, Bradford Co., Pa.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 30 Dec. 1826; m. 10 May 1848, Milton Hall, son of Frederick and Sally Hall, b. in Paris, Me., 1824. They lived in Barre.
- iv. ALVINA LOUISA, b. 27 Aug. 1828; d. 28 June 1861, unm.
552. v. ELIPHALET R., b. 28 July 1830.
- vi. CHARLOTTE MARIA, b. 23 Feb. 1832; d. 4 March 1832.
553. vii. ADAM, b. 21 March 1833.
- viii. CHARLOTTE M., b. 24 Sept. 1835; m. 29 Feb. 1860, E. F. Bradford, b. in Conway, Mass. They lived in Barre, where she d. 12 March 1861.
- ix. GEORGE W., b. 27 Sept. 1837; m. 20 Sept. 1859, Ellen M. Loring, b. in Petersham, Mass., 27 March 1841. He was in the Union Army, and d. 1 May 1864, of wounds received at the battle of Newmarket, Va. She m. 2nd in Nov. 1866, Porter Calvin Cleveland.
- x. JULIA ANN, b. 10 Sept. 1839; d. in Sept. 1849.
- xi. EDWIN LORENZO, b. 28 Nov. 1842; was in the Union Army, and d. in the service at Annapolis, Md., 17 Dec. 1861.
554. xii. EMERY ALPHONZO, b. 28 Nov. 1842.
- xiii. LAURA DELANO, b. 14 May 1845; m. 19 June 1861, P. O. Moulton, b. in Natick, and d. in Barre, Mass., 3 Nov. 1863. She d. in Worcester, Mass., 6 March 1870.

247. ELIPHALET<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eliphalet*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Mass., 18 Feb. 1804; married 28 June 1833, KEZIAH KINSMAN, born 1 Jan. 1802. They lived in Barre, where he was a farmer.



## Children born in Barre:

555. i. SAMUEL AUSTIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 May 1834.  
 ii. MERCY ELLEN, b. 25 Dec. 1836; m. Franklin Babbitt, and lived in Barre, where she d. 1 Aug. 1885.
556. iii. AUGUSTUS ELLIOT, b. 23 Oct. 1837.  
 iv. MARIA, b. 23 Oct. 1839; m. E. D. White, and lived in Westboro, Mass.  
 Children:  
 1. *Mattie*, b. in 1862.  
 2. *Clara M.*, b. in 1864.
- v. CHRISTIANA B., b. 6 May 1843; m. Charles Wheeler.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sarah E.*, b. in Barre, 2 Sept. 1866.  
 2. *Maria S.*, b. in Hardwick, Mass., 26 March 1869.
- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 1 Nov. 1847; d. 17 Jan. 1848.  
 vii. FRANK E., b. 22 Jan. 1852, and lived in Westborough.
248. ABIEL WINTHROP<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Adam*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 8 Sept. 1807; married 28 April 1842, ELIZA ANN GOODNOW, daughter of Asher Goodnow. They lived in Sudbury, where he died 6 Jan. 1845. She married second, 12 Aug. 1847, John Johnson.  
 Children:  
 i. WINTHROP ADAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 March 1843; d. 19 Dec. 1846.
249. ELISHA<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Glastonbury, Conn., 13 March 1784; married FANNIE ARNOLD. They lived in Glastonbury, where he died prior to 1860.  
 Children born in Glastonbury:  
 i. ELIZA J.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1821, and was living in Glastonbury in 1880.  
 ii. MARY A., b. about 1823, and was living in Glastonbury in 1880.  
 iii. FANNIE M., b. about 1827.  
 There were probably other children.
250. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Glastonbury, Conn., 24 Nov. 1791; married MARY WADSWORTH, daughter of James and Mary Wadsworth of Hartford, Conn. They lived in Glastonbury, where he was a cooper, in 1850. He died in 1867. She was living in 1870.  
 Children born in Glastonbury:  
 i. WILLIAM HAREFORD,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1821; was living in 1880, unm.  
 557. ii. WILLARD ELISHA, b. 19 Sept. 1824.  
 iii. ELIZA ANN, b. about 1829; was living in 1880, unm.  
 iv. JOHN, b. ———; d. young.  
 v. MARY, b. about 1832 (twin); living in 1880 in Glastonbury, unm.  
 vi. MARTHA, b. about 1832 (twin); living in 1880 in Glastonbury, unm.  
 558. vii. JOHN W., b. about 1835; m. Emma Tryon.  
 viii. JAMES, b. ———; d. young.

251. HENRY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 7 Feb. 1789; married CLARISSA FROST, born 23 May 1797. He died 10 Oct. 1827. She died in Framingham 2 Aug. 1882.

Children:

- i. CLARISSA FROST,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1821; m. 1 Oct. 1846, Harvey W. Allen; she d. in Framingham, Mass., 23 Sept. 1880.

252. SELAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 29 July 1762; married 15 Aug. 1785, ELIZABETH SPEAR. He was a soldier in the Revolution. He lived in Westmoreland, N. H., and Waterford, Vt., where he was chosen the first Town Clerk, and in Kirby, Vt., where he was moderator of the first town meeting, and later he moved to Plattsburg, N. Y., where he died about 1841; his wife Elizabeth died about 1846.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 30 Oct. 1785; he is supposed to have m. and to have had several children.  
 ii. SAMUEL, b. in Westmoreland, 8 Feb. 1788; moved to Canada, and d. there, unm.  
 iii. ALPHEUS, b. about 1790; d. in Boston, Mass., 15 Nov. 1815, unm.  
 559. iv. NATHAN, b. about 1794.  
 560. v. NEHEMIAH, b. in Littleton, N. H., 30 Nov. 1800.  
 vi. HORACE, b. (no date given); m. Fanny Canfield.  
 vii. JAMES, b. (no date given); m. Hannah W. ———, and lived LaFayette, Ind., and had several children.  
 viii. ADOLPHUS.  
 ix. ANNE, b. (no date given); m. Royal Tyler, d. 1834.  
 x. LODICY, b. (no date given); m. Henry Kent.  
 xi. RUTH, b. (no date given); m. Erastus Baldwin, and lived in St. Andrews, Canada.

253. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1772; married CALMA FRIZELL, born about 1772; died 12 Oct. 1854. He succeeded his father in business and property, and lived on the same farm in Vernon, where he died 15 Sept. 1855, aged 82.

Children born in Vernon, Vt.:

- i. NEHEMIAH,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); he never married.  
 561. ii. EBENEZER, b. 21 Dec. 1799.  
 iii. JOSHUA, b. about 1802; d. 23 Jan. 1803, aged 7 months.  
 iv. ELEANOR, b. in March 1804; d. 2 April 1804, aged 10 days.  
 v. EMERANCY, b. about 1809; d. 22 March 1822, aged 13 yrs.
254. CALEB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 18 Oct. 1775; married in 1796, SOPHIA SHELDON, who was born in Bernardston, Mass., 31 Aug. 1775; died in Dover, Vt., 5 June 1851. He lived in Vernon, Guilford, Vt., Gill, Mass., Dummerston and Dover, Vt., where he died 14 Jan. 1831.

## Children :

- i. EDWIN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Vernon, 15 April 1798; d. 31 Sept. 1816.
- ii. GEORGE W., b. in Dover, Vt., 14 Dec. 1799; m. 27 May 1823, Sophia Curtis, b. in Winchester, N. H., 27 Aug. 1797; they went to Binghamton, N. Y.
- iii. ANNA S., b. in Guilford, Vt., 24 July 1801; m. 1828, Jotham Howe; they lived in Olmstead, Ohio, where she d. 10 May 1859; they had several children.
562. iv. ELIJAH S., b. in Vernon, Vt., 26 Feb. 1803; m. Maranda Bugbee and lived in Brattleboro, Vt.
- v. HARRIET, b. in Vernon, Vt., 4 April 1805; m. Cyrus Dryden of Holden, Mass., and lived in Olmstead, Ohio, where they had several children.
- vi. SUBMIT, b. in Gill, Mass., 18 Sept. 1807; d. 7 Oct. 1816.
- vii. GRATIA, b. in Vernon, Vt., 4 Oct. 1809; m. 1831, Lafayette Perry, and lived in Dover, Vt., where he d. 1849, and she afterwards d. in Council Bluffs, Iowa.
563. viii. CALEB L., b. in Dummerston, Vt., 23 Sept. 1810.
- ix. MOSES, b. in Dover, Vt., 6 Feb. 1814; m. 1839, Sarah ———. They lived in Brattleboro, Vt., where he was keeping a billiard room in 1870.
- x. ELLEN (or ELEANOR), b. in Dover, Vt., 2 Jan. 1817; d. in June 1819.
- xi. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Dover, 14 March 1820; d. 16 Sept. 1823.

255. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt. (no date given); married NAOMI JENNINGS of Winchester, N. H. They had a large family, but we have the name of only one child.

## Children :

- i. ADALINE L.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Vernon, Vt., 11 Jan. 1811; m. in Winchester, 6 May 1832, Luen West Pope, b. in Charlestown, Mass., 13 Jan. 1806, d. 23 Dec. 1861; they lived in Enfield, Mass.; she d. 26 May 1877.

## Children :

1. *Sarah Adaline*, b. in Winchester, N. H., 23 March 1833.
2. *Mary Wetherby*, b. in Ware, Mass., 13 June 1835.
3. *Abbie Jane*, b. in Enfield, Mass., 24 June 1839.
4. *George West*, b. in Enfield, Mass., 9 Oct. 1843.
5. *Edward*, b. in Enfield, Mass., 4 Feb. 1847.
6. *Frederick C.*, b. 12 Sept. 1849.

256. RHODOLPHUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1782; married CLARISSA HILL. They went to Prattsburg, Steuben Co., N. Y., where he died, leaving five children.

## Children :

564. i. PAUL C.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1824.
  - ii. THERON, b. about 1835.
  - iii. CHLOE, b. about 1838.
- Two others.

257. SQUIRE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., about 1785; married 2 Nov. 1815, MARY TOWNLEY, daughter of Richard Townley, born in Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y.; she died in June 1838. He died in Dryden, N. Y., in Feb. 1855. They lived in Lansing until about 1830, when they moved to Dryden.

Children:

565. i. HENRY TOWNLEY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Lansing, 6 Aug. 1816.  
 ii. JULIET, b. in Lansing, 23 Oct. 1818; m. Joseph C. Shaw, and lived in Ellington, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., until 1869, when they moved to Stony Creek, Sussex Co., Va., where she d. 1 Aug. 1882.

Children born in Ellington:

1. *Squire Henry*, b. 26 Nov. 1840; served in the Civil war in 112th Regt. N. Y. Vols.; d. 4 June 1864, of wounds received at Cold Harbor, Va.
2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 21 Sept. 1842; m. 20 Nov. 1862, John Dean Mount of Cherry Creek, N. Y.; he d. 28 March 1896.
3. *Joseph Wesley*, b. 20 Dec. 1844; served in the Civil war, in N. Y. Vols; killed in front of Petersburg, Va., 30 July 1864.
4. *Charles Eber*, b. 30 Dec. 1846; went with his father to Stony Creek, and engaged in Bridge building, was accidentally killed near Richmond, 13 Feb. 1873.
5. *Alice Juliette*, b. 25 March 1849; m. 9 June 1875, Hiram Benjamin Thompson of Highland, Mich.
6. *Florence Annette*, b. 28 Feb. 1851; m. 16 Oct. 1873, Charles Hervey Kellogg, son of David S. and Mary J. (Noble) Kellogg, b. 16 May 1846, lived in Cato, N. Y., until 1882, when they moved to Fay, Russell Co., Kans.
7. *Edgar Herbert*, b. 3 March 1853; m. 24 May 1882, Edith Watts of Jersey City; they lived at Stony Creek, until 1898, when they moved to Highland, Mich.
8. *Jane Amelia*, b. 9 June 1855; m. 1 Jan. 1878, Charles Manning Lemmon, son of Henry and Louise (Thompson) Lemmon; they lived at Stony Creek, Va.; she d. 15 April 1896.
9. *Arthur Willie*, b. 23 Oct. 1857; d. at Stony Creek, Va., 11 Oct. 1883.

- iii. JAMES TOWNLEY, b. in Lansing, 27 March 1821; m. 16 March 1845, Ellen Bradley; they lived in Dryden, N. Y., where he d. 15 Sept. 1863.  
 iv. CAROLINE, b. 11 Sept. 1823; m. 15 May 1845, Asher B. Manning and lived in Chatham, Chester Co., Pa.; she d. 1 Aug. 1859; they had five children.  
 v. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 2 Feb. 1826; d. 7 Aug. 1870, unm.  
 565. vi. RICHARD RUSH, b. 22 Oct. 1828.  
 vii. MARY TOWNLEY, b. 9 May 1831; m. Augustus Smith, and and lived in Oswego, N. Y., where he d. 1860; she m. 2nd Hiram A. Pratt, and lived at Shelburn Falls, Mass.; later they went to Faribault, Minn., where she d. in June 1901.

566. viii. SQUIRE, b. 20 June 1834.  
 ix. ALICE, b. 13 Aug. 1837; d. 1841.
258. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Caleb*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 18 May 1804; married 24 April 1821, CAROLINE ARNOLD, daughter of Col. David Arnold, born in April 1810. He kept a hotel in Westmoreland for many years, and was noted as a genial and hospitable landlord. He died 12 Oct. 1867; she died 8 Feb. 1902.  
 Children born in Westmoreland:
- i. FREDERICK S.,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1833; m. Ellen Church; m. 2nd Mrs. Belle J. (Lee) McIntyre, and lived in Bellows Falls, Vt.; no issue.
567. ii. JAMES A., b. 29 Dec. 1840.  
 iii. THOMAS WILSON DORR, b. 13 Nov. 1842; d. 13 Nov. 1853.
259. DUDLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1797; married POLLY JENNISON, daughter of William and Judith (Kenney) Jennison, of Sutton, Mass., born 15 Feb. 1798; died 16 Aug. 1877. They lived in Londonderry, where he died, 31 May 1871.  
 Children born in Londonderry:
- i. MARY FRANCES,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. Alonzo Stevens.  
 Children:
1. *Martha*, b. (no date); m. Aurelius Thomas Smith.
  2. *Albert Alonzo*, b. (no date); m. Mrs. Lina Deming.
  3. *Ella*, b. (no date); m. Charles Ober; m. 2nd Dr. George H. Payne.
  4. *Frank E.*, b. (no date); m. Lillian E. Paulus.
  5. *Addie*.
568. ii. HENRY ALDEN, b. about 1821.  
 569. iii. ALBERT NEHEMIAH, b. 26 Jan. 1825.  
 iv. DANIEL WARNER, b. (no date); d. unm., aged 24.  
 570. v. EMERSON JONATHAN, b. about 1832.  
 571. vi. BRADLEY LORENZO, b. about 1836.  
 572. vii. WILLIAM JENNISON, b. about 1843.
260. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 4 Jan. 1783; married 14 Jan. 1802, LODISA SMITH, daughter of Reuben and Anna (Powers) Smith, born 20 April 1786. They lived in Westmoreland until about 1808 when they moved to Chesterfield, N. H., and about 1827 they moved to Montezuma, N. Y., where he died about 1865.  
 Children:
- i. HOLLIS,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 May 1802; d. 16 May 1802.
573. ii. BARTON, b. 21 Oct. 1803.  
 iii. EMELINE, b. 10 May 1807; m. 1824, Chauncy R. Hildreth, son of Elijah and Saviah (Kalicut) Hildreth, b. 20 July 1803. She d. in July 1843.  
 iv. SARAH, b. (no date); m. 1832, Robert Hildreth.  
 v. ALFREDA C., b. (no date given); m. 29 Jan. 1833, Levi G. Dunham, lived in Londonderry, Vt.

- vi. HANNAH, b. about 1824; m. 24 March 1842, Jonathan Cole, son of Abel and Louisa (Hutchins) Cole, b. 4 June 1820; they lived in Portland, Me.; no children.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given); settled in Canaan, Vt.
261. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 12 Jan. 1789; married HANNAH BROWN. They lived in Westmoreland, where he was a farmer.  
Children:  
i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1824.  
ii. NORMAN, b. about 1831.
262. SAMPSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 24 May 1792; married LUCY WHEELER. They lived in Westmoreland, where he was a farmer.  
Children:  
574. i. WILLARD,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1826.  
ii. MARY, b. about 1827.  
575. iii. NORMAN, b. about 1830.  
iv. CHARLES, b. about 1835.  
v. SARAH, b. about 1840.  
vi. LUCY A., b. about 1844.
263. THOMAS MARSHALL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Williamstown, Vt., 20 April 1808; when a lad of nine, he moved with his father to Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., O. In 1828 or 9, he went to Pittsburg, Pa., and on the 13th of Dec. 1833, he married MARY ANN PALMER, daughter of Rev. Anthony A. Palmer of Philadelphia, Pa. He was in active business at Pittsburg during the remainder of his life, beginning as a salesman in a dry goods house, and afterwards engaging in the hardware business, and in many other large enterprises. He became and continued until his death, a member of the firm of Hussey, Howe and Co., a large steel manufacturing company of Pittsburg. He was for a time cashier and afterwards president of the Exchange Bank of Pittsburg, and was president of the Pittsburg Chamber of Commerce from its organization until his death. He was elected to Congress from the Pittsburg District in 1850 and served two terms. During the war of the Rebellion he served on the staff of Gov. Curtin as Adjutant General, and had the chief management of the organization of troops in western Pennsylvania. In politics he was a whig and afterwards a Republican; during the war he made many public speeches in behalf of the Union cause. As illustrating his generosity and sense of justice, it is related of him that a stonemason who had contracted to do some work for him was in danger of being ruined by an unexpected rise in the price of material and labor, but Mr. Howe relieved him by not only paying him for all his work and material but also voluntarily paying him

an additional sum equal to what his profits would have been if the prices had not risen. He died in Pittsburg, 20 July 1877.

Children:

- i. MARY HOWARD,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 April 1835; m. 28 July 1857, Col. James Harvey Childs of Pittsburg, Pa., son of Harvey and Jane B. (Lowrie) Childs, b. 4 July 1834; he was killed at the head of his regiment, the 4th Pa. Cavalry, at the battle of Antietam, 17 Sept. 1862; she d. in Pittsburg, 26 July 1903.

Children:

1. *Thomas Howe*, b. 31 May 1858.
2. *Mary Robinson*, b. 28 Oct. 1859; m. 15 Nov. 1881, William H. Rea of Pittsburg.

Children:

- A. James Childs, b. 30 Nov. 1882; m. Julia Parish Dodge.
    - a. *William H. Rea*, b. 24 Feb. 1912.
    - b. *Cleveland Dodge Rea*, b. 22 June 1913.
    - c. *Grace Dodge Rea*, b. 8 Jan. 1915.
    - d. *Ruth Rea*, b. 14 July 1916.
    - e. *James Childs Rea*, b. 5 Oct. 1917.
    - f. *Mary Childs Rea*, b. 25 Nov. 1920.
    - g. *John Rea*, b. 18 Feb. 1925.
  - B. Marjorie, b. 8 Aug. 1884; m. H. Hughart Laughlin.
    - a. *Hughart Rea Laughlin*, b. 17 Oct. 1909.
    - b. *James Laughlin*, b. 30 Oct. 1914.
  - C. Marianne Howe, b. 9 April 1890; m. Samuel Hamilton Jr. of Pittsburg.
    - a. *Marianne Hamilton*, b. 8 Oct. 1924.
3. *Jeanie Lowrie*, b. 30 July 1861; m. 30 June 1890, Alexander Jay Wurtz of Pittsburg, Pa., d. 20 April 1924.

Children:

- A. Thomas Howe Childs, b. 2 May 1891; m. 25 Oct. 1919, Mary B. Murtland of Pittsburg.
  - a. *Jane Lowrie Childs Wurtz*, b. 30 Oct. 1921.
  - b. *Mary Murtland Wurtz*, b. 19 Sept. 1923.
- B. Laura Jay, b. (no date given); m. Douglas Chandler.
  - a. *Laura Jay Chandler*, b. in June 1925.

ii. THOMAS, b. 12 Dec. 1836; d. 14 July 1842.

iii. ALICE BRYAN, b. 29 Oct. 1838; d. 27 Jan. 1896.

iv. CHARLES AVERY, b. 29 Oct. 1840; d. 3 Feb. 1870.

576. v. WILLIAM ROBINSON, b. 26 July 1842.

vi. ANNIE PALMER, b. 20 Aug. 1844; d. 20 Nov. 1847.

vii. HENRY MARSHALL, b. 10 May 1846; d. 1 Jan. 1870.

viii. CLARA PALMER, b. 20 April 1848; m. 7 Oct. 1869, James W. Brown of Pittsburg, Pa.

Children:

- I. *Charles Marshall*, b. 16 Oct. 1870; m. Mary Botchford.

Children:

- A. Charles M., b. 10 May 1900.
- B. James Wayne, b. 8 Feb. 1903.
- C. Nancy W., b. 11 Nov. 1906.

- D. Clement B., b. 24 Sept. 1919.  
 E. Mary E., b. 28 March 1921.
2. *Margaret Kennedy*, b. 18 April 1872; m. William W. Blair of Pittsburg.  
 Children:  
 A. Margaret Isabel, b. (no date given); m. Thomas L. Orr, 10 April 1920.  
   a. *Margaret Isabel Orr*, b. 30 May 1921.  
   b. *Charles H. Orr*.  
 B. James Brown, b. (no date given).  
 C. William W., b. (no date given).  
 D. Thomas Marshall Howe, b. (no date given).
3. *Clarence Howe*, b. 27 Jan. 1875.
4. *Florence Howe*, b. 5 June 1878; m. Hutton Kennedy of Philadelphia, Pa.
5. *Alice Howe*, b. 20 Oct. 1879; m. 1 Oct. 1904, Samuel Clark Reed of Pittsburg.  
 Children:  
 A. Samuel Clarke, b. 24 Sept. 1905.  
 B. Clarissa Howe, b. 10 July 1907.  
 C. James Brown, b. 6 Feb. 1911.  
 D. Ellinor Baird, b. 27 Nov. 1912.  
 E. Alice Howe, b. 11 Feb. 1916.
6. *Thomas Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1881.
- ix. FLORENCE JULIA, b. 16 Oct. 1849; m. 23 Dec. 1886, George Wilkins Guthrie of Pittsburg, Pa., who was Mayor of Pittsburg, 1908-1911, and United States Ambassador to Japan, 1915-1917. He d. in Japan, April 1917.
- x. ELEANOR HOWARD, b. 28 Sept. 1853; m. 20 Nov. 1888, Frank Bailey Nimick of Pittsburg. He d. 21 Nov. 1924; she d. in Pittsburg, 25 Jan. 1904.  
 Children:  
 1. *Francis Bailey*, b. 29 Sept. 1890; grad. Princeton, 1913; m. 12 May 1917, Mary W. Spencer of Pittsburg; served as 1st Lieut. U. S. Army 1917-19.  
 Children:  
 A. Francis Bailey, b. 2 May 1918.  
 B. Eleanor Howe, b. 29 Feb. 1920.  
 C. Charles Spencer, b. 18 July 1922.  
 D. David Achesin, b. 29 Sept. 1924.
2. *Thomas Marshall Howe*, b. 19 Jan. 1895; grad. Princeton, 1915, served as Captain of Field Artillery in U. S. Army, 1917-19; m. 29 June 1918, Genevieve D. Murtland of Pittsburg.  
 Children:  
 A. Kathleen Murtland, b. 11 Nov. 1920.  
 B. Thomas Marshall Howe, b. 22 Feb. 1923.  
 C. George Allaire Howe, b. 1 June 1926.
3. *William Kennedy*, b. 16 Nov. 1896; grad. Princeton, 1919; served as Ensign in the U. S. Navy, 1917-19; d. 26 Oct. 1920 in Pittsburg.
- xi. GEORGE ALLAIRE, b. 1 Oct. 1856; m. 14 June 1887, Martha C. Jones, daughter of Robert G. Jones of Pittsburg, Pa. She d. 2 Oct. 1910; he m. 2nd 24 Sept. 1913, Edith C. Card, daughter of Gen. B. C. Card of the U. S. Army. He received his early education in private schools of Pittsburgh, and graduated from Princeton University in the Class of 1878. He took post-graduate studies, prin-



cipally in law, and was admitted to the Bar in 1882. He practiced law until 1888, when he became Secretary of Howe, Brown Co., Ltd., one of the pioneer steel manufacturers of the Pittsburgh district. In 1902 he became one of the organizers of the Colonial Steel Company, in which company he served as Vice President, and in which at the present time he is a Director.

Mr. Howe belongs to that fast decreasing coterie of eminent citizens whose ancestors laid the foundation for the industrial, commercial and financial greatness of the world's workshop. During the World war, his valuable services were employed in Red Cross and other patriotic and eleemosynary work. He served as legal adviser for the Draft Board of the Third District.

He is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars. He has also been active in the Masonic bodies of Pittsburgh, having been made a Master Mason in Franklin Lodge No. 221, in 1881, and was its Worshipful Master in 1897. He also served as High Priest in Pittsburgh R. A. Chapter No. 268, and is a member of Mount Moriah Council No. 2, and of Tancred Commandery No. 48, Knights Templar. In the Scottish Rite bodies, he belongs to the Gourgas Lodge of Perfection; Pittsburgh Chapter of Rose Croix, Pennsylvania Council, Princes of Jerusalem, and Pennsylvania Consistory, and was made a Sovereign Grand Inspector-General of the Supreme Council of Thirty Third Degree. He is a member of the Pittsburgh Club, Duquesne Club, University Club of Pittsburgh, University Club of New York, and the Nassau Club of Princeton. He is a member of Calvary Protestant Episcopal Church, and is greatly interested in religious and charitable organization.

- xii. JEANIE CHILDS, b. 26 June 1858; m. 10 Jan. 1884, William St. Clair Denny Corcoran of Pittsburgh, Pa.; he d. 1913; she d. 2 April 1921.
- xiii. ALBERT HOWARD, b. 13 Dec. 1859; d. 13 Dec. 1881.
- xiv. WALTER HOWARD, b. 12 July 1861; d. 31 July 1861.

264. DR. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Williamstown, Vt., 21 Dec. 1809; he went with his father to Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., O., in 1817; married 25 Sept. 1832, JULIA ANN AUSTIN, born about 1815; she died and he married second 27 Sept. 1868, ELIZABETH G. ROBERTSON; died in North Bloomfield, 18 May 1884.

Children:

- i. HENRY KING,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1839; d. 9 Feb. 1840.
- ii. ALMYRA KING, b. 14 Nov. 1840; m. 3 Feb. 1864, Albert B. Flower, d. 28 July 1868.
- iii. JULIA GEORGIANA, b. 22 Nov. 1843; m. 24 Dec. 1868, Fred R. Beckwith, lived in Cleveland, Ohio.
- iv. JOSEPHINE CANFIELD, b. 14 June 1846; m. 25 Sept. 1866, Albert H. Smith, d. 11 Feb. 1889.
- v. CLARA CHARLOTTE, b. 20 June 1849; d. 15 July 1870.

By second wife:

- vi. BERTHA GEMMEL, b. 29 Nov. 1872.
- vii. ADA BECKWITH, b. 22 Aug. 1875.

265. WILLIAM HOWARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Williamstown, Vt., 5 Jan. 1817; moved with his father to Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., O.; married 5 Oct. 1848, MALVINA FLOWER; died in North Bloomfield, Ohio, 13 Feb. 1886.

Children:

- i. MARY D.,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1849.
- ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 29 May 1854; m. 11 May 1886, Ida M. Faber; they lived in Pittsburg, Pa., in 1890.
- iii. MINNIE MALVINA, b. 24 July 1856; m. 27 Sept. 1881, Eleazer Harmon; they lived in Baltimore, Md., in 1890.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 20 June 1861; d. 21 May 1866.
- v. HORACE HOWARD, b. 24 April 1866; d. 22 Jan. 1875.
- vi. ALBERT W., b. 14 Dec. 1869; d. 26 Dec. 1869.
- vii. HARRY W., b. 14 April 1873.

266. SYLVANUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 21 Aug. 1775; married (int. March 1807) SUKEY JOSLYN. They lived in Belchertown and Enfield, Mass. He probably died in Enfield, in 1853. His will dated 24 Dec. 1848, and proved 7 June 1853, mentions wife Sukey, sons Sumner, George W., Charles and Joseph J., and daughters Eliza J. Williams and Martha W. Cowles.

Children:

- i. SUMNER,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 Sept. 1807.
- ii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 2 Aug. 1810.
- iii. ELIZA JONES, b. 17 Nov. 1812; m. in Enfield, Mass., 1836, Oren Williams, son of Justus Williams of Amherst, Mass., where they were living in 1897.
- 577. iv. CHARLES, b. about 1818.
- v. JOSEPH J., b. about 1823; m. Emeline A. ———.
- vi. MARTHA W., b. (no date given); m. ——— Cowles.

267. ESTES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Estes*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 3 Oct. 1780; graduated Dartmouth College, 1800. He married 8 May 1805, JOANNA SMITH, daughter of Chiliab and Tabitha (Clark) Smith of Hadley, Mass., born 16 Jan. 1784; died 17 Sept. 1819. He married second, 20 Sept. 1821, ANNA JORDAN WILLARD, daughter of Dr. Elias Willard of Albany, N. Y., born in Montreal, Can., 24 Aug. 1787; died 14 Dec. 1862, in Buffalo, N. Y. He died in Albany 26 Dec. 1825. He settled and commenced the practice of law in Sutton, Mass., and about 1815 he moved to Albany, N. Y., where he became the City Recorder.

Children:

- i. SUSAN TABITHA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Sutton, Mass., 3 Aug. 1807; m. 1834, John Thompson, and lived in Greenboro, Green Co., Miss.
- ii. CHILEAB SMITH, b. in Sutton, Mass., 19 July 1810; grad. West Point; in 1830 he m. Julia (or Jane) Pickens; later

he settled in Memphis, Tenn., where he d. 9 June 1875, leaving three daughters.

- iii. JOANNA, b. 3 Sept. 1815; m. Alexander Thompson (brother of John Thompson above named).
- iv. JANE EIGHTS, b. 14 June 1818; m. Albert Gallatin Layman of Putnamville, Ind., and had eight children. She d. 1879.

By second wife:

- v. CATHERINE LIVINGSTON, b. 10 Aug. 1823; m. 23 Sept. 1847, Francis Edward Cornwall of New Britain, Conn.; he grad. Yale in 1842; he was a lawyer and settled at Lyons, N. Y., but about 1857 he went to Buffalo, N. Y., where he d. 2 Nov. 1869.

Children:

- 1. *Edward Livingston*, b. 24 June 1848; m. 15 July 1873, Ada B. Bailey of New Bedford, Mass.; they live in Buffalo, N. Y.
- 2. *William C.*, b. 19 Aug. 1851; m. 9 Oct. 1873, Marian N. Loomis.
- 3. *Francis Estes*, b. 8 Aug. 1856.
- 4. *Charles Landers*, b. 1 Nov. 1858.
- 5. *Stanley Howe*, b. 6 Nov. 1864.
- 6. *Howard Tracy*, b. 23 June 1868.

268. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Estes*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 20 June 1785; married 13 Sept. 1807, SUSAN TRACY, daughter of Gen. Uriah and Julia (Bull) Tracy of Litchfield, Conn., and in 1808 he settled in Northampton, Mass., where his wife died 26 June 1811; he married second, 10 Oct. 1813, SARAH LYDIA ROBBINS, daughter of Lieut. Gov. Edward Hutchinson and Elizabeth (Murray) Robbins, of Milton, Mass. He graduated Williams College in 1804, attended Law School in Litchfield, Conn., and afterwards studied with Judge Sedgwick at Stockbridge and admitted to the bar in Aug. 1807. He served as Representative to the Legislature in 1813, and moved to Northampton, Mass., in 1820, where he practiced law with Hon. Elijah S. Mills. In 1821 he was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and held that office until his death. He was associated with John Hooker, Ashmun and Judge Lyman in carrying on a Law school at Northampton; he died in Boston, Mass., 20 Jan. 1828. His widow moved to Cambridge, Mass., where she died 17 June 1862.

Children:

- i. SUSAN TRACY,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 July 1808; m. 23 Oct. 1834, George Stillman Hilliard, graduate of Harvard in 1828, U. S. Dist. Attorney for Mass., and Dean of Boston University.
  - 578. ii. URIAH TRACY, b. 25 June 1811.
- By second wife:
- 579. iii. ESTES, b. 13 July 1814.
  - iv. MARY, b. 11 April 1816; d. 23 May 1816.
  - v. MARY ELEANOR, b. 27 June 1817; d. in Cambridge, 14 Aug. 1897.
  - 580. vi. JAMES MURRAY, b. 20 April 1819.
  - vii. SARAH ROBBINS, b. 21 Dec. 1826.

269. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 17 April 1793; married 17 Dec. 1817, MARY BRIDGMAN, daughter of Theodore and Lucretia (Warner) Bridgman, died in 1829 aged 30 years. He married second, ROXANA DURHAM, and died 24 March 1844, aged 50. His widow married Daniel Phelps.

Children:

581. i. HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Oct. 1818.  
 ii. MARY BRIDGMAN, b. 20 Oct. 1822; m. 4 Nov. 1845, Henry Wells; she m. 2nd 20 May 1851, Horace Williams; they lived in East Hartford, Conn.  
 Children by second wife:  
 1. *Nellie Howe*, b. 3 May 1852; m. 5 April 1876, Fred. Comstock.  
 2. *Horace Bridgman*, b. 2 Feb. 1855.  
 3. *Kate Vilette*, b. 23 Nov. 1858; m. 22 Oct. 1879, Owen DeWitt Rice.  
 iii. THEODORE BENJAMIN, b. 26 Oct. 1832; d. 17 March 1863, unm.

270. SAMUEL E.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Malta, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1822; married 1 Sept. 1852, DELIA M. CHILDS, born in Pittsfield, Mass., 8 May 1832.

Children born in Pittsfield:

- i. EMILY C.,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1855; m. 24 May 1872, Joseph C. Miller, b. in Springfield, Mass., 2 June 1847.  
 ii. ALICE M., b. 24 April 1857; m. in June 1878, Frank C. Kabe, b. in Stockbridge, Mass., 8 April 1856.  
 Children:  
 1. *Emma E.*, b. 21 Sept. 1881.  
 2. *Ernest H.*, b. 3 June 1887.  
 3. *Frank C.*, b. 16 Aug. 1891.  
 582. iii. SAMUEL G., b. 18 May 1861.

271. ELMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>5</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Decatur, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1823; married 17 Nov. 1846, CATHERINE M. ROWLEY, born 10 Feb. 1830; died 26 Sept. 1883. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., where he died 25 July 1887.

Children born in Worcester, N. Y.:

- i. JULIUS R.,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 July 1848; d. 14 March 1888.  
 583. ii. MYRON W., b. 13 Aug. 1850.  
 584. iii. JOHN, b. 9 March 1853.  
 585. iv. SAMUEL, b. 31 May 1855.  
 v. LESTER, b. 9 Aug. 1857.  
 vi. POCAHONTAS, b. 9 June 1860.  
 vii. DICKAWARMUS, b. 7 July 1862; d. in April 1864.  
 viii. ALICE, b. 3 March 1865.  
 ix. MARTHA A., b. 9 Oct. 1867; d. 22 Oct. 1889.  
 x. AUSTIN, b. 8 Aug. 1870.

272. MOSES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 1 Jan. 1813; married 10 June 1841, EME-LINE READ. They lived in Rutland, Mass., where he was a

farmer, and where he died 27 March 1846. She died 18 Dec. 1854.

Children born in Rutland :

- i. MOSES EMERY,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 May 1846; d. 19 March 1876.

273. GEORGE SAVAGE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Moses,<sup>5</sup> Jonas,<sup>4</sup> Moses,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 July 1818; married 22 Oct. 1850, ANN HOBBS, daughter of George and Calista (Beaman) Hobbs, born in Sterling, Mass., 1830. They lived in Worcester and Clinton, Mass. He died in Worcester, 26 April 1876.

Children born in Worcester :

- i. IDA EVERETT,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Jan. 1859.

274. CALVIN GUILD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Calvin,<sup>5</sup> Jonas,<sup>4</sup> Moses,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rutland, Mass., 21 March 1800; married 17 April 1823, SUSAN BRITTAN, daughter of Josiah Brittan. He was prominent in military circles, and bore the title of Colonel, and represented the town in the Legislature. He died in Rutland, 11 Jan. 1868; she died there 15 Feb. 1879.

Children born in Rutland :

586. i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 April 1824.  
587. ii. CHARLES P., b. 20 Sept. 1825.  
iii. SIMEON BRITTAN, b. 2 March 1841.

275. JOSEPH WARREN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brookfield, Mass., 24 Sept. 1802; married 18 March 1827, MARY ANN WHEELER; she died, and he married second, 28 March 1833, POLLY CONE.

Children :

- 587a. i. HENRY DWIGHT,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 May 1835.  
ii. MARY ANN, b. 29 Sept. 1836; d. 9 March 1837.  
iii. MARY MARIAH, b. 14 July 1838; m. 31 Aug. 1863, Charles E. McCallister.

Children :

1. *Lelia Lillian*, b. 5 June 1865.  
2. *Charles Warren*, b. 19 Aug. 1868; d. 1872.  
3. *Archie Thomas*, b. 23 Feb. 1870.  
4. *Helen Frances*, b. 20 Feb. 1876.  
5. *Willie*, b. ———; d. young.  
6. *Leta*, b. ———; d. young.  
7. *Ede H.*, b. 31 Aug. 1879.

- 587b. iv. URIAH, b. 12 Sept. 1840.

- 587c. v. EDWARD FRANKLIN, b. 9 Oct. 1842.

- vi. JOSEPH WARREN, b. 11 Nov. 1844; m. Josie Kellogg.

- vii. SARAH JOSEPHINE, b. 13 Dec. 1846; m. John Tudor.

Children :

1. *Bertha Alice*, b. ———; m. David Patterson, and had two children.  
2. *May*, b. ———; m. Neil Chappel, and had one daughter.  
3. *Blanche*, b. ———; m. John Burton Showerman.

275a. JOHN DUNN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 19 July 1806; married ELIZABETH KIRBY SAGE. They lived in New Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

- i. JOHN DUNN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Winsted, Conn., in March 1846; he early went to Nebraska. For many years he was a prominent attorney in Omaha and St. Paul, and for several years was general solicitor for the Chicago, St. Paul, Minneapolis & Omaha Railway. He also served in the sessions of 1881 and 1882 in the Nebraska State Senate. He withdrew from active practice of his profession some years before his death and spent much of his time in Washington, D. C., Florida and Atlantic City, N. J. He d. in Hartford, Conn., 4 Jan. 1926, and was buried in Winsted, Conn.
- ii. HIEL, b. (no date given); he was a physician, and d. in the Black Hills.
- iii. HOWARD, b. (no date given); lived in Nebraska, where he d.
- iv. CHARLES, b. (no date given); d. young.
- v. SARAH ANN MARIA, b. (no date given); m. Edward S. Holabird, son of Lt. Gov. William S. Holabird of Conn. He d. a year after their marriage. She m. 2nd Peter Kelly.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth N.*, b. in 1871; m. ——— Buchanan. They had four children.
2. *Henry Grattan*, b. 19 March 1874; m. ———. He is located in Boston, Mass., where he is manager for R. G. Dunn & Co., and resides at Wenham, Mass. He has one daughter, Judith Sage.

276. CHARLES FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 30 March 1810; married CHARLOTTE GREGG; she died, and he married second, CLARISSA ———. Soon after he became of age, he went to Michigan, and settled in Berrien Co. and took up some land near Berrien Springs, and for a few years he was master of vessel that sailed on the Great Lakes, between Chicago and Buffalo. Later he gave up the voyaging of the lakes and for a time he was Register of Deeds of Berrien Co. about 1850, and later he was a land agent and surveyor, and was the promoter of the dredging and making of Benton Harbor, in the same county, and did much to promote the growth of that city. He died in Wild Cat, Kansas, Feb. 8, 1895, at the home of his son Clarence.

Children:

- i. CHARLES E.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1839; he served in the Civil war as Major.
- ii. CLARENCE M., b. about 1841. He also served in the Civil war as a Captain, and lived in Kansas and d. 1926.

277. DANIEL D.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Schenectady, N. Y., about 1814; married EVALINE ———, who was born about 1818. They lived in

Schenectady, where he was a machinist. He was living in 1880.

Children:

- i. EDWIN J.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1842.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1846.
- iii. GEORGE D., b. about 1848.
- iv. ALONZO M., b. about 1850.

278. CHARLES EDWARD BISHOP<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Schenectady, N. Y., 8 Dec. 1827; married AMELIA W. FORBES.

Children:

- i. CHARLES DOUGLAS,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 May 1848.
- ii. CATHERINE ELIZABETH, b. 8 Jan. 1850.
- iii. EDMOND, b. 17 March 1854.
- iv. ALICE PAULINE, b. 2 Sept. 1857.
- v. TERESA, b. about 1867; d. 1868.
- vi. OLIVER, b. about 1868; d. 31 Dec. 1868.
- vii. AMELIA, b. 2 Dec. 1869.

279. MARSHALL SPRING<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Standish, Me., 12 June 1804; married ANN C. CLELLAND. He was an officer in the regular army many years, and died in Kentucky about 1878.

Children:

- i. ALBION,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); during the Civil war he served as 2nd Lieut. in the 14th N. Y. Artillery; afterwards he served in the Regular army, and was brevetted for gallant conduct at the battles of Cold Harbor and Petersburg. He was killed in the Modoc war at the Lava Beds, 26 April 1873.
- ii. LUCIEN, b. in Standish, Me., 18 Sept. 1848; a physician; grad. Bowdoin College in 1870, Long Island College Hosp., Brookline, 1871; Bellevue Hosp. Med. Coll., New York, 1872; member Royal Coll. of Surgeons, London, Eng., 1873; prof. ophthalmology, University of Buffalo, N. Y., surgeon in charge of Buffalo Eye and Ear Infirmary; fellow Royal Micros. Society, England; late Pres. French Ophthalmol. Congress. v. p. Medical Society State of New York. Res. in Buffalo, N. Y., in 1903.

280. GREENLEAF<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Standish, Me., 5 April 1807; married 17 June 1832, MARY DENNETT; died at Somerville, Me., 1873.

Children:

- i. ORMAND;<sup>7</sup> went West and not heard from.
- ii. JUNIA.
- iii. JOHN; went West and not heard from.
- iv. LETITIA.

281. GEN. ALBION PARRIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Standish, Me., March 25, 1818; married 17 Feb. 1859, in N. Y. City, ELIZABETH LAW MEHAFFEY, only daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth (McPher-

son) Mehaffey, of Gettysburg, Pa. He was appointed as a cadet in the West Point Military Academy in 1837, and graduated in the class of 1841. Among his classmates were Horatio G. Wright, Zealous B. Tower, John F. Reynolds, Don Carlos Buell, and Thomas J. Rodman. He was commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the 4th Artillery, and was ordered to the Canadian frontier. In 1843 he was assigned to the mathematical department at West Point. On the breaking out of the Mexican war he was promoted to 1st Lt. 18 June 1846, and made Adjutant of his regiment 1 Oct. 1846. He participated in the battles of Cerro Gordo, Molino Del Rey, Contreras, Cherubusco and the capture of the City of Mexico, and was breveted Captain. 1850 to 1855, he was stationed at Forts Columbus and Hamilton, March 2, 1855, was promoted to Captain, and went on frontier duty at Fort Leavenworth; later he was ordered to Leocompton, Kans., to quell the border ruffian warfare. In 1859 and 1860 he was stationed at Fortress Monroe. In 1861 he was ordered to report with his battery to Gen. McClellan in West Va. In Dec. following he served in the defences of Washington and in drilling of the volunteer regiments, until March 1862, when he was placed in command of a brigade of Light Artillery, attached to Gen. Couch Division of the Fourth Corps, commanded by Gen. Keyes. On the 11th of June 1862 he was promoted to Brigadier General of U. S. Volunteers and served through the Peninsular campaign, and participated in the battles of Williamsburg, Fair Oaks, Malvern Hill, Manasses, South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburg, and Gettysburg. On 13 March 1865 he was breveted Major General. March 2, 1864 he was placed in charge of the office of Inspector General of Artillery at Washington, which position he held until Aug. 2, 1866, when he was appointed with Gen. Hardie, Inspector of all arms, ammunition and military supplies in the U. S. Forts and Arsenals, until 20 Aug. 1867. In June 1868 with the rank of Major in the 4th Artillery, he was placed in command of Fort Washington, Md. Later he was ordered to Louisville, Ky., to take charge of the government disbursing office. After serving on garrison duty from 1877, beginning at Presidio, Cal., then at Alcatraz Island, Cal., and at Fort McHenry, Md., he was on April 19, 1882, made colonel of his old regiment, the 4th Artillery, with his headquarters at Fort Adams, R. I. In the summer of 1882 he was retired by operation of law. After spending a year in Newport, R. I., he took up his permanent residence in Cambridge, Mass. He died 25 Jan. 1897. His wife survived him, and died in Cambridge 22 Dec. 1921, aged 83. He was a member of the Order of Foreign Wars, and of the Loyal Legion.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH M.,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 March 1860; m. 16 Aug. 1893, Dr. Lucien Howe (her cousin).
- ii. KATHERINE MCPHERSON, b. 19 Oct. 1865.



- iii. ALBION PARRIS, b. 15 Nov. 1867; d. 30 Dec. 1867.
  - iv. WILLIAM DELANCEY, b. 19 Nov. 1869; m. 1 June 1901, Clara Horton May. He grad. Harvard in 1893.
  - v. LEONORA, b. 13 March 1871; m. 29 Nov. 1904, William Stone Booth.
  - vi. MARSHALL M., b. 15 Feb. 1876.
282. ELIAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elias*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y., about 1802; married (name not given). They lived in Sandy Creek, Oswego Co., N. Y.
- Children:
- i. THERESA.<sup>7</sup>
  - ii. LEONARD.
  - iii. JOHN.
283. NATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elias*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sandy Creek, Oswego Co., N. Y.; married (no name given). They lived in Sandy Creek.
- Children:
- i. ROSA,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1850; m. Jay Moreness and lived in Sandy Creek.
- Children:
- i. *Clifford*, b. about 1873.
  - ii. ISORA.
  - iii. ESTELLA, b. about 1858.
  - iv. ADA, b. about 1860.
284. GEORGE RICE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Calvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hartford, Conn., 4 Nov. 1808; married 13 Dec. 1834, SARAH JANE RYER, daughter of Michael and Hannah Ryer. He was a sea captain, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 Nov. 1847.
- Children:
- 588. i. GEORGE CALVIN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Mobile, Ala, 14 Feb. 1840.
  - ii. ADA B., b. (no date given); m. ——— Mook.
  - iii. SAMUEL B., b. (no date given); d. young.
285. HIRAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Newell*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Jan. 1811; married 9 Nov. 1833, SUSAN WALES; he died 25 June 1835.
- Children:
- i. LYDIA.<sup>7</sup>
286. NORMAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Newell*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 21 Jan. 1813; married HANNAH CASE; died 16 Jan. 1881.
- Children:
- i. LEROY.<sup>7</sup>
  - ii. ORISSA.
  - iii. LAURA.
  - iv. FRANK.
  - v. LYDIA.

287. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Newell*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sandy Creek, 14 Sept. 1818; married SALLY DAVIS. He died 28 Dec. 1867. They lived in Sandy Creek, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ELBERT E.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1846.
- ii. ELLEN I., b. about 1849.
- iii. JENNY M., b. about 1856.
- iv. CORA E., b. about 1859.
- v. JOHN H., b. about 1863.
- vi. MARY, b. about 1865.

288. SAMUEL BARNETT<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Leonard*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 Sept. 1818; married MARGARET ENDICOTT of Salem, Mass. He died in Salem, 7 July 1879.

Children:

- i. BESSIE,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); d. young.

289. LEONARD HIRAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Leonard*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Feb. 1821; married 26 April 1857, ABBY E. WALES, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Ellis) Wales of Dedham, Mass. He died in Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

- i. LEONARD WALES.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. SAMUEL EVANS, b. 29 April 1860; m. Izetta N. Parker of Rochester, N. Y.
- iii. GEORGE VINCENT, b. 15 Jan. 1864; d. unm.
- iv. ROBERT WINTHROP, b. 2 May 1867.

290. SAMUEL BLANCHARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John Carney*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Burlington, N. J., about 1790; married first, MARY SNOWDAN; married second, MARY A. BYARD KIRKPATRICK, daughter of Judge Andrew and Jane (Byard) Kirkpatrick. In 1823 he was settled over a church in Savannah, Ga.; from 1830 to 1832 he was President of Dickinson College, Pa. In 1832 he moved to New Brunswick, N. J. He was the author of a book entitled "Slaveholding not sinful." He died in New Brunswick, N. J., 29 Feb. 1862.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA WATSON,<sup>7</sup> b. in 1823; m. W. Stacy Potts, an eminent lawyer in Trenton, N. J.; she d. 1843, no children.
589. ii. HENRY KOLLOCK, b. about 1825.

291. JOHN CARNEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John Carney*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Burlington, N. J., about 1795; married in 1819 HANNAH KENNEDY. He lived in Trenton, N. J., where he studied for the ministry, but his health failed, and he died in 1824.

## Children:

- i. ANNA MARIA,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1821; m. in 1845, James Warrell, and was living in 1901.  
Children:
  1. *Jane Howe*, b. in 1846; m. 1870, Charles Thompson.
- ii. SUSAN, b. about 1825; m. 29 June 1846, John Smith, d. 4 March 1900.  
Children:
  1. *Daniel Bassett*, b. 10 Oct. 1848.
  2. *Samuel*, b. 17 April 1853.
  3. *Anna F.*, b. 2 July 1860; m. 27 April 1887, ———  
Coles.

292. JAMES COLE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John Carney*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Burlington, N. J., in 1798; married in 1826, LETITIA HAMILL, daughter of Robert and Isabella (Todd) Hamill of Norristown, Pa. He was a Presbyterian minister, and had charge of a church in Springfield, N. Y., several years, and for 25 years was in charge of a church in St. Georges, Del. He died in 1855; she died 1883.

## Children:

590. i. ROBERT HAMILL,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1827.
- ii. JOHN BLANCHARD, b. about 1828; d. 1881, unm.
- iii. HENRY MARTYN, b. about 1832; d. 1892, unm.
- iv. MARY ISABELLA, b. about 1834; m. James Garman; he d. 1898.
- v. ANNA E., b. about 1836; m. 1874, Thomas Sweeney of Wheeling, W. Va.; he d. 1890; she was living in 1901.  
Children:
  1. *Letitia Hamill Blanchard*, b. 1876.
- vi. LETITIA HAMILL, b. about 1837; d. 1873, unm.
- vii. JANE MATILDA, b. about 1839; m. 1872, Lewis Hutchinson of Trenton, N. Y., b. 1820.  
Children:
  1. *Mary Isabella*, b. 1874.
  2. *Lewis*, b. 1876.
  3. *Maude*, b. 1879.
- viii. ESTHER CLARK, b. about 1842; m. in 1862, Thomas J. Craven; she d. in 1879.  
Children:
  1. *Harry Raybold*, b. 1863; d. 1884.
  2. *John Vandergrift*, b. 1865; d. 1866.
  3. *Samuel Hamill*, b. 1867; d. 1867.
  4. *Letitia Hamill*, b. 1871; m. in 1900, Dale Delworth of Salem, N. J.
  5. *David Stewart Vandergrift*, b. 1873; m. 1900, Amulette Stubbs.
  6. *Mary Blanchard*, b. 1875.
  7. *Jane Vandergrift*, b. 1877.

293. THOMAS YARDLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas Yardley*,<sup>5</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Aug. 1808; married SARAH HURLBURT, daughter of John W. and Sally (Hubbard) Hurlburt of Pittsfield, Mass. He was a member of Congress from New York State, 1851-1853, and died in Auburn, N. Y.

## Children:

- i. EDWARD,<sup>7</sup> d. young.
- ii. SARAH, d. young.

294. JACOB RUTSEN VAN RENSSALAER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Thomas Yardley*,<sup>5</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 8 Dec. 1814; married LUCINDA HAGERMAN. He died 2 May 1865.

## Children:

- i. CLARA.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. CATHERINE VAN RENSSALAER.
- iii. FANNIE, b. about 1885.

295. JOEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leicester, Mass., 7 Dec. 1760; married 6 Oct. 1785, ELIZABETH BEMIS, daughter of Nathaniel and Ruth (Harrington) Bemis, born 1 Oct. 1755; she died, and he married second, 4 Jan. 1801, ESTHER BEMIS, daughter of Joshua and Sarah (White) Bemis, born in Spencer, Mass., 14 Nov. 1780. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and died in Spencer 9 Jan. 1854, aged 93 years. She died his widow, 5 April 1865.

## Children born in Spencer:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1785; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1803) Elijah Slayton of Brookfield.
- ii. RUTH, b. 15 April 1788; m. 1 Nov. 1807, Gardner Prouty, son of Joshua and Molly Prouty, b. 16 Feb. 1784, d. 7 May 1828.

## Children:

1. *Eliza*, b. 30 March 1808; m. Dexter Hill.
  2. *Marcia Howe*, b. 13 June 1810; m. Newton Burr.
  3. *Alanson*, b. 23 Dec. 1812; m. Melina Howland.
  4. *Carlos*, b. 24 Feb. 1815.
  5. *Gardner*, b. 4 Sept. 1817.
  6. *Fanny*, b. 26 Dec. 1819; d. young.
  7. *Nancy*, b. 13 Aug. 1822; m. William Duncan of Paxton.
  8. *Harriet Fanny*, b. 30 Jan. 1825.
  9. *Hannah Augusta*, b. 20 Sept. 1827.
591. iii. FRANCIS, b. 22 Feb. 1801.
- iv. MARTHA, b. 1 July 1803; m. 22 Nov. 1822, Cheney Bemis, son of Nathan and Lucy (Baldwin) Bemis, b. 6 July 1798; d. 3 April 1876; she d. 19 April 1894, aged 90 yrs.
- Children born in Spencer:
1. *Tilly*, b. 1 Oct. 1823.
  2. *Caroline*, b. 1 Oct. 1823.
  3. *Cheney*, b. 10 May 1826.
  4. *Henry*, b. 1 April 1828; d. 1 July 1830.
  5. *Hiram*, b. 30 Oct. 1830; d. 17 Jan. 1838.
  6. *Martha Ann*, b. 3 June 1835.
  7. *Charles*, b. 5 May 1837.
  8. *Alvin*, b. 16 Oct. 1839.
  9. *Elvira*, b. 21 Feb. 1842.
  10. *Lucy*, b. 11 June 1844.
  11. *Ella Elvira*, b. 25 Nov. 1850.
- v. CAROLINE, b. 18 Nov. 1805; m. 13 May 1835, Amos Williams of Holliston, Mass.

- vi. ANNA, b. 21 April 1808; m. 8 Sept. 1836, Joel D. Wilson, son of Nathaniel and Abigail Wilson of Spencer.

Children:

1. *Warren Davis*, b. in 1838; d. 20 Aug. 1841.
  2. *Mary Ann*, b. 20 Nov. 1840.
  3. *Ella*, b. 15 Nov. 1847; d. 1 Oct. 1849.
  4. *Salem*, b. 30 Nov. 1852.
- vii. FANNY, b. 2 May 1811; was living in Brookfield in 1897.  
viii. SARAH BEMIS, b. 19 March 1814.  
ix. ESTHER, b. 23 March 1817.  
x. JOEL, b. 31 Jan. 1819.

296. KERLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., about 1762; married 15 Jan. 1784, ABIAH HOWLAND, daughter of Capt. John and Lydia (Pierce) Howland, born in Middleboro, Mass., 11 March 1765, died 1 May 1785; he married second, 31 July 1788, ANNA WHITE, daughter of John White. They lived in Spencer.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 April 1784; m. 5 Oct. 1803, Jonathan Blanchard.

By second wife:

- ii. NANCY, b. 13 Oct. 1788; twin sister of Charles.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 13 Oct. 1788; d. 20 July 1802.
- iv. HORACE, b. 29 June 1793.
- v. POLLY, b. 19 April 1796 (twin).
- vi. SILENCE, b. 19 April 1796 (twin).
- vii. ZELOTES, b. 22 June 1798; d. 17 Sept. 1802.
- viii. LOSSA, b. 19 July 1801.
- ix. LAURA, b. 25 Feb. 1804.

297. FREDERICK<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 23 Aug. 1764; married 5 March 1789, SARAH WHITE, daughter of John and Silence (Baldwin) White. They lived in Spencer, where he was a prominent citizen, a Justice of the Peace, one of the Board of Assessors, and a land surveyor. He died 19 Oct. 1848. She died 3 Dec. 1852.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. CYNTHIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 March 1789; m. 8 Oct. 1812, Jason Abbott of Paxton, Mass., son of Abijah and Rachel (Jennings) Abbott, b. 11 July 1787, d. in Enfield, Mass.
- ii. FREDERICK, b. 21 Feb. 1791.
- iii. SARAH W., b. 23 Feb. 1793; m. Eleazer B. Bush of North Brookfield, Mass.
592. iv. DARIUS, b. 4 Feb. 1795.
- v. LEWIS, b. 24 Nov. 1796; d. 4 Nov. 1817.
- vi. RELIEF, b. 22 Dec. 1798.
593. vii. DENNIS, b. 18 April 1801.
- viii. MEHITABLE, b. 12 Sept. 1803; m. 4 Oct. 1832, Hallowell P. Partridge of Plainfield, Conn.
- ix. CUTLER, b. 14 Nov. 1805; d. 3 March 1829.
- x. AMY, b. 3 Feb. 1808; m. 6 Oct. 1831, Lowell Damon of Fitzwilliam, N. H., son of Oliver and Mary (Potter) Damon,

b. 6 Jan. 1809. They lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H., Worcester, Mass., and Wauwatosa, Wis.

Children:

1. *Cyrus Wesley*, b. 29 April 1834; m. Aurinda M. Hutchins.
2. *Arabella Amanda*, b. in F., 29 April 1836.
3. *Sarah Josephine*, b. in F., 15 Sept. 1839.
4. *Ellen Frances*, b. in F., 11 Nov. 1841; d. 21 April 1842.
5. *Charles*, b. in F., 18 April 1843; d. 5 Aug. 1844.
6. *Herbert Cummings*, b. in Worcester, 8 July 1846; m. Hattie Wood.

xi. ADDISON, b. 15 Dec. 1810.

xii. CYRUS, b. 6 April 1813; d. 25 March 1839.

298. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leicester, Mass., 25 Nov. 1768; married 18 March 1790, FANNY BEMIS, daughter of Joshua and Sarah (White) Bemis, born in Spencer, Mass., 24 July 1771. He died in Spencer, 9 Jan. 1816, and she married second 14 Dec. 1826, Aaron Banister of Brookfield, Mass. She died 25 Nov. 1852, aged 81 years.

Children born in Spencer:

594. i. ELIJAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 Sept. 1790.
595. ii. ELIAS, b. 27 Dec. 1792.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 18 Sept. 1795.
596. iv. LIBERTY, b. 8 Feb. 1798.
597. v. TYLER, b. 11 Aug. 1800.
598. vi. WILLIAM, b. 12 May 1803.
599. vii. ALPHONZO, b. 3 July 1805.
600. viii. HIRAM, b. 21 Jan. 1808.
- ix. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. 6 March 1810; m. Dolly Elder, m. 2nd Louisa Elder.
- x. SARAH ANN, b. 9 April 1812; m. 13 Nov. 1832, Allen Newhall, son of Reuben and Sarah (Bemis) Newhall; she d. in Brooklyn, N. Y. He d. in Spencer, 9 Dec. 1845, aged 34 yrs.

Children:

1. *Angela*, b. 3 May 1834.
2. *Aurelia*, b. 10 Nov. 1838.
3. *Celestia*, b. 5 April 1842.
4. *Allen*, b. 9 Sept. 1844.

299. JAMES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 19 Aug. 1781; married in Milford, N. Y., ANNA BLISS, daughter of Rev. Moses and Mary (Newhall) Bliss of Petersham, Mass., born 28 Dec. 1784; died 15 June 1810. He married second, 22 Dec. 1812, ACHSAH MAYNARD of Spencer, he being then of Milford, N. Y., where he lived and died.

Children:

601. i. JAMES BLISS,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 June 1810.

300. JEZANIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jezaniah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, Mass., about 1762; married in 1797, LOIS

STEPHENS. He enlisted in the army in 1779 at the age of 17, and served the remainder of the war. He lived a few years in Granville, N. Y., then moved to Wells, Vt.

Children:

- 602. i. ZIMRI, b. about 1800.
- 603. ii. ORSON, b. about 1802.
- iii. JONAS, b. about 1804.
- iv. DELIA, b. about 1806.
- v. NOEL, b. about 1808; d. in Ohio.
- vi. ZERUIAH, b. about 1810.
- 604. vii. CHESTER, b. 22 March 1812.
- viii. ELEANOR, b. about 1816.

301. HEZEKIAH HOWE (*Jezaniah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Deerfield, Mass., 27 March 1765; married 2 June 1784, MARGARET WELLMAN. He lived in Alstead, N. H., a few years, and then he moved to Jamaica, Vt., where he was living as late as 1792, when they moved to Syracuse, N. Y. He was said to have been twice married, but that the children named were by his first wife.

Children born in Jamaica:

- i. CALVIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 May 1785.
- ii. ELIJAH, b. 22 Sept. 1786; went to Syracuse, N. Y.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 19 Aug. 1788.
- 605. iv. AARON, b. 12 July 1790.
- v. AMOS, b. 7 — 1792; is supposed to have moved to Mich.

302. CALVIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jazaniah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1768; married JEMIMA ——— (ancestry not given); she died in Alstead, N. H., 21 Dec. 1814; he married second, 6 May 1815, ELIZABETH WELLS of Alstead. He lived in Alstead until 1816, when he moved to N. Y. State. They were living at Genesee Falls, N. Y., in 1850, he being then aged 82 years, and it is said that he died in Portage, N. Y.

Children born in Alstead, N. H.:

- i. SOPHRONIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 Sept. 1797.
- ii. EARL, b. 20 Dec. 1799.
- iii. ALMIRA, b. 22 Oct. 1803.
- iv. ALONZO, b. 20 Oct. 1806.
- v. POLLY, b. 2 April 1809.

303. SILAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 6 Jan. 1768, married 2 Feb. 1792, RACHEL HANNERS; she died 17 March 1799; he married second, 22 Jan. 1801, PHEBE NEWELL. They lived in Holden, Mass., a few years, then moved to Ludlow, Vt., where he died 6 Oct. 1840. She died 8 June 1861.

Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 July 1792.
- By second wife:
- ii. LUCINDA, b. in Holden, 12 Dec. 1803; m. 2 Jan. 1834, Horatio Hitchcock, and lived in Westfield, Vt., where she d. 25 March 1839, leaving one son and six daughters.

- iii. LUCRETIA, b. in Holden, 4 Dec. 1805; m. Esbon Corban, and lived in Charlestown, N. H., where she d. 21 March 1846; they had five sons and six daughters.
  - iv. LOVINA, b. 17 Nov. 1806; m. John Hawks; they lived in Chester, Vt., where she d. in June 1841, leaving two sons and three daughters.
  - v. LONA, b. 17 Jan. 1808; m. Ezekiel Sawyer and lived in Newbury, Vt. They had one son and one daughter.
  - 606. vi. SILAS N., b. in Ludlow, Vt., 6 Oct. 1811.
  - vii. LUCY, b. 28 Feb. 1814; m. Charles W. Judevine, and lived in Troy, N. Y., where she d. 8 March 1863, leaving one son.
  - viii. LORINDA, b. 4 Oct. 1816; m. Matthew Chapman, and lived in Newbury, Vt.; they had two daughters.
  - ix. MARY, b. 10 July 1818; m. in Oct. 1840, Horatio Hitchcock, as his second wife, and lived in Westfield, Vt., and had one son and two daughters.
  - 607. x. CALVIN A., b. 8 July 1819.
  - xi. SUSAN, b. 10 Feb. 1821; m. Joshua Houston, and lived in St. Johnsbury, Vt.
  - xii. ELIZA, b. 2 Sept. 1823.
304. REUBEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 18 May 1780; married 30 April 1809, RUTH TOWER of Sudbury, Mass., daughter of Silas and Ruth (Smith) Tower, born in Sudbury, 28 Feb. 1796; died in Rutland, 7 Aug. 1818; he married second, 30 March 1819, HANNAH MINOT, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Eastman) Minott, of Westminster, Mass., born 12 April 1785. They lived in Rutland and Hubbardston, Mass., where he died 29 Sept. 1835.
- Children:
- i. HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1810; d. 24 Feb. 1820.
  - ii. RUTH H., b. 9 April 1812.
  - iii. WILLIAM, b. 19 Jan. 1816; d. 1836.
  - 608. iv. DEXTER, b. 11 April 1818.
- By second wife:
- v. REUBEN LEONARD, b. 26 Oct. 1819; m. Sarah Jane Chatterson, and lived in N. Y., and d. 1888; had one child.
  - vi. HANNAH AUGUSTA, b. 6 May 1821; m. William F. Peabody, and lived in Gardner, Mass., and had six children.
  - vii. JONATHAN MINOTT, b. 9 Dec. 1822; m. Rowena E. Knight, and lived in Gardner; he d. 2 June 1887; had one child.
  - viii. RUFUS, b. 27 Sept. 1824; m. Marie Gates, lived in Gardner, where he d. 18 Sept. 1881; no children.
  - ix. LUCINDA, b. 6 Sept. 1826; d. 3 Nov. 1878, unm.
  - x. SARAH, b. 16 Nov. 1828; m. Francis Morse, and lived in Westminster, Mass.; had one child.
  - xi. TWIN SONS, b. and d. 7 Aug. 1830.
305. JOEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., and baptized 8 Dec. 1782; married 26 Nov. 1807, MISS ACHSAH FENNO, who died 21 Feb. 1815; he married second (int. 30 May 1817), MISS LUCY RIDER of Worcester, Mass.



## Children:

609. i. ADDISON,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 Dec. 1812.  
 ii. CHARLES.  
 iii. ELIZA, b. (no date given); m. 9 June 1834, William B. Shaw of Fitchburg, Mass.

306. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Micah*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 11 Aug. 1779; married SALLY ———. They lived in Cambridge, Vt., where they both died.

## Children:

- i. ANNIE,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. George Tabor; they had one child, now deceased.

307. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Micah*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 26 Aug. 1784; married SARAH JEWELL, who was born in Sandwich, N. H., 23 March 1782; died in Carroll, N. H., 16 July 1860. They lived in Cambridge, Vt., until about 1812, when they moved to Whitefield, N. H., and about 1826 he moved to what was then known as Brettons Woods, afterwards called Carroll, where many of their descendants are now living, and where he died 25 Sept. 1868, a highly respected citizen.

## Children:

610. i. JONAS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Cambridge, 24 April 1808.  
 ii. LOUISA, b. in Cambridge, in 1810; d. same year.  
 iii. ABIGAIL MARIA, b. in Cambridge, 29 May 1811; d. a young woman.  
 iv. REUBEN THOMAS, b. in Whitefield, 8 Jan. 1813; d. in Oct. 1829.  
 v. LUCY HARRIET, b. in Whitefield, 29 Aug. 1814; m. about 1854, David Emery, and lived in Whitefield, where he d.; she was living there in 1898.

## Children:

- i. *Diantha M.*, b. 10 Aug. 1856.  
 vi. MITCHELL W., b. in Whitefield, 16 June 1816; m. 1 Jan. 1841, Mary M. Moody; they lived in Newport, N. H., where he d. 1888; no children.  
 vii. HESTER, b. in Whitefield, 23 Feb. 1819; m. Charles Phelps, a native of Leominster, Mass.; they were living in Carroll, in 1898.  
 611. viii. SILAS, b. in Whitefield, 14 July 1822.  
 ix. ELIZA CHARLOTTE, b. in Whitefield, 6 Aug. 1824; m. about 1846, Russell Glines, b. in Center Harbor, N. H., about 1823; they were both living in Carroll, in 1898.

308. FREDERICK<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shutesbury, Mass., 6 Feb. 1788; married 12 March 1812, PATTY BLISS, daughter of Peter and Molly (Perry) Bliss, born in Leyden, Mass., 3 Feb. 1791. He moved to N. Y. State, and from there he went to Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich., where he died 18 Feb 1864; she died there 19 Feb. 1889.

## Children born in New York State :

612. i. FREDERICK ALONZO,<sup>7</sup> b. 12 Dec. 1813.  
 ii. DESIRE, b. 5 May 1815; m. Alfred W. Johnson.  
 iii. LUCINDA, b. 14 Dec. 1816; m. Justice Bailey.
613. iv. FRANCIS WILLARD, b. 14 Oct. 1818.  
 v. MARY, b. 28 March 1820; m. Edward DeMant; m. 2nd James Smith.
614. vi. JOSHUA HEZEKIAH, b. 27 Jan. 1822.
615. vii. GEORGE ANTIPAS, b. 23 Sept. 1823.  
 viii. EMMA ADELINE, b. 18 March 1825; m. Horatio G. Sampson.  
 ix. NANCY SOPHRONIA, b. 17 April 1827; m. James Reynolds.  
 x. WILLIAM, b. 26 July 1829; d. 31 Aug. 1830.
616. xi. CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. 22 March 1832.  
 xii. CHARLOTTE, b. 23 Nov. 1834; d. 21 May 1853.
309. FORTUNATUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 26 March 1760; married 23 March 1786, SARAH BRUCE, daughter of Timothy and Susanna (Joslin) Bruce, born in Bolton, Mass., about 1765. They lived in the western part of Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He served in the army in the Revolutionary war. He died 9 Dec. 1831. He had a large family of twelve children, but none of the births appear on the Town Records, and the names may not be given in proper order.
- Children :
- i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> there is said to have been a son William, who m. 16 July 1804, Sarah Harrington, and went to Alstead, N. H.
617. ii. GARDNER, b. 17 Feb. 1788.  
 iii. SOPHIA, b. about 1790; m. 21 Aug. 1806, George Trim. They lived in Northboro, Mass., until about 1821, when they moved to Southborough, and later are supposed to have moved to Vermont.
- Children :
1. *Anna Howe*, bapt. 1 Oct. 1809.  
 2. *William Chase*, bapt. 1 Oct. 1809.  
 3. *Alvin*, bapt. 3 Sept. 1810.  
 4. *Sally*, bapt. 8 Nov. 1812.  
 5. *Abigail Kimball*, bapt. 10 Nov. 1816.  
 6. *Lucretia*, b. about 1819; burnt to death, 2 Feb. 1821, aged 2 yrs.
- iv. NANCY, b. 27 March 1792; m. 7 Oct. 1811, Isaac Brown, son of Nathaniel and Polly (Gee) Brown of Alstead, N. H., b. 22 April 1788; she d. 24 May 1822.
- Children :
1. *Albert*, b. 29 March 1813; d. 5 May 1823.  
 2. *George*, b. 12 Aug. 1814; d. 23 Aug. 1814.
- v. SAMUEL, b. about 1794'
- vi. PATTY, b. (no date given); m. 2 Feb. 1815, Jotham Bellows, son of Jotham and Abigail (Bellows) Bellows, b. in Southborough, 5 Dec. 1787; they lived in Southborough.
- Children :
1. *Harriet Newell*, b. 1 Aug. 1816.  
 2. *Alfred Baxter*, b. 20 June 1818.
- vii. ALVIN.  
 viii. NOAH.

- ix. JOHN.
618. x. DEXTER, b. (no date given).
- xi. LEWIS.
- xii. ELIZA, b. (no date given); m. 17 Jan. 1822, Luman Owen of Plainfield, Vt.  
There is said to have been another daughter.
310. WINSLOW<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Nov. 1761; married DOLLY HAYDEN of Sudbury, Mass. He was a farmer, and lived on the old homestead in the western part of Marlborough, where he died 18 March 1832; she died 28 Dec. 1841.  
Children born in Marlborough:
- i. DOLLY,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 April 1796; m. 2 July 1820, William Onthank, son of James and Elizabeth (Newton) Onthank of Southboro, b. 26 Feb. 1788; d. 29 July 1824. She m. 2nd 9 March 1830, John G. Pease, son of Widow Mary Pease of Northborough, bapt. 2 Oct. 1807.  
Children:
1. *Sullivan Fay*, b. 18 Oct. 1820; m. 28 Nov. 1844, Lydia F. Brewer.
  2. *William Harrison*, b. 15 Feb. 1823; m. 9 June 1845, Harriet M. Fay.
  3. *Jonas Rusesll*, b. 21 April 1824.
  4. *Frederick Winslow*, b. 6 Sept. 1827.
  5. *Mary Jane Pease*, b. in 1830; d. 24 Sept. 1848.
619. ii. LYMAN, b. 6 June 1797.
- iii. FANNY, b. 26 May 1800; m. Charles D. Hudson, son of Francis and Lucretia (Howe) Hudson, b. in Marlborough, 8 Oct. 1800; they lived in West Boylston, Mass., where she d. 19 May 1825.  
Children:
1. *Angeline*, b. 19 June 1821.
- iv. ELIZA, b. about 1802; m. 26 March 1820, James B. Wright, son of James and Miriam (Brigham) Wright of Marlborough. He d. 31 July 1875.  
Children:
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 8 Aug. 1820; m. 8 April 1841, Henry Howe.
  2. *Levi L.*, b. 26 July 1823; m. 2 March 1843, Asenath E. Stratton.
  3. *Winslow Howe*, b. 29 Feb. 1826.
  4. *George W.*, b. 19 Aug. 1829.
- v. LAURA ANN, b. about 1804; m. 26 March 1820, William Brown, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Eames) Brown, b. 19 Nov. 1799; she d. 1 July 1822.  
Children:
1. *Lucy Maria*, b. 10 May 1820; m. 14 May 1843, Henry A. Stowe.
  2. *Laura Ann*, b. 14 March 1822; m. 1 July 1839, Gardner S. Lund.
- vi. MARTHA BARNARD, b. 10 Jan. 1807; m. 13 Feb. 1823, Levi Bigelow, son of William and Catherine (Brigham) Bigelow, b. 14 Dec. 1799. They lived in Marlborough, Holden and West Boylston, Mass., where he d. 15 Sept. 1845; she m. 2nd 10 May 1847, Samuel Lawrence.

## Children:

1. *Charlotte*, b. 10 April 1824; d. 24 June 1824.
2. *Francis Luther*, b. 6 March 1828; m. Sarah A. Spaulding.
3. *Mary Ann*, b. 23 Dec. 1829; m. Woodbury Whittemore.
4. *William Manson*, b. 6 Jan. 1832; d. 14 May 1832.
5. *George Tyler*, b. 16 Sept. 1833; m. Mary Cobb.
6. *Martha*, b. 16 Aug. 1835; d. 2 Aug. 1836.
7. *Martha Jane*, b. 1 June 1839; d. 26 Oct. 1839.
8. *William Winslow*, b. 30 Aug. 1840; m. Agnes Cromwell.
9. *Levi Wayland*, b. 5 March 1845; d. 5 Sept. 1845.

311. CALVIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 June 1765; married 16 Aug. 1787, ESTHER HOWE, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, born in Marlborough, 25 Feb. 1772. They lived in Marlborough a few years. Later they moved to Northfield, Mass., where he died 1855.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LUCY,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 10 Aug. 1788; m. Samuel Flagg of West Boylston, Mass., 5 April 1814; d. 17 Sept. 1872.
- ii. ACHSAH, b. 4 March 1789; m. 6 April 1809, Jonathan Barber, son of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Crosby) Barber, b. in Marlborough, 25 Jan. 1786. They lived in Marlborough, until about 1825, when they moved to Northfield, Mass., where he d. 13 Nov. 1871; she d. his widow.

## Children born in Marlborough, except the last one:

1. *Lucy*, b. 9 Oct. 1809; m. Sidney S. Miller of Dummerston, Vt.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 April 1811; m. 20 Nov. 1832, Horace Wood, and d. 9 April 1852.
3. *Franklin*, b. 26 Feb. 1813; m. Jane D. Knights.
4. *Achsa*, b. 11 April 1815; m. 1 Oct. 1839, Ebenezer Rice.
5. *Esther*, b. 2 Feb. 1817; m. Jonathan Belding.
6. *Lydia M.*, b. 23 Nov. 1820.
7. *Harriet*, b. 8 May 1823; m. Thomas Alexander.
8. *Martha Ann*, b. 26 Sept. 1825; m. 1849, N. A. Richardson.
9. *Jonathan Augustus*, b. 18 Oct. 1831; m. Harriet Phelps.

- iii. BETSEY, bapt. 6 Feb. 1791.

312. ARCHELAUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 May 1763; married 20 July 1784, LUCY HOWE, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, born in Marlborough, 26 Jan. 1767. They lived in the west part of Marlborough, until 1826, when they moved to Vernon, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. PHEBE,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Sept. 1784; m. 27 May 1799, Joel Barnard Clisbee; she d. in July 1799.
- ii. PERSIS, b. 29 March 1787; m. 16 March 1807, Francis

Gleason, son of John and Experience (Stow) Gleason, b. in Marlborough, 11 Feb. 1785. They lived in Marlborough, where he d. 12 May 1841.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *William Francis*, b. 20 Feb. 1808; m. Mary Augusta
2. *Rufus Howe*, b. 30 May 1810; d. 1 Jan. 1812.
3. *Luther Howe*, b. 31 March 1812.
4. *Sophia*, b. 18 April 1814; m. 5 Jan. 1835, Francis Brigham of Hudson, Mass.
5. *John Dana*, b. 3 May 1816.
6. *Persis Elizabeth*, b. 20 May 1818.
7. *Lucy*, b. 9 Sept. 1820; m. 16 May 1839, Rufus Knight of Bolton, Mass.
8. *Alden Bradford*, b. 19 Oct. 1823; lived in Marlborough.

620. iii. ABRAHAM, b. 18 July 1789.

621. iv. LUTHER, b. 23 Sept. 1791.

622. v. THOMAS, b. 16 Nov. 1793.

623. vi. LEVI, b. 21 June 1796.

vii. SOPHIA, b. 15 March 1799; m. 6 Dec. 1821, Ephraim Brigham, son of Ephraim and Lucy (Rice) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 21 Oct. 1799. They lived in Medway and Natick, Mass.

Children:

1. *Ephraim Harris*, b. 26 Sept. 1822.
2. *Thomas Hartwell*, b. 12 March 1825.
3. *Alfred Milo*, b. 21 Oct. 1828.
4. *Laura Sophia*, b. 26 Dec. 1830.
5. *Matthias*, b. 25 June 1833.

viii. GEORGE, b. 10 July 1803.

313. RUFUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 29 July 1771; married 26 Sept. 1792, MARY SAWYER, daughter of William and Hannah (Barrett) Sawyer, born in Bolton, 8 Feb. 1771. They moved to Marlboro, Vt., where she died; he married second, POLLY SAWYER, sister of his first wife.

Children born in Marlboro, Vt.:

624. i. OLIVER,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 Sept. 1799.

There were probably other children.

314. WINDSOR<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Oct. 1785; married 2 Oct. 1808, LYDIA BRIGHAM, daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth (Barnes) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 5 Feb. 1786. They lived in Marlborough until about 1825, when they moved to Westford, Mass., and later they moved to Lowell, Mass., where he died 1857. She was living in 1860.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SALLY BRIGHAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 April 1809.
- ii. FREEMAN WINSLOW, b. 13 Nov. 1810; lived in Lowell, 1860.
- iii. A DAUGHTER, b. 21 July 1812; d. 23 Aug. 1812.
- iv. BETSEY RICE, b. 22 June 1813.

- v. ABIGAIL F., bapt. 7 July 1816; m. 1 Jan. 1844, Samuel F. Spencer.
- vi. MARTHA WEEKS, b. 23 Nov. 1817; living in 1860, unm.
- vii. LYDIA AUGUSTA, b. 25 March 1820.
- viii. EMMA CATHERINE, b. 14 Sept. 1822.
- ix. AURELIA LILLIAS, b. 12 April 1825; a teacher in Lowell.

315. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Sept. 1789; married 5 Jan. 1819, PATTY STOW, daughter of Ithamar and Sally (Temple) Stow, born in Grafton, Mass., 8 Jan. 1799. They lived in Northborough, where he was a farmer, and died 7 Sept. 1877. She died there 20 July 1891.

Children born in Northborough:

- 625. i. ASA GOODNOW<sup>7</sup> (name changed to John Calhoun Howe), b. 26 Jan. 1820.
- ii. PERSIS LARKIN, b. 29 Oct. 1821; m. 24 April 1845, Levi Wheeler of Sterling. They lived in Northborough, where he was quite prominent in town affairs, and was representative to the Legislature. Later he went to the middle west.

Children:

- i. *Lucy Jeanette*, b. 18 April 1846.
- iii. LUCY DRAKE, b. 15 Oct. 1823; m. Christopher J. Howe (see Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough).
- iv. CATHERINE MORSE, b. 9 June 1825; m. 11 Feb. 1845, William Duncan of Worcester, Mass., son of Simeon and Mary (Blair) Duncan, b. 29 Oct. 1805.

Children:

- i. *William Herbert*, b. 28 Feb. 1846.
- 2. *Eliza P.*, b. 17 March 1848; d. 23 May 1848.
- 626. v. BENJAMIN ALONZO, b. 20 Oct. 1827.
- 627. vi. STEPHEN HENRY, b. 12 Nov. 1829.
- vii. SARAH ABIGAIL, b. 24 March 1832; d. 6 May 1839.

316. WINTHROP<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Aug. 1795; married 25 July 1822, LYDIA HUNTING, daughter of Nathan and Betsey (Barber) Hunting, of Chelmsford, Mass. They lived in Tewksbury, Dracut and Fitchburg, Mass., and in Pelham, N. H. She died in Grafton, Mass., 6 Aug. 1867, and he died in Ashuelot, N. H., 25 Nov. 1877.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Tewksbury, 10 June 1823; m. 20 March 1843, Electa Roberts; lived in Ashuelot, N. H.
- ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. in Tewksbury, 22 Oct. 1824; m. 16 Feb. 1848, Lydia Gibbs Dodge of Charlton.
- iii. NANCY ELIZA, b. in Tewksbury, 11 June 1826; m. William P. Dawley of Grafton, Mass.
- iv. JULIA ANN, b. in Tewksbury, 24 Dec. 1827; m. 25 Nov. 1847, John W. Estabrooks. They lived in Grafton, where he d. 26 Nov. 1865; his widow and family moved to Marlborough.
- v. ABBIE CATHERINE, b. in Tewksbury, 18 Dec. 1829; m. Frank

Lowell, and lived in Millbury, Mass., where she d. 11 Sept. 1851.

- vi. SARAH ADELINE, b. in Pelham, N. H., 10 July 1831; m. Benj. C. Watson; lived in Millbury, where she d. 24 May 1857.
- 628. vii. GEORGE WINTHROP, b. in Pelham, N. H., 25 March 1834.
- viii. CAROLINE SCOTT, b. in Dracut, Mass., 21 April 1836; m. Royal A. Leland; he d. in the army at Newbern, N. C., 16 Oct. 1864; she m. 2nd John Claffin.
- ix. ALFRED PERRY, b. in Fitchburg, 21 July 1838; d. 20 Jan. 1841.
- x. LUCINDA ELLEN, b. in Fitchburg, 10 Feb. 1840; m. 3 April 1861, Charles L. Frye of Marlborough.
- xi. ALFRED ALONZO, b. in Fitchburg, 16 Jan. 1842; d. in the army 23 Dec. 1864.
- xii. LYDIA ELECTA, b. 21 Dec. 1843; m. George H. Prentice, son of Henry G. and Sarah J. (Drury) Prentice of Grafton; she d. 24 Dec. 1868.

317. JEREBOAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Banjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 April 1800; married (int. 7 Aug. 1825) ABIGAIL PLUMMER of Londonderry, N. H.. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where he held a position in the city government several years.

Children:

- i. PERSIS,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1826; m. 5 Jan. 1845, Winthrop Gore, and lived in Lowell, where she d. 11 April 1880.
- 629. ii. GEORGE WINDSOR, b. 28 Oct. 1829.
- 630. iii. AUGUSTUS J., b. in Lowell, 23 Aug. 1836.
- iv. ABBIE FRANCES, b. about 1839; m. Samuel Mixter Chase, and lived in Lowell, Mass.
- v. EDWIN A., b. about 1843; m. Annie A. ———.

318. RUFUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 4 Jan. 1772; married 4 Oct. 1789, AMELIA BROWN, daughter of Abel Brown. They lived a few years in Paxton, Mass., and previous to 1800 he moved to Grafton, Vt., where he was a farmer, and died 20 April 1855.

Children:

- i. HARRIET,<sup>7</sup> b. in Paxton, 1 Dec. 1790; she was living in Grafton, Vt., in 1870, unm.
- 631. ii. GEORGE, b. in Paxton, 6 Sept. 1791.
- 632. iii. TYLER, b. in Paxton, 26 July 1793.
- iv. BETSEY, b. about 1795; she was living in Grafton, in 1850.
- v. LOUISA.
- 633. vi. FRANKLIN, b. 27 March 1800.
- vii. AMELIA, b. about 1802; m. Silas Darwin Harrington of Paxton, where he d. in Dec. 1877; she d. 23 March 1885.

Children:

- i. *Lauretta*, b. 27 June 1838.
- viii. SARAH, b. about 1804; m. Elijah Smith, d. 1871; no issue.
- 634. ix. RUFUS, b. about 1806.
- 635. x. JONAH, b. 12 Sept. 1808.
- 636. xi. ABEL B., b. about 1810.

319. JONAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 22 April 1774; married 4 Sept. 1796, LYDIA WARREN, daughter of John Warren of Marlborough and Paxton, born about 1774; died in Paxton, 2 Oct. 1843. He died 19 Nov. 1810.

Children born in Paxton:

- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Sept. 1797; d. 23 Oct. 1797.
- 637. ii. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. 14 Aug. 1799.
- 638. iii. WILLARD, b. 6 Oct. 1801.
- iv. RACHEL WARREN, b. 24 Oct. 1803; m. 13 Feb. 1837 (as his second wife), Abijah Burnap of Paxton, d. 21 Oct. 1840.

Children:

- 1. *Celinda*.
- 2. *Willard Abijah*, b. 17 Oct. 1840.
- v. TIRZAH, b. 20 April 1805; m. David Hume Smith, d. 9 July 1859.

Children:

- 1. *Joel Sumner*, b. about 1830.
- 2. *Mary Illinois*.
- 3. *Cornelia*, b. 25 Feb. 1836.
- 4. *Elbridge Farnsworth*, b. about 1839.
- 5. *Alice*, b. about 1848.
- vi. PORTER, b. 26 March 1807; d. 12 June 1807.

320. ARTEMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 20 Sept. 1783; married 10 Nov. 1807, ROXA MOORE, daughter of Pliny and Hannah (Knight) Moore, born 7 April 1785; died 7 Nov. 1848. He was quite prominent in town affairs, being one of the Selectmen, and a representative to the Legislature; he died 12 Oct. 1854.

Children born in Paxton:

- 639. i. PHINEAS MOORE,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 June 1808.
- 640. ii. JONAH, b. 24 Dec. 1810.
- 641. iii. PLINY KNIGHT, b. 12 April 1813.
- 642. iv. ARTEMAS, b. 12 Oct. 1815.
- v. HANNAH DAVIS, b. 27 Jan. 1819; m. in Dec. 1838, Albert Howard of Milford, Mass.; m. 2nd 2 Oct. 1864, Lewis Bigelow (as his second wife). He was a prominent citizen and a member of the Legislature in 1880; he d. 15 March 1885; she d. in New Braintree, Mass., 22 Dec. 1894.

Children by first marriage:

- 1. *Austin*, b. 16 Oct. 1839.
- 2. *Albert*, b. 24 March 1842.
- 3. *Ora*, b. 12 Feb. 1844.
- 4. *Roxa*, b. 18 Feb. 1847.
- vi. ROXA MOORE, b. 13 Oct. 1821; d. 12 Feb. 1822.
- vii. ZEPHANIAH SWIFT, b. 6 June 1824; m. in May 1863, Mary E. Knight, b. in Paxton, 30 April 1825. They lived in Paxton.

321. PHILIP RICHARDSON<sup>6</sup> *Howe* (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 21 April 1786; married 27 July 1817, ALICE BEMIS. He was a drum major in the war



of 1812. They lived in Paxton, where he died 13 March 1838; she died 1899.

Children born in Paxton:

- 643. i. EDSON HUMPHREY,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 Nov. 1818.
- ii. ORVILLE LORENZO, b. 29 Dec. 1819; drowned 5 April 1822.
- 644. iii. ORRIN PORTER, b. 27 April 1821.
- iv. TYLER RICHARDSON, b. 5 Sept. 1826; d. 1844.
- v. CAROLINE, b. 9 July 1835; m. ——— Blackstone of St. John-bury, Vt., where they lived.

322. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 16 Feb. 1784; married 1 Jan. 1807, LUCY SMITH. They lived in Paxton, Mass., where he died 11 Feb. 1831.

Children born in Paxton:

- i. MARIA AUGUSTA,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Sept. 1807; d. 16 Oct. 1852, unm.
- 645. ii. JOHN ORIS, b. 17 Jan. 1810.
- 646. iii. ABRAHAM SMITH, b. 2 Nov. 1811.
- 647. iv. JARVIS, b. 14 March 1814.
- v. LOUISA, b. 18 Oct. 1817; d. 6 May 1821.
- vi. LUCY, b. (no date given); m. Daniel Hyde of Worcester.

Also there were probably the following:

- vii. AARON.
- viii. MARIA.
- ix. SOLON C.

323. PAUL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 30 April 1792; married 28 Dec. 1815, SALLY SMITH of Boylston, Mass. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he died in 1862; she died prior to 1880.

Children:

- 648. i. MARIOT GALE,<sup>7</sup> b. 30 Nov. 1818.
- ii. SARAH SMITH, b. 24 July 1825.
- iii. CHARLES WILLARD, b. about 1838; m. Mary A. ———.

324. SAMUEL HUBBARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 22 April 1794; married 30 Dec. 1819, ELIZABETH H. MOORE, born in Worcester, Mass., 1797. They lived in Paxton, several years, then moved to Leicester, Mass., about 1831; later they moved to New York State, and settled near Rochester, where she died 2 June 1880. He returned to Mass., and died in Millbury, 22 Oct. 1881.

Children:

- i. NANCY MOORE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Paxton, 14 Feb. 1820; d. 28 July 1824.
- 649. ii. CHARLES WILLARD, b. in Paxton, 20 Aug. 1821.
- iii. MARIA LOUISA, b. in Paxton, 24 April 1823; m. 28 March 1842, Aaron Foster Marshall, d. 7 April 1843.
- iv. ANDREW JACKSON, b. in Paxton, 14 Jan. 1825; m. 2 Feb. 1858, Georgiana Lakin, daughter of George S. Lakin of Paxton, b. 1832. He grad. Harvard, in 1853, honorary grad. of Yale in 1871; studied medicine at N. Y., and Philadelphia, and began practice at Worcester, Mass. In 1857 he located in Cincinnati, Ohio. In 1870 he pub-

- lished a treatise on "Fracture and Dislocations." He d. 16 Jan. 1892, no issue.
- v. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Paxton, 2 Dec. 1827; m. 19 March 1879, David Tappan March; he d. 6 March 1897.
650. vi. JOHN HUBBARD, b. in Paxton, 29 May 1830.
- vii. MARTHA M., b. in Leicester, in 1833; d. 23 March 1840.
- viii. GEORGE M., b. in Leicester, 23 March 1835; d. in the army in 1862.
- ix. CAROLINE D., b. in Leicester, 23 Nov. 1837; m. Everett Smith of Abington, Mass., d. 1858.
325. HOLLIS HALL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 19 Oct. 1802; married in Paxton, 29 Nov. 1827, FANNY BROWN, daughter of Elijah Brown. He died in the army in 1863.
- Children:
- i. HARRIET BROWN,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 Nov. 1832; m. George A. Harrington of Worcester, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Arthur Frank*, b. 7 June 1853.
2. *Ida Frances*, b. 27 Aug. 1855.
- ii. ELLEN FRANCES, b. 26 July 1838; m. William H. Clark, and lived in Paxton.
326. SOLON CHENEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 9 March 1805; married 6 Sept. 1843, MATILDA CHASE, daughter of Jonathan and Ruth (Sylvester) Chase, born 22 Dec. 1809, died 4 April 1872. They lived in Holden, Mass., where he died 9 Jan. 1885.
- Children:
- i. MARCIA MATILDA,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 March 1845; m. Nahum S. Newton of Paxton, Mass.
- ii. LUCY ANN, b. 2 May 1847; m. William H. Harrington of Paxton.
- Children:
1. *George Henry*, b. 29 Nov. 1866.
2. *Sarah E.*, b. 9 Oct. 1868.
3. *Eva Josephine*, b. 12 July 1870.
4. *Annie*.
5. *Mary*.
6. *Bertha*.
- iii. JOHN F., b. in 1849; d. 1860.
327. GEORGE BUCKLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 4 Aug. 1806; married 30 May 1830, AMANDA HINDS, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Sawyer) Hinds, born 10 Sept. 1801. They lived in West Boylston, Mass., where he was engaged in business for many years.
- Children born in West Boylston:
- i. AMANDA JEANETTE,<sup>7</sup> b. 17 July 1836; d. in 1852.
651. ii. GEORGE CLIFFORD, b. 6 April 1839.
- iii. HARRISON HINDS, b. 13 Jan. 1842; d. 8 Nov. 1844.

328. SILAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in that part of Bolton, now Berlin, Mass., 28 April 1760; married 2 Nov. 1780, SILENCE MOORE, daughter of Abraham and Silence Moore, born in Bolton, 19 June 1758. They lived in Bolton until about 1797, when they moved to Rumford, Me.

Children born in Bolton, except the last two born in Rumford:

- i. JAAZANIAH NICHOLS,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 March 1781; m. in Harvard, Mass., 2 May 1808, Abigail Warner, daughter of Ebenezer and Deborah (Ball) Warner, b. 8 June 1777. They lived in Bethel, Me., in 1820.
- ii. BECCA HUEBARD, b. 22 Sept. 1783.
- iii. EXPERIENCE, b. 2 Nov. 1787.
- iv. SOPHIA, b. 6 Feb. 1791.
- v. SILAS, b. 15 Feb. 1795 (twin).
- vi. SALLY, b. 15 Feb. 1795 (twin).
- vii. HANNAH, b. 10 Feb. 1798.
- viii. LYDIA KNIGHT, b. 11 Dec. 1802.

329. PHINEAS HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 25 March 1769; married DEBORAH ABBOTT, daughter of Edward and Deborah (Stevens) Abbott, of Concord, N. H., born 29 May 1774. Settled in Rumford, Me.

Children born in Rumford:

- i. CHARLOTTE,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Aug. 1800; m. Benjamin Bunker of Rumford.  
Children:  
  1. *Diana*, b. 16 Feb. 1824; d. 12 Oct. 1904.
  2. *Darius*, b. 7 May 1827; d. 3 April 1896.
  3. *Louisa D.*, b. 7 July 1829.
  4. *Maria*, b. 24 Nov. 1834. N
  5. *Viola*, b. 27 May 1841; d. 12 Feb. 1869.
652. ii. PHINEAS, b. 25 Feb. 1802.
- iii. LOUISA, b. 19 Dec. 1805; m. 17 Jan. 1825, Merrill Farnum, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Thompson) Farnum, b. 28 Sept. 1794.  
Children:  
  1. *Manley*, b. 9 June 1825.
  2. *Sarah*, b. 5 Oct. 1832.
  3. *Freelinghuysen*, b. 26 April 1840.
- iv. GEORGE W., b. 3 July 1810.
- v. MARY, b. 29 Jan. 1817; m. 1 Jan. 1837, George W. Bisbee.
- vi. DORCAS A., b. about 1819; m. in June 1843, Alfred Lufkin.

330. ABRAHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 24 June 1776; married 14 Feb. 1796, ELIZABETH ROLFE, daughter of William and Lovina (Harri-man) Rolfe, of Concord, N. H. They lived in Concord and Boscawen, N. H., and Rumford, Me., and he is said to have died in Canada.

Children:

- i. HENRY ROLFE,<sup>7</sup> b. in Concord, 20 Sept. 1797; he was a sol-

- dier in the war of 1812, and d. at Plattsburg, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1814.
653. ii. CURTIS POLLARD, b. in Boscawen, 9 Oct. 1798.  
 iii. ALMIRA, b. in Rumford, Me., 24 July 1800; m. 15 Sept. 1822, David Dolloff; she d. in Lincoln, Me.  
 Children:  
 1. *Betsey*, d. in infancy.  
 2. *Andrew*, d. in infancy.  
 3. *Emma*, b. (no date given); m. Elden Parker of Milan, N. H.  
 4. *Jerome B.*, m. Mary J. Stilson of California.  
 5. *Almira A.*, m. David Pray of Kansas.  
 6. *David*, d. in infancy.  
 7. *Levi W.*, m. Daphne Farrington, d. in the Civil war.  
 8. *Alphonso*, lived in Gray, Me.
654. iv. OLIVER BEAL, b. in Rumford, 19 May 1802.  
 v. PARNE ABBOTT, b. in Rumford, 8 July 1803; m. 29 Oct. 1825, Nathaniel Shaw Warren; she d. at Rumford in 1859.  
 Children:  
 1. *Sophronia*, b. 1829; d. 1844.  
 2. *William Shaw*, b. 1831.  
 3. *Charles Curtis*, b. 1833.  
 4. *Annette*, b. 1835; d. 1842.  
 5. *Truman*, b. 1837; d. 1858.  
 6. *Sarah Ann*, b. 1839; d. 1857.  
 7. *Oliver Howe*, b. 1841.  
 8. *Lydia Howe*, b. 1843.  
 9. *Jeanette Martha*, b. 1845.  
 10. *Nathaniel*, b. 1847.  
 11. *Augustus Washington*, b. 1849; d. 1891.
- vi. LUCRETIA GOULD, b. in Rumford, 27 Oct. 1804; m. 7 Sept. 1823, Amos Tucker. She d. in Buckfield, Me., 6 June 1868.  
 Children:  
 1. *Amos Pollard*, b. 17 May 1823.  
 2. *Mary Brock*, b. 5 Nov. 1824; m. Whitney Norton of Buckfield; they had two children.  
 3. *Lucretia Ann*, b. 7 July 1826; m. Ira Ames of Canton, Me.; she d. 7 Jan. 1873; they had two children.  
 4. *Oliver Howe*, b. 9 Feb. 1828; m. 14 Oct. 1850, Lucy Ellen Ross of Mechanics Falls, Me.; m. 2nd 20 May 1858, Minerva O. Bacon of Yarmouth, Mass., d. 22 Aug. 1858. He had by 1st marriage four children, and by 2nd marriage one child.  
 5. *Phebe Jennette*, b. 5 Sept. 1829; m. Sylvester Edson Murdock of Buckfield, d. 2 Sept. 1863; they had three children.  
 6. *Nelson Orville*, b. 16 Nov. 1831; d. young.  
 7. *Orville Pollard*, b. 15 July 1835; m. 17 Dec. 1863, Abigail Frances Howe, daughter of Curtis Pollard and Abigail D. (Gleason) Howe.  
 8. *Camille Howe*, b. 10 April 1837; m. 8 Aug. 1855, John Pitman Newton of Dixfield, Me.; m. 2nd 7 April 1873, George C. Foss of Dover, N. H. She had by 1st marriage one child.

331. SAMPSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bolton, Mass., 17 Aug. 1786; married 15 Feb. 1812, BETSEY HOWE, daughter of Alvin and Molly (Wellington) Howe, born in West Boylston, Mass., 25 June 1791. They moved to Rumford, Me., but later settled in Franklin Plantation, Me.

Children:

655. i. ALVAN,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 July 1813.  
 ii. TAMAR, b. (no date given); d. young.  
 iii. EXPERIENCE or ACHSA, b. about 1819; m. Peter Hopkins; they lived a few years in Franklin Plantation.

Children:

1. *Hiram P.*, b. about 1842.
2. *Sarah*, b. about 1845.
3. *Vesta*, b. about 1846.
4. *Horace*, b. about 1848.
5. *Sylvester*, b. about 1849.

332. PHINEAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 1 Dec. 1765; married (int. 19 Jan. 1789) LEPHA PERRY of Rehoboth, Mass., daughter of John and Leafe (Walker) Perry, born 31 Jan. 1768.

Children:

- i. POLLY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Rehoboth, 13 July 1790.

333. WINDSOR<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1776; married (int. 8 Feb. 1802) ABIGAIL BAXTER, daughter of Richard and Rebecca (Sawin) Baxter, born in Princeton, Mass., 6 March 1778. They lived in Shrewsbury, Princeton, and Bolton, Mass. He died in Bolton, 14 April 1879, aged 102 years, 8 months, 14 days.

Children:

- i. REBECCA BAXTER,<sup>7</sup> b. in Princeton, 18 July 1803; m. 4 Dec. 1822, Abraham G. Bigelow, son of Abraham and Syrena (Richardson) Bigelow, b. in Princeton, 2 Sept. 1798. They lived in Princeton, where he d. 27 Jan. 1836; she m. 2nd William Bartlett of Hubbardston, Mass. Later she lived in Bolton, Mass.

Children:

1. *Windsor Howe*, b. 25 March 1823; m. Letitia Ball.
2. *Abraham Gilbert*, b. 29 Aug. 1826; m. Delicia A. Wheeler.
3. *Benjamin Heywood*, b. 18 Nov. 1829; m. Rebecca Kendall.
4. *Abigail C.*, b. 1 April 1832; m. David J. Reed.
5. *Mary R.*, b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. Abraham Sawin of Gardner.

- ii. RICHARD BAXTER, b. in Shrewsbury, 15 Aug. 1811.

334. LEVI<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in that part of Lancaster, afterwards included in Boylston, Mass., 20 Oct. 1764; married 13 Feb. 1787, MOLLY ROSS of

Boylston. They lived in Boylston, where he was a farmer, and where he died 9 June 1826. She died there 26 May 1842, aged 80 years.

Children born in Boylston:

- i. MICAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1787; d. 26 Aug. 1795.
- 656. ii. LEVI, b. 27 June 1789.
- iii. ABEL, b. 5 July 1791; d. 31 March 1793.
- iv. THINA, b. 11 Aug. 1795; m. 10 Aug. 1815, Samuel Brigham Jr.
- 657. v. JOTHAM, b. 22 Nov. 1797.
- 658. vi. MICAH, b. 26 May 1800.

335. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>5</sup> Phineas,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Boylston, Mass., 20 Oct. 1767; married 11 Nov. 1790 in Berlin, HANNAH BARNES, daughter of Fortunatus and Persis (Hosmer) Barnes, born in Berlin, Mass., 20 June 1770; died 1 June 1851. They lived in Berlin where he was a farmer, and died 28 March 1855.

Children born in Berlin:

- i. CURTIS,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 June 1791; m. 15 Dec. 1819, Alothina Bartlett, daughter of Jonathan and Molly (Holloway) Bartlett of Northboro, b. 19 July 1793. d. in 1892. They lived in Northboro, where he d. 22 Oct. 1854; no children.
- 659. ii. ABEL, b. 16 Oct. 1795.
- iii. LUCINDA, b. 16 Oct. 1797.
- iv. LOIS, b. 3 Nov. 1799; m. 4 Jan. 1821, Roswell Keyes, son of James and Miriam Keyes, b. 23 March 1796. They lived in Rindge, N. H.
- v. ZILPAH, b. 17 Aug. 1802; m. 17 June 1821, William Sawyer, son of Amos and Persis (Howe) Sawyer, b. 30 July 1796. She d. 27 Oct. 1844.

Children:

- 1. *Lucinda H.*, b. 1 April 1822.
- 2. *Lucy E.*, b. 3 Jan. 1828.
- 660. vi. EPHRAIM, b. 7 July 1808.
- vii. HANNAH, b. 7 July 1808; d. young.

336. CAPT. SILAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>5</sup> Phineas,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Boylston, Mass., 19 Jan. 1770; married 31 July 1788, SUBMIT SAWYER of Boylston, born in Boylston, 5 Aug. 1770. They lived in Boylston a few years, then moved to Sterling, Mass., where he was a very successful farmer, and a prominent citizen, a regular attendant of the Baptist church, and highly respected by all. She died 2 Oct. 1806. He married second, PRUDENCE KENDALL, daughter of Ethan and Thankful Kendall, born about 1777; died 9 April 1850. He died 29 March 1867.

Children:

- i. PARNA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boylston, 22 Oct. 1788; she m. and had two children.
  - Children:
  - 1. *Abigail.*
  - 2. *Maria.*
- ii. OTIS, b. 7 Aug. 1791; d. 23 March 1794.

661. iii. SILAS, b. 17 Dec. 1793.  
 iv. ABIGAIL, b. 1 Dec. 1795; m. 15 Oct. 1817, Jonathan Crosby, son of Sparrow and Abigail Crosby, b. in Holden, Mass., 1 May 1788.
662. v. WILLIAM PARKER, b. 7 Sept. 1798.  
 vi. SUBMIT, b. 18 June 1801; d. 12 July 1801.  
 vii. GILMAN ALEXANDER, b. 6 March 1810; d. 8 Nov. 1864, unkm.
663. viii. GILBERT HAMILTON, b. 6 March 1810.  
 ix. OLIVER KENDALL, b. 20 April 1814; went to Titusville, Pa.
664. x. OTIS SUMNER, b. 18 Nov. 1816.
337. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., about 1776; married 12 Dec. 1798, SYBIL BABCOCK, daughter of William and Sybil (Green) Babcock, born in Northborough, Mass., 13 Sept. 1776. They lived in Boylston, where he died 16 Nov. 1845.
- Children born in Boylston:
- i. TAMAR,<sup>7</sup> b. 6 May 1799.  
 ii. ABIGAIL, b. 17 May 1801; m. 17 Nov. 1823, Barnabas Bailey Ball, son of Amaziah and Lucy (Moore) Ball, b. in Boylston. 30 Jan. 1799; they lived in Boylston.  
 Children:  
 1. *Gilbert Lafayette*, b. 14 Oct. 1824; went to Me.  
 2. *Olive Sophia*, b. 17 Nov. 1826; d. 24 May 1827.  
 3. *Tamar Sophia*, b. 31 Jan. 1830.  
 4. *Olive Moore*, b. 8 June 1832.  
 5. *Barnabas Elliot*, b. 12 May 1834; m. and lived in Hudson.  
 6. *Silas Bailey*, b. 13 Oct. 1836; m. and lived in Hudson.  
 7. *Thomas Brigham*, b. 6 March 1839.  
 8. *George Ward*, b. 14 Nov. 1843.
- iii. PHINEAS, b. 1 Dec. 1802.  
 iv. MARY MOORE, b. 23 June 1805.  
 v. DOLLY, b. 18 July 1807; d. in Worcester, Mass., 13 July 1887.  
 vi. LUCINDA, b. 19 May 1809; m. 9 April 1835, Jonas B. Brigham, son of Samuel and Mary (Ball) Brigham, b. in Boylston, 28 April 1807. They lived in Grafton, Mass.  
 Children:  
 1. *Harrison Merriam*, b. 4 Feb. 1838.  
 2. *Abby Lucinda*, b. 25 Feb. 1840.  
 3. *George Elliot*, b. 1 March 1842.  
 4. *Silas Howe*, b. 5 Jan. 1844.  
 5. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 24 Dec. 1846.
- vii. SILAS, b. 19 Jan. 1811; d. 1 April 1811.
665. viii. JOHN, b. 18 Feb. 1812; d. 10 March 1812.  
 ix. JOHN, b. 10 July 1814.
666. x. SILAS BEAMAN, b. 18 Nov. 1815.  
 xi. OLIVE MOORE, b. 10 March 1819; m. 25 April 1850, Azro E. Waterman.
338. ABRAHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 12 Jan. 1782; married 12 April 1804, EUNICE HASTINGS, daughter of Silas and Hannah (Reed) Hastings of Boylston. They lived in Holden, Mass., where

he died 16 April 1861, age 79 years; she died in Holden 16 Jan. 1861, age 79 years.

Children born in Holden :

- i. SALLY,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Oct. 1804.
- ii. SILAS, b. 24 Sept. 1808; d. 8 May 1826.
- iii. FREEMAN, b. 29 Aug. 1810; d. 16 Feb. 1845.
- iv. ABIGAIL MOORE, b. 10 Nov. 1812; m. (int. 14 March 1837), Winthrop Moore, son of Willard and Mary Moore of Worcester, b. 23 Jan. 1812. They lived in Worcester.  
Children :  
1. *Willard Winthrop*, b. 28 Feb. 1838.
- v. HANNAH REED, b. 25 Nov. 1815.
667. vi. ABRAHAM PUFFER, b. 13 March 1817.
- vii. EUNICE, b. 26 March 1819.
- viii. TAMAR LAMSON, b. 16 April 1822; d. 1 Nov. 1845, unm.
- ix. ALONA S., b. 24 Nov. 1824; d. 14 Feb. 1848.

339. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 15 Nov. 1759; married 2 Nov. 1780, ABIGAIL CROSBY, daughter of Jabez and Mary (Hamilton) Crosby of Brookfield, born 26 May 1764; died 14 Feb. 1816; he married second, 21 July 1816, MRS. DOLLY MARSH, widow of Caleb Marsh, and daughter of Asahel and Mary (Brownell) Rice of Sutton, Mass. He was a merchant in Brookfield and a prominent man in the town, and died 15 Dec. 1843.

Children born in Brookfield :

- i. SARAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 3 Aug. 1782; m. Darius Hovey of Boston; she d. 15 March 1854.  
Children :  
1. *William Alfred*, b. 8 Jan. 1805; d. in Paris, France.  
2. *Charles Fox*, b. 28 Feb. 1807; he was a merchant in Boston, and the founder of the C. F. Hovey Co., a leading dry goods house in Boston.  
3. *George Otis*, b. 22 Feb. 1809.  
4. *Edward*, b. 7 Aug. 1811; d. about 1861.
- ii. NANCY, b. 5 Nov. 1784; m. 12 Oct. 1806, Cyrus Dean of Dedham, Mass., b. 24 Aug. 1783, d. 22 Aug. 1866; she d. in 1868.  
Children :  
1. *Sarah Crosby*, b. 19 July 1807; d. 17 Oct. 1808.  
2. *A son*, b. and d. 19 July 1807.  
3. *Henry Luce*, b. 30 Jan. 1809; m. Catherine Tenney. Lived in Griffin, Ga.  
4. *Abigail Fales*, b. 16 Jan. 1811; m. Dolliver Walker.  
5. *Charles Pinckney*, b. 4 April 1813; m. Mary P. Baldridge.  
6. *Mary Ann*, b. 8 Oct. 1815; m. Rev. Philo R. Hurd.  
7. *George Howe*, b. 7 May 1818; m. Maria H. Ward.  
8. *Cyrus Frederick*, b. 22 June 1820; d. same year.  
9. *Nancy Howe*, b. 24 Aug. 1822; m. Charles B. Lyon.  
10. *Julia Blake*, b. 7 Oct. 1825; m. John Freeman of Boston.
- iii. JABEZ CROSBY, b. 15 Feb. 1787; m. 8 June 1815, Lucretia Pope, daughter of Ebenezer and Lucretia (Wilder) Pope



of Sterling, Mass., b. 28 Sept. 1791; d. in Boston, 7 Sept. 1869. He was a successful and well known merchant in Boston, distinguished for his integrity and liberality.

- iv. OTIS, b. 27 Oct. 1788; d. 15 March 1790.
- 668. v. OTIS, b. 20 June 1790.
- 669. vi. WILLIAM, b. 20 Nov. 1792.
- 670. vii. GEORGE, b. 9 April 1795.
- viii. AMOS, b. 24 April 1797; m. 19 Jan. 1819, Nancy Pope (sister of Lucretia Pope, his brother's wife), b. 20 Dec. 1793. He was a merchant and d. in Brookfield, 23 Nov. 1828; she m. 2nd Rev. Joseph Vail, d. in Palmer, Mass., 22 Feb. 1869.
- 671. ix. FRANCIS, b. 14 March 1799.
- x. OLIVER C., b. 23 Aug. 1801; d. 23 Nov. 1872, unm.
- xi. CHARLOTTE ABIGAIL, b. 17 Sept. 1804; d. 16 Sept. 1805.
- xii. CHARLOTTE A., b. 18 Jan. 1807; m. 30 June 1825, Samuel Johnson, who was b. in Lynn, Mass., 12 March 1792, d. in Brookfield, 24 Aug. 1868. He was merchant in Boston for many years; she d. 1 April 1888.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Samuel*, b. 20 March 1826; m. 29 March 1859, Mary A. Stoddard of Boston.
2. *Charlotte A.*, b. 20 March 1826; m. 6 June 1849, Rev. James H. Means of Dorchester, Mass.
3. *George W.*, b. 28 Dec. 1827; m. 24 Feb. 1857, Mary E. Stowell of Brookfield. He was a lawyer in Brookfield, and was chairman of the board of Selectmen, state senator in 1870, representative 1877-80, and delegate to the National Republican Convention in 1868.
4. *Mary A.*, b. 8 Dec. 1829; m. 10 June 1858, Prof. Austin Phelps, D.D., of Andover, Mass.
5. *Amos H.*, b. 4 Aug. 1831; m. 22 Sept. 1859, Frances S. Benjamin of Athens, Greece.
6. *Francis Howe*, b. 15 Jan. 1835; m. 6 June 1867, Mary Dove of Andover, a clergyman.
7. *Edward C.*, b. 1 Nov. 1839; m. 14 Oct. 1863, Alice T. Robbins of Boston. He served in the army in the Civil war, as 1st Lieut. and Adj. of the 44th Mass. Regt.

340. JOSIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ephriam*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 25 Jan. 1774; married 12 Jan. 1797, SALLY AYRES, born 26 June 1776. They lived a short time in Brookfield, then moved to Dixmont, Me., where she died 4 Dec. 1859. He died there 13 March 1850.

Children:

- 672. i. DEXTER,<sup>7</sup> b. in Brookfield, 27 Sept. 1797.
- 673. ii. OTIS, b. 22 Feb. 1799.
- 674. iii. SAMUEL, b. in Dixmont, 26 March 1801.
- iv. SALLIE, b. 12 June 1803; d. 14 May 1820.
- v. BETSEY, b. 28 Dec. 1804; d. 19 June 1823.
- vi. EMMA R., b. 5 Nov. 1807; m. 9 Feb. 1831, ———; m. 2nd Dr. Ebenezer Small.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. 13 May 1810; d. in Monroe, Me.
- viii. MATILDA E., b. 8 June 1814; m. Thomas Buckford and lived in Bangor, Me.

- ix. JULIA A., b. 15 Aug. 1815; m. 14 July 1839, Carleton Morse, b. 11 Nov. 1812. They lived in Caribou, Me., where he d. 15 April 1894; she d. 13 Dec. 1893.

## Children:

1. *Roscoe*, b. 24 March 1841; he served in the Civil war in the 15th Me. Regt. and d. in Dixmont, May 1863.
  2. *Josiah*, b. 14 Nov. 1843; he served in the Civil war, in the 2nd Me. Cavalry Regt.; d. in New Orleans, La., in Sept. 1864.
  3. *Sarah*, b. 28 Nov. 1845; m. 5 Nov. 1864, Charles Harmon.
  4. *Lucy*, b. 28 Dec. 1848; m. James Hodgdon, and d. in March 1874.
  5. *Julia Matilda*, b. 10 July 1851; m. 8 Sept. 1867, William L. Gray.
  6. *H. Ardelle*, b. 6 Jan. 1855; m. 29 July 1894, James Sutherland.
- x. LUCY, b. 15 April 1820; d. in Dixmont, 12 June 1878.

341. DR. ADONIJA<sup>6</sup>H HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 24 July 1758; married 4 Nov. 1779, SARAH RIPLEY, daughter of Noah and Lydia (Kent) Ripley, of Barre, Mass., born about 1760; died 13 Dec. 1800, aged 40 years. He married second, 8 Aug. 1802, PERSIS WOOD, daughter of Ephriam and Mary (Heald) Wood of Concord, Mass., born 26 Oct. 1762. When he was 19 years old, he went to Jaffrey, N. H., where later he was a practicing physician, and died 31 July 1832. His widow died 5 Sept. 1834, aged 71 years.

## Children born in Jaffrey:

675. i. ABNER,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Oct. 1780.  
 ii. LYDIA, b. 7 March 1783; m. Solomon Proctor of Cavendish, Vt.
- Children:
1. *Adonijah*.
  2. *James*.
  3. *Charles*.
676. iii. ADONIJA<sup>6</sup>H, b. 21 June 1784.  
 677. iv. LUKE, b. 28 March 1787.  
 v. SALLY, b. 8 July 1789; d. 26 Jan. 1790.  
 vi. SALLY, b. 15 March 1791; d. in Pepperell, Mass., 29 March 1840, unm.  
 vii. LUCRETIA, b. 13 Feb. 1794; d. 1 Jan. 1796.  
 678. viii. JAMES, b. 13 Aug. 1796.

## By second wife:

- ix. MARY WOOD, b. in 1806; m. 28 April 1829, Asa Crosby, lived in Rockford, Ill.; they had three children.

342. JOB LANE<sup>6</sup>H HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 19 Sept. 1769; married 9 Feb. 1797, DEBORAH BARROWS of Mansfield, Ct., born 14 Sept. 1769. He settled in Shoreham, Vt., where he built the first meeting house. In the war of 1812 he was Capt. of a troop for the defense of Plattsburg, N. Y. In 1836 he moved to

Crown Point, N. Y., where he built extensive buildings, and established a ship yard there. He died 29 Nov. 1838.

Children:

679. i. HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Shoreham, in April 1797.  
 ii. LUCIA (or LAURA), b. (no date given); m. Dr. F. H. Nickerson of Benson, Vt.  
 Children:  
 1. *Henry Howe.*  
 2. *William Tully.*  
 3. *Mary Elizabeth.*  
 4. *Amos.*  
 5. *Lucy.*  
 6. *Laura.*  
 7. *Delia.*  
 iii. SAMUEL STORRS, b. in Shoreham, 20 June 1808.  
 iv. JUBA, b. (no date given); m. Laura Moore.  
 v. BELA, b. in Shoreham.
343. JAMES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abner,*<sup>5</sup> *Abraham,*<sup>4</sup> *Josiah,*<sup>3</sup> *Josiah,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 10 March 1774; married 22 Aug. 1802, ELIZABETH POTTER, daughter of Rev. Isaiah Potter of Lebanon, N. H., where he lived and died 13 Nov. 1810.  
 Children born in Lebanon:  
 i. EDWARD AUGUSTUS,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 Oct. 1804.  
 680. ii. JAMES HENRY, b. 17 Feb. 1807.  
 iii. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 29 June 1808; d. 24 May 1810.  
 iv. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 23 April 1810; m. Rev. D. Howe Allen, d. 19 March 1871.
344. DR. AMOS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eli,*<sup>5</sup> *Abraham,*<sup>4</sup> *Josiah,*<sup>2</sup> *Josiah,*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 9 Jan. 1774; married 15 March 1798, CANDACE BUFFUM, daughter of Jedediah and Sarah (Taft) Buffum, born in Richmond, N. H., 29 Jan. 1776. He came to Richmond about 1797, and commenced the practice of medicine, and kept the tavern for several years. He served in the army as a surgeon, in the war of 1812, and died at Sacketts Harbor 1813. His widow died 6 June 1846, aged 70 years.  
 Children born in Richmond:  
 i. POLLY,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); d. in infancy.  
 681. ii. JEDEDIAH B., b. 14 March 1800.  
 iii. ELIZA, b. 9 May 1802; m. Jonas Twitchell, son of Daniel and Rhoda (Kelton) Twitchell, b. 8 Aug. 1802.  
 Children:  
 1. *George*, b. 1 Jan. 1831; d. in Boston.  
 2. *Melissa*, b. 3 Sept. 1832; m. Rufus Putnam.  
 3. *Fanny*, b. 4 Feb. 1841; m. Charles Howe, son of Bowman Howe of Fitzwilliam.  
 4. *Daniel E.*, b. 11 Jan. 1846.  
 682. iv. ELI, b. 24 June 1804.  
 v. HORACE, b. 26 June 1806; d. in New Orleans.  
 vi. CANDACE, b. 19 May 1808; m. 22 Feb. 1826, Jarvis Weeks, son of Richard and Lydia (Wellington) Weeks, b. in Jan. 1799. They lived on the old homestead of Dr. Howe,

where he kept the tavern for many years; he was Town Clerk of Richmond, and held other official positions. He d. 27 Nov. 1865. She d. 18 June 1882.

Children born in Richmond:

1. *Francis*, b. 30 Sept. 1826; he was a merchant in Winchester, N. H.
2. *Mary Ann*, b. 15 March 1828; m. Levi Hill.
3. *Robert E.*, b. 8 Nov. 1831; lived in Cambridge, Mass.
4. *Roscoe*, b. 14 Oct. 1833.
5. *Joseph*, b. 1 Jan. 1837.
6. *Edward P.*, b. 19 March 1838; d. 3 April 1841.
7. *Ellen Maria*, b. 1 June 1841; m. Jonas R. Wheeler.
8. *Henry A.*, b. 12 Aug. 1845.

345. ABRAHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 13 Oct. 1776; married 25 March 1802, BETSEY TYLER, daughter of Moses and Rebecca (Troivant) Tyler, born in Brookfield, 25 April 1780; he died and she married Zadoc Hinsdale of Hartford, Ct.

Children:

- i. LOUISA,<sup>7</sup> b. ———; m. ——— Tufts; d. in Granby, Conn.
- ii. ORVILLA, b. ———; m. ——— Burr of Hartford, Conn.; d. in N. Y. City.
- iii. FANNY, b. ———; m. ——— Williams of Louisiana, d. in Windsor, Vt.

346. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Sept. 1772; married 1 May 1800, LYDIA WILLIAMS, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Stow) Williams, born in Marlborough, 13 May 1773, died 17 Feb. 1838. He was one of the Selectmen 1816 and 1822, and died 7 Oct. 1822.

Children born in Marlborough:

683. i. SAMUEL STOW,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 Oct. 1809.
684. ii. JOHN ADAMS, b. 29 Feb. 1812.
- iii. LYDIA WILLIAMS, b. 20 June 1813; m. 6 Oct. 1835, William F. Barnard, son of Francis and Martha (Howe) Barnard, b. in Marlborough, 8 March 1809; lived in Marlborough.

347. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 March 1777; married 19 May 1802, SARAH STOW, daughter of John and Grace (Newton) Stow, born in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1783. They settled in Berlin, Mass., where he was a farmer, and kept a store and the tavern, and was for many years Town Clerk, was captain in the militia, and was one of the leading men in the town. He died 29 July 1830; his widow died 2 Sept. 1831.

Children born in Berlin:

- i. ISABELLA,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 July 1803; m. 24 March 1822, Maj. Rufus Hastings of Berlin, where they lived, and where he d. in June 1883; she d. in Nov. 1876.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 18 Aug. 1823.

2. *Rufus Sawyer*, b. 10 Nov. 1825; m. Louisa S. Blood.
  3. *Sarah Isabella*, b. 26 Feb. 1829.
  4. *Stephen Solomon*, b. 28 July 1832.
  5. *William Addison Howe*, b. 22 May 1835.
  6. *Marian Elizabeth*, b. 17 Nov. 1836.
  7. *William Henry Howe*, b. 3 Sept. 1840.
  8. *Abby Sawyer*, b. 30 Sept. 1842.
- ii. WILLIAM ADDISON, b. 4 July 1806; went to Boston in 1837, and became a wholesale dealer in dry goods. In 1860 he was president of the Elliot Fire Insurance Co. and was the first president of the Eliot Bank, and d. 1 Oct. 1863, unm.
- iii. SARAH, b. 21 March 1809; d. 29 Jan. 1826.
- iv. LYDIA, b. 27 Aug. 1811; m. 25 April 1854, Capt. Amos C. Leland of Holliston, Mass.; he d. in May 1855; she m. 2nd 1 Sept. 1857, Dea. Luther Peters of Berlin, and d. 2 June 1882.
- v. MARY GRACE, b. 12 May 1815; m. 28 May 1844, Rev. William A. Houghton of Berlin. He was minister of the Cong. Church in Berlin, and d. 21 March 1891; she d. 16 Oct. 1882.
- vi. LUCY ELIZABETH, b. 2 May 1817; m. 13 May 1841, Dr. Edward Hartshorn. They lived in Berlin until 1871, when he moved to Somerville, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Edward Howe*, b. 16 Dec. 1842; m. Lucinda H. Houghton.
  2. *William Henry*, b. 21 Sept. 1846; m. Lucinda Savage.
685. vii. SOLOMON HENRY, b. 29 Nov. 1821.
348. JOSIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 March 1783; married 12 Jan. 1803, PHEBE HARRINGTON, who was born 18 Aug. 1779, daughter of John and Lydia (Mixer) Harrington; she died in Oakham, Mass., 1 March 1810; he married second, 7 Aug. 1810, ARATHUSA REED, of Oakham, born 1 Dec. 1791; died 5 Nov. 1842; he married third, 7 Feb. 1844, MARY DAVIS. They moved to Orange, Mass.; he died 11 Jan. 1864.
- Children:
- i. MARY A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1803; d. 12 Feb. 1805.
686. ii. JOSIAH DEXTER, b. 16 June 1806.
- By second wife:
- iii. PHEBE H., b. 28 May 1811; m. 1 Dec. 1831, Sumner Swann, d. 3 Nov. 1848.
687. iv. LEWIS REED, b. 27 March 1813.
688. v. SOLOMON A., b. 17 April 1815.
- vi. MARY A., b. 21 April 1817; m. 15 Dec. 1841, David H. Gregory of Princeton, Mass., a merchant in Princeton.
  - vii. LUCY R., b. in Phillipston, Mass., 6 June 1818; m. 17 April 1844, Asa H. Goddard.
  - viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1821; d. 1 Aug. 1825.
  - ix. ARATHUSA REED, b. in Phillipston, 15 July 1823; m. William Barnes, son of Solomon and Sally (Howe) Barnes, b. 14 Jan. 1823. They lived in Marlborough, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Abby Arathusa*, b. 29 April 1849; m. Benjamin Arey.

2. *Frank O.*
  3. *Hattie Howe*, b. ———; m. George A. Stacy, son of Albert H. and Mary A. (Bride) Stacy. He was for many years Supt. of Water Works in Marlborough, Mass.
689. x. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 31 Jan. 1826.  
 xi. ELEANOR H., b. 27 April 1828; m. Rufus Davis, and lived in Princeton, Mass.  
 xii. JOHN A., b. 10 June 1830; d. 3 April 1840.  
 xiii. SARAH W., b. 20 Nov. 1832; m. Nelson Howard, and lived in Norton, Mass.  
 xiv. HARRIET H., b. 10 July 1835; d. 11 Feb. 1851.
349. LEWIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 May 1792; married 28 March 1816, SARAH WITT, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Goodnow) Witt of Marlborough, born in Marlborough, 22 June 1794; died 15 Dec. 1852; he married second, 28 June 1833, Mrs. ASENATH S. BOYD, widow of Andrew Boyd, and daughter of Winchester Hitchcock. He lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and died 8 Nov. 1870.  
 Children born in Marlborough:
- i. ARTEMAS LEWIS,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 March 1817; m. Phebe Stow, daughter of Jere Stow; she d. his widow, 3 Sept. 1897.
  - ii. MARY ADAMS, b. 9 May 1818.
  - iii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 14 July 1820; d. 9 March 1821.
  - iv. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, bapt. 17 March 1822; m. 2 May 1844, Obadiah Perry, son of Obadiah and Lucy Perry of Sudbury, b. 9 Oct. 1817.
  - v. SYLVESTER BISHOP, b. 2 Dec. 1824; d. 8 April 1847.
  - vi. JOSIAH DEXTER, b. 9 Nov. 1826.
  - vii. CHARLES WITT, b. 12 April 1828; d. 14 Dec. 1830.
  - viii. SARAH ANN, b. 23 Feb. 1831.
  - ix. CHARLES WITT, b. 17 March 1833; d. 28 Feb. 1852.
350. LEWIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New Braintree, Mass., about 1778; married in New Braintree, SARAH ROBINSON, daughter of Joseph and Lucy (Ruggles) Robinson of Hardwick, Mass., born 25 May 1788. They lived on the old Warner homestead in Hardwick, where he died 23 May 1814, age 37. She married second, 17 June 1824, Hon. John M. Niles of Hartford, Ct.  
 Children born in Hardwick:
- i. AN INFANT,<sup>7</sup> b. and d. 16 Aug. 1809.
  - ii. AN INFANT, b. and d. 11 Nov. 1811.
  - iii. LUCY RUGGLES, b. 28 May 1813; d. 4 March 1835, unm.
351. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Oliver*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brimfield, Mass., 11 Sept. 1779; married AZUBAH SPROUT, born in Hardwick, Mass., about 1780, died in Attica, N. Y., about 1838. They settled in Batavia, now Attica, N. Y., where he lived about 36 years; later he moved to Lowville, Wis., where he died 8 April 1856.

## Children:

- i. SAMANTHA,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. Henry S. Achillese of Rochester, N. Y., and d. 1837.
- ii. ALZINA, b. 20 Sept. 1809; m. 20 June 1839, Edmund Brainerd, b. in Paris, N. Y., 17 Jan. 1810, and lived in Bethany, Genesee Co., N. Y.

## Children:

1. *Mary*, b. 8 June 1831.
  2. *George Howe*, b. 10 March 1833.
  3. *Maldene H.*, b. 23 March 1835.
  4. *Danel Webster*, b. 10 Aug. 1837.
  5. *Lewellyn J.*, b. 26 July 1839.
  6. *Medora*, b. 11 Jan. 1842.
  7. *James M.*, b. 9 Jan. 1844.
  8. *Clarilda*, b. 6 April 1846.
  9. *Angela*, b. 16 March 1848.
  10. *Seymour E.*, b. 9 May 1850.
  11. *L. Zorada*, b. 30 May 1852.
690. iii. OLIVER CUMMINGS, b. 18 Dec. 1813.
- iv. ALONZO JOHN, b. about 1818; m. Catherine Muldoon. Went to California, where he was District Attorney and Judge of County Court.
- v. AMOS A., b. about 1818; d. 1820.
- vi. MARY, b. (no date given).
- vii. LUCY ANN, b. (no date given).
- viii. JENNETTE MARY, b. (no date given); m. 14 Oct. 1845, James Henry Loomis of Attica, N. Y.; she d. 8 May 1858.

## Children:

1. *George Timothy*, b. 20 Feb. 1847; m. 18 Oct. 1871, Agnes L. Potter.
2. *James Hervey*, b. 23 Dec. 1849; d. 23 March 1872.
3. *Charles E.*, b. 14 Dec. 1851; m. 16 May 1888, Amy Wickes.
4. *A daughter*, b. in March 1854; d. in Sept. 1854.

352. JOHN REMY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Oliver*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Attica, Genesee Co., N. Y., about 1783; married his cousin, ORILLE FULLER, and went to Louisiana prior to the war of 1812. Was a surgeon in the army, and died in St. Mary's Parish, about 1815.

## Children:

691. i. JOHN R.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1810; d. about 1894, in Nelsonville, Ohio.
- ii. OLIVE.
- iii. OLIVER, b. (no date given); he lived in Athens Co., Ohio.
692. iv. JAMES FULLER, b. in Attica, N. Y.
- v. A DAUGHTER, and probably other children.

353. DENNIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 15 July 1773; married 7 Jan. 1795, ELIZABETH BIGELOW of Worcester, Mass., daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Stebbins) Bigelow, born in Spencer, Mass., 13 Jan. 1773. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 4 June 1807. She died 25 April 1870, aged 97 years.

## Children born in Shrewsbury :

- i. PRUDENCE BOWKER,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 May 1795; m. Oliver K. Freeman in Alabama.  
Children:
    1. *George Oliver*, b. 29 Aug. 1836.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Nov. 1796.
  - iii. JONAH, b. 25 Jan. 1798; was a physician, and was drowned at Rutland, Mass., 5 July 1825.
  - iv. SARAH, b. 12 Feb. 1800; m. James Allen.  
Children:
    1. *William Henry*.
    2. *Charles Maxwell*, b. in Heath, Mass., 28 July 1822.
    3. *James*.
    4. *Jonas*.
    5. *Jonathan*.
    6. *Agilvia*.
    7. *Amanda*.
    8. *Lizzie*.
  - v. ELEANOR, b. 27 Oct. 1801; d. 20 March 1805.
  - vi. ELIZA, b. 24 March 1803; d. 22 March 1805.
  - vii. SERAPHINE, b. 23 Dec. 1804; m. 4 May 1831, Joel Worthington Upham, son of Pliny and Katherine (Hastings) Upham, b. 24 Oct. 1803; she d. in Millbury, 29 Oct. 1839. He d. 10 Aug. 1879.  
Children:
    1. *George Dennis*, b. 22 July 1833.
    2. *Henry Pratt*, b. 26 Jan. 1837; he was a banker in Minneapolis, Minn.
  - viii. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Aug. 1807; d. 8 Aug. 1832.
354. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 14 Aug. 1774; married 31 Oct. 1800, SARAH BALL, daughter of Dr. Stephen and Mary (Fairbanks) Ball, born in Northborough, Mass., 3 June 1771; he died about 1801. She lived in Northborough where she died 23 June 1838.  
Children:
- i. SARAH,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 Nov. 1801; m. 4 Nov. 1821, Denna Eager, son of Ephron and Zipporah (Maynard) Eager, b. 5 March 1798; d. 8 Sept. 1861; he d. 25 Feb. 1881.  
Children:
    1. *Charles Dana*, b. 24 Feb. 1822.
    2. *George Lyman*, b. 30 Aug. 1825.
    3. *Sarah Howe*, b. 3 Dec. 1829; m. Frederick L. Twichell.
    4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 11 Oct. 1833; d. 26 Aug. 1836.
    5. *William Henry*, b. 10 Aug. 1838; d. 15 Oct. 1858.
355. ASA BOWKER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., about 1784; married 28 Sept. 1807, CHARLOTTE HOWE, daughter of John H. and Sally (Smith) Howe, born in Shrewsbury, 13 May 1788, died in Northborough, 26 Nov. 1880.



## Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. JOHN,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Oct. 1808.
- ii. LAURA, b. 28 Sept. 1810; m. 1 May 1838, William Maynard; she d. 31 Oct. 1843.
- iii. MIRIAM, b. 13 April 1813; m. 8 Nov. 1832, John Rice, son of Asaph and Keziah (Wood) Rice, b. 17 Dec. 1810, d. 8 Feb. 1881. They lived in Northborough, where she d. 14 Sept. 1894.

## Children:

1. *Charlotte Keziah*, b. 24 Dec. 1833; m. Dr. J. H. Robinson of Southborough.
2. *John*, b. 27 Jan. 1835; d. 28 Jan. 1836.
3. *John*, b. 27 Sept. 1836; d. 29 Sept. 1836.
4. *Frank*, b. 19 Nov. 1837; d. 12 Jan. 1842.
5. *Sarah Bailey*, b. 31 Oct. 1839; d. 17 Oct. 1849.
6. *Frank Hobart*, b. 12 Aug. 1842; d. 11 Feb. 1856.
7. *Frederick Slemmons*, b. 5 Dec. 1853; m. Nellie Fay.
8. *Laura H.*, b. 12 Sept. 1856; d. 19 Sept. 1856.

356. BENJAMIN LINCOLN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., about 1788; married (int. 20 April 1810), MIRIAM HOWE, daughter of John H. and Sally (Smith) Howe, born in Shrewsbury, 6 May 1790; died 4 Oct. 1821; he married second, 15 April 1822, MRS. MARY HITCHCOCK of Brookfield, Mass. He died in Aug. 1825.

## Children:

- i. CAROLINE AUGUSTA.
- ii. JAMES AARON.
- iii. BENJAMIN LINCOLN.
- iv. EDWARD KINGSBURY.

357. LUKE RICE<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Alvan*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Dec. 1781; married in Boylston, Mass., 2 March 1805, PERSIS GOSS. They lived for many years in Northborough, where their children were born; later he moved to Westborough, and lived with his son, and died 19 Dec. 1843.

## Children:

- i. HENRY WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 12 April 1806; d. 20 Sept. 1808.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 July 1809; m. 10 Aug. 1829, Elisha Parker; they lived in Westboro and Marlboro.

## Children:

1. *Augusta Marion*, b. in Westboro, 25 June 1830.
2. *Harriet Elizabeth*, b. in Westboro, 10 Dec. 1834.
3. *George Henry*, b. in Marlboro, 14 May 1837.
4. *Sarah E.*, b. in Westboro, 2 May 1843.
5. *Ellen Maria*, b. in Westboro, 12 Jan. 1846.
6. *Mary Josephine*, b. in Westboro, 12 Sept. 1848.
- iii. HENRY GASSETT, b. 7 July 1811; d. 9 April 1814.
- iv. EMELINE, b. 24 April 1814; m. 3 July 1833, Truman Morey of Natick, Mass.
693. v. SILAS, b. 5 Jan. 1816.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Feb. 1820; m. 27 Oct. 1840, William F. Holyoke, son of William and Rebecca (Howe) Holyoke, b. in Marlboro, 10 Oct. 1805. They lived in Marlboro.

## Children:

1. *John Abner*, b. 20 April 1842.
  2. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 12 March 1844.
  3. *Adeline Goss*, b. 3 Jan. 1847.
694. vii. ISRAEL GOULDING, b. 17 Aug. 1824.

358. ISAAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Alvan*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 3 Feb. 1786; married (int. 21 Oct. 1808) ABIGAIL PENNIMAN, daughter of Ezra and Louisa Penniman of Braintree, Mass., born about 1788. They lived in West Boylston and Gardner, Mass., and about 1825, they moved to Ashcot, Canada, where he died. His widow married second, 1858, ——— Jennison of Templeton; she died about 1865.

## Children:

695. i. ELBRIDGE GERRY,<sup>7</sup> b. in West Boylston, 6 Aug. 1811.
696. ii. ALFRED, b. in West Boylston, 8 Dec. 1812.
697. iii. LORENZO, b. in West Boylston, about 1814.
- iv. ELMIRA, b. in West Boylston, about 1816; d. young.
- v. ISAAH, b. in Gardner, about 1818; m. 10 April 1846, Mrs. Mary Jane Marcy, widow of Charles A. Marcy, and daughter of Samuel and Mary (Bliss) Rogers, b. 17 June 1815.
698. vi. SYLVESTER, b. in Gardner, 21 March 1819.
- vii. ALMINA, b. in Gardner, 12 July 1821; m. Ebenezer Humphrey of Oxford, Mass., son of Rufus and Sarah Humphrey, b. in Oxford, 23 Dec. 1819; no children.
- viii. FRANKLIN, b. in Gardner, 13 July 1823; m. 7 April 1845, Sallie A. Woodward; she d.; he m. 2nd Maria Dixon.
- ix. NAHUM, b. (no date given); d. in Auburn, Mass., 27 Oct. 1847, age 23.
699. x. ALVIN, b. in Ashcot.
700. xi. LEVI L., b. in Ashcot.

359. BARNET<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Alvan*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., 22 April 1802; married 2 Feb. 1823, CATHERINE STEARNS of Plainfield, Ct., born 10 Dec. 1799; died in Brookfield, Mass., 1 March 1883. He died 23 Oct. 1866.

## Children born in North Brookfield:

701. i. ALVIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 March 1824; m. Mrs. Martha Bemis.
- ii. CATHERINE ANN, b. 28 April 1839; m. 4 July 1857, Henry J. Newman of Middletown, Conn., b. 28 Feb. 1837.

## Children:

1. *Frederick H.*, b. 14 Sept. 1857; d. 8 Dec. 1878.
2. *Edward H.*, b. 7 Aug. 1859; m. Jennie M. Bliss.
3. *Charles H.*, b. 9 Jan. 1863.

360. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 28 July 1790; married 1 Jan. 1817, MARY BRIGGS; he married second, 22 Jan. 1824, SALLY WORDEN; he married third, 6 May 1828, BETSEY GOULD, daughter of Enos and Betsey (Johnson) Gould, born 22 Sept. 1801, died in Sept. 1830; he married fourth, in Sept. 1831,

MRS. DULCENA ALVORD; he married fifth, 28 April 1856, LAVINA WORDEN. He died 23 Nov. 1871. They lived in Dover, Vt.

Children born in Dover:

702. i. ALBERT NELSON,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 July 1819.  
ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 13 Aug. 1821; d. 1 July 1837.

By second wife:

- iii. HARRIET JANE, b. 28 Oct. 1824.  
iv. SALLY AMANDA, b. 20 Feb. 1826; m. 20 Feb. 1850, Edwin Elmer, b. 1820. They lived in Dummerston, Vt.; she d. 9 Nov. 1863; he d. 6 Feb. 1865.

Children:

1. *Irving Howe*, b. 18 Feb. 1851.
2. *Laura Arabella*, b. 22 July 1853.
3. *Ellsworth Elijah*, b. 14 Feb. 1859.

361. GARDNER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 16 Jan. 1792; married at Dover, 14 Feb. 1815, HANNAH THOMPSON, born in Dover, 1 Nov. 1794. They lived in Marlboro, Vt., until about 1822, when they moved to Elyria, Ohio, where he died 25 Oct. 1825. His widow married second, 31 May 1829, at Lenox, Ohio, Roswell Cune.

Children:

- i. LUCINDA ABIGAIL,<sup>7</sup> b. in Marlboro, Vt., 15 Jan. 1816; d. in Olmstead, Ohio, 18 July 1836, Asaph Graves Rice Stearns; she d. in Utica, Wis., 12 Jan. 1868.

Children:

1. *Louisa*, b. 19 April 1838.
2. *Lucia*, b. 31 May 1840.
3. *William Allen*, b. 16 July 1842.
4. *Lewis Cass*, b. 11 July 1844.
5. *Hannah*, b. 9 Aug. 1846.
6. *Helen Aurilla*, b. 28 Aug. 1848.
7. *Edward*, b. 18 Sept. 1850.
8. *Frank*, b. 28 Nov. 1852.
9. *Ella*, b. 11 March 1855.
10. *Effie*, b. 17 April 1858.
11. *Charles*, b. 23 Feb. 1862.

703. ii. EDWARD FRANKLIN, b. in Marlboro, Vt., 1 Jan. 1818.  
iii. LUCIA PRISCILLA, b. in Marlboro, Vt., 17 April 1820; m. E. J. Williams of Elba, Wis.

Children:

1. *Whitman*.
2. *Irwin*.
3. *Helen*.

704. iv. LAFAYETTE, b. in Elyria, Ohio, 3 July 1824.  
v. HANNAH, b. in Elyria, 26 March 1826; m. William Mead of Olmstead, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Hattie*.
2. *Belle*.
3. *Walter*.
4. *Mary*.

362. OTIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 30 May 1793; married 31 Aug. 1819, SALLY MARSH, daughter of Jesse and Charity (Stearns) Marsh of Dover. They lived in Wardsboro, and Newfane, Vt. He died in Newfane, 25 Sept. 1872; she died there 10 March 1877.

Children:

- i. RUBY MANDANA,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 April 1821; d. in Wardsboro, 16 May 1845.
- ii. LEONIDAS LYMAN, b. 9 July 1824; m. 1848, Elizabeth Hobart of Napoli, N. Y., where he d. 13 May 1848; she m. 2nd ——— Mighles.
- iii. SALLY SYRENA, b. 20 Oct. 1826; m. 1848, Darwin A. Hammond of Wardsboro, where he d. 21 Oct. 1848.
705. iv. MARSHALL OTIS, b. in Wardsboro, Vt., 4 Oct. 1832.

363. LAMBERT HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 21 Sept. 1796; married 8 April 1828, LUCINDA HARRIS. They lived in Dover, where he was a miller, and he died 1 March 1874; she was born 26 Aug. 1804, and died 28 Aug. 1902, aged 98 years.

Children born in Dover:

706. i. FAYETTE R.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Jan. 1824.
- ii. ABIGAIL I., b. 23 Jan. 1827; d. 7 May 1832.
707. iii. LORENZO L., b. 20 May 1829.
- iv. RHODA M., b. (no date given); d. 17 Jan. 1833.
708. v. HARLOW E., b. 5 March 1834.
- vi. MARILLA L., b. 13 Feb. 1837; m. 6 Oct. 1857, Charles M. Adams, b. 5 Aug. 1835, and lived in Marlboro, Vt.  
Children:  
1. *Charles L.*, b. 26 Jan. 1863.  
2. *Lulu M.*, b. 5 March 1867.
- vii. ELLEN A., b. 26 May 1840; m. 3 March 1864, Holland P. Freeman, b. 5 Feb. 1840, and lived in Dover, Vt.  
Children:  
1. *Frank E.*, b. 18 Nov. 1864.  
2. *Ina N.*, b. 11 Sept. 1866.

364. LYMAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 21 Sept. 1796; married 23 Oct. 1821, ANNA PHIPPS PERRY, who was born in Dover, Vt., 29 Oct. 1802. They lived in Dover, where she died 11 April 1865. He died in Brattleboro, Vt., 21 April 1872.

Children:

709. i. JAMES OTIS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Dover, Vt., 10 April 1823.
710. ii. GARDNER L., b. in Wardsboro, Vt., 7 April 1827.
- iii. ARTEMESIA A., b. in Dover, Vt., 17 Nov. 1831; m. 1 Feb. 1854, Charles Taylor; she m. 2nd Alured P. Newell. She d. 25 Aug. 1900.  
Children:  
1. *Edwin C. Taylor*.  
2. *Abbie Taylor*.  
By second marriage:

3. *Norman N. Newell*, b. 9 July 1868; is now (1928) in Brattleboro.
- iv. IRENE A., b. 31 March 1835; m. 6 Sept. 1854, Joshua C. Morse; she d. in Kansas City., Mo., 6 June 1906.  
Children:  
1. *Ida E.*, b. 1859.  
2. *Mary H.*, b. 1862.  
3. *Annie C.*, b. 1865.
711. v. EDMUND P., b. 11 Oct. 1838.

365. JOTHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 6 Feb. 1800; married 7 June 1827, ANNA SOPHIA HOWE. They moved to Olmsted, Ohio, where he was a merchant. He held the office of Town Treasurer for several years, and was postmaster for many years. He died there 11 Jan. 1855; his widow died there 10 May 1859.

Children:

- i. GEORGE C.,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 June 1829; d. unm.
- ii. ROLLIN SHERMAN, b. 11 Dec. 1830; d. about 1832.
712. iii. HENRY SHERMAN, b. 8 July 1833.
713. iv. EDWARD, b. 23 April 1837.
- v. JANE SOPHIA, b. 20 Sept. 1840; m. 6 Dec. 1860, Lester A. Harmon, and was living in Elmore, Ottawa Co., Ohio, in 1904.  
Children:  
1. *Frederick Walker*, b. 1861; m. 1887, Mary E. Mylander. They had one child.  
2. *George Lester*, b. 1863.  
3. *Jennie Lura*, b. 1874; d. age 2 years.  
4. *Julia Cutler*, b. 1876; m. 1899, Lester J. DuBiu.

366. LIBERTY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 27 June 1803; married MARIA BABCOCK, of Dover. They lived in Dover until after 1870, where he was a prominent citizen. He was Representative to Legislature, and died in Brattleboro, Vt.

Children:

- i. HAMILTON,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1828; m. Melvina E. ———. They lived in Dover.
- ii. LYDIA M., b. about 1829.
- iii. HORACE, b. about 1831.
- iv. HELEN M., b. about 1833.
- v. CALISTA.
- vi. ARABELLE, b. about 1838.
- vii. GARDNER, b. about 1840.
- viii. PERSIS A., b. about 1843.
- ix. ALBERT N., b. about 1845.
- x. EDWIN E., b. about 1848.
- xi. ORILLA C., b. about 1851.

367. EDWARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 27 Sept. 1812; married 24 Sept. 1839, ELVIRA LEONARD, born 3 Aug. 1820. They lived in Dover

where he was a farmer, and died 13 Jan. 1892. She died there 17 Nov. 1888.

Children born in Dover :

- i. EDWARD OSCAR,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1841; d. 9 March 1841.
- ii. DEWITT CLINTON, b. 26 April 1842; m. 7 Nov. 1889, Clara E. Stanley.
- iii. MANDANA ELVIRA, b. 23 July 1845; d. 28 Sept. 1863.
- iv. HERBERT EDGAR, b. 27 June 1847; moved to Oregon, Me., where he d. 11 Nov. 1866.
- v. FLORA JANE, b. 26 Aug. 1850; m. 7 May 1889, John W. Cole, d. 16 April 1894.
- vi. EVA LAVINIA, b. 24 July 1852; m. 22 Dec. 1875, John W. Thurber.
- vii. ADA SALLY, b. 14 Feb. 1854; d. 3 April 1878.
- viii. MARY IDA, b. 1 Nov. 1856; d. 26 April 1864.
- ix. ARTHUR DANIEL, b. 31 July 1859; was living in Wilmington, Vt., in 1904.
- x. MORTON PHILIP, b. 19 Feb. 1862; d. 3 May 1888.

368. AMOS JUDSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Walter*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterford, Pa., 12 June 1811; married at Door Prairie, Laporte Co., Ind., 1 July 1837, MARY J. SMITH, daughter of Hezekiah Smith, born in New York State, about 1810. They lived in Ind., several years, then moved to Schoolcraft, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., prior to 1850, where he was a blacksmith.

Children born in Ind. :

714. i. CHARLES HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 June 1838.
- ii. MARGARET EMILY, b. 3 Sept. 1840; m. at Mendon, Mich., 13 Nov. 1865, A. J. VanBuren, and lived in Vicksburg, Parkville and Galesburg, Mich.
- Children :
1. *Frederick Judson*, b. 1 Jan. 1867.
  2. *Frank*, b. 26 Nov. 1868.
  3. *Mary*, b. 8 Nov. 1870.
- iii. RHODA JANE, b. 14 Dec. 1842; m. at Hillsdale, Mich., 25 Dec. 1864, Dennis J. McCrohan, b. 1841.
- Children :
1. *Mattie May*, b. 13 Aug. 1868.
- iv. MARIETTE LAVINIA, b. 15 Oct. 1844.
- v. THOMAS JUDSON, b. 15 Dec. 1846.

369. SIDNEY AUGUSTUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Walter*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterford, Pa., 19 Oct. 1818; married at Waukegan, Ills., 8 April 1847, MRS. HARRIET VAN ANKER, daughter of Nathaniel Swann; she died Jan. 8, 1852, at Knox, Albany Co., N. Y.; he married second, JULIET G. BLANCHARD, daughter of Reuben H. Blanchard.

Children :

- i. CHARES ALONZO,<sup>7</sup> b. in Waukegan, 16 Jan. 1848; he lived in Lincoln, Nebr.
- ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Albany, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1851.

370. JOHN NELSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Walter*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterford, Pa., 25 Jan. 1821; married at Lewistown, Ills., 10 Nov. 1860, HARRIET ROBERTS, daughter of John F. Roberts, born 8 Sept. 1821. They lived at Tiskilwa, Ills.

Children born in Tiskilwa, Ills.:

- i. LAVINIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1861.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 18 March 1866.

371. WALTER NEWTON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Walter*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterford, Pa., 11 May 1824; married at Chicago, Ills., 2 Dec. 1849, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of William Howe, born 25 Oct. 1824. They lived in Chicago a short time, then moved to Kalamazoo, Mich.

Children:

- i. SIDNEY JUDSON,<sup>7</sup> b. in Chicago, 13 Oct. 1850.
- ii. NETTIE, b. in Kalamazoo, 25 July 1853.
- iii. WALTER NEWTON, b. in Kalamazoo, 18 Jan. 1856.
- iv. CORA CORNELIA, b. in Kalamazoo, 16 Feb. 1858.
- v. LILLY FRANCES, b. in Kalamazoo, 24 Oct. 1860.
- vi. CHARLES DELBERT, b. in Kalamazoo, 19 Sept. 1862.

372. DANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 4 Dec. 1776; married 22 April 1802, MARY BURGE, daughter of John and Priscilla (Barnes) Burge of Townsend, Mass., born in Townsend, 9 Oct. 1784; died in Westminster, Mass., 11 Aug. 1848. They lived in Westminster, Mass., where he died 8 Feb. 1853.

Children born in Westminster:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 July 1803; d. 7 Oct. 1805.
- ii. LOUISA, b. 14 Jan. 1805; d. 28 April 1827.
- iii. MARY, b. 24 Sept. 1807; d. 19 June 1826.
715. iv. DANIEL MILTON, b. 7 Oct. 1810.
716. v. FRANKLIN, b. 30 Nov. 1820.

373. WILLIAM TAYLOR<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 24 Aug. 1787; married in 1810, BETSEY RICE, daughter of ——— and Susan (Moore) Rice, born in New Hampshire, 1786. She was a niece of Major Jonas Rice, a Revolutionary soldier. They moved to Wyandotte Co., Ohio, where he practiced law. His wife Betsey, died 30 Sept. 1870.

Children:

- i. SUSAN,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 Sept. 1817; m. 1 Sept. 1836, Joseph C. Mount, d. 7 June 1882.

Children:

1. *Charles W.*, b. 20 June 1837.
2. *William H.*, b. 9 April 1839; d. in the army in the Union service, 12 Oct. 1864.
3. *Harriet*, b. 30 Oct. 1840.
4. *George W.*, b. 7 April 1843; d. 11 June 1843.
5. *Thomas B.*, b. 1 June 1845; m. 30 Nov. 1871, Caroline Swasy.

6. *Asa R.*, b. 16 Dec. 1846; d. in the army in the Union service, 3 Nov. 1864.
  7. *Taylor*, b. 23 March 1848; d. in the army, in the Union service, 18 Nov. 1864.
  8. *MARY L.*, b. 15 Oct. 1850; m. 19 Oct. 1871, Martin Matthews, d. in Aug. 1892.
  9. *Betsey J.*, b. 16 Oct. 1852; m. 27 Oct. 1873, Theodore C. Hawk; she m. 2nd 12 July 1899, John Meltzer.
  10. *J. Finley*, b. 5 Dec. 1854.
717. iii. *WILLIAM*, b. 20 April 1819.
- iv. *NATHAN*, b. 1 Oct. 1821; d. 21 Dec. 1827.
- v. *HARRIET*, b. 22 Oct. 1824; m. 8 Nov. 1848; Samuel Hamler, d. 8 July 1881.
- Children:
1. *Mary E.*, b. 6 June 1850; m. 3 Feb. 1870, Clinton D. Killam.
  2. *Clara F.*, b. 7 April 1860; m. 29 March 1884, Harry G. Brownell.
  3. *William A.*, b. 3 Aug. 1866; m. 25 Dec. 1888, Nola Newlon.
- vi. *MARY*, b. 11 Jan. 1827; m. Joseph Cavens; m. 2nd 25 March 1858, Noah Bunnell; she d. in Nov. 1864.
- Children by second marriage:
1. *Charles E.*, b. in 1859; m. 10 Jan. 1878, Sarah E. Jelbaugh.
- vii. *ASA*, b. 9 Nov. 1828; d. 20 Sept. 1850.
374. *CALVIN*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 14 May 1789; married 26 Nov. 1815, *MARY WYMAN*, daughter of Seth and Mary (Brown) Wyman, born in Shrewsbury, 28 Feb. 1791. They lived in Shrewsbury where he died 14 Jan. 1868; she died there 21 Feb. 1869.
- Children born in Shrewsbury:
718. i. *WILLIAM HENRY*,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1816.
  - ii. *BENJAMIN EDWARD*, b. 24 Aug. 1817.
  719. iii. *SETH WYMAN*, b. 7 April 1819.
  720. iv. *SAMUEL INGERSOLL*, b. 8 Feb. 1822.
  - v. *MARY ELIZA*, b. 11 May 1824.
  - vi. *JOHN CALVIN*, b. 10 Feb. 1828; d. in April 1831.
375. *AMASA*<sup>6</sup> *HOWE* (*Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 6 Feb. 1794; married 1 Jan. 1818, *ELIZABETH ALLEN*, daughter of Simeon and Candace (Howe) Allen of Princeton, Mass., born 1 April 1794; died in Shrewsbury, 21 Feb. 1869. They lived in Shrewsbury, where he died 29 April 1883.
- Children born in Shrewsbury:
721. i. *LORENZO*,<sup>7</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1819.
  - ii. *HARRIET EVELINE*, b. 19 May 1821; m. Seth W. Howe (her cousin).
  - iii. *ABIGAIL AUGUSTA*, b. 17 Oct. 1826; d. 9 Nov. 1849, unm.
  - iv. *NATHAN*, b. 20 Jan. 1829; d. 27 Nov. 1849.
  - v. *ARTEMAS*, b. 5 March 1831; d. 18 Oct. 1849.
  - vi. *SARAH ELIZABETH*, b. 30 Dec. 1837; m. 11 Nov. 1857, William A. Wheeler.



376. BARNEY HOWE (*Hiram*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., 16 March 1800; married 2 May 1830, MELINDA KNOWLTON, daughter of Daniel Knowlton, born in Holden, Mass., died in West Boylston, 17 Oct. 1867. They lived in Holden several years, and prior to 1860 they moved to West Boylston, where he died 28 June 1860.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE AMELIA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Holden, 7 Feb. 1831; m. 7 Feb. 1850, Everett W. Bigelow of Worcester, Mass.; he d. in Beachmont, Mass., 16 May 1895.  
Children:
  1. *Evelyn Winthrop*, b. 30 Dec. 1850; d. 30 Oct. 1855.
  2. *George Everett*, b. 23 Dec. 1855; m. 6 Jan. 1892, Lucy A. Powers.
  3. *Carrie Evelyn*, b. 13 Dec. 1860.
- ii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 23 April 1835; d. 13 June 1839.
- iii. EDWARD, b. in West Boylston, 17 Oct. 1842; m. Dorcas C. Smith; he d. 13 May 1871; she m. 2nd D. C. Barton of Worcester.

377. NATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Hiram*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., 18 May 1803; married 17 April 1833, ABIGAIL BAILEY HOWE, daughter of Jasper and Nancy (Wilson) Howe, born in Holden, Mass., 7 Sept. 1810, died 14 Dec. 1858. For several years he engaged in the business of finishing cloth, that was made by the farmers' wives; later he was superintendent of the cotton mill in West Boylston. About 1846 he turned to farming for a short time, but later he bought out a saw mill, and got out dressed lumber, shingles, laths, etc., a business which he carried on until his death which occurred 4 Feb. 1873. He was active in town affairs, serving as one of the Selectmen, and he represented his district in the State Legislature. He was a republican in politics, and an earnest Adventist in religion.

Children born in Holden:

722. i. EDWIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 March 1834.
723. ii. HIRAM, b. 30 July 1836.
- iii. SARAH, b. 14 Nov. 1838; m. 9 Nov. 1859, Emerson B. Wilson; she d. in Westboro, 19 Feb. 1873.
- iv. ADELINE, b. 22 Dec. 1840.
- v. NATHAN, b. 13 Feb. 1847.
- vi. HARRIET, b. 1 March 1849.
- vii. MARTHA, b. 13 June 1853; d. 16 Dec. 1905, unm.

378. JOEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Hiram*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., 28 Nov. 1816; married 21 March 1837, EMELINE B. ROGERS, daughter of George and Betsey (Howe) Rogers, born in Holden, Mass., 5 Jan. 1814. They lived in West Boylston.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. ELLEN JANE,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 Nov. 1837; m. William H. Rice of Worcester, Mass.

379. NAHUM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 17 Jan. 1802; married 15 Jan. 1826, SOPHRONIA WASHBURN, born 10 Nov. 1806. They lived in Phillipston, Barre, Oakham and Waltham, Mass. He died in Waltham, 6 Feb. 1880.

Children:

- i. HENRY AUGUSTUS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Phillipston, 17 April 1828; he lived in New Haven, Conn.
- ii. GEORGE EMERSON, b. in Phillipston, 13 June 1829; d. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 7 May 1887.
- iii. EDWIN LORISTON, b. in Barre, 22 April 1831; d. in Worcester, Mass., 4 July 1875.
724. iv. CHARLES CARROLL, b. in Barre, 10 Sept. 1833.
- v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. in Oakham, 26 July 1836; lived in Shirley, Mass.
- vi. ALMIRA JANE, b. in Oakham, 7 Oct. 1842; d. in Waltham, Mass., 7 Nov. 1865.
- vii. MARY ELLEN, b. in Waltham, 24 July 1848; she was living in Waltham in 1897.

380. LEWIS SIDNEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., 17 Aug. 1828; married 10 March 1854, KATE CAROLINE PROUDFOOT, daughter of Edward E. and Rebecca A. Proudfoot of Norfolk, Eng. She was born in Athens, Pa., 11 July 1839, and died in Alexandria, Minn., 20 June 1826. He served in the army, in the Mexican war, and served in the Quartermasters Dept. during the Civil war, and also served in the Indian wars. He settled in Rochester, Minn., where he was a grocer and a lumber dealer; later he moved to Minneapolis, Minn., where he died 21 July 1921.

Children born in Rochester:

- i. ADELAIDE AUGUSTA,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 June 1859; m. 1 July 1906, Edward Wells Cotton at Billings, Mont.; no children.
525. ii. EDWARD ERNEST, b. 1 Sept. 1860.
- iii. ALICE MARY, b. 10 Oct. 1862; m. 1 Jan. 1887, Charles Alfred Coffin, b. in Hastings, Minn., 31 Aug. 1862. They live in Minneapolis.

Children:

1. *William Lewis*, b. 14 Oct. 1888; d. 31 Oct. 1889.
2. *Marguerite Vera*, b. 11 Jan. 1890, m. George William Andrus.
3. *Marion Howe*, b. 20 Jan. 1900; d. 31 Aug. 1902.
- iv. WILLIAM LEWIS, b. 14 June 1865; m. in June 1892, Lizzie McNurney.
- v. DOLLY LOUISE, b. 27 July 1869; m. 1 Jan. 1892, Oscar A. Wise, and lived in Seattle, Wash.; she m. 2nd in Jan. 1911, Jack F. Hickman, at Vancouver, B. C.; she d. in Inglewood, Calif., 16 Sept. 1927.

Children:

1. *Alpheus Mansfield*, b. 17 Aug. 1893; m. Marguerite Kammerer.
2. *Thomas Burk*, b. 3 March 1900; m. Lillian Wise.
- vi. KATE MAY, b. 16 May 1876; m. 15 April 1903, Francis Wayland Crowell. They live in Minneapolis.

## Children:

- i. *Sidney Howe*, b. 20 April 1904.

381. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 June 1785; married 19 Dec. 1834, NANCY PARKS, born about 1793. When but a child, he went with his father to Bridport, Vt. He died in Bridport, and his widow was living there in 1871.

## Children:

- i. HARVEY JENNISON,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1837; d. in 1858, aged 21 years.

382. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridport, Vt., in Aug. 1795; married in Feb. 1818, BETSEY WILSON, and lived in Bridport, where she died in 1842. After her death, he moved to Berlin, Wis., where he died about 1865.

## Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. ——— Lane, by whom she had one child, and moved to Wis.
- ii. OLIVE, b. (no date given); m. ——— Andrus, and lived in Cornwall, Vt.
- iii. JOHN, b. (no date given); m. Nancy Cram of Bridport, Vt. They lived in Bridport.

383. AARON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John H.*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 14 Oct. 1794; married 28 Nov. 1816, HARRIET RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Abigail (Haven) Richardson, born in Shrewsbury, 7 Oct. 1796. They lived in Shrewsbury where their first two children were born, then they moved to Worcester, Mass.

## Children:

- i. NANCY AMELIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1817; m. 12 April 1837, George W. Eaton, son of Alpheus and Annie Eaton of Worcester, b. 30 March 1813. They lived in Worcester.

## Children:

- i. *John E.*, b. 18 Feb. 1848.
- ii. APPLETON RICHARDSON, b. 22 July 1819; d. 9 July 1823.
- iii. AARON, b. in Worcester, 14 Oct. 1821; d. young.
- iv. GEORGE APPLETON, b. 17 Sept. 1823.
- v. AARON, b. 26 Feb. 1826.

384. LEVI<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Jan. 1792; married 3 Jan. 1815, LYDIA GODDARD, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Williams) Goddard, born in Shrewsbury, 26 June 1791. They lived in Shrewsbury a short time, and moved to Worcester prior to 1818, where all of his children except the first one, were born; later he moved to Oakham, Mass., where his wife died 10 April 1841; he married second, 11 Feb. 1845, MRS. HARRIET FALES, widow of Harvey Fales, and daughter of John Macomber. Later he returned to Worcester, where he died 2 Dec. 1864; his widow died there 20 May 1883, aged 93 years.

## Children :

- i. DANIEL,<sup>7</sup> b. in Shrewsbury, 3 July 1816; d. young.
- ii. ELIZA, b. 24 Jan. 1818; m. 7 Feb. 1836, Timothy S. Stearns of Framingham, Mass. They lived in Oakham a short time.
  - Children :
  - i. *Levi Howe*, b. 6 Dec. 1840.
- iii. EUNICE, b. 20 Jan. 1820; m. 21 May 1839, S. Norman Story of Norwich, Conn.
  - Children :
  - i. *Mary*, b. in Dec. 1841; d. 12 Feb. 1842.
- iv. HARRIET, b. 29 March 1822; m. 12 March 1842, George S. Howe of Worcester, son of Thomas and Eliza (Stowell) Howe, b. 9 April 1817. They lived in Worcester.
- v. FRANCES ANN, b. 28 Feb. 1824; m. 5 Nov. 1846, William S. Walker of Oakham.
- 726. vi. DANIEL, b. 23 Nov. 1825.
- vii. GEORGE LAFAYETTE, b. in June 1829.

385. JUBAL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 27 Dec. 1793; married 17 Nov. 1830, ANN J. SUMNER, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Jaffrey) Sumner, born in Shrewsbury, 28 May 1799. He was for many years engaged in business in Boston, and lived in Newton, Mass., where they both died. He left a fund for the Town of Shrewsbury, with which they built the Public Library in that town.

## Children :

- i. ANN JEFFREY,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 March 1836; d. 24 March 1898; she was totally blind.
- ii. JAMES SUMNER, b. 10 Jan. 1841; he served in the Navy during the Civil war.

386. CLARK<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 26 April 1796; married MATILDA DOWELL. He went to N. Y. State, and settled at Fort Ann, Washington Co., where he was a farmer. Prior to 1870 he moved to Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., where he died prior to 1880. She was living in 1880 with her son Clark, in Queensbury.

## Children born at Fort Ann :

- 727. i. JOSEPH APPLETON,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1824.
- ii. EMILY.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1829; m. Franklin Thompson.
- 728. iv. CLARK, b. about 1831.
- v. DAMARIS, b. about 1833.
- vi. ANN, b. about 1835.
- vii. CELESTIA, b. about 1837.
- viii. DANIEL W., b. about 1839.
- 729. ix. JUBAL, b. about 1841.
- x. SOPHRONIA, b. about 1843.

387. LYMAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Nov. 1800; married 19 Nov.

1823, CATHERINE JOHNSON of Worcester, Mass. They lived in Worcester and Westboro, Mass.; she died 14 July 1866. He died in Westboro, 31 March 1885.

Children:

- i. JULIA ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Worcester, 5 Oct. 1824; m. 6 Nov. 1845, Moses Wood of Westboro, and d. 28 Aug. 1856; no children.
- 730. ii. JUBAL, b. in Worcester, 20 Dec. 1825.
- iii. RUFUS WASHBURN, b. 15 Nov. 1827.
- 731. iv. GIDEON, b. 15 March 1830.
- 732. v. HENRY, b. in Westboro, 12 Jan. 1832.
- vi. CAROLINE, b. in Westboro, 13 Sept. 1837; m. 28 Nov. 1855, Loriman S. Brigham of Marlborough, where she d. 28 Oct. 1865, no children.
- vii. MARY EMMA, b. in Westboro, 25 July 1842; m. 3 April 1864, John H. Hapgood of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Katie L.*, b. 21 Oct. 1866; m. Aaron Starbird.

388. JOSEPH HALL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 5 Sept. 1802; married 15 Jan. 1825, HARRIET BENEDICT, born 5 Dec. 1801. After the birth of his first son, they moved to Lockport, N. Y., in a sleigh, crossing the rivers on the ice; she died in Lockport, 8 May 1841; he married second, 22 Oct. 1850, WIDOW SARAH HEATH of Shawnee, N. Y.; she died 22 March 1851; he married third, 25 Dec. 1856, ANN ELIZA GLYNN of Lockport, N. Y., born 30 July 1833. He died in Lockport, 26 Dec. 1867. She married second, Nathan B. Wolverton, and was killed in a cyclone at Oshkosh, Wis., 26 May 1896.

Children born in Lockport, except the first one:

- 733. i. JOEL CARLTON,<sup>7</sup> b. 29 Dec. 1825.
- 734. ii. JUBAL WASHBURN, b. in Lockport, 20 July 1827.
- iii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 3 May 1830; m. 22 Aug. 1850, Ransom Mack Hubbard, b. 8 Nov. 1823, in Leroy, N. Y.; he d. in Fremont, Wis., 20 Feb. 1887. She was living in Merrill, Wis., in 1899.
- iv. NOAH JONES, b. 29 July 1832; m. Martha Snow; he d. in Carlinville, Ill., aged 23, and she d. about 9 months previous.
- 735. v. JOSEPH ELMER, b. 20 Feb. 1834.
- vi. ANN SUMNER, b. 3 Nov. 1836; m. 1 Jan. 1857, Rev. Russell Flint Keeler of Erie, Pa., a widely known Methodist minister; she d. 17 Feb. 1898, in Portage Co., Ohio.

Children:

- i. *Frank Coleman*, b. in Erie, Pa., 23 Oct. 1857; m. 6 Oct. 1880, Laura F. Allen.
- 2. *Ella May*, b. 20 May 1860, in Cattaraugus, N. Y.
- 3. *Russell Vincent*, b. in Clarion, Pa., 2 Oct. 1866; m. 28 Dec. 1897, Anna Lee Wilson.
- 4. *Anna Cecelia*, b. in Venango, Pa., 16 Oct. 1868.
- 5. *Myrta Mabel*, b. in Erie, Pa., 6 Oct. 1870.
- 6. *Grace Gertrude*, b. in Conneaut, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1876.
- vii. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 3 April 1838; m. 24 March 1857, in Amboy, Ill., John Henry Powell Cook, b. in Herkimer,

N. Y., 7 March 1824, d. in Portage Co., Ohio, 20 May 1882; she was living in 1899, in Pueblo, Col.

Children:

1. *Helen A.*, b. 3 Jan. 1859; d. in Amboy, 26 March 1860.
  2. *John Henry Adelbert*, b. 15 June 1861; m. 25 Dec. 1883, Harriet Downs of Cleveland, Ohio; he d. 6 June 1885.
  3. *Anna Maria*, b. 6 Sept. 1863; d. 26 Nov. 1864.
  4. *Ernest Elmer*, b. in Hubbardston, Mich., 1 May 1866; m. 9 Dec. 1888, Sarah Ann Stamm, b. 24 June 1869. They lived in Pueblo, Colo.
  5. *Collins Worrell*, b. in Hubbardston, Mich., 11 May 1869; d. in Louisville, Ky.
  6. *Emma Howe*, b. in Freedom, Ohio, 17 Nov. 1874; m. 17 April 1898, Cliff Gill of Ravenna, Ohio; she d. 17 Sept. 1898.
  7. *Margaret Angeline*, b. 30 Aug. 1879; m. 18 Jan. 1899, Fred E. Kline of Pueblo, Colo., where they were living in 1899.
- viii. ORRIN HALL, b. 23 March 1858; m. 19 June 1897, Clara H. Bonner, b. in Sandoval, Ill., 9 March 1875.
736. ix. EDGAR CLARK, b. 24 March 1860.

389. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Oliver*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vermont, about 1796; married 3 Dec. 1817, JANE HAMILTON (ancestry unknown). They lived in Bridport, Vt., where he died 6 Sept. 1863, aged 67 years.

Children:

737. i. JAMES,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 June 1820.

390. JOSEPH CLOYES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 17 July 1802; married HANNAH C. JUNE of N. Y. She died in May 1842; he married second, SARAH HAYWOOD.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,<sup>7</sup> b. 14 Dec. 1827.
- ii. ANN MARIA, b. 22 March 1828.
- iii. EDWARD LEWIS (twin); d. young.
- iv. AUGUSTUS HANMAN (twin); d. young.
- v. LYMAN, b. about 1840 (twin); d. young.
- vi. LOUISA, b. about 1840 (twin); d. young.
- vii. LYMAN, b. ———; d. young.
- viii. GEORGE, b. in Dec. 1845.

391. SYLVESTER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 22 March 1815; married 22 Sept. 1842, MARY JANE KIMBALL, daughter of Richard and Almira Kimball. She died 30 April 1844, aged 23.

Children:

- i. MARTHA ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 April 1844; m. 7 Sept. 1865, William Clement, and lived in Reading, Mass.

Children:

1. *William Harmon*, b. 24 May 1867.
2. *Lillian Lee*, b. 14 June 1870.

3. *Harriet Kimball*, b. 8 Oct. 1872.
4. *Mary Almira*, b. 21 Nov. 1874.

392. JARED SLOCOMB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 16 Dec. 1817; married 8 Feb. 1843, HARRIET F. HOWE, daughter of Phineas Howe of Haverhill, Mass.; she died 22 Feb. 1869. He married second, 22 March 1870, ELLEN E. DE CAMP.

Children:

- i. MARY SLOCOMB,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1871.
- ii. JESSIE SYLVIA, b. 8 March 1873.

393. JEREMIAH MANSFIELD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westminster, Mass., 16 May 1770. He probably lived in Sutton, Mass., a few years, and moved from there to Livermore, Me., about 1800. He married, but we have not learned the name of his wife, nor have we the date of his death.

Children:

738. i. EPHRAIM S.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Livermore, 19 Jan. 1801.
- ii. MARY.

394. PHINEAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 15 April 1782; married 7 Nov. 1802, EUNICE PATCH. They lived in Worcester, Mass., several years, but we find no record of them after 1808.

Children born in Worcester:

739. i. HENRY PATCH,<sup>7</sup> b. 31 Jan. 1803.
740. ii. LEONARD, b. 8 Sept. 1805 (twin).
- iii. LOUISE, b. 8 Sept. 1805 (twin).
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 19 May 1808.

395. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 20 Aug. 1783; married in Worcester, Mass., 22 Dec. 1805, SARAH GOULD. They lived in Worcester, where he died 1820.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 May 1806; m. 1832, Angeline Ammidon of Boston, Mass. She was one of the first women in Boston to form an anti-slavery society and was very active in its work; she died in 1883. He entered the class of 1833 in what was then Waterville, now Colby College, and was afterwards graduated from the Newton Theological Seminary. He was at different times pastor of several Baptist churches in Boston, and helped establish various mission schools there. He was one of the founders of the Associated Charities of Boston and was also at one time a member of the Boston School Board. He died in Cambridge, 28 Nov. 1906, aged 100 years, 6 mos., 3 ds.
- ii. JOHN, b. 17 Aug. 1808.
- iii. RUFUS, b. 27 July 1812.
- iv. SARAH, b. 30 June 1814.

396. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bennington, Vt., 27 June 1765; married ELSIE ———; he married second, MRS. PHEBE BABCOCK (a widow), born 14 June 1766; he married third, a MRS. HENDERSON. He probably lived a short time in Mass., but went to N. Y. State prior to 1790, and lived for a time in Scipio, Cayuga Co., and later moved to Livonia, Livingston Co., where he died 25 March 1839.

## Children:

741. i. EBER ANDROSS,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 May 1784.  
 742. ii. AARON, b. 6 Oct. 1785.  
 iii. BENJAMIN, b. 2 April 1787; lived in Livonia, in 1830.  
 iv. TIMOTHY, b. 3 April 1789; lived in Livonia in 1830.  
 v. ELIZABETH, b. 30 July 1792; m. ——— Hough, and had two children.  
 743. vi. TITUS, b. 14 Nov. 1793.  
 vii. STEPHEN, b. 29 Sept. 1795; m. 6 Jan. 1824, Nancy Tyler. They lived in Ridgefield, McHenry Co., Ill., and had several children.  
 viii. LYDIA, b. 6 May 1797; d. in Philadelphia, Pa., aged about 78 yrs.  
 744. ix. BAXTER, b. 2 April 1799.  
 x. ELSIE, b. 22 Aug. 1801; d. aged 17 yrs.  
 xi. HIRAM, b. 31 Jan. 1803; lived in Livonia in 1830.

## Children by second wife:

- xii. LUTHER B., b. 1 May 1808; lived in Springwater, N. Y., in 1830.  
 xiii. LUCY ANN, b. 29 April 1810.  
 xiv. MARIA JANE, b. 9 Sept. 1812.  
 xv. PHEBE, b. 29 July 1815.  
 xvi. CORNELIA, b. 3 Nov. 1817.  
 xvii. HORACE, b. 18 Dec. 1820.

397. BEZALEEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Tower Hill, Great Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 14 July 1780. His mother died on the day of his birth, leaving a family of eight children. He was taken into the family of Benjamin Fowler, who moved while Bezaleel was very young, to Danby, Vt. He married 25 May 1800, HULDAH CHESEBOROUGH, daughter of William and Mercy (Goddard) Cheseborough, of Berne, N. Y., born 19 Nov. 1776. Some years later he entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and died 24 June 1854. She died 16 Sept. 1841.

## Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>7</sup> b. and d. 28 Aug. 1801.  
 745. ii. BENJAMIN FOWLER, b. 21 July 1802.  
 iii. WILLIAM CHESEBOROUGH, b. 8 Aug. 1804; d. 25 Sept. 1813.  
 746. iv. SILAS BEZALEEL, b. 2 May 1806.  
 747. v. JOHN WESLEY, b. 21 Feb. 1808.  
 748. vi. TIMOTHY ANDRUS, b. 16 Feb. 1810.  
 vii. LUCY ANN, b. 21 April 1812; d. 1 Feb. 1831.  
 viii. ABIGAIL ELIZABETH, b. 1 Feb. 1814; d. 14 Jan. 1889, unm.  
 749. ix. STEWART DEAN, b. at Albany, N. Y., 5 July 1816.



750. x. ROBERT DAVIS, b. 16 April 1818.  
 751. xi. SAMUEL CHANDLER, b. 14 April 1820.

398. BRIGHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Baxter*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 24 Nov. 1774; married SARAH MEEKS, born 29 July 1779, died 19 April 1862. He died 28 Sept. 1856.

Children:

752. i. AUGUSTUS,<sup>7</sup> b. 23 Sept. 1818.

399. GEORGE C.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Sept. 1802; married 24 May 1832, HESTER ANN HIGGINS, daughter of Michael and Betty (Gregory) Higgins, born 16 July 1808; died 4 Dec. 1841. He died 15 March 1884.

Children:

- i. MARY C.,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 July 1833; m. 1 Sept. 1853, Henry L. Weller; she m. 2nd 17 June 1858, Charles Widdifield.
- ii. HARRIET A., b. 16 Dec. 1835; m. 8 April 1862, William J. Gilbert.
- iii. JOSEPHINE E., b. 30 May 1838; m. 27 June 1859, E. Whittemore.
- iv. BEZALEEL, b. 5 Oct. 1841; m. 28 April 1865, Julia Andrews. He was a member of the New York State Society of the Cincinnati, and d. in 1904; his death was announced by the society 10 Dec. 1904.

400. JOHN MOFFAT<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Jan. 1806; married 31 Oct. 1838, MARY MASON, daughter of Rev. Thomas and Mary W. (Morgan) Mason, born 10 Aug. 1818; died 15 Oct. 1841; he married second, 14 Sept. 1843, ANN W. MORGAN, daughter of John and Elizabeth Morgan, born in Philadelphia, 18 March 1815; died 19 Oct. 1844; he married third, 7 May 1846, EMELINE BARNARD JENKINS, daughter of Barzillai and Susan (Barnard) Jenkins, born in Hudson, N. Y., 16 April 1821. He died 5 Feb. 1885.

Children:

- i. FRANCES RAMADGE,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 Aug. 1839; m. 18 Sept. 1859, Rev. John Andrew Munroe of Annapolis, Md., son of Rev. Jonathan and Matilda (Keiser) Munroe.

Children:

1. *Francis Howe*, b. 11 April 1862.
  2. *Harry Keiser*, b. 6 Oct. 1865.
  3. *Milbourne*, b. 18 July 1867.
  4. *George Rowland*, b. 24 July 1869.
  5. *Clinton*, b. 29 Nov. 1873.
  6. *John Herbert*, b. 19 Jan. 1877.
  7. *Percy*, b. 8 Oct. 1878.
- ii. MARY MASON, b. 10 Oct. 1841; d. in infancy.

Children by second wife:

753. iii. JOHN MORGAN, b. 19 Oct. 1844.

## Children by third wife:

754. iv. GEORGE ROWLAND,<sup>1</sup> b. 21 Oct. 1847.  
 v. EDWIN JENKINS, b. 2 July 1849; m. 18 Nov. 1875, in Passaic, N. J., Sarah Louise Simmons, daughter of Henry P. Simmons. He was a physician and died at Newark, N. J., 14 March 1905.
755. vi. CHARLES MORTIMER, b. 1 May 1851.  
 vii. ELLA LOUISE, b. 16 Nov. 1852; m. 20 June 1874, Ansel Bartlett Maxim, son of Thomas and Mary A. (Gurney) Maxim, b. in Carver, Mass., 8 Sept. 1836; he d. 24 April 1886.  
 Children:  
 1. *Mary*, b. 18 March 1879.
- viii. EMELINE JENKINS, b. 1 June 1856; m. 1 June 1876, David Carlisle, son of Rev. John and Maria (Harper) Carlisle, b. in Lisburn, Ireland, 27 May 1844.  
 Children:  
 1. *Emeline*, b. 27 April 1877.  
 2. *Anna*, b. 10 Aug. 1880.  
 3. *Marion*, b. 8 June 1883.  
 4. *John Howe*, b. 5 July 1887.
- ix. SUSAN ELANORA, b. 18 Oct. 1858; m. 7 Jan. 1883, Byron David Halsted, b. in Venice, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 7 June 1852.  
 Children:  
 1. *Claire*, b. 18 Oct. 1883.  
 2. *Edwin Howe*, b. 27 Jan. 1888.
401. BEZALEEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Aug. 1815; married 5 Aug. 1838, JANE CORDELIA FRANK, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Barnet) Frank, born 18 May 1820. He died 18 Jan. 1858.  
 Children:  
 i. JACOB FRANK,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 April 1848.
402. CALVIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanzey, N. H., 25 Feb. 1782; married in Bethel, Vt., 3 June 1810, ACHSA WALLACE, daughter of John and Betsey Wallace, born 22 Dec. 1785; died 25 March 1874. He died 6 May 1861.  
 Children:  
 i. EUNICE,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 May 1814.  
 ii. HANNAH.  
 iii. GEORGE.
403. LUTHER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanzey, N. H., or Royalton, Vt., 24 Aug. 1784; married 17 Jan. 1812, MARY JACOBS, daughter of Eliphalet and Mary (Lee) Lyman, born in Royalton, Vt., 17 Dec. 1791; died 23 June 1877. He died there 17 Jan. 1848.  
 Children born in Royalton:  
 756. i. LYMAN,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Dec. 1812.  
 ii. MARY ANN, b. 6 March 1814; m. in Jan. 1838, Ariel Fay, a Methodist minister in Barnard, Vt., b. 12 July 1807, d. 26 Dec. 1836; she d. 2 Dec. 1835, no children.

- iii. WILLIAM JOHNSON, b. 8 Oct. 1818; m. 23 Feb. 1848, Abba Turner King, b. 3 May 1821; d. 19 June 1892. He d. 14 March 1895. They lived in Randolph, Mass.
757. iv. STORRS LYMAN, b. 7 Dec. 1820.
- v. DIANTHA LEE, b. 5 May 1823; m. 13 Jan. 1845, William Henry Durkee, b. in Greenwich, N. Y., 22 Sept. 1818. They lived at Fort Miller, N. Y., where he d. in June 1853. She afterwards lived in Windsor, Vt., and in 1897 she was living in Portland, Ore.
- Children:
1. *Mary L.*, b. 9 July 1846; d. young.
  2. *Mary E.*, b. 19 June 1848.
  3. *William Howe*, b. 29 March 1850.
- vi. ELIZABETH JANE, b. 26 Jan. 1825; m. 20 March 1848, Lennox Titus, b. in Vershire, Vt., 16 Jan. 1809, and lived in St. Albans, Vt.
- vii. NORMAN FRANCIS, b. 9 Feb. 1827; lived in N. Y. City, where he d. 19 Jan. 1904, unm.
- viii. LOUISA MARIA, b. 9 Jan. 1829; m. 18 June 1850, Charles Gardner Williams, b. in Royalton, Vt., 5 April 1827, and lived in Montpelier, Windsor and Essex Junction, Vt.; she d. 9 July 1899.
- Children:
1. *Abby King*, b. 15 May 1852.
  2. *Harriet Howe*, b. 14 Oct. 1854.
  3. *Edgar King*, b. 5 Dec. 1856.
  4. *Herbert Luther*, b. 14 Jan. 1861.
  5. *Ellen Frances*, b. 26 Aug. 1868.
- ix. MARY JANE, b. 24 April 1831; m. 18 Jan. 1853, John White Hobart, b. 23 Aug. 1829, and lived in Montpelier and St. Albans, Vt.
- Children:
1. *Norman Luther*, b. 21 Jan. 1859.

404. ALPHEUS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Royalton, Vt., 16 or 17 March 1792; married 20 March 1817, SALVINA PAIGE of Barnard, Vt., born 15 May 1794; died 9 July 1844; he married second, ABIGAIL LEAVITT; she died 29 Jan. 1863. They lived in Barnard and Hartford, Vt.

Children born in Barnard:

758. i. ALBERT PAIGE,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 March 1818.
- ii. MARTHA, b. 29 Dec. 1820; m. 13 May 1845, Ebenezer Sabin, and lived in Chester, Vt.; she d. 25 April 1850.
- iii. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Feb. 1824; m. 5 Jan. 1853, Elizabeth F. Lewis; he d. 24 Dec. 1853; she d. in May 1858.
- iv. SALVINA, b. 30 May 1830; d. 15 April 1853.
- v. LYDIA M., b. 30 May 1830; m. 28 Nov. 1855, Lucian C. Tucker. They lived in Hartford, Vt., where he d. 14 Nov. 1861.
- Children:
1. *Abbie E.*, b. 7 Oct. 1861.
- vi. HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. 26 June 1837.

405. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Royalton, Vt., 15 May 1796; married 13 Jan.

1822, FANNY FOSTER of Tunbridge, Vt., born 13 Oct. 1797; died 22 Sept. 1834; he married second, 1 July 1835, PHEBE K. FARNHAM, born in Tunbridge, 12 April 1799; died 26 Jan. 1867. He died 6 May 1865.

Children born in Tunbridge:

- i. WILLIAM F.,<sup>7</sup> b. 11 Oct. 1822; d. 28 June 1854.
- ii. DAVID, b. 8 April 1824; d. 8 Feb. 1892, unm.
- iii. LAURA A., b. 29 Nov. 1826; d. 12 April 1891.
- iv. MARY J., b. 22 Aug. 1831; m. 29 May 1860, George W. Blodgett, b. in Hardwick, Vt., 16 March 1833. Lived in Randolph, Vt.; she d. 2 March 1907.

Children:

1. *E. Mary*, b. 22 Feb. 1864.
2. *Carrie E.*, b. 1 July 1870.

Children by second wife:

759. v. ELIZUR FOSTER, b. 17 July 1837.
- vi. ADALINE A., b. 7 Dec. 1842; m. 7 March 1865, George Foster of Goldfield, Iowa; she d. 24 Dec. 1914.

406. EARL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Royalton, Vt., 11 Feb. 1800; married JERUSHA DODGE.

Children:

- i. MARTHA.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. NORMAN.
- iii. EGBERT.
- iv. JAMES.

407. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanzey, N. H., 18 Oct. 1778; married DOLLY COOK, daughter of Silas Cook, born 19 Sept. 1778; died 23 Dec. 1842. He died 27 Feb. 1870.

Children:

- i. HENRY C.,<sup>7</sup> b. 25 June 1803; d. 25 Jan. 1858.
- ii. LOUISA M., b. 26 Oct. 1805; m. ——— Freeman, and had two children.
- iii. THOMAS N., b. 8 March 1807; d. 25 July 1811.
760. iv. URIAH, b. 3 May 1810.
- v. BETSEY B., b. 26 July 1812 (twin).
- vi. POLLY M., b. 26 July 1812 (twin).
- vii. GEORGE, b. 8 July 1815 (twin).
- viii. LUCINA, b. 8 July 1815 (twin).
- ix. THOMAS, b. 22 March 1820; d. 9 Aug. 1835.
- x. ALMA, b. 22 Aug. 1821.

408. BRIGHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanzey, N. H., 28 Nov. 1779; married SARAH ALLEN. He served in the army in the war of 1812, and lived in Jericho, Vt., until after 1830, when he moved to Potsdam, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where he died 5 Oct. 1869. She died there 14 Feb. 1867.

Children born in Jericho;

- i. ALMA MARIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 28 Nov. 1810; m. 22 March 1836, Orris

Whitney, b. 5 Feb. 1813, d. at Buck's Bridge, N. Y., 6 March 1876; she d. in Canton, N. Y., 6 April 1896.

Children:

1. *Lewis Henry*, b. 20 Feb. 1837; m. 13 Dec. 1859, *Almeda Johnson*; he d. 8 May 1901.
2. *Cornelia Melissa*, b. 13 Sept. 1838.
3. *Jonah Doran*, b. 10 June 1844; m. 15 Sept. 1868, *Mary P. Dunham*, d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 13 May 1878; he m. 2nd *Louisa A. Church*.

761. ii. THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1813.  
 iii. ELIZA MELISSA, b. 2 Feb. 1815; m. 6 Aug. 1862, as his third wife, *Amos Carrier*. They lived in Potsdam, N. Y., where he d.; she d. *Keene, Essex Co., N. Y.*, 13 June 1907.
762. iv. ALLEN, b. 25 Aug. 1818.  
 763. v. FREDERICK, b. 13 Feb. 1820.  
 764. vi. WILLIAM SEYMOUR, b. 8 March 1822.  
 vii. ALBERT B., b. 1 April 1826; d. 22 Dec. 1847.  
 765. viii. EDGAR A., b. 2 Sept. 1828.  
 ix. HEMAN, b. 24 Aug. 1830; d. 16 June 1846 .  
 766. x. WALTER E., b. 2 Dec. 1834.

409. BARZILLAI<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Swanzey, N. H., or Jericho, Vt., 10 Sept. 1786; married (name not given). They lived in Jericho as late as 1830.

Children:

- i. GILES,<sup>7</sup> b. (no date given); m. and lived in Richmond, Vt., in 1840.
- ii. EMILY.

410. ELON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., 4 April 1799; married ROXANNA MESSENGER, born 28 July 1796, died 1825. He lived in Jericho, Vt., where he died 1 Sept. 1833.

Children:

767. i. WILLIAM HARRISON,<sup>7</sup> b. in Jericho, 26 June 1820.  
 ii. ANDELIANN, b. 20 May 1822; m. Samuel Walkley; she m. 2nd Dr. Tilton, and d. 1888.  
 Children by first marriage:  
 1. *Adelbert*.  
 2. *Samuel S.*
- iii. DIANA, b. 10 Oct. 1825; m. 1848, Samuel Fisk Shaw, b. 1826.  
 Children:  
 1. *C. Byron*.  
 2. *Edith*, and four others.
- iv. ELON, b. 8 Oct. 1827; d. 1828.  
 v. ELON HASKELL, b. 2 Dec. 1828; d. 1829.  
 vi. ANGILENE, b. in Aug. 1830; d. 1833.

411. NATHAN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 1 Feb. 1773; married 17 Oct. 1793, MARY WAIT, born in Athol, Mass., 14 Nov. 1772, and died in Great Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., 10 Oct. 1868, aged nearly 96 years. In Mrs. L. H. Sigourney's "Past Me-

ridian" in Chapter 14, on "Remarkable Women," is the following reference to her: "still pursuing a course of activity and happiness, in her ninety second year is Mrs. Howe, of Great Valley in the State of New York, a native of New England. Her industry and cheerfulness are alike proverbial. I have her photograph likeness in my album, strongly expressive of health, intelligence and perfect content. When ready to go to the room of the artist, she was persuaded by her grand children to put on an apron of checked blue and white, which she had herself spun and woven at the age of eighteen. A white dress of extreme delicacy, composed of cotton and linen, and wrought in the same manner by her own hands, at the same youthful period, she has recently cut into pocket handkerchiefs, as keepsakes for her descendants." "Always cheerful and lively is she," says a descriptive letter, even jocose at times, and in fact good company for young people. She is fond of books and keeps herself apprised of the intelligence of the times by newspapers, reading for hours every day and always without glasses. She also spends much time in knitting and prefers taking charge of her own room, which she always keeps in order. She has ever been industrious and an early riser and likes to retire soon after nine. She has reared a family of ten, five sons and five daughters all of whom are in comfortable circumstances and try to repay her for the care and hallowed precepts with which she trained them. With a bright smile overspreading her countenance she says "I love my children very much; they are so affectionate and kind to me." (A copy of the book was presented to her by Mrs. Sigourney with her respectful regards.)

Between 1805 and 1807 they left Hillsborough, and settled in the town of Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y. He served in the war of 1812, and during the war was made Captain of a company in the 71st N. Y. His commission as Captain is now in the possession of his grand-son, Otis Patterson of Great Valley, N. Y. He continued to live in Phelps until some time between 1815 and 1820, when he removed to Great Valley, Catteraugus Co., N. Y., where he was engaged in the farming and lumber business until his death 6 May 1845, which was the result of an accidental fall. He was noted as a man of sound judgment and great physical strength.

Children:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Hillsborough, 20 Aug. 1794; m. 19 Dec. 1811, Nathan John Hickey; they lived in Little Valley, N. Y., where she d. 18 March 1853.

Children:

1. *Nathan J.*, b. 11 April 1816; m. 19 Dec. 1839, Emily Calloway; lived in Howell, Mich., where he d. 23 June 1897.
2. *Mary*, b. 16 Nov. 1818; d. 29 March 1874.
3. *Catherine*, b. 20 Sept. 1820; m. 18 June 1844, John Leach. They lived in Little Valley, N. Y., d. 27 Dec. 1893.

4. *Murray*, b. 1 Sept. 1822; d. 6 Feb. 1895.
  5. *Sophonra*, b. 12 Sept. 1824; m. 22 May 1853, Joshua King; lived in Little Valley, N. Y.
  6. *Sylvanus*, b. 12 Sept. 1826; m. in Sept. 1852, Helen Ames, lived in Duluth, Minn., d. 30 March 1890.
768. ii. NATHAN, b. in Hillsborough, N. H., 4 May 1797.
- iii. POLLY, b. in Hillsborough, 6 April 1799; m. 1819, David Oakes of Onondaga Co., N. Y. They settled near Valparaiso, Porter Co., Ind.; she survived him and d. 26 Aug. 1874.
- Children:
1. *Ovid*, b. 1821; m. Phebe Rhorer of Bloomington, and d. 28 Sept. 1890. They had four children.
  2. *Omar*, b. 1823; m. Mary Goldthread, and had nine children.
  3. *Zada*, b. 1825; m. Silas Carr; m. 2nd Luther Fiske. They had four children.
  4. *Cecelia*, b. 1832; m. Vincent Thomas, and d. in 1890. They had nine children.
  5. *Martha*, b. 1838; m. in Feb. 1870, Thomas Miller, and d. 1891; they had three children.
- iv. JOHN WAIT, b. in Hillsborough, 11 March 1801; m. Sally Goss. He practiced law for many years in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa., and afterwards in Meadville, Pa., was a member of Congress from Pa., from 1849 to 1853. He afterwards moved to Rochester, N. Y., where he d. in Nov. 1873; no issue.
769. v. HORACE, b. in Hillsborough, 17 July 1803.
- vi. DIANTHA, b. in Hillsborough, 25 Feb. 1805; m. 1 April 1823, Lovel Gibson, b. in Newbury. Vt., 9 May 1799. Lived in Great Valley, N. Y., and d. 16 March 1845.
- Children:
1. *Rebecca*, b. 3 May 1824; m. 22 Aug. 1842, Solander Carver. They lived in Great Valley, N. Y.
  2. *William*, b. 20 July 1825; m. 13 Oct. 1850, Mary Elizabeth Thompson.
  3. *Mary*, b. 18 March 1827; m. 9 April 1848, Hiram Wheaton, d. in Little Valley, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1849.
  4. *Nathan*, b. 7 April 1828; m. 29 June 1854, Sarah Cook. Lived in Kinzua, Pa.
  5. *Alonzo*, b. 8 July 1832; lived in Balltown, Pa.
  6. *John G.*, b. 20 Aug. 1834; d. 26 June 1849.
  7. *Daniel*, b. 8 March 1842; m. in Jan. 1866, ———. Lived in Gusher City, Pa., d. 5 Nov. 1866.
- vii. LUCY, b. 16 Aug. 1807; m. 4 Sept. 1828, John Green. They lived in Great Valley, where he d. 31 March 1874; she d. there in Feb. 1890, no issue.
- viii. CHARLOTTE, b. 15 June 1809; m. 15 April 1840, Robert Patterson. They lived in Great Valley, where he d.
- Children:
1. *Daniel H.*, b. 1 Feb. 1841; lived in Great Valley.
  2. *William*, b. 6 May 1844; d. young.
  3. *Mary*, b. 3 Jan. 1845; d. young.
  5. *Otis H.*, b. 11 June 1850; m. 3 July 1881, Magdalena Mayer, lived in Great Valley.
770. ix. DANIEL HAVEN, b. 20 March 1811.
- x. OTIS, b. 25 March 1815; m. Julia Chase; they moved to Cin-

cinnati, Ohio, where they lived many years. He d. there 18 March 1856; his widow d. in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., no issue.

412. HON. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Washington, N. H., 2 April 1776; married 1808, MARY CHASE, daughter of Thomas Follansbie Chase, born in Sutton, Mass., 3 Nov. 1783. He studied law with Hon. Levi Lincoln in Worcester, Mass., and moved to Paris, Me. About 1811 he moved to North Bridgton, Me., where his wife died 29 Aug. 1811; he married second (name not given); later he moved to Waterford, Me., where he died 18 Jan. 1829. He was one of the selectmen of Waterford in 1825; he was also a member of the State Senate, a lawyer of high standing, and in all relations he inspired and held the public confidence.

Children:

771. i. ALGERNON SIDNEY,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1809.  
 772. ii. WILLIAM LIVINGSTON, b. 26 March 1811.  
 iii. MARY CHASE, b. in Bridgeton, Me., 8 Feb. 1814; m. 27 May 1840, Rev. Jacob Chapman, a graduate of Dartmouth College in 1835, and of Andover Theological Seminary, in 1838. He was teacher in various schools and colleges, and also pastor of several Cong. churches in Illinois and Indiana, and at Deerfield, N. H., and was the author of several genealogies; she d. in Deerfield, 6 April 1869; he m. 2nd 14 April 1871, Mary E. Lane, and lived in Exeter, N. H.  
 iv. LUCY GOODALE, b. 9 Oct. 1816; m. 1838, George W. Andrews. She d. in Meyerstown, Pa., 5 Sept. 1845.  
 Children:  
 1. *Charles Sidney*, b. in Bridgton, Me., 4 March 1843; m. in Marshall, Ill., 2 Dec. 1869, Hannah (Kimball) Greenough. They lived in Brazil, Ind.  
 2. *John Wait*, b. in Meyerstown, Pa., 31 Aug. 1845; d. in Brookville, Pa., 13 Oct. 1864.  
 773. v. CHARLES TURNER, b. 14 Jan. 1819.  
 vi. AUGUSTA ANN, b. 17 Sept. 1821; d. 9 April 1832.  
 vii. OPHELIA CUMMINGS, b. in Waterford, Me., 5 Sept. 1824; m. in Lancaster, Pa., 2 April 1849, Simon F. Andrews of Fryeburg, Me. She d. in Marshall, Ill., 18 Dec. 1849.

413. DR. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 20 Jan. 1778; married 1 Oct. 1801, BETSEY HOWARD. He moved to Turner, Me., where he was a physician, and became one of the prominent men of the town. He served several terms in the Legislature, and was a frequent contributor to the press upon questions of public interest, and also to the medical journals upon medical topics, and always took a deep interest in public affairs. His wife was a woman of unusual interlectual vigor, and was a notable woman in the community. He died 30 Aug. 1847. His widow died 13 June 1859.

Children:

774. i. ADDISON GOODALE,<sup>7</sup> b. 5 Nov. 1802.



- ii. ELIZA RUSSELL, b. 24 Dec. 1804; d. 11 May 1836, unm.
- iii. LUCY SIDNEY, b. in Turner, Me., 22 Aug. 1808; m. 1829; Orin Whitman, b. 20 July 1799; d. 1 March 1868; she was living in South Turner, in 1890.  
Children:
  - 1. *William*, b. 1829; m. Addie Bradford.
- iv. MARY HOWARD, b. in Turner, 13 June 1810; m. 8 Dec. 1831, Henry Torrey, d. 1884.  
Children:
  - 1. *Roscoe*, lived in Dakota.
  - 2. *William Henry*, b. ———; was Lt. Col. 2nd Wis. Cav. and d. of wounds in a Confederate Prison.
  - 3. *Persis H.*, m. Rolvin Bradford; d. leaving one child.
  - 4. *Ellen*, m. Francisco Decoster; no children.
  - 5. *James*, d. unm.
  - 6. *Julia*, m. Charles Weston; d. leaving no children.
- v. PERSIS BAILEY, b. in Livermore, Me., 17 May 1813; d. 1828.
- 775. vi. TIMOTHY OTIS, b. in Livermore, Me., 24 Feb. 1816.
- vii. ZADOC HOWARD, b. in Hartford, Me., 28 July 1818; m. Maria Churchill. He was a Universalist minister, and d. 1876. His widow was living in 1890 in St. Paul, Minn.

414. OTIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 23 Dec. 1779; married 12 Nov. 1799, HANNAH CARR, daughter of John and Sarah (Shackford) Carr, born in Newburyport, Mass., 9 Jan. 1784. He moved to East Washington, N. H., in 1809, and in 1812 he moved to Stockbridge, Vt., where he died 14 May 1830; she died in Hillsborough, N. H., 31 July 1871.

Children:

- i. JOHN CARR,<sup>7</sup> b. in Hillsborough, 23 July 1806; d. 8 Feb. 1873.
- ii. SARAH H., b. in Washington, N. H., 18 April 1810; m. 15 March 1832, John Lincoln of Hillsborough; he d. 27 Sept. 1877. She was living in Washington, N. H., in 1890.  
Children:
  - 1. *Ellen M.*, b. 18 May 1833; m. 18 April 1852, George F. Sleeper of Francistown, N. H.
  - 2. *Dexter O.*, b. 15 May 1834; m. 12 Oct. 1861, Emily Gould; d. 5 March 1862.
  - 3. *Harriet C.*, b. 7 April 1835; m. 9 Dec. 1858, David P. Lewis; he d. in Boston, 20 June 1876.
  - 4. *Daniel A.*, b. 28 Nov. 1837; served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 8th Regt. N. H. Vols.; d. in Carrollton, La., 28 Nov. 1862.
  - 5. *Sally H.*, b. 3 Aug. 1839; d. 3 Sept. 1841.
  - 6. *Freeman B.*, b. 1 April 1845; lived in Washington, N. H.
  - 7. *A son*, b. 16 July 1846; d. 19 July 1846.
  - 8. *Emily J.*, b. 26 Oct. 1847; m. 15 Feb. 1874, Frank M. Darrah; he d. in Attleboro, Mass., 3 March 1879.
  - 9. *George W.*, b. 24 March 1850; m. 8 Feb. 1872, Grace H. Dow; lived at Hillsboro Bridge, N. H.
- iii. HANNAH B., b. in Stockbridge, Vt., 8 May 1823; m. 12 April 1842, Cyrus Saltmarsh of Antrim, N. H.; she lived in Antrim in 1890.

## Children:

- i. *Mary*, b. in 1863; d. 18 April 1885.
- iv. LUCY J., b. in Stockbridge, Vt., 6 Sept. 1828; d. 13 Feb. 1864.

Note—Besides the four children above named, it is said that there were ten children who died in infancy.

415. LUTHER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis, Eliakim,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 25 Jan. 1785; married 15 Feb. 1815, ABIGAIL BAKER, daughter of Elijah Baker, born 28 Aug. 1779 in Sharon, Mass. They lived in Stockbridge, Vt., where he died 5 Oct. 1843; she died 8 Nov. 1871.

## Children born in Stockbridge:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>7</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1816; m. 15 Jan. 1863, Enos Chandler, son of Nehemiah and Elizabeth (Sawyer) Chandler, b. 22 March 1807; d. 30 March 1878; they lived in Stockbridge.  
Children:  
  1. *Abbie M.*
  2. *Lucy G.*
- ii. LUCY GOODELL, b. 31 Oct. 1817; m. 18 Nov. 1851, Norman Clifford, b. in Pomfret, Vt., 4 Jan. 1812, lived in Pomfret, where she d. 18 Nov. 1865.
- iii. OLIVE ROGERS, b. 20 July 1819.
- iv. CALVIN, b. 27 Nov. 1820; d. 28 Nov. 1820.
- v. REBECCA ERMINA, b. 24 Dec. 1821; d. in Stockbridge, 8 March 1857.

416. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis,<sup>5</sup> Eliakim,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 4 Nov. 1786; married 6 Nov. 1806, LUCY BARNES, born in Hillsborough, 2 Nov. 1782. They lived in Hillsborough until about 1813 when they moved to Newport, N. H.; later they moved to New York State. He died in Smyrna, Chenango Co., N. Y., 9 May 1859. He was a Baptist clergyman for over forty years.

## Children:

776.
  - i. LEMUEL DEXTER,<sup>7</sup> b. in Hillsborough, N. H., 19 Nov. 1807.
  - ii. MARY M., b. in Hillsborough, 9 Oct. 1809; m. 5 Feb. 1829, Abel Dickinson, and lived in Cincinnati, d. 19 July 1852.
  - iii. LUCY GOODELL, b. in Hillsborough, 30 May 1811; m. 5 Aug. 1827, Moses Kenney, and lived in Oswego City, N. Y.
  - iv. EMILY C., b. 9 Sept. 1813; m. 7 Nov. 1839, Orange Spencer and lived in Cincinnati, Cortland Co., N. Y.
  - v. BETSEY B., b. in Newport, N. H., 15 May 1815; m. 20 Oct. 1833, Huett Griswold, and lived in German, N. Y.
  - vi. ANNA LOIS C., b. in Newport, N. H., 25 Sept. 1820; m. 3 March 1839, Barton Griswold, and lived in German, N. Y.
  - vii. JAMES C., b. 14 July 1822; m. Mary ———.
  - viii. LOUISA A., b. in Newport, N. H., 1 July 1824; m. 16 May 1844, Horace Downs.
  - ix. CATHERINE J., b. 27 April 1827; m. Phineas Newton.

417. JEREMIAH<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Otis,<sup>5</sup> Eliakim,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 16 Aug. 1788; married DEBORAH AVERY, who was born in Gilmanton, N. H. They lived

in Stockbridge, Vt., where their children were born. Later they moved to Claremont, N. H., where he died in Sept. 1852.

Children :

777. i. JAMES,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Jan. 1815.  
 ii. MARY, b. 14 March 1819; d. 28 May 1838.  
 iii. NATHAN, b. about 1820.  
 iv. LYDIA, b. (no date given); d. young.  
 v. JEREMIAH, b. in Sept. 1828; m. in Jan. 1871, Nancy M. Leath; he d. in Jan. 1871.  
 vi. CALVIN, b. about 1831; supposed to have d. in a southern prison in 1864.  
 vii. HERBERT A., b. (no date given).  
 Perhaps there were other children.

418. JAMES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Tilly,<sup>5</sup> Eliakim,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Machias, Me., 22 Feb. 1786; married BETSEY NILES; she died, and he married second CYNTHIA JACKSON, daughter of William and Hannah (Smith) Jackson. They moved to Ohio, and settled in Royalton, where he died 11 Aug. 1852.

Children :

- i. THADDEUS.<sup>7</sup>  
 ii. SALLY.  
 iii. ELIZA.  
 iv. MARY.  
 v. HANNAH.  
 vi. SUSAN.

By second wife :

- vii. HULDAH.  
 viii. ALBINA.  
 ix. ELIZABETH.  
 778. x. SIMEON A., b. in Foxcroft, Me., 8 March 1830.  
 xi. MARTHA.  
 xii. CAROLINE.

419. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Tilly,<sup>5</sup> Eliakim,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Machias, Me., in 1796; married in 1817, LETTICE E. GUION of Queensbury, New Brunswick. They lived in the Parish of Dunnfried, County of York, for 35 years, where he died 23 Nov. 1871. He settled in N. B., about 1815.

Children :

- i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>7</sup> m. Thomas Temple, and lived in Fredericton, N. B.

420. SIMEON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Tilly,<sup>5</sup> Eliakim,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Machias, Me., about 1798; married 11 July 1819, HANNAH DAWES, daughter of Charles May and Sarah McFarland) Dawes, born in Bristol, Me., (?) 17 April 1797. He was a lumber-miller and ship-builder of Whiting, Me., and St. George, N. B.

Children :

- i. HENRY NEWCOMB,<sup>7</sup> b. 8 May 1820; m. 18 April 1843, Rebecca Hall of St. George.

- ii. A SON, b. 8 May 1820; d. 16 May 1820.
- iii. JAMES SIMEON, b. 28 Feb. 1822; m. 1 Aug. 1843, Clementina Seelye.
- iv. WARREN, b. 20 Oct. 1823; d. 6 Oct. 1849.
- v. HANNAH DAWES, b. 16 July 1825; m. 22 Jan. 1846, Hon. Arthur Hill Gilmor, M. P., b. 12 March 1824.  
Children:
  - 1. *Delia Augusta*, b. 13 Sept. 1847.
  - 2. *Daniel*, b. 1 July 1849.
  - 3. *Henry Edward*, b. 16 Sept. 1851.
  - 4. *Percy Howe*, b. 7 Sept. 1862.
- vi. LUCRETIA DAWES, b. 5 March 1827; m. 31 Aug. 1843, Henry Edward Seelye (brother of Clementina) of St. George, N. B., Collector of Customs at Kootenai, B. C., b. 1819, d. 27 March 1876.
- vii. LEVI FOLSOM, b. 1 Jan. 1829; d. 28 April 1847.
- viii. HARRIET, b. 30 Nov. 1830; m. 11 Oct. 1857, James Alexander Davidson.
- ix. ALBION PRATT, b. 8 Jan. 1833; lost in the battle of Wilderness, in Va., 10 May 1864, after three years service in Co. D. 5th Regt. Wis. Vols., and probably d. in Andersonville prison, unm.
- x. SARAH MARIA, b. 16 Feb. 1839; m. 10 Nov. 1858, Henry A. Beckwith of Berlin, Wis., d. in Vallejo, Cal., 24 Sept. 1874.

421. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Templeton, Mass., 23 Sept. 1769; married 18 Feb. 1796, SARAH FOLLET, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Metcalf) Follet, born in Hubbardston, Mass., 14 Nov. 1775. They moved to Rindge, N. H., about 1796, where he died 22 Oct. 1834; she died there 10 Feb. 1853.

Children born in Rindge:

- 779. i. LEVI,<sup>7</sup> b. 19 Nov. 1796.
- ii. LUCY, b. 7 Jan. 1798; d. 1 July 1822.
- iii. SALLY, b. 23 Feb. 1799; d. 3 March 1799.
- 780. iv. DENNIS, b. 28 Feb. 1800.
- 781. v. THOMAS, b. 25 May 1801.
- vi. SALLY, b. 14 Jan. 1803; m. 1 April 1824, Eliphaz Allen, son of Eliphaz and Eunice (Putnam) Allen, b. in Townsend, Mass., 29 March 1797; she d. 22 March 1826. He was twice m. afterwards, and d. in Jaffrey, N. H., 10 July 1848.  
Children:
  - 1. *Eliphaz*, b. 1 March 1825.
- 782. vii. STILLMAN, b. 16 July 1810.
- viii. WINSLOW, b. 26 Jan. 1812; d. 19 April 1814.

422. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Templeton, Mass., 2 May 1771; married 31 Aug. 1797, JERUSHA THOMPSON, daughter of Richard and Rebecca Thompson, born 26 May 1777. They went to Rindge, N. H., and settled on a farm near his brother Thomas, where he died 24 Oct. 1819; she died 7 June 1820.

## Children born in Rindge :

- i. LYDIA,<sup>7</sup> b. 26 Dec. 1797; m. 15 Oct. 1820, Oliver Sampson, son of Richard and Olive (Gates) Sampson, b. in Westminster, Mass.; she d. 11 Aug. 1821.

783. ii. DAVID, b. 16 April 1799.

423. WINSLOW<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>,) born in Templeton, Mass., 31 July 1785; married 21 June 1809, MARTHA KIMBALL, born in Rindge, N. H., 31 Oct. 1788; died 16 May 1845. They lived in Templeton, Mass., where he died 26 Feb. 1842.

## Children born in Templeton :

- i. CLARISSA,<sup>7</sup> b. 20 April 1810; m. 7 Nov. 1833, David Wilder, son of Josiah Wilder, b. 1809; d. 10 May 1849, age 40.

## Children :

1. *Martha*, b. ———; d. 12 Oct. 1848, age 14.
2. *Rebecca*, b. 30 Aug. 1837.
3. *Albina Emeline*, b. 26 May 1839.
4. *Josiah Winslow*, b. 16 July 1841.
5. *A daughter*, b. 1846; d. 2 Feb. 1847.
6. *Sylvia Fidelia*, b. 7 July 1848.

- ii. SYLVIA, b. 7 April 1812.

- iii. MARTHA ANN, b. 5 June 1814; m. 5 July 1837, Granville Barnard of Boston.

784. iv. AVERY FISK, b. 9 July 1816.

- v. LEVI, b. 23 Sept. 1818; m. 6 Sept. 1846, Matilda Kimball.

- vi. MARY ELVIRA, b. 12 Oct. 1820; m. 26 Sept. 1849, Ephraim Cushman, and lived in Taunton, Mass., d. 15 June 1850.

- vii. DAVID, b. 24 Sept. 1822; m. 6 May 1845, Sarah M. Ray.

- viii. KIMBALL, b. 28 June 1826; d. 30 Sept. 1831.

- ix. CAROLINE FRANCES, b. 2 Aug. 1828; m. 1 May 1850, Dudley P. Leavitt, and lived in Chesterfield, N. H., d. 16 Feb. 1852.

785. x. EDWARD W., b. 24 Nov. 1830.

- xi. KIMBALL, b. 26 Feb. 1833; d. 4 Jan. 1834.

424. LAMBERT<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Templeton, Mass., 4 Aug. 1799; married 8 Nov. 1831, SARAH M. NEWTON.

## Children :

- i. MASON SPOONER,<sup>7</sup> b. in Templeton, 9 June 1844.

425. FRANCIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Francis*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 7 Jan. 1776; married 24 April 1800, SALLY BRINTNALL of Sudbury, Mass. They lived in Marlborough a few years; she probably died about 1810. He married second, at New Haven, Vt., MRS. SALLY SPRAGUE, widow of Lewis Sprague, and daughter of Daniel and Submit (Page) Clafin, born about 1779. They lived in Vermont a few years, then moved to Royalton Township, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, where they were living in 1820, and where he died in 1862. His widow died in Camden, Preble Co., Ohio, in 1863.

## Children :

- i. ABIGAIL BROOKS,<sup>7</sup> bapt. in Marlborough, 16 June 1805.

## By second wife :

786. ii. LEWIS, b. in Vt., about 1811.  
787. iii. FRANCIS P., b. in Royalton Twp., Ohio, about 1819.  
iv. HENRY, b. and d. in infancy.

There were probably other children.

426. EZEKIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Francis*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 July 1780; married (no name given). They probably went to Kentucky, and settled in or near Louisville.

## Children :

- i. JOSEPH NAPOLEON.<sup>7</sup>  
788. ii. JEROME BONAPARTE.  
iii. LUCIEN BONAPARTE.  
iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY.  
789. v. EBENEZER BOYLSTON.

427. LAMBERT<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Francis*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Aug. 1795; married 10 Jan. 1825, CHARLOTTE BARNES, daughter of Stephen and Betsey (Parks) Barnes, born 1 Dec. 1802. They lived in Lowell, Mass., a few years, then moved to Lockport, N. Y., but soon returned to Mass., and settled in Dorchester, where he died 28 Jan. 1861.

## Children :

790. i. JOHN WESLEY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Lowell, in Feb. 1826.  
ii. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. in Lowell, 17 June 1830; m. in Boston, in 1873, Alfred Lyman, d. in Boston, 25 May 1896, no issue.  
791. iii. HENRY FRANKLIN, b. in Lockport, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1838.  
iv. ALBERT, b. in 1840; d. 1842.

428. PERLEY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 7 Nov. 1772; married 4 Dec. 1798, JANE THOMPSON BELCHER, born in Boston, 18 Sept. 1775. They lived in Gardner, where he died 4 March 1839; she died in Ashburnham, Mass., 26 May 1844.

## Children born in Gardner :

- i. BETSEY DELAND,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 June 1799; d. 6 June 1822.  
ii. SALLY, b. 18 Sept. 1801; m. 23 Nov. 1820, Jonathan Harris of Winchendon, Mass.

## Children :

- i. *Elizabeth Deland*, b. 8 Feb. 1822; m. Jonathan Wheeler.  
2. *Sarah Jane*, b. 3 Nov. 1823.  
3. *Charles Lyman*, bapt. 2 Nov. 1825.  
iii. ELI, b. 2 April 1804; m. 12 Dec. 1828, Mary S. Savery, b. 2 March 1811; they lived in West Boylston, where he d. 1883.  
iv. FRANCES MACKY, b. 24 Nov. 1806; m. Joel Derby, son of Joel and Sukey (Haynes) Derby, b. 14 March 1805; d. in

Hinsdale, N. H., 17 Aug. 1872; they lived in Wardsboro and Townshend, Vt., a few years, then returned to Hinsdale, where he d. 23 April 1882.

Children:

1. *Jane E.*, b. 11 Sept. 1833.
  2. *Frances*, b. 7 April 1835; d. 26 Sept. 1836.
  3. *Nelson T.*, b. 14 Sept. 1836.
  4. *George W.*, b. 10 Feb. 1838.
  5. *Webster D.*, b. 10 Feb. 1840.
  6. *Augusta E.*, b. 22 Dec. 1841.
  7. *Susan L.*, b. 24 Nov. 1843.
  8. *Henry N.*; b. 15 April 1846.
  9. *Eli H.*, b. 5 Aug. 1848.
792. v. EBENEZER, b. 7 April 1809.
793. vi. PERLEY, b. 17 Sept. 1811.
- vii. LYDIA, b. 22 Sept. 1813; d. 2 July 1835.
- viii. JANE REYNOLDS, b. 23 Sept. 1816; d. 1 Aug. 1835.
- ix. EMILY AUGUSTA, b. 2 Oct. 1819; m. 3 April 1842, Jonathan Burgess.

429. EZEKIEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 20 March 1775; married 14 May 1801, SUSANNA PAYSON, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Hill) Payson, born in Gardner, 7 July 1779. He served nearly twenty years in the 5th Regt. Mass. Inf., 5th sergeant 19 Sept. 1803; Lieut. 24 Sept. 1811, Captain 31 March 1914. He was a farmer and the owner of a saw mill. He was quite prominent in town affairs, and served several years as a member of the School Board. He died 13 Jan. 1842.

Children born in Gardner:

794. i. EZEKIEL,<sup>7</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1802.
- ii. FRANKLIN, b. 19 Oct. 1804; m. 20 Oct. 1839, Mary F. Gill of Winchendon, Mass.
795. iii. JOSEPH PAYSON, b. 23 March 1807.
796. iv. SAMUEL STILLMAN, b. 11 Oct. 1808.
797. v. STOWELL, b. 27 Dec. 1810.
- vi. MARY PAYSON, b. 12 April 1813; d. 10 Nov. 1832.
- vii. SUSANNA, b. 6 Sept. 1815; d. 15 Jan. 1836.
798. viii. GEORGE, b. 6 Nov. 1817.
- ix. DAVID MUNROE, b. 30 March 1820; m. Sarah B. Stratton.
- x. BETSEY, b. 22 March 1822.

430. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 16 Feb. 1783; married 16 Feb. 1804, KEZIAH HILL, daughter of Jesse and Keziah Hill, born in Sherburn, Mass., 8 Sept. 1779. They lived in Gardner, Mass.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 July 1804; d. 3 April 1835.
  - ii. AMOS, b. 1 Sept. 1805; d. 19 Jan. 1836.
  - iii. SARAH, b. 5 May 1808; m. 28 Nov. 1844, Luke Bowker, son of Bartlett and Jemima Bowker.
  - iv. EBENEZER DELAND, b. 14 March 1811; d. 19 Feb. 1837.
799. v. SIMEON, b. 14 May 1813.

- vi. MARY ANN, b. 2 Nov. 1814; d. 29 Jan. 1848.  
 vii. LUCY, b. 23 Jan. 1816; d. 6 March 1837.  
 800. viii. HARRISON, b. 5 Oct. 1818.
431. JOHN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 10 April 1771; married ESTHER ———. They moved to Maine and settled in Searsport; later they moved to Whitefield, Lincoln Co., Me., where he died about 1861, aged 91 years.  
 Children:  
 801. i. MARCUS,<sup>7</sup> b. in Worcester, Mass., 6 Feb. 1791.  
 ii. MARIUS, b. in Rutland, Mass., 23 Jan. 1793.  
 iii. OTIS.  
 iv. JOHN; he went to Boston, Mass.
432. MARIUS<sup>5</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 9 April 1773; married 10 April 1801, BETSEY SPROWL, born 16 Feb. 1780. He like his brothers Joel and John, went to Maine, and settled in Bristol, where he was a physician.  
 Children born in Bristol:  
 i. MARY,<sup>7</sup> b. 10 April 1803; m. 7 June 1826, Abel Perkins. They lived in Edgecomb, Me., where she d. 9 May 1850.  
 Children:  
 1. *Caroline Howe*, b. 29 Sept. 1830; m. Royal W. Dodge.  
 2. *Susan Blany*, b. 24 Aug. 1832; m. David W. Rice.  
 3. *Horatio Gates*, b. 29 Nov. 1835; d. 31 March 1863.  
 4. *Emma Aurelia*, b. 28 Nov. 1838; d. 31 May 1879.  
 5. *Celia Augusta*, b. 28 Nov. 1838; m. George Nichols.  
 6. *Mary Jane*, b. 24 Oct. 1842; m. Welcome Howard.  
 7. *Julian B.*, b. 14 April 1846; d. 14 Aug. 1863.  
 ii. CAROLINE, b. 4 Nov. 1804; d. 2 March 1808.  
 iii. MARIUS, b. 15 July 1806; d. 26 Feb. 1870.  
 iv. HORATIO GATES, b. 22 Aug. 1808; d. 18 April 1826.  
 v. RUFUS, b. 23 Jan. 1811; d. 22 July 1824.  
 802. vi. SAMUEL S., b. 2 May 1813.
433. JOEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 10 May 1786; married 9 Oct. 1808, MARTHA SPROWL. He went to Maine in 1796, and settled in Bristol, but later moved to Damariscotta, Me.  
 Children:  
 i. EMILY.<sup>7</sup>  
 ii. CAROLINE.  
 iii. LORENZO.  
 iv. JOEL, b. ———; m. Sally Hanly of Boothbay, Me.  
 v. EDWIN.  
 vi. DANIEL.  
 vii. SALLY, b. ———; m. Capt. Simon Cotter of Damariscotta.  
 Children:  
 1. *Edwin*.  
 2. *Joseph*.  
 3. *Sarah*.  
 4. *Inez*.



5. *George.*
6. *Frank.*
7. *Edwin.*
8. *Josephine.*

- viii. MARY.
- ix. JENNETTE.
- x. JOSEPHINE.

434. ZALMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchendon, Mass., 23 Feb. 1775; married 20 Jan. 1803, PHEBE HOLT, daughter of Ephriam and Sarah (Black) Holt, born in Holden, Mass., 28 June 1779. They went to New Hampshire, and settled in Marlboro, and Troy, but later moved to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where he died 13 Sept. 1855, aged 80 years. His widow died 10 April 1867.

Children born in Marlboro:

- i. ASENATH,<sup>7</sup> b. ———; m. John Simonds of Brattleboro, Vt.
803. ii. NELSON, b. 7 May 1807.
- iii. SARAH, b. 10 Aug. 1810; m. 14 April 1831, Thomas Sweetser, son of Caleb and Mary (Whittemore) Sweetser, b. in Fitzwilliam, 14 Feb. 1808; she d. 19 June 1847.

Children:

1. *Mary Jane*, b. 10 Sept. 1832; m. Asahel Dunton.
2. *George Zalmon*, b. 15 July 1834; d. 10 Aug. 1836.
3. *Phebe Ellen*, b. 18 Jan. 1836; m. Marshall P. Damon.
4. *George Washington*, b. 10 Jan. 1838; m. Minerva Holbrook.
5. *Sarah Abigail*, b. 6 May 1839; m. Calvin Whitcomb.
6. *Thomas Jefferson*, b. 29 Dec. 1840; went into the army, and never returned.
7. *Lyman Barrett*, b. 28 Oct. 1843; d. 21 Sept. 1849.
- iv. MARY, b. ———; m. 3 Dec. 1835, Harvey Blanding, son of Otis and Abigail (Barrus) Blanding, b. 1 May 1809; he was a pail manufacturer in Troy, N. H.; he d. 23 March 1859.

Children:

1. *Mary Jane*, b. 3 April 1837; m. 20 April 1853, James Robb.
2. *Oscar Joel*, b. 26 Feb. 1842.
3. *Janette Adeline*, b. 11 Nov. 1846.
- v. MARTHA, b. ———; m. 1837, Asa B. Clark, son of Jonathan and Mary (Brewer) Clark, b. in Keene, N. H., 4 Sept. 1814. They lived in Oregon City, Ore.

Children:

1. *Chester*.
2. *Hattie E.*, b. ———; m. Frederick L. Wise.
- vi. HARRIET N., b. 6 June 1816; m. 5 June 1839, Gideon G. Gillis of Swanzey, N. H., b. 2 Jan. 1812; he d. 11 June 1869; she d. 12 May 1878.

Children:

1. *Martha*, b. 4 Sept. 1840; m. 28 May 1861, Charles Bowles; she d. 8 Jan. 1890.
2. *George G.*, b. in March 1842; m. Mary Allen of New Haven, Conn.
3. *Lyman C.*, b. 29 Aug. 1843; m. 15 Oct. 1862, Nancy Lane; he m. 2nd a widow Clark.

4. *Nelson H.*, b. 2 Jan. 1846; d. 7 March 1865.  
 5. *Hattie R.*, b. 15 Feb. 1847; m. 15 Dec. 1869, Lemuel O. Hunt.  
 6. *Angeline*, b. 7 May 1850; d. 7 Aug. 1872.
804. vii. JOEL, b. about 1820.
435. JOTHAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*, *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 17 April 1783; married (int. 2 July 1807) ELEANOR HENRY, of Princeton, Mass. They lived in Holden, where he was a farmer and a cooper, and an active member of the Baptist Church.  
 Children born in Holden:  
 i. ALMIRA,<sup>7</sup> b. 27 Sept. 1808; d. 9 Jan. 1832, unm.  
 805. ii. JOTHAM, b. 23 May 1810.  
 iii. SUKEY, b. 30 Sept. 1813.  
 806. iv. SILAS, b. 5 Oct. 1814.  
 v. HARRIET NEWELL, b. 13 July 1827; d. 6 July 1833.
436. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 19 Aug. 1785; married 25 Sept. 1806, SALLY WALKER, daughter of Hezekiah and Lucy (Raymond) Walker, born in Holden, 30 May 1787. They lived in Holden where he died 2 April 1869. She died in Worcester, Mass., 17 April 1875, aged 87 years.  
 Children born in Holden:  
 807. i. AMASA,<sup>7</sup> b. 13 Nov. 1807.  
 808. ii. LYMAN, b. 13 Dec. 1811.  
 809. iii. WILLIAM, b. 1 June 1814.  
 iv. THOMAS, b. 8 April 1816; m. (int. 27 Oct. 1838) Mary Warren, d. in Holden, 4 Dec. 1893.  
 810. v. JOEL, b. 11 May 1818.  
 vi. SALLY, b. 3 May 1820; m. 30 May 1838, Danford Hall.  
 Children:  
 i. *Charles Dustin*, b. 18 March 1839.  
 811. vii. JOHN WALKER, b. 20 Jan. 1822.  
 viii. NANCY JUDSON, b. 14 March 1824; m. 7 April 1842, Samuel Turner Jr., son of Samuel and Mary (Gould) Turner, b. in Holden, 24 Oct. 1816. They lived in Holden.  
 Children:  
 i. *George Henry*, b. 25 May 1845.  
 2. *Samuel Hervev*, b. 26 Sept. 1848.  
 812. ix. GEORGE, b. 25 May 1827.  
 x. HERVEY, b. 11 Jan. 1830.  
 xi. ABIGAIL, b. 5 Jan. 1832; d. in April 1832.
437. JOHN PERKINS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Athol, Mass., 29 Nov. 1803; married 10 June 1840, JANE WHEELER, daughter of Amos and Rachel (McLaughlin) Wheeler, born in Eaton, P. Q., 14 March 1815, died in Mass., 7 Jan. 1881. They lived in Conway, Adams, North Brookfield and Dana, Mass., where he died 26 Feb. 1876.  
 Children:  
 813. i. WILLIAM HENRY,<sup>7</sup> b. in Conway, Mass., 26 Aug. 1841.  
 ii. HELEN LOUISA, b. in Conway, Mass., 22 Sept. 1843; m. 13

Aug. 1863, William Gould, son of John B. and Almira (Sisson) Gould, b. in Stonington, Conn., 26 April 1839. They lived in West Brookfield, Mass.

Children:

1. *Thomas Andrew*, b. 2 Oct. 1864; m. 25 Dec. 1893, Mrs. Annabelle Lincoln (Sisson) Clark.
2. *Sarah Louise*, b. 30 Oct. 1866; m. 30 May 1887, John Langdon.
3. *Henry William*, b. 4 Oct. 1869.
4. *Charles Francis*, b. 30 Dec. 1872; d. 5 March 1874.
5. *Jessie Frances*, b. 14 Nov. 1874; m. 18 July 1893, Luther Henry Darling.
6. *Alice May*, b. 5 Aug. 1879; m. 25 Sept. 1899, Rufus Howe.
7. *Albert Francis*, b. 22 Oct. 1882.

814. iii. IRA ALLEN, b. in Adams, Mass., 26 April 1845.  
 iv. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Adams, Mass., 13 June 1847; he served in the Civil war, in Co. C. 25th Mass. Vols., and was killed in battle at Port Walthall, Va., 6 May 1864.  
 v. MARY JANE, b. in Adams, Mass., 19 Nov. 1848; m. 24 May 1873, Nelson Peckham of Dana, Mass.  
 vi. MARTHA ANN, b. in North Brookfield, Mass., 31 Oct. 1850; m. 1 Jan. 1868, Henry Hinkley Childs, son of William Allen and Olive Asenath (Hinkley) Childs, b. in New Braintree, Mass., 19 July 1847. Lived in Dana, Mass.

Children:

1. *Gertrude Frances*, b. 24 Dec. 1868; m. 31 July 1889, Burt Vernon.
2. *George Edwin*, b. 9 July 1870; m. 14 Oct. 1896, Flora Mabel Weeks.
3. *Olive Elizabeth*, b. 1 Dec. 1872; m. 13 June 1895, Charles Samuel Edwards.
4. *Charles Herbert*, b. 13 Sept. 1874; m. 1 June 1898, Cora Evelyn Weeks.
5. *Willard Tyler*, b. 29 June 1876; m. 22 June 1898, Nellie May Prouty.
6. *Frederick Hanson*, b. 28 Feb. 1878.
7. *Robert Sherman*, b. 26 Dec. 1879.
8. *Lilla Jane*, b. 26 Dec. 1882; m. 4 June 1902, Harry Elwood Brainerd.
9. *Arthur Howe*, b. 2 Sept. 1885.
10. *Esther Louise*, b. 5 Aug. 1887.
11. *Herman Maurice*, b. 5 April 1891.

815. vii. CHARLES AMOS, b. in North Brookfield, 11 Jan. 1853.

816. viii. EDWARD FRANCIS, b. in North Brookfield, 16 April 1855.

ix. ESTHER FRANCES, b. in North Brookfield, 3 Dec. 1856; m. 16 Oct. 1877, George William Mixter Ramsdell; they lived in Dana and West Brookfield, Mass.; she d. 6 Feb. 1886.

Children:

1. *Mary Jane*, b. 8 Feb. 1880; m. Carl Davis.
2. *Esther Frances*, b. 25 Jan. 1886.

817. x. THOMAS HERBERT, b. in North Brookfield, 4 March 1859.

438. ABEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*, *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Athol, Mass., 12 May 1808; married 3 Dec. 1835, EUNICE R. BROWN of Stow, Mass., born 29 May 1816. They

lived in Stow, where he died in April 1859. She married second, Jabez Huntington.

Children:

- i. FANNIE AGNES,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1837; m. 13 Nov. 1852, William S. Bass; he d. 24 May 1861; she m. 2nd Henry Davis of Belchertown, Mass.  
Children:  
1. *Samuel Haskell*, b. 21 May 1854.  
2. *Francis Edwin*, b. 16 Sept. 1855.
818.
  - ii. JOHN HENRY, b. 25 March 1839.
  - iii. SARAH JENNISON, b. 22 Oct. 1840; m. 1858, Freeman Brigham; they lived in Hudson, Mass.; she d. 1902.
  - iv. WILLIAM PORTER, b. 23 April 1843; m. Fannie Blaisdell; he enlisted 16 July 1861 in Co. F. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols.; he was wounded at battle of Antietam, and was discharged 14 March 1863, but afterwards enlisted again.
439. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 10 June 1811; married ANN M. ———. They lived in Conway, Mass., about 1860.  
Children:  
  - i. FANNY B.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1845.
  - ii. SARAH E., b. about 1847.
  - iii. ADDISON F., b. about 1851.
  - iv. ALPHEUS S., b. about 1856.
440. HENRY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Aug. 1814; married 8 April 1841, ELIZABETH B. WRIGHT, daughter of James B. and Eliza (Howe) Wright; they lived in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson, Mass. She was born 8 Aug. 1820, and died in Hudson, 13 Jan. 1896.  
Children born in Marlborough:  
  - i. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 6 Sept. 1843; d. 10 Aug. 1844.
  - ii. MARIA ELIZABETH, b. 20 Jan. 1845; m. 26 Feb. 1865, Thomas Carr; he d. and she m. 2nd 24 Sept. 1869, Henry J. Jewett.
  - iii. MARY ANN, b. 14 Feb. 1854; m. 31 July 1871, James N. Frye.
441. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 Nov. 1796; married 21 Oct. 1822, RECONCILE SMITH, born 5 Nov. 1805; they moved to New York State, and lived in Cato, in Cayuga Co., and in Howard, Steuben Co. Later he lived in Wayne Co., Mich., where his wife died in Sept. 1838. He afterwards lived in various places in Nebraska and Colorado, and finally settled in Clinton, Henry Co., Mo., where he died 13 Nov. 1869.  
Children:  
  - i. CHARLES NORTHROP,<sup>7</sup> b. 21 Dec. 1824; m. in Jan. 1866, Ann Lashier, and settled in Saline, Mich. He served in the Civil war, in Co. I. 1st Mich. Eng. and Mech., 1861 to 1864. He has held the office of Town Clerk and other offices.

819. ii. AARON SMITH, b. in Cato, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1826.  
 iii. SAMUEL GEORGE, b. in Howard, N. Y., 20 July 1829; he went to Denver, Colo., and later he went to New Mexico.

442. HOLLIS<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 May 1799; married 4 June 1822 (name not given). They lived in New York State until about 1837, when they moved to Wayne Co., Mich., and in 1839 he moved to Clayton, Lenawee Co., Mich., where he lived until about 1857, when he moved to Faribault, Rice Co., Minn., where he was living in 1871.

Children born in Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y.:

820. i. GEORGE GLEASON,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1825.  
 ii. MARY LUCRETIA, b. (no date given); d. 10 yrs. old.  
 821. iii. HENRY PERLEY, b. 23 June 1829.

443. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 April 1808; married 11 May 1831, IRENE B. MATTHEWS of Vienna, N. Y., born 26 Aug. 1809. They lived in Vienna until about 1839, when they moved to Cleveland, N. Y.; about 1848, they returned to Vienna, and later moved to Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MARY R.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Vienna, 21 April 1832; d. 5 Sept. 1850.  
 ii. ANNA M., b. in Vienna, 5 Dec. 1834; d. 7 July 1838.  
 iii. NELLIE J., b. in Vienna, 8 Aug. 1837.  
 iv. EMMA I., b. in Cleveland, 19 Sept. 1840.  
 v. MINNIE K., b. in Cleveland, 3 April 1843; m. 30 April 1862, O. S. Felch, and lived in Syracuse, N. Y.  
 vi. CHARLES W., b. in Cleveland, 14 Sept. 1846.  
 vii. FLORENCE A., b. in Vienna, 5 Aug. 1849.  
 viii. FLORA, b. in Vienna, 5 Aug. 1849; d. 15 Aug. 1849.  
 ix. CARRIE E., b. in Vienna, 2 March 1854.

444. MOSES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Oct. 1774; married in Marlborough, 3 June 1801, ELIZABETH TEMPLE, daughter of John and Dorothy (Stow) Temple of Marlborough, born 13 Aug. 1776. About 1802 they moved to Waterford, Me., where she died; he married second, ESTHER HALE, daughter of Israel and Esther (Taylor) Hale, born in Harvard, Mass., about 1785.

Children:

- i. HANNAH BURNET,<sup>7</sup> b. in Marlborough, and bapt. 25 July 1802. She was living in Waterford in 1880, unm.  
 ii. JANETTE, b. in Waterford, about 1803; m. Lt. Joseph Hale, son of Benjamin and Susan (Whitney) Hale of Harvard, Mass., b. about 1796. They lived in Waterford, where he was a farmer and a shoemaker; no issue.  
 iii. MELINDA, b. about 1804.  
 822. iv. ALMERIN, b. about 1806.  
 v. LUCY.  
 vi. BETSEY, b. (no date given); m. John Farwell.  
 vii. HARRIET, b. about 1814; was living in Waterford, in 1860.

445. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 13 Aug. 1785; married 29 Nov. 1808, PERSIS KNIGHT of Templeton, Mass. They lived in Holden where he died 16 Feb. 1862, aged 76 years. She died in McDonough, Chenango Co., N. Y.

Children born in Holden:

823. i. SAMUEL NELSON,<sup>7</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1811.  
 ii. HANNAH MANDANA, b. 14 Dec. 1813; m. 9 July 1837, Andrew S. Wilson.  
 iii. MARTHA ARZINA, b. 8 July 1816; m. 31 Aug. 1834, William T. Watson.  
 iv. HOLLIS STILMAN, b. 3 July 1818; d. 27 Feb. 1854.
824. v. ADONIRAM JUDSON, b. 11 Aug. 1823.  
 vi. LAFAYETTE, b. 13 Sept. 1824.  
 vii. JANE VALINA, b. 29 Dec. 1826.

446. ABRAHAM FAY<sup>6</sup>HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northborough, Mass., 15 May 1783; married 17 April 1805, MRS. MARY (WOODMAN) SAVAGE, widow of Capt. Richard Savage, born in Bradford, Mass., 22 Feb. 1780, died 20 Feb. 1842. He married second, 2 Oct. 1842, MRS. MARY CREHORE; she died in Roxbury, Mass., 2 Feb. 1851. He married third, 4 Jan. 1853, MRS. ELIZA N. (LAPHAM) RICHARDS of Dedham, Mass., daughter of Elisha Lapham. He was a merchant in Boston, until 1821, when he moved to West Roxbury, and later he moved to Roxbury, where he died 29 Nov. 1861.

Children by first wife born in Boston:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>7</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1805; d. 17 July 1825.  
 ii. ABRAHAM FAY, b. 12 July 1807; m. Mrs. Lucy Congdon, and settled in Brighton, Mass., where he d. 16 April 1850.  
 iii. MATILDA, b. 7 Aug. 1809; m. 2 Sept. 1827, Elisha Crocker of Barnstable, Mass. (In the Dedham, Mass., Records she is described as Helen Matilda of Roxbury, and her husband as of Charlestown, S. C.)
- Children:
1. *Helen Matilda*, b. in Aug. 1829.  
 2. *Josephine Cordelia*, b. in Nov. 1832.  
 3. *Frances Jeanette*, b. in Feb. 1834.  
 4. *Mary Ann*, b. in June 1840.  
 5. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 1842.  
 6. *Lucy Henrietta*, b. 1844.
825. iv. SAMUEL OSCAR, b. 8 Oct. 1811.  
 826. v. ALBERT, b. 16 Jan. 1814.  
 vi. HELEN FRANCES, b. 10 April 1816; d. 4 Dec. 1824.  
 vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 19 Jan. 1819; m. 23 Dec. 1841, Guy Carleton of Roxbury, Mass.; she d. 25 Oct. 1894.

Children:

1. *Mary Howe*, b. 27 Oct. 1842.  
 2. *Maria Louisa*, b. 1844; d. young.  
 3. *Maria Louisa*, b. in April 1846.  
 4. *Charlotte*, b. 1848.  
 5. *Guy Herbert*, b. in Oct. 1850.  
 6. *Walter Irving*, b. 1852.  
 7. *Harvey Keene*, b. 1854.

8. *Edward Bates*, b. 1857.

827. viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 2 April 1821.

By second wife:

- ix. JOHN BROOKS, b. in 1844; d. young.
- x. FRANCES, b. 7 Feb. 1845.
- xi. CHARLES B., b. 20 June 1846; d. in N. Y. City, in Aug. 1872.
- 828. xii. WILLIAM ELLIOT, b. 7 Feb. 1848.
- xiii. JOHN BROOKS, b. 7 June 1849; d. in Boston, 23 Oct. 1864 or 1866.

447. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northborough, Mass., 13 March 1788; married 2 Sept. 1813, LYDIA B. POTTER of Concord, Mass., daughter of Jacob and Lucy (Stow) Potter, born in Leominster, Mass., about 1793; died in Boston 1865.

Children:

- i. ISAAC CORNELIUS,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 4 Sept. 1814; d. young.
- ii. ISAAC GUSTAVUS, bapt. 18 Aug. 1816.

448. JACOB<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northborough, Mass., 17 May 1798; married in Rutland, Mass., 29 March 1825, MELISSA R. STRATTON, daughter of Alpheus and Lucy (Keyes) Stratton of Rutland, born 11 Oct. 1798. He lived at the time of his marriage in Brighton, Mass., but after his marriage they went to Worcester to live, and there he died 28 March 1850.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. ELIZABETH PHELPS,<sup>7</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1829; m. 17 Aug. 1848, Emory Cummings.
- ii. CHARLES AUSTIN, b. 30 Oct. 1830.
- iii. WILLIAM PORTER, b. 5 March 1834; d. 17 April 1834.
- iv. WILLIAM GOODALE, b. 21 Jan. 1838; he was a member of the 13th Regt. Band, Mass. Vols., in the Civil war.
- v. MARY HELEN, b. 22 June 1841.

449. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northboro, Mass., 12 Aug. 1801; married 20 April 1825, ANN COLE of Charleston, S. C., daughter of Capt. Edward and Sally (Hammond) Cole, born in Seekonk, Mass., (and was a descendant of Ann Hutchinson who was banished from the Mass. Colony in the early colonial days). She died 1 Jan. 1833. He married second, 24 Dec. 1834, MRS. ABIGAIL TALBERT, daughter of Silas and Avis (Franklin) Fletcher, born in Louisiana, 10 Nov. 1802, died 7 Sept. 1846. He married third, 13 Nov. 1847, ELIZA BRIGHTMAN of Key West, Fla.; she was born in Mystic, Ct., and died 13 Nov. 1853. He married fourth, 7 Nov. 1854, MRS. JULIA ANN BLODGETT, widow of Dr. Blodgett of Hadley, Mass. He served for many years as U. S. Deputy Collector and collector of the port of Key West, Fla., having been appointed to the office of Collector by President Grant. He and his family had a narrow escape from massacre by the Indians during the Indian

war in Florida in 1840, but fled and took refuge on an island. While the Indians were pillaging his house they found some masonic emblems. They did not burn the house and soon left, leaving spread out on a table or desk a masonic apron on which they marked some masonic signs, etc., in the Indian language. This singular circumstance is commented upon by his grand-son, Herbert H. Crain, as lending some probability to the theory that the Indians had some knowledge of Masonry. Mr. Howe afterwards settled in Hadley, Mass., where he died 27 Jan. 1873. His widow was living there in 1896.

Children :

- i. SARAH ANN,<sup>7</sup> b. in Charleston, S. C., 21 Jan. 1828; m. 4 Feb. 1849, Edwin A. Folkes of Charleston; she d. in Key West, Fla., 21 March 1849, and her husband died soon afterwards.
829. ii. CHARLES, b. in Key West, 6 Feb. 1830.
830. iii. EDWARD COLE, b. in Duck Key, Fla., 3 June 1831.
- iv. ANN COLE, b. in Duck Key, Fla., 1 Jan. 1833; d. 3 July 1834.

Children by second wife :

- v. ALBERT FLETCHER, b. in Indian Key, Fla., 14 Sept. 1835; d. 17 Aug. 1836.
- vi. AMELIA, b. at Indian Key, Fla., 23 Jan. 1837; m. 24 Dec. 1862, Horatio Crain, son of Achilles Rainer and Eliza (Dunbar) Crain, b. in N. Y. City, 2 Aug. 1836. He was an editor and publisher and held various public offices. They lived in Key West, 1896.

Children :

1. *Herbert Hoffman*, b. in N. Y. City, 17 Dec. 1863; he was living in Key West, in 1896.
2. *Edward Howe*, b. in Key West, 25 Nov. 1865.
3. *Annie Julia*, b. in Vineland, N. J., 5 March 1868.
4. *St. Clair*, b. in Detroit, Mich., 7 April 1872.
5. *Lucita*, b. in Detroit, Mich., 7 April 1874; d. 22 Jan. 1875.
- vii. WILLIAM FLETCHER, b. in Indian Key, Fla., 28 Oct. 1838; he went to California.
- viii. ANNIE MARIA, b. in Indian Key, Fla., 12 Sept. 1841; m. Col. John Peter Shindel Gobin, colonel of the 47th Regt. Pa. Vols. in the Civil war. After the war he practiced law in Pa., and was a member of the Legislature. In 1897 he was elected Commander-in-Chief of the Grand Army of the Republic. In 1898 he was appointed Brig. Gen. in the war with Spain.
- ix. HENRY PERINE FLETCHER, b. in Key West, Fla., 25 Sept. 1843; d. 6 Aug. 1844.

450. PARKER<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 21 March 1802; married 21 Oct. 1824, ISABELLA ANDREWS; she died 19 March 1830. He married second, 28 Oct. 1830, PERSIS BARTLETT, daughter of Adam and Persis Bartlett, born in Berlin, Mass., 13 Aug. 1801. (He was sometimes known as George Parker Howe).



## Children:

- i. CHARLES DUDLEY,<sup>7</sup> b. 2 March 1825; m. 22 March 1845, Caroline M. Ball. He d. in Worcester, Mass., 20 May 1848; she m. 2nd 11 April 1850, Charles H. Chase of Lancaster.
- ii. GEORGE LYMAN, b. in Feb. 1827; d. 13 March 1828.

451. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northborough, Mass., 24 July 1798; married 9 April 1828, SALLY BROOKS, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Kemp) Brooks, born in Westminster, Mass., 26 July 1804. They lived in Northborough until about 1837, when they moved to Westminster, Mass. About 1870 they moved to Gardner, Mass., where he died 4 March 1881; she died 11 Feb. 1880.

## Children:

- i. ELLERY CLEMENT,<sup>7</sup> b. in Northboro, 3 June 1829; m. Nancy Searles, and lived in Gardner; no issue.
- ii. IVERS BROOKS, b. 2 May 1831; m. Jane Gill, and lived in Washington, D. C.; no issue.
831. iii. SAMUEL HOLLAND, b. 20 March 1833.
- iv. SARAH HEPHZIBAH, b. 31 Oct. 1834; m. Albion Wheeler, and lived in Ridgeway, Iowa; no issue.
- v. JOHN W., b. 2 July 1839; m. Sarah Cole; he served in the army in the Civil war, and d. in Andersonville prison, 22 July 1864.
- vi. GEORGE W., b. 1 March 1846; m. Hattie Wright, and lived in Gardner, Mass.; had two children.

452. MOSES<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Oct. 1783; married 16 March 1807, LUCY TEMPLE, daughter of John and Dorothy (Stow) Temple, born in Marlborough, 22 April 1786, died 20 April 1862. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and died 4 Oct. 1863.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EVELINE,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 Nov. 1808; m. 1 April 1834, Winthrop Arnold, son of William and Relief (Rice) Arnold, b. 17 July 1801.

## Children:

1. *Sophia*, b. 2 Aug. 1835.
2. *William Winthrop*, b. 5 April 1837; d. 18 Dec. 1843.
3. *Lucy Eleanor*, b. 24 Jan. 1839.
4. *Charles Leonard*, b. 20 April 1841; d. 19 Feb. 1844.
5. *Charles Winthrop*, b. 5 Aug. 1846.
6. *Winslow*, b. 28 Aug. 1848; m. and d. 17 March 1884.
7. *Eveline*, b. ———; m. Edward C. Nelson.
- ii. EPHRAIM, b. 20 June 1810; he went to New York City, where he engaged in business and became wealthy, and d. 1895, unm.
- iii. LUCY, b. 21 Dec. 1811; d. 2 June 1831.
- iv. BETSEY, b. 17 Sept. 1813; d. 31 Aug. 1815.
832. v. MOSES, b. 14 Sept. 1816.
- vi. ELI H., b. 8 Dec. 1817; m. 6 May 1867, Melissa A. Cooper; he d. 19 June 1869; no issue.

453. EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1788; married 13 Oct. 1811, ANNA TEMPLE, daughter of John and Dorothy (Stow) Temple, born in Marlborough, 21 July 1788, died 30 July 1862. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 27 Jan. 1842.

Children born in Marlborough:

833. i. NEEDHAM,<sup>7</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1812.  
 ii. HANNAH, b. 20 Sept. 1814; m. 11 April 1839, Rev. Jacob Baker; she d. 2 Feb. 1843.  
 iii. BETSEY, b. 12 Sept. 1816; m. 1 June 1843, Joseph Leadbetter of Weston, Mass.  
 iv. ANN, b. 26 May 1818; m. 6 Nov. 1839, John Chipman, son of Samuel and Edey Chipman, b. 1 Oct. 1818. She d. 13 March 1848.
834. v. EPHRAIM, b. 13 March 1820.  
 vi. ARATHUSA, b. 16 Feb. 1822; m. 28 April 1844, Rev. Jacob Baker (husband of her deceased sister).  
 vii. SOPHIA, b. 17 April 1824; m. 21 Jan. 1846, Luther P. Whitney.  
 viii. MARIA, b. 11 Dec. 1826; d. 7 Sept. 1827.  
 ix. EVELINE, b. 7 Dec. 1828; d. 4 April 1843.  
 x. LUCY, b. 28 Feb. 1831; m. 19 June 1859, Luther P. Whitney.
835. xi. ABEL, b. 2 April 1833.

454. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18. Aug. 1796; married 6 July 1821, MRS. HANNAH PETERS, widow of Peace Peters. He died 17 Oct. 1836. She died in Northborough, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. STEPHEN MARTIN,<sup>7</sup> bapt. 27 June 1824; d. 4 July 1837.

455. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 July 1798; married 2 Feb. 1826, OLIVE P. KEMP. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he died about 1836, she having died prior to that date.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY.<sup>7</sup>

456. MARTIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Dec. 1800; married 24 June 1830, CAROLINE ARNOLD, daughter of William and Relief (Rice) Arnold, born in Marlborough, 24 Aug. 1807, died 16 Jan. 1854.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. SUSAN ELIZABETH,<sup>7</sup> b. 18 June 1831; m. 3 Nov. 1852, Dexter B. Hinkley. They lived in Marlborough and had a large family.  
 ii. WILLIAM HARTWELL, b. 7 July 1833; d. 11 Sept. 1864, unm.  
 iii. CAROLINE SOPHIA, b. 5 Dec. 1834; m. Fordyce S. Harris, 24 April 1857.  
 iv. AMANDA, b. 10 Nov. 1836.  
 v. ELVIRA AUGUSTA, b. 28 Nov. 1839; m. 31 Dec. 1870, Walter

- Morse, son of Aaron and Abigail (Hale) Morse, b. in Berlin, Mass., 9 April 1833; they lived in Hudson, Mass.
- vi. LYMAN BARNARD, b. 14 Feb. 1842; m. 8 March 1871, Augusta Hitchings; he d. 27 Aug. 1878; no issue.
  - vii. ALFRED WINSLOW, b. 3 April 1845.
  - viii. ELECTA OLIVIA, b. 3 March 1847; m. 11 Jan. 1866, Henry M. Welch, and lived in Hudson, Mass.
  - ix. LUCILLA VIOLA, b. 7 June 1850; m. 1 Jan. 1881, Isaac Woodbury Foster, son of Charles Foster, b. 15 June 1848.

## Children:

- 1. *Frank Ellsworth*, b. 4 June 1881.
- 2. *Ada Belle*, b. 20 Oct. 1882.
- 3. *Beatrice Howe*, b. 14 April 1885.
- 4. *Myrtle Jane*, b. 20 Aug. 1888; d. 13 May 1889.
- 5. *Milton Day*, b. 1 Sept. 1890; d. 26 Aug. 1891.

457. ELEAZER O.<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Dec. 1812; married 7 Oct. 1840, ABIGAIL ANN SANBORN, who was born about 1821, and died in Somerville, Me., in 1849. He married second, MARY JANE DODGE, daughter of David and Susan (Crummett) Dodge, born 23 Feb. 1828, and died in Somerville, Me., 12 May 1902. He died in Somerville, Me., 28 March 1891.

## Children:

- i. ARMINE AUGUSTA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Acton, Mass., 7 March 1842; m. 4 Oct. 1860, Rufus Henry Hapgood, b. in Aug. 1838; they lived in Hudson, Mass.

## Children:

- 1. *Eva Stella*, b. 30 May 1862.
- 2. *Leon Reuben*, b. 29 Sept. 1867.

836. ii. SANBORN ORISON, b. 5 Jan. 1847.

## By second wife:

- iii. MARY ETTA, b. 30 Jan. 1851; m. 2 May 1867, Abial A. Howard; she m. 2nd 12 Oct. 1874, Thomas E. Hunt.

## Children:

- 1. *Lelia L.*, b. 29 Jan. 1868; m. 3 Sept. 1900, Walter E. Howard.
- 2. *Helen Ardelle Hunt*, b. 11 April 1876; d. 30 Oct. 1891.

- iv. ABBIE ELLEN, b. 15 Oct. 1852; d. in Nov. 1887.

- v. GEORGE BRIGGS, b. 21 Jan. 1855. d. 19 Dec. 1889.

- vi. WILL HERBERT, b. 15 Aug. 1857; d. 6 April 1904.

- vii. JOHN DODGE, b. 8 June 1861; d. 5 Aug. 1864.

458. HENRY<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 May 1790; married about 1844, ——— CHASE. They lived in Lunenburg, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 8 Sept. 1822.

## Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. LUCY,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1815; no further record.
- 837. ii. LEVI, b. 18 June 1817.

459. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 29 Sept. 1796; married

HARRIET PATTERSON, daughter of Almond and Betsey Patterson, born in Lancaster, N. H., about 1801. They lived in Lunenburg, where she died 18 Nov. 1871. He died there 14 March 1873.

Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>7</sup> b. 24 Nov. 1820; d. 9 April 1845, unm.
  - ii. ELIZA JANE, b. 3 May 1826; m. James B. Brown, and d. 6 Aug. 1848.
838. iii. HENRY, b. 17 March 1835.

460. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>5</sup> Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 19 May 1803; married GRATIA A. LADD, born about 1802, died in Lunenburg, 12 Sept. 1871. They lived in Lunenburg.

Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. KATE E.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1841.
- ii. ELLEN A., b. about 1844.

461. NEWELL<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>5</sup> Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Lunenburg, Vt., about 1805; married LOUISA LADD, born about 1811. They lived in Lunenburg several years, but later they lived at McIndoe's Falls, Vt.

Children:

- i. AUSTIN,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1837.
- ii. ELLEN M., b. about 1841.

462. WILLARD<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Aaron,<sup>5</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> Eleazer,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlboro, Mass., 13 May 1808; married 8 Oct. 1832, RACHEL LANE, daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Hobbs) Lane of Hampton, N. H., born 24 Dec. 1805, died in Paxton, Mass., 14 Nov. 1879. He married second, MRS. CAROLINE (SCOTT) LYON, daughter of Brigham and Caroline (Potter) Scott, born in Bakersfield, Vt., 21 Jan. 1821. They lived in Shrewsbury, Worcester, Leicester and Paxton, Mass. He died in Worcester, 5 July 1888; she died his widow, in Worcester, 29 March 1909.

Children:

- i. ABBIE CORNELIA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 26 June 1835; m. 19 Oct. 1859, Elliot Earle Cunningham, son of Jonathan and Wealthy Ann (Woodruff) Cunningham, b. in Auburn, Mass., 27 Feb. 1836. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he d. 3 Aug. 1905, and she d. there 30 Oct. 1905.

Children:

1. *Jennie Theodote*, b. 22 Dec. 1860; m. 26 Dec. 1889, Milton Charles Miner of Stafford Springs, Conn., d. 30 Sept. 1891; she m. 2nd 20 June 1899, Rev. Benjamin H. Lane of Antrim, N. H.; he d. 11 Sept. 1905.
2. *Leila Oriola*, b. 28 Nov. 1862; lives in Worcester, Mass.
3. *Ashton Elliot*, b. 9 April 1870; m. 19 Oct. 1898, Rosa Matilda Gilbert, daughter of William and Rozena Matilda (Goss) Gilbert, b. in Chelsea, 4 April 1872.

4. *Annabelle Cornelia*, b. 17 March 1872; d. 12 Aug. 1872.
- ii. LUCY FIDELIA, b. in Worcester, 10 March 1837; d. 1 May 1838.
- iii. ANN JANETTE, b. in Worcester, 25 June 1839; d. in Spencer, Mass., 10 Oct. 1858.
- iv. THEODATE LANE, b. in Worcester, 20 Jan. 1841; m. 15 Sept. 1864, Oliver James Brewer, son of Lyman and Rachel Barnes (Howard) Brewer, b. in Spencer, Mass., 16 Sept. 1834, no issue.
- v. MARY LURETTA, b. in Worcester, 3 April 1843.
- vi. HARRIET NELSON, b. in Leicester, Mass., 21 April 1846; d. 3 Sept. 1849.
463. MARTIN RUGG<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Aug. 1820; married 16 March 1842, POLLINA S. BOSWORTH of Grafton, Mass., born 24 Oct. 1823. They lived in Grafton, where he died.  
Children born in Grafton:
839. i. EDWIN A.,<sup>7</sup> b. 4 March 1843.  
ii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 13 Feb. 1845; d. 21 Sept. 1846.  
iii. EMMA AUGUSTA, b. 14 May 1847; m. 1 Oct. 1866, Edmund C. Cottle of Grafton; they lived in Woburn, Mass.  
Children:  
i. *Frederick Edmund*, b. 23 June 1867.  
iv. LOUISA MARIA, b. 10 June 1849; m. William G. Bradley.  
v. HATTIE MESSENGER, b. 22 Dec. 1851; m. Lowell H. Davis.  
vi. MYRA POLLINA, b. 17 Oct. 1852; d. 17 Jan. 1859.  
vii. FRANK MARTIN, b. 10 May 1858.  
viii. JENNIE FRANCES, b. 26 Aug. 1860; d. 6 March 1876.  
ix. MARY BOSWORTH, b. 22 Dec. 1862.  
x. NETTIE BELLE, b. 11 April 1870.
464. LEMUEL WATSON<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 July 1824; married 12 Oct. 1845, MARY HOWARD of Grafton, Mass. He died 19 Sept. 1852; she died 2 April 1855.  
Children:  
i. MARY LAVINIA,<sup>7</sup> b. in Bolton, Mass., 27 Aug. 1850.
465. ELIJAH FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup> HOWE (*Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>1</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 19 Sept. 1832; married in 1861, FRANCES F. GATES, daughter of Erasmus and Grace (Heath) Gates. He graduated Yale College in 1859, ranking third in his class. Studied theology at Yale and Princeton. He was pastor at South Canaan, Ct., Terre Haute, Ind., and at Newtonville, Mass. He delivered the Centennial address at Grafton 4 July 1876.  
Children:  
i. FRANK CLIFFORD,<sup>7</sup> b. in Canaan, Conn., 13 July 1864; graduated Yale 1887.  
840. ii. LOUIS BRAKENRIDGE, b. in Terre Haute, Ind., 15 Dec. 1866.  
iii. GRACE G.  
iv. FANNY C.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

466. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1784; married (name not given) and settled in the town of Thetford, Vt., where he was a farmer. He was an active member of the Congregational Church in that town, and a lay preacher, a man highly respected by his fellow townsmen.

Children:

- i. HENRY.<sup>8</sup>
  - 841. ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1814.
  - 842. iii. LORENZO, b. about 1817.
- Probably there were other children.

467. HUGH PIKE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 13 July 1791; married ROXANNA LORD, daughter of David and Hannah (Hanks) Lord of Norwich, Vt. They settled in Woodstock, Vt., where he was a farmer. They had twelve children, but we failed after repeated letters, to secure the names of more than five. He was living in Woodstock in 1880.

Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1827.
- ii. CORNELIA, b. about 1834.
- iii. LAURA, b. about 1836.
- iv. NELSON, b. about 1838.
- v. HENRY, b. about 1844.

468. REED PAGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nehemiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 19 Aug. 1793; married CYNTHIA LORD, daughter of David and Hannah (Hanks) Lord, born about 1796, at Norwich, Vt., died in Thetford, Vt., 22 Feb. 1846. He died 31 March 1892.

Children born in Thetford:

- i. JESSE REED,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1828; d. 28 May 1831.
- ii. HENRY CLAY, b. 30 Nov. 1830; d. young.
- iii. ARABELLA, b. in Nov. 1831; m. Albert Payson of Foxboro, Mass.; she d. in 1883.
- iv. HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. in 1834; d. in 1873, unm.
- v. CHARLES C., b. in Nov. 1836; d. 8 Dec. 1914, unm. He was a soldier in the Civil war.
- vi. SARAH R., b. in March 1839; m. 2 July 1859, J. Foster Palmer; he d. in the Civil war, 1861; she d. 29 Dec. 1910.

Children:

- i. *Harry B.*, b. 14 Jan. 1861; m. N. J. Morrill; she d.; he m. 2nd Nellie Trescott. He had four children.

469. ELI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 3 Dec. 1781; married 26 March 1809, SALLY DUNHAM, daughter of Solomon and Sally (Blanden) Dunham, born 15 May 1789. They moved from Henniker, and

settled on Mt. Tug, in Newport, N. H., where he died 1 March 1871. She died there 4 March 1874.

Children:

843. i. SENACA,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 March 1810.  
 ii. BETSEY D., b. 24 Oct. 1811; m. John P. Wilcox of Lempster, N. H.  
 iii. SALLY, b. 29 July 1814.  
 844. iv. GILBERT, b. 27 Oct. 1816.  
 v. SOLOMON, b. 27 Oct. 1818; d. young.  
 vi. SARAH B., b. 21 Jan. 1820; m. 25 Oct. 1842, Benjamin F. Haven, son of James and Calista (Freeto) Haven, b. 25 Dec. 1819. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a carpenter and builder.

Children:

1. *John B.*, b. 4 Feb. 1844; m. Matilda A. Pickering.  
 2. *Edgar Willis*, b. 27 Oct. 1847; m. Julia Bridgman.  
 3. *Fanny E.*, b. 3 Sept. 1852.  
 4. *Loella A.*, b. 6 April 1855; m. Sanford H. Bascom.  
 5. *William Frank*, b. 16 May 1859.  
 6. *George McClellan*, b. 10 Feb. 1861.  
 vii. FANNY D., b. 17 Oct. 1821; m. 17 Oct. 1861, Ira P. Thatcher, son of Elias and Sally (Tandy) Thatcher, b. 18 April 1824. They lived in Derby Centre, Vt.; no children.  
 viii. WILLIAM, b. 19 Sept. 1823.  
 845. ix. CYRUS B., b. 20 Feb. 1825.

470. STEPHEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 25 Feb. 1786; married 2 Nov. 1809, RUTH COLBY, born in Henniker, about 1788. They moved to Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 14 Dec. 1867; she died there 26 May 1873, aged 85 years.

Children born in Newport:

846. i. JOSHUA C.,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 July 1810.  
 ii. JENNET, b. 3 Jan. 1812; m. 8 Feb. 1849, Harvey Chase of Claremont, N. H.; he d. in Newport, and she m. 2nd 10 May 1874, Joseph Mason, son of Anthony and Betsey (Temple) Mason, b. in Brookline, Vt., 18 Dec. 1800, d. in Sunapee, N. H., 13 Jan. 1880.  
 Children:  
 1. *Rufus*, b. 28 June 1850; d. in Cuba, 17 Dec. 1875, where he had gone for his health.  
 iii. STEPHEN, b. 13 June 1815; m. Arvilla Robinson of Windsor, Vt.  
 iv. LOIS M., b. 25 Nov. 1816; m. Stowell Howe of Ludlow, Vt.  
 847. v. PHILIP, b. 4 Jan. 1819.  
 vi. RUTH, b. 20 March 1821; m. 1 Nov. 1843, Peter Hurd, son of Ira and Dolly (Baker) Hurd, b. in Newport, N. H., 2 March 1820; he d. there 8 July 1901.  
 Children born in Newport:  
 1. *Stephen H.*, b. 1 Sept. 1845; m. 5 June 1867, Anna Hastings, and lived in Claremont, N. H.  
 2. *Henry J.*  
 3. *Luther M.*  
 4. *Mary R.*  
 5. *George A.*

- vii. JERUSHA, b. 4 March 1823; m. George Howe of Gardner, Mass.
- viii. JOHN W., b. 11 March 1826; d. 27 Dec. 1834.
848. ix. HORACE, b. 28 Sept. 1827.
- x. MARTHA A., b. 13 Dec. 1831; m. 15 Feb. 1849, Luther P. Tenney, son of Joshua and Lydia (Wilmarth) Tenney, b. 15 Feb. 1823. They lived in Newport, where she d. 12 Feb. 1862; he d. there 15 Nov. 1871.
- Children:
1. *Lydia A.*, b. 5 Feb. 1850; m. 13 Sept. 1868, George W. Chase; he d. 2 Sept. 1870; she m. 2nd Theodore W. Snow, and m. 3d Samuel W. Howe, son of George and Jerusha Howe.
  2. *Henry C.*, b. 25 Nov. 1851; m. 23 Nov. 1872, Adelia A. Balch.
  3. *William P.*, b. 9 Nov. 1854; m. 8 May 1875, Alice A. Dunbar.
  4. *Myron W.*, b. 16 June 1857; m. 11 March 1878, May M. Putney.
471. ABEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 12 April 1788; married 4 April 1811, JERUSHA COLBY. They moved to Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 23 Dec. 1855. She was born in Henniker, 25 Oct. 1790.
- Children born in Newport:
849. i. GEORGE W.,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 June 1812.
- ii. ASENATH, b. 11 June 1815; m. her cousin Senaca Howe.
- iii. CALISTA R., b. 11 July 1819; m. Daniel B. Dunham, son of Benjamin and Eliza (Mirick) Dunham, and moved to Vermont.
- iv. HARRIET E., b. 15 May 1826; m. 11 Feb. 1845, Randall Evans. They lived on her father's old homestead in Newport.
- Children:
1. *Albro Q.*, b. 18 March 1846; m. Ada Farnsworth.
  2. *Emma F.*, b. 18 July 1852; m. Horace D. J. Sprague.
472. WILLIAM K.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 30 Sept. 1791; married 21 Nov. 1815, CALISTA WHITNEY, daughter of Dr. Amos and Rhoda (Cutter) Whitney, born 3 Feb. 1798, died 19 May 1828; he married second, SARAH HAZLETINE who died 3 May 1834; he married third, 25 March 1835, MRS. IRMENIA (THOMPSON) BEAN, widow of Ephraim Bean of Sutton, and daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Hazeltine) Thompson of Salisbury, N. H. He was one of the selectmen several years and a prominent man in Henniker. He died in Henniker, 8 Aug. 1842. She married third, John Andrew of Sutton, N. H.
- Children born in Henniker:
- i. CALISTA.<sup>8</sup>
  - ii. ROXANA C., an adopted dau., d. 19 June 1820.
  - iii. AN INFANT, b. in April 1834; d. 3 May 1834.
850. iv. WILLIAM, b. 26 Feb. 1836.
851. v. HORACE M., b. 17 Dec. 1837.



473. LT. JOEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 4 April 1784; married 24 Dec. 1812, SOPHIA PATTERSON, daughter of Alexander and Mary (Nelson) Patterson, born 7 Jan. 1794. They lived in Henniker, where he was a farmer, carpenter and miller. He served in the War of 1812 as a Lieut. of Artillery. He died 22 April 1850. His widow married second, 24 April 1855. (No name given).

Children born in Henniker:

- i. LEONARD A.,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 March 1814; d. 10 April 1814.
- ii. ELIZABETH PATTERSON, b. 22 April 1816; m. M. E. Baxter.

Children:

- i. *Edwin Walter*.
852. iii. JOEL MILLER, b. 19 Dec. 1818.
- iv. JOSEPH SNELLING, b. 11 July 1821; d. 22 March 1846, unm.
  - v. JOAB PATTERSON, b. 22 Oct. 1827; d. 8 Jan. 1832.
  - vi. DELANO AMSDEN, b. 28 March 1829; d. 27 July 1831.
  - vii. MARY SOPHIA, b. 22 Feb. 1834; m. George A. Hook.

474. MICAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 28 Nov. 1790; married 29 Feb. 1816, LYDIA LIVINGSTON, daughter of Nathaniel and Lucy (Merrill) Livingston of Billerica, Mass., born 24 April 1793. They lived in Henniker, N. H., where he became one of the leading citizens. He represented the town in the State Legislature 1843-4, and died in Henniker, 15 Nov. 1853.

Children born in Henniker:

853. i. FLORIMON LIVINGSTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 July 1816.
- ii. AMELIA FRANCES, b. 8 Jan. 1819; m. 25 May 1842, William Dunlap.

Children:

- i. *Frances*, b. ———; m. William Rand.
  2. *William*, b. ———; m. ——— Harrington.
- iii. AMERICA CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS, b. 5 Aug. 1821; m. 5 Oct. 1848, Persis C. Welch of Henniker, N. H.; he d. 5 Jan. 1853.
854. iv. COMMODORE NATHANIEL MANLEY, b. 21 Feb. 1824.
855. v. MERRILL AMSDEN, b. 12 July 1827.
- vi. ROSADA MARION, b. 9 April 1830; d. 5 Feb. 1833.
  - vii. AMELIA ANNETTE, b. 27 Feb. 1833; m. 19 Nov. 1851, Joseph Farwell Simonds, son of Abel and Elizabeth Lydia (Farwell) Simonds of Fitchburg, Mass.; she d. in Fitchburg, 19 Nov. 1898.

Children:

1. *Isabelle Annette*, b. 27 July 1852; m. 30 Oct. 1871, Andrew J. Litchfield; she d. 3 Dec. 1920.
2. *Fred Abel*, b. 18 Sept. 1854; m. 2 April 1885, Clara Fairbanks; he d. 7 June 1911.
3. *Carrie Elizabeth*, b. 30 Oct. 1856; d. 25 July 1863.
4. *Marietta*, b. 3 Sept. 1860; d. 9 Feb. 1914, unm.
5. *Josephine Frances*, b. 31 Jan. 1864; m. 24 June 1886, Harry Loring Whitney.
6. *Virginia Howe*, b. 19 Jan 1866; m. 15 Dec. 1898, C. Leonard Brown.

7. *Cora Eola*, b. 1 Jan. 1868; d. 23 July 1868.
8. *Mabel Eva*, b. 31 Dec. 1870.

475. PERLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 21 April 1794; married 8 Jan. 1818, SUSANNA RICE, daughter of Charles and Susanna (Brown) Rice, born 14 Aug. 1796. He was a drummer in the War of 1812. They lived several years in Henniker, where he kept a hotel, but later they moved to Manchester, N. H.

Children:

- i. SUSAN.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. CHARLES, b. about 1826; d. 10 Aug. 1829.
- iii. AURORA.
- iv. HELEN.
- v. CHARLOTTE.

476. LYMAN C.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, 29 June 1806; married 12 Feb. 1833, SOPHRONIA BARTLETT of Newburyport, Mass., born about 1807. They lived in Sunapee, N. H., where he died prior to 1880.

Children:

856. i. MOSES BARTLETT,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 Nov. 1833.
857. ii. MICAH C., b. 12 Nov. 1836.
858. iii. GEORGE L., b. 14 July 1840.
- iv. SOPHRONIA ANN, b. 3 Jan. 1842; m. 1 Sept. 1861, George B. Griffith, b. in Newburyport, Mass., 28 Feb. 1841.

Children:

1. *Agnes Irving*, b. 17 Jan. 1863; m. 8 Dec. 1880, Cleon Ward Richardson, lived in Lempster, N. H.
2. *Emma Mortimer*, b. 4 Sept. 1865; m. 25 May 1886, Rev. Charles H. Leet; he d. and she m. 2nd Willard E. Whitehouse.
3. *Annie Valeria*, b. 11 Aug. 1865; m. 6 June 1892, Charles Augustus Cragin.
4. *Charles Warren*, b. 4 Sept. 1868; m. Martha S. Simonds.
5. *Pearlette*, b. 20 Sept. 1872.
859. v. JASON CURTIS, b. in Bradford, N. H., 3 March 1851.

477. LUTHER JOSLIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 22 Aug. 1798; married 21 Sept. 1829, CORNELIA MARIA PARMELEY, daughter of Ira and Sarah P. Parmeley of Hebron, Conn., born 18 May 1809. He taught school when a young man in Penn., afterwards studied law with G. R. Davis, Hoosick Falls, N. Y., and soon after was admitted to the bar. In 1834 he was appointed by Gov. Marcy of N. Y., Judge of the County Court of Washington County, N. Y., which position he held three terms. They lived at White Creek, N. Y., where he died 9 Aug. 1857, she died 1 Sept. 1884.

Children:

- i. AN INFANT,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 July 1831; d. same day.
- ii. HENRY GRAY, b. 22 Aug. 1832.
- iii. WILLIAM PETERS, b. 27 March 1835; d. 21 Dec. 1864.

- iv. CHARLES GILBERT, b. 10 Aug. 1837; d. 22 Feb. 1838.
- v. SUSAN MARIA, b. 12 April 1839; m. 8 Feb. 1860, Daniel M. Westfall (b. in Deckertown, N. J., 11 Dec. 1830). She was living in Cambridge, N. Y., in 1896.  
Children:
  - 1. *An infant*, b. 23 April 1861; d. same day.
  - 2. *Daniel M.*, b. 27 June 1875.
  - 3. *Ernest Howe*, b. 23 Sept. 1877; d. 10 Aug. 1879.
  - 4. *Bertha Grace*, b. 8 Dec. 1879.
- vi. LUTHER JOSLIN, b. 1 April 1844; d. 25 March 1879.
- vii. CORNELIA PARMELEY, b. 1 April 1844; m. 30 April 1886, Tristram McFadden.
- viii. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 24 April 1848; d. 18 Jan. 1850.

478. ELI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 16 Nov. 1800; married 7 Nov. 1833, ADALINE FALLEBROWN of Cambridge, Mass., born there 31 Aug. 1806, died 9 July 1884. He died there 26 Nov. 1872.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. HENRY HUBBARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Aug. 1834; d. 21 Jan. 1837.
- ii. JAMES RUSSELL, b. 15 Jan. 1837; d. 24 Jan. 1837.
- iii. JAMES HENRY, b. 5 Dec. 1839; was living in West Cambridge, Mass., in 1899.
- iv. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 4 Sept. 1841; m. in Jackson, N. Y., 23 Feb. 1864, William Qua, d. at North White Creek, N. Y., 1 July 1866.
- v. HARRIET JOSEPHINE, b. 8 Feb. 1845; d. 4 Sept. 1849.
- vi. CAROLINE JANE, b. 2 Feb. 1848; m. in Cambridge, 13 Oct. 1868, Thomas H. Eames and lived in Somerville, Mass.  
Children:
  - 1. *Henry Howe*, b. in Cambridge, 30 July 1869.

479. SYLVANUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poultney, Vt., 23 Nov. 1795; married 6 Dec. 1821, ABIGAIL DURFEE, and lived for several years in Amesville, Ohio, but later he moved to Calvary, Athens Co., Ohio, where he was postmaster for 25 years. His wife died 18 Jan. 1862, and he afterwards went to live with his daughter Caroline, near Forest, Hardin Co., Ohio.

Children born in Amesville:

- 860. i. PETER SYLVANUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Oct. 1822.
- ii. ORINDA, b. 23 Aug. 1824; d. 16 July 1825.
- 861. iii. ALBERTUS, b. 24 Sept. 1826.
- 862. iv. MARVIN FULLER, b. 17 Dec. 1828.
- v. CAROLINE, b. 1 March 1831; m. 19 Aug. 1858, Jonathan Van Tilbury, b. 12 March 1832. They lived near Forest, Ohio.  
Children:
  - 1. *Sylvanus Nelson*, b. 14 Jan. 1859.
  - 2. *Frank Loraine*, b. 21 Sept. 1863.
  - 3. *Wilber Grant*, b. 4 Nov. 1869.
- 863. vi. GARDNER DURFEE, b. 25 July 1833.
- vii. ANGELINE, b. 15 March 1835; m. 26 Aug. 1862, Frank H. Tufts, b. 15 Jan. 1833, and lived in Findlay, Ohio.  
Children:
  - 1. *Frank Lee*, b. 16 Jan. 1871.

- viii. MARY SERENE, b. 17 Aug. 1837; d. 12 Oct. 1852.
- ix. OZRO BRIGHTMAN, b. 12 Sept. 1839; served in the Union army in the Civil war, and was killed in battle at Rice's Station, 6 April 1865.
- x. MARGARET EMMA, b. 5 April 1842; m. 27 July 1865, Charles M. Tufts, b. 27 Feb. 1842, and lived in Aurora, Ind.  
Children:  
1. *Edwin Grant*, b. 4 Sept. 1867.  
2. *Arthur Aristides*, b. 14 March 1870.
- xi. LORILLA LUCILLA, b. 11 March 1845; she lived in Findlay, Ohio.
480. ZIMRI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poultney, Vt., 7 Sept. 1786; married 13 March 1816, HANNAH B. NORTON, daughter of Solomon Norton of Castleton, Vt. He graduated Middlebury College, 1810, and admitted to the Bar, 1813. They lived in Poultney, until 1818 when they moved to Castleton, where he was one of the prominent citizens. He was one of the Governor's Council 1831-35, a member of the State Senate 1836-7, and Judge of the County Court 1838-44. He died 11 July 1863. His widow died 8 March 1868, aged 77 years.  
Children:  
864. i. JOHN,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Oct. 1833.  
ii. CAROLINE, b. ———; m. Rev. James A. Paige, and lived in Springfield, Mo.
481. ALONZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poultney, Vt., 11 July 1798; married in Lansingburg, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1824, ELIZABETH HERR, daughter of Peter Herr, and grand-daughter of Benjamin Warren, (said to be a relative of Dr. Joseph Warren of Bunker Hill fame.) He was quite prominent in local affairs, and was Past Master of Morning Star Lodge F. A. M., and died 15 April 1866.  
Children born in Poultney:  
865. i. EUSEBIA ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1831; she lived in East Poultney.  
ii. JOHN ALONZO, b. 1 Oct. 1834.  
iii. EUNICE COURANCE, b. 8 May 1837; m. 26 March 1856, Edwin S. Dewey. They lived in East Poultney, Vt.  
Children:  
1. *Howe*, b. 25 July 1867.  
2. *Lottie May*, b. 7 April 1871.
866. iv. HARRISON, b. 3 Feb. 1840.
482. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lovell*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Jan. 1785; married in Sudbury, Mass., 25 Jan. 1814, DORCAS BALCOM; she died in Marlborough, 27 Feb. 1835; he married second, 27 April 1836, BETSEY BIGELOW, daughter of Ephraim and Molly (Arnold) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 12 April 1800, died 28 June 1847.  
Children born in Marlborough:  
867. i. ADDISON,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Oct. 1814.

- ii. ELVIN, b. 11 June 1817; m. 17 March 1844, Lucy A. Gleason, daughter of Josiah and Almira Gleason; he d. 18 July 1844.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 12 April 1829; m. 31 Jan. 1881, William W. Marshall.
- iv. EMELINE.

483. LUTHER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lovell,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1792; married MARGARET FOSS of Machias, Me. As a young man he lived in Southborough, Mass., but went to Machias as a young man where he married, and lived until his death.

Children born in Machias:

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>8</sup> went to the war and did not return.
- ii. CAROLINE, m. Mr. Osburn; she d. 29 Dec. 1899.
- iii. WILLIAM, went to the war and did not return.
- iv. JAMES, d. in infancy.
- v. TAPHENAS, d. 19 Feb. 1901; m. Bert Buckmore.
- vi. HARRIET, d. in Tacoma, Wash., 1924.
- vii. JASON, went to the war and did not return.
- viii. ROBERT, went to the war and did not return.
- ix. MARY, d. 16 March 1925.
- x. ROSE, m. ——— Mahoney; m. 2nd ——— Sherwood.

484. APOLLO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) born in Henniker, N. H., 17 April 1791; married (name not given). He lived several years in Fryeburg, Me., but later he moved to Portland, Me.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE DANA,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; she lived in Portland, Me. She contributed the song "The Name We Bear" at the "Howe Family Gathering" in Framingham, Mass., in Aug. 1871.
- ii. FRANCIS APOLLO, b. ———; he lived in Boston, Mass.

485. SENACA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Henniker, N. H., in April 1795; married (name not given). He went west and settled in Eden, Fon-du-lac Co., Wis.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; lived in Fon-du-lac, Wis.

486. LEONARD C.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Henniker, N. H., 5 Sept. 1803; married 3 Dec. 1829, MARTHA WEED, who died 28 Feb. 1841; he married second, 2 Jan. 1842, MILLISON NEY DAY. When he was about twenty years old, he went to Clinton Co., N. Y., and settled in Peru, about six miles south of Plattsburg, and lived on the farm known as the "Pesa Camp Meeting Ground" until about 1864, when he moved to Atchinson, Kansas, where he was living in 1871.

Children:

- i. GEORGE WARREN,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1830; he afterwards lived in Worcester, Mass.

- ii. JANE ANN, b. 5 Feb. 1833.
- iii. ADALINE P., b. 4 July 1836.
- iv. HENRY P., b. 20 Feb. 1839.

By second wife:

- v. WILLARD NELSON, b. 24 March 1843; d. 1 March 1870.
- vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 24 July 1844.
- vii. MARTHA ELLEN, b. 31 Aug. 1846.
- viii. LEONARD ALBERT, b. 24 Jan. 1849.
- ix. SUSAN EMMA, b. 4 Jan. 1852.
- x. ELLA MILLISON, b. 16 Aug. 1854.
- xi. CHARLES WESLEY, b. 6 Nov. 1858 (twin).
- xii. CARLTON LESLEY, b. 6 Nov. 1858 (twin).
- xiii. HELEN MARIA, b. 7 Feb. 1861.

487. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1787; married SARAH C. ———; she was born about 1792. He went with his father to Brownfield, Me., later he moved to Denmark, Me., but previous to 1830 he moved to Lovell, Me. In 1850 he had moved to Fryeburg, Me., and died prior to 1860. His widow survived him and was living with her son Lewis, in 1880.

Children:

- 868. i. LEWIS,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1814.
  - 869. ii. BENJAMIN B., b. about 1821.
  - iii. SARAH C., b. about 1826.
- Perhaps others.

488. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brownfield, Me., 8 Sept. 1800; married 19 Jan. 1830, MARY WALKER GOSS, daughter of Gustavus A. and Betty (Howe) Goss. They lived in Lovell, Paris, Norway and Stoneham, Me., where he was living in 1880.

Children:

- i. GUSTAVUS GOSS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Lovell, 19 Oct. 1830; went to Montevideo, S. A.
- ii. MARY E., b. in Lovell, 1 Aug. 1832; m. 9 March 1854, David S. Andrews, and lived in Otisfield, Me.

Children:

- 1. *Ada Viola*, b. 3 May 1855.
- 2. *Melville Francis*, b. 30 Jan. 1858.
- 3. *Henry Harris*, b. 17 Feb. 1859.
- 4. *Cora Emma*, b. 19 Sept. 1861.
- 5. *Florence May*, b. 10 March 1864.
- iii. JOHN WESLEY, b. in Lovell, 30 Sept. 1834; d. 9 Oct. 1834.
- iv. JOHN WESLEY, b. in Paris, Me., 28 Aug. 1835; he m. and lived in Houghton, N. Y., where had a family.
- v. LYDIA ANN, b. in Paris, 17 March 1837; d. 22 Nov. 1869, unm.
- vi. SARAH JANE, b. in Norway, Me., 3 Dec. 1839; m. Thomas H. Thurston. They lived in Norway.
- vii. MARTHA ELLEN, b. in Norway, Me., 28 Aug. 1842; d. 25 Sept. 1843.
- viii. JAMES DEXTER, b. in Norway, Me., 19 June 1844; m. 20 June 1870, Meda Brigham, and lived in Portland, W. Va.

ix. MELVILLE ELON, b. in Norway, Me., 14 March 1846; he m. and lived in Rowlesburg, W. Va.

489. JAMES MADISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brownfield, Me., about 1806; married ALICE K. ———. She was born about 1809, and died prior to 1870. They lived in Lovell, Me., but prior to 1850, they moved to Fryeburg, Me. He was a carpenter and in 1880 he was living with his daughter, Mrs. Walker, in Fryeburg.

Children:

- i. SIMEON C.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1832.
- ii. JAMES M., b. about 1836.
- iii. MARY E., b. about 1850; m. Marshall Walker; they lived in Fryeburg, Me.

Children:

- i. *Edith M.*, b. about 1873.

490. PETER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1799; married POLLY COLBY, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Smith) Colby of Canaan, N. H. They lived in Henniker many years, but died in Hopkinton, N. H.

Children:

870. i. WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Oct. 1825.
- ii. MADISON M., b. about 1827; m. in 1856, Jane Chase of Hopkinton, N. H.; he m. 2nd Elmira Felch.
- iii. ELIZABETH C., b. about 1830; m. Jonathan Vitty of Weare, N. H.
871. iv. RUFUS S., b. 17 March 1832.
- v. MARY, b. about 1834; m. A. Buckland of Canada.
- vi. PAGE F., b. about 1837; m. in 1863, Hattie R. Buckley, and moved to Minnesota.
- vii. LUCY, b. about 1841; m. William Vitty of Weare, N. H.

491. RUFUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 10 Feb. 1810; married in 1833 SALLY MILLS of Dunbarton, N. H., born in Feb. 1810, died in Sanbornton, N. H., in Aug. 1846, aged 36 years, 6 months. He married second, in 1847, KALISTA MILTON, she died in 1848. He married third, in 1849, MEHITABLE HASTINGS of Bath, N. H., born there 7 Feb. 1808.

Children:

872. i. ALANSON PAGE,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1836.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 3 Jan. 1838; was adopted by Isaac Story of Hopkinton, N. H., and m. 26 April 1874, Richard Johnson, and lived in Sanbornton.
873. iii. JOHN MILLS, b. in Aug. 1839.
- iv. SARAH JANE, b. 24 Feb. 1841; m. 19 Sept. 1868, Jason Jackson Burley, son of William and Mary (Hoyt) Burley, b. 8 Sept. 1833. He was in the army two years, and lived in Sanbornton, where he was Town Clerk 1874-80; she d. 28 Aug. 1878.
874. v. RUFUS, b. 23 Oct. 1843.
875. vi. GEORGE PLUMMER, b. 23 Aug. 1845.

492. LEVI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., about 1812; married ELVADA ———, born about 1812. They were living in Manchester, N. H., in 1850.

## Children:

- i. VINAL G.,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 July 1836.
- ii. ELVADA, b. 15 Sept. 1838.
- iii. DOLLY B., b. 24 Aug. 1840.
- iv. ADELINE.
- v. LORAN, b. about 1848.

493. JOEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1788; married EUNICE ———. She was born about 1797, and died prior to 1870. He was a farmer and always lived in Wendell, where he died prior to 1880.

## Children born in Wendell:

- i. EMILY,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1826.
876. ii. WILLARD, b. about 1828.
- iii. FRANKLIN, b. about 1830; m. Mary ———.

494. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1803; married SOPHIA ———, born about 1806, and died prior to 1870. He lived in Wendell, where he was a farmer.

## Children:

877. i. HARLEN,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1838; m. Mary L. ———.
- ii. MYRON, b. about 1842.

495. DR. ASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abel*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1784; married 4 Feb. 1812, RELIEF WOODWARD, daughter of Daniel and Keziah (Newton) Woodward, born in Hubbardston, Mass., 5 July 1789, died 9 Oct. 1845. They lived in Hubbardston, where he practiced medicine for many years. He died in New Salem, Mass., 24 Aug. 1863, aged 79 years.

## Children born in Hubbardston:

- i. CHARLOTTE WOODWARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Oct. 1812; m. 23 Jan. 1833, Sumner Murdock, son of Capt. Robert and Sally (Nichols) Murdock, b. 29 July 1810.

## Children:

1. *Charles*, b. 15 Oct. 1833.
2. *Henry*, b. 26 May 1839.
3. *Clara Elizabeth*, b. 5 March 1849.
- ii. HANNAH NEEDHAM, b. 11 Oct. 1813; m. Prescott Walker, and d. in New Salem, Mass.
878. iii. ABEL, b. 4 Sept. 1815.
- iv. ELIZABETH.
- v. FREDERICK, b. 18 Sept. 1823; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Hannah Curtis McNear, daughter of Lewis and Amanda McNear, b. 11 Nov. 1824, d. 11 Oct. 1847; he d. 6 April 1898.
- vi. LUCY.
- vii. CYRUS.



496. CAPT. NEWELL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abel,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wendell, Mass., 15 May 1790; married 30 May 1813, CATHERINE CUTLER, daughter of Jacob and Molly (Holbrook) Cutler, born in Wendell, 20 Sept. 1789. They lived in Wendell a few years, then moved to Monson, Mass., where he died 11 March 1843.

Children:

879. i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 March 1813.  
 ii. CATHERINE, b. about 1814; m. Roswell King.  
 iii. LYDIA, b. about 1816; m. Samuel Willis.  
 iv. CHARLES, d. young.  
 v. CHARLES, d. young.
880. vi. CUTLER NEWELL, b. 25 Nov. 1823.
497. JONAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Petersham, Mass., 15 July 1786; married 1 Dec. 1816, ARATHUSA NEGUS, daughter of Joel and Basmath (Gould) Negus, born in Petersham, 7 May 1789. She died 15 Nov. 1851, and he married second, 9 June 1855, MRS. ABIGAIL BROOKS, widow of Joel Brooks, and daughter of Silas and Arathusa (Moore) Bigelow, born 28 July 1797, died in 1883. He was a school teacher in his younger days, afterwards a farmer and merchant. He held the office of Town Treasurer for many years, and was representative to the Legislature in 1845 and died 8 Jan. 1865.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. JOEL BENJAMIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 July 1819; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Lucy Ellen Jenkins, daughter of Capt. James Jenkins of Barre, Mass.; she d. in Petersham, in Oct. 1884. In 1849 he went to California, and stayed there eight years, then returned to Petersham. He enlisted in the Civil war, in Co. F. 53d Regt. Mass. Vols. After the war he took up his permanent residence in Petersham, on his father's old homestead, near the Unitarian Church. He was the author of many graphic sketches of life in California, and in the army, and contributed articles in various periodicals, and wrote a series of sketches on "The Natives of Petersham." He was of a social nature, and dispensed a hospitality long to be remembered by his friends. He spent the winter of 1887-88 in California, and was much interested in the Society of the 49, and in the Grand Army of the Republic. He died in Petersham, 19 Jan. 1892.
881. ii. JONAS HOLLAND, b. 28 April 1821.  
 882. iii. THOMAS STEVENS, b. 2 July 1822.

498. IVORY HOLLAND<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Petersham, Mass., 8 Nov. 1807; married 8 Oct. 1846, BETSEY W. REED; she died and he married second, AMANDA J. ———. He was a trader, and lived in Methuen and Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. ELLEN J.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1859.  
 ii. CHARLES I., b. about 1860.

499. ELMER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wendell, Mass., 15 Dec. 1786; married ELIZA OSGOOD, daughter of Josiah Osgood of Wendell, born there 14 March 1788. They lived in Gill, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 9 May 1853.

Children born in Gill:

- i. LYMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Sept. 1806; went West, and d. in East St. Louis, Ill., in Aug. 1868.
- ii. DOLLY O., b. 2 Dec. 1807; m. Calvin S. Osgood, and lived in Fulton, N. Y.
- 883. iii. HENRY E., b. 21 April 1810.
- iv. JANE P., b. 10 Dec. 1812; m. Abijah C. Bullard, and lived in Greenfield, Mass.
- 884. v. ASA C., b. 24 Dec. 1814.

500. JOHN WARLAND<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jason*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Seth*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Oct. 1806; married 21 May 1837, at Waltham, Mass., MARY HODGES WHITMAN, daughter of Hosea and Mary (Pratt) Whitman, born 10 Oct. 1814. They lived in Waltham, where he died 3 June 1871.

Children born in Waltham:

- i. HELEN ISABELLA,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 March 1838; m. 25 Nov. 1859, Libbeus Stetson, son of Matthias Spaulding and Rebecca (Hunt) Stetson. They lived in Waltham, Mass.  
Children:  
I. *Clara Foster*, b. 31 Jan. 1863.
- ii. JOHN WARLAND, b. 10 March 1840; d. 18 Jan. 1876, unm.
- iii. HENRY WHITMAN, b. 18 May 1843; killed in battle 13 June 1862.
- iv. MARY WARLAND, b. 18 March 1845.
- v. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 4 Jan. 1847; d. 3 Dec. 1852.
- vi. FRANCIS ALTAMONT, b. 29 July 1848; d. 8 Jan. 1852.
- 885. vii. WILLIAM ELLIOT, b. 29 July 1848.
- viii. FANNY MARIA, b. 29 Sept. 1854; m. 7 June 1871, Frank Rutter, lived in Waltham.

501. THOMAS JASON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jason*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Seth*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Nov. 1826; married 16 Nov. 1853, CAROLINE M. CUTLER, born in Sudbury, Mass., 6 Oct. 1831. They lived in Marlborough until 1866, when they moved to Cambridge, Mass. She died in Cambridge, 26 Nov. 1874, aged 43 years. He died in Cambridge, 20 Jan 1900, aged 73 years.

Children:

- 886. i. FREDERICK CUTLER,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1855.
- ii. ISABELLA H., b. 13 Oct. 1856.
- iii. EMILY C., b. 10 July 1858.
- iv. CHARLES F., b. 28 Sept. 1860; m. 2 April 1891, Mary J. Martin of Brooklyn, N. Y. In 1889 he moved to N. Y. City but later moved to Glen Ridge, N. J. In 1897 he was in business in N. Y. City as one of the firm of Frederick C. Howe and Bro.
- v. CAROLINE G., b. in Cambridge, 7 April 1872.

502. ELIAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 16 Aug. 1780; married (int. 6 Dec. 1810) HANNAH PERRY, daughter of Abel and Asenath (Haven) Perry, of Natick, Mass. They lived in Framingham, where he died 3 Sept. 1844; she died his widow, 6 Feb. 1870, aged 78 years.

Children born in Framingham:

887. i. ELBRIDGE,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 Feb. 1812.  
 ii. DELIA, b. 1 Oct. 1813; m. Rufus King Robinson of Natick and Boston.  
 iii. GILBERT, b. 1 Dec. 1815; d. unm.  
 iv. ASENATH P., b. 17 Feb. 1818; m. Jonathan F. Morgan.  
 Children:  
 1. *Jonathan F.*, b. 6 May 1840.  
 2. *Edward W.*, b. 30 May 1842.  
 3. *Leander F.*, b. 1 Dec. 1849.  
 4. *Gilbert H.*, b. 27 Feb. 1852.  
 5. *Emma A.*, b. 3 Feb. 1854.  
 6. *John F.*, b. 20 Jan. 1856.  
 7. *Anna M.*, b. 25 Nov. 1857.
888. v. ELIAS, b. 9 Aug. 1820.  
 vi. CAROLINE O., b. 1822.
889. vii. HAMILTON, b. 29 Dec. 1824.
890. viii. CHARLES, b. 19 Dec. 1826.  
 ix. CURTIS, b. 19 Dec. 1826; m. 25 Aug. 1852, Milensie O. Haven.
891. x. WILLARD, b. 19 Aug. 1829.  
 xi. BAINBRIDGE, b. 15 Sept. 1832; d. in Feb. 1905, at Montalvio, Calif.  
 xii. ANNA M., b. 16 Oct. 1834; d. 9 Oct. 1836.

503. AMASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 4 May 1782; married 12 Nov. 1807, MARY TOMBS, daughter of Joseph Tombs of Hopkinton, Mass., born in Hopkinton, 11 Sept. 1786. They lived in Framingham, where he died 10 Oct. 1825. His widow died 10 Oct. 1825. His widow died 27 Aug. 1881.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. MARY ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Sept. 1808; m. 1 Dec. 1831, Lucius Monroe of Natick, Mass., where he d. in Aug. 1848; she m. 2nd William Brooks, and d. 17 Nov. 1858.  
 Children by first marriage:  
 1. *Oscar Homer*, b. 30 Sept. 1840.  
 2. *Lucius*.
- ii. LOWLY ANN, b. 3 June 1810; m. 19 April 1832, Timothy Coolidge of Natick, Mass., b. 13 Nov. 1812. They lived in Natick, where she d. 20 Sept. 1861. He d. 3 Jan. 1893.  
 Children:  
 1. *William Leander*, b. 21 April 1833; m. 17 March 1858, Sarah Isabella Washburn, d. 1890.
- iii. AMASA, b. 29 Feb. 1812; drowned 25 Nov. 1815.
892. iv. JOSEPH TOMBS, b. 13 April 1814.  
 v. HANNAH W., b. 3 March 1816; d. 5 Sept. 1819.  
 vi. SUSAN H., b. 5 Oct. 1818; d. 15 Sept. 1819.

- vii. CAROLINE C., b. 17 Dec. 1820; m. 27 Sept. 1860, Edwin D. Southworth of Douglas, Mass., b. 23 Nov. 1820; she d. 13 Sept. 1895.
- viii. HARRIET MELINA, b. 21 Nov. 1824; m. 28 Oct. 1840, Henry Wilson of Natick, Mass., b. in Farmington, N. H., 16 Feb. 1820, who came to Natick as shoemaker. He was a representative to the legislature from that town, and later he was elected to the United States Senate, and was elected Vice President of the United States in 1872. She died 28 May 1870, and he died 22 Nov. 1875. The following sketch was written by Mary Clemmer Ames.

"Within the last week the body of one has been laid in her native earth, whose lovely prescence will long be missed in Washington. Mrs. Wilson, the wife of Senator Wilson, went out from among us in the fair May days, and the places which have known her here so long and so pleasantly, will know her, save in memory, no more forever. She was a gentle, christian woman. I have never yet found words rich enough to tell *all* that such a woman is. My pen lingers lovingly upon her name. I would fain say something of her who now lives beyond the need of all human praise that would make her example more beautiful and enduring to the living. For, in profounder intellectual development, resulting from wider culture and larger opportunity are we in no danger of losing sight of those graces of the spirit, which, however exalted her fate, must remain to the end the supreme charm of woman. There is nothing in all the universe so sweet as a christian woman; as she who has received into her heart, till it shines forth in her character and life, the love of the Divine Master.

Such a woman was Mrs. Wilson in this gay Capital, when great sorrow fell upon her, and ceaseless suffering, the light from the heavenly places fell upon her face; with an angel patience, and a childlike smile, and an unflinching faith, she went down into the valley of shadows. She possessed a keen and wide intelligence. She was conversant with public questions, and interested in all those movements of the day in which her husband takes so prominent a part, retiring by nature, she avoided instinctively all ostentatious display; but where help and encouragement were needed by another, the latent power of her character sprang into life, and then she proved herself equal to great executive effort. No one can praise so eloquently as he who loved her and knew her best. To hear Senator Wilson speak of his wife when he taught her a little girl in school; when he married her, "the loveliest girl in all the country" when he received into his heart the fragrance of her daily example; when he watched over her dying, only to marvel at the endurance and sweetness and sunshine of her patience is to learn what a force for spiritual development, what a ceaseless inspiration, was this wife to her husband. Precious to those who live, is the legacy of such a life."

Children:

- i. HENRY HAMILTON, b. in Natick, 11 Nov. 1846; he served in the war of Rebellion, and afterwards in the regular

army as Lt. Col. of the 6th U. S. Cavalry, and d. at Austin, Texas, 24 Dec. 1866.

504. NOAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 30 Nov. 1785; married 15 April 1807, ELIZA McCORMICK of Boston, Mass., born 25 Dec. 1778. He died in Providence, R. I., 23 Feb. 1823, she died 27 Dec. 1863, aged 85 years.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 March 1808; d. 6 Jan. 1809.
- ii. ELIZA ANN, b. 25 July 1809; m. 25 May 1835, James G. Brown of Providence.  
Children:
  1. *Eliza J.*, b. 22 April 1836.
  2. *John J.*, b. 17 Jan. 1838.
- iii. JAMES H., b. 26 May 1811; d. 25 June 1835.
- iv. ADALINE, b. 1 Feb. 1813; m. 14 Nov. 1832, William Gonsalve of Providence. She m. 2nd 9 April 1863, Edwin Greene.  
Children:
  1. *Franklin*, b. 22 Aug. 1833.
  2. *James*, b. 31 May 1836.
  3. *William*, b. 28 July 1842.
- v. NOAH, b. 25 Nov. 1814; d. young.
893. vi. NOAH, b. 25 May 1816.

505. PARLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 9 March 1791; married 15 March 1815, ASENATH PERRY, daughter of Abel and Asenath (Haven) Perry of Natick, Mass. They lived in Framingham and Natick, Mass.

Children:

- i. ELLEN,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 Jan. 1816; m. 12 Dec. 1833, Thomas Johnson Gregory Clark, son of Lemuel and Penelope (Frazier) Clark of Framingham. They went to live in N. Y. City, 1844.  
Children:
  1. *William Henry*, b. in Holliston, Mass., 5 Jan. 1835; d. 9 Sept. 1836.
  2. *Ellen Frances*, b. 15 Aug. 1839; m. John E. Brewster of Ashland, Mass.
  3. *George Lemuel*, b. 11 May 1845; d. 20 Jan. 1851.
  4. *Georgiana Asenath*, b. 29 Dec. 1855.
894. ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 31 Aug. 1817.
895. iii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 18 June 1819.

506. DR. FRANCIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Francis*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 26 Sept. 1787; married 3 Dec. 1818, LUCY GAY, daughter of Lemuel and Lucy (Colburn) Gay of Dedham, Mass., born 30 July 1792. They lived in Dedham, where he was a practising physician, and where he died 18 May 1859; she died there 23 May 1878.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE E.<sup>8</sup> COVELL, b. 9 July 1819; d. 28 Oct. 1894, unm.

507. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Francis*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 2 Oct. 1790; married in Natick, Mass., 4 July 1819, KEZIAH H. WAIT of Natick. He died 22 April 1822. She married second, 8 Jan. 1839, Josiah Hobbs.

Children:

- i. SARAH HAVEN,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 July 1821; m. 1 April 1838, Cyrus H. Willis of Sudbury, who d. 1840; she m. 2nd William H. Wilson of Natick, Mass.

508. JOSEPH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Framingham, Mass., 12 March 1786; married EUNICE SMITH, and settled in Springfield, Vt., afterwards they moved to Bergen, N. J. He served in the war of 1812, and died at Conneaut, Crawford Co., Pa., in 1869.

Children:

- i. FRANKLIN S.,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Aug. 1809; he was a Presbyterian minister at Watkins, Schuyler Co., N. Y.
- ii. SAMUEL R., d. in infancy.
- iii. EUNICE S., d. in infancy.
- iv. JOHN S., d. in infancy.
- v. HENRY Z., b. in Bergen, N. Y., 16 April 1816; m. Phebe ———. He lived in Conneaut, Pa., where he d. 19 March 1864. He was quite prominent in town affairs, and held several town offices; he left one son and three daughters, names not given.
- vi. SAMUEL R., b. in Riga, N. Y., 15 April 1819; he served in the Civil war, was a prisoner at Belle Isle, and d. in hospital 13 March 1864. He left two sons, names not given.
- vii. JOHN H., b. in Riga, N. Y.; he studied law with Senator Benjamin Wade and served in the Civil war as Colonel of the 124th Ill. Vols. and was promoted to Brig. General. He was a Judge in Illinois, and afterwards U. S. Judge in Wyoming. He lived in Kewanee Co., Ill.; he had one son and three daughters, names not given.
896. viii. JOSEPH P., b. in Barre, N. Y., 15 July 1827.
- ix. GEORGE W., b. in Riga, N. Y., 9 May 1830; d. 24 April 1861.
- x. HARRIET N., b. in Conneaut, Pa., 12 April 1833; m. Amos W. Barton. They lived in Kingsville, Ohio; they had three sons and four daughters, names not given.

509. NAHUM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boxboro, Mass., 1 July 1789; married in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 13 Dec. 1813, SUSANNA TOWNSEND, daughter of Jacob and Sally (Mellen) Townsend of Fitzwilliam, born 5 Sept. 1796. They lived in Fitzwilliam, where he died 9 Sept. 1859; she died there 10 April 1862.

Children born in Fitzwilliam:

897. i. BOWMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Aug. 1814.
898. ii. NAHUM, b. 4 Nov. 1817.
899. iii. FLINT, b. 23 Aug. 1819.
- iv. SARAH TOWNSEND, b. 4 April 1821; m. 1 Sept. 1840, Nehemiah Upham of Grafton, Mass., where she d. 29 Aug. 1842; no children.

- v. BETSEY, b. 17 May 1824; m. 22 Aug. 1843, Joel Perham, son of William and Caroline (Alexander) Perham, b. 2 June 1817.

## Children:

1. *George*, b. 26 Jan. 1846; d. 18 Feb. 1846.
  2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 31 March 1847; m. Albert F. Wilson.
  3. *Alvin Joel*, b. 24 March 1858; m. Nellie M. Swann.
900. vi. MOSES TAYLOR, b. 10 Aug. 1827.
- vii. SUSAN, b. 20 Nov. 1831; m. 26 Aug. 1851, Elijah Wilder, son of Elijah and Currency (Tracy) Wilder, b. 2 Nov. 1820.

## Children:

1. *Herbert Elijah*, b. 30 May 1852; m. Lucy R. Knapp.
2. *Alice Florence*, b. 29 Jan. 1859; m. Willey A. Bemis.
3. *Eda Josephine*, b. 15 Jan. 1867; m. Arthur W. Drury.

510. REV. PHINEAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 16 May 1792; married 6 Nov. 1816, MARY HAYDEN, daughter of Joel and Lucy (Flint) Hayden, born in Fitzwilliam, 27 Aug. 1797, died in Marlboro, Vt., 12 June 1839; he married second, 26 Feb. 1840, LOUISA PERRY, daughter of Nathan and Anna Perry of Worcester, Mass., born 15 May 1806, died in Winchester, N. H., 3 Sept. 1848; he married third, VIRTUE B. STEARNS of Wilmington, Vt. He was a Baptist minister, and was the pastor of the church in Marlboro and Newfane, Vt., then went to Heath, Mass. Later he returned to the church in Marlboro, and Newfane, and for a time he was in Hinsdale, N. H., when he retired to Winchester, N. H., and died in Marlboro, Vt., 16 Jan. 1869.

## Children:

- i. HARRIET HAYDEN,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Aug. 1817; m. 30 June 1844, Moses Merrifield, son of Moses and Susanna (Yeomands) Merrifield of Marlboro, Vt. They lived in Boston where he was engaged in business; he d. in Dorchester, 15 Feb. 1876.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 3 July 1819; m. 2 April 1840, Benjamin E. Morse, son of Ebenezer and Sally (Goodenow) Morse of Newfane, Vt.
- iii. JOHN, b. 16 June 1822; m. in 1846, Sarah F. Morse, daughter of Jacob and Ada (Kathern) Morse of Newfane, Vt. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where he d. 8 Jan. 1877.

511. ELI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 12 Oct. 1796; married POLLY HOUGHTON, who was born in Vermont about 1799. They first went to Smithfield, Me., from there they went to Shaftsbury, Vt., but prior to 1860 they returned to Springfield, Vt., where she died 14 Nov. 1872. He died there 3 Feb. 1887.

## Children:

- i. AMASA D.,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 April 1821; m. Rachel Harlow; she d. and he m. 2nd Angelia Barker. They moved to Ohio.

- ii. LEWIS E., b. 13 Sept. 1822; m. Lottie (Spooner) Howe, widow of his brother Leonard H. They moved to Iowa.
- iii. MARY E., b. 11 March 1824; m. Peter Mattison; he d. and she m. 2nd Luther P. Warren of Weathersfield, Vt.; she d. in Jan. 1895.
901. iv. HORACE HOUGHTON, b. 9 Feb. 1826.
- v. MARTHA E., b. 15 Dec. 1827; m. Martin Stowe of Shaftsbury, Vt. They moved to Iowa.
- vi. LUCIA A., b. 1 Aug. 1829; m. Russell Stone of Shaftsbury, Vt.
- vii. LEONARD H., b. 30 April 1831; m. Lottie Spooner. They moved to Iowa where he d. They may have had a son Leonard.
- viii. LOUISA J., b. 30 April 1831; m. 14 March 1859, Thomas Merritt; she d. 2 Sept. 1866.
- ix. EMELINE A., b. 30 Dec. 1834; m. Adelbert L. Allen.
- x. SARAH V., b. 16 March 1837; m. 16 Sept. 1862, Isaac Ellis, and lived in Springfield, Vt.
512. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 17 Sept. 1798; married 29 May 1823, SARAH HOLMAN, born in Mass., about 1799. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he was a farmer, and died 3 March 1873. She died 29 March 1889, aged about 90 years.
- Children born in Springfield:
- i. SARAH,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; m. David Tilton.
902. ii. WILLIAM H., b. about 1828.
903. iii. SOLON M., b. about 1832.
- iv. SELINA, b. about 1838; she was living in Springfield in 1880, unm.
- v. LEWIS M.
513. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 21 June 1802; married 14 Feb. 1828, ELIZA C. TARBELL, who was born in Vermont, about 1802. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died in 1895, aged about 93 years.
- Children born in Springfield:
- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Nov. 1828; m. Elijah Jones Herrick.
- ii. HENRY S., b. 16 Oct. 1830; d. 19 April 1831.
- iii. ELLEN A., b. 27 March 1832; was living in Springfield in 1880, unm.
904. iv. HENRY F., b. 17 Oct. 1835.
- v. JONATHAN, b. 15 April 1838; m. 21 Aug. 1865, Leonora Wright. He served in the Civil war, in Co. H. 10th Regt. Vt. Vols.
- vi. JULIA E., b. 18 Nov. 1840; m. 12 Feb. 1855, Eri Marble.
514. LEWIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 2 July 1804; married 6 April 1828, LAURA SMITH, born about 1806. They lived in Keene and Claremont, N. H., and in Woodstock and Springfield, Vt. He died 5 Nov. 1880; she died in Woodstock, 12 Sept. 1886.



## Children:

905. i. FRANKLIN L.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1836.

515. PETER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William,<sup>6</sup> Abner,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barnard, Vt., 24 Feb. 1816; married ARVILLA PARK, daughter of Hezekiah and Hannah (Thatcher) Park, born in Grafton, Vt., 6 June 1820. They went to Illinois, and settled in Wenona, where they lived many years. He and his wife were both murdered in their home in Wenona, 11 Nov. 1888, supposedly for the purpose of robbery.

## Children born in Wenona:

i. MARIETTA ARVILLA,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 June 1842; m. Robert Erwin. They had one son, Newton.

ii. IDA, b. ———; m. Charles Fowler.

## Children:

1. *Park.*

2. *Barnard.*

3. *Edna.*

iii. ELVIRA, b. ———; m. Lewis Hodge.

## Children:

1. *George.*

2. *John.*

906. iv. JEROME, b. 1 Aug. 1849.

907. v. CHARLES, b. 9 March 1852.

516. MOSES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter,<sup>6</sup> Abner,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Vermont, 17 June 1797; married LUCY MUNGER, daughter of Elijah Munger, born 14 Aug. 1805 and died 12 Aug. 1881. In 1870 they were living in Sandy Creek, N. Y., with their son Elijah M., where he died 24 May 1878.

## Children:

908. i. HENRY LAFAYETTE,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 July 1831.

909. ii. ELIJAH MUNGER, b. 2 July 1834.

iii. CHARLES, b. in 1837; d. in 1839.

517. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Landaff, N. H., about 1785; married ——— QUIMBY; he married second PHEBE EATON of Landaff. He moved to Benton, N. H., where he was accidentally killed in Feb. 1860.

## Children:

i. POLLY.<sup>8</sup>

## By second wife:

910. ii. SAMUEL, b. in 1813.

iii. PETER, b. (no date); m. Harriet Tyler; he d. about 1882.

911. iv. WILLIAM, b. about 1818.

v. LYDIA, b. (no date); m. Austin Clark.

912. vi. TIMOTHY, b. about 1822.

vii. JULIA ANN, b. (no date); m. Joseph Drew.

viii. SUSANNA, b. about 1833; m. Darius Davis in 1853.

913. ix. DANIEL M., b. 1 Nov. 1834.

x. JANE, b. (no date) m. Alonzo Carpenter.

518. PETER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Sept. 1787; married 22 Nov. 1812, MARY POWERS, born 13 April 1790. They lived in Landaff, N. H., 1811-17. No further record.

Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 July 1813.
- ii. PHEBE, b. 27 Feb. 1815.
- iii. DAVID MARSTON, b. 9 March 1817.

519. ASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1789; married 12 Nov. 1812, LYDIA HOWE of Landaff, N. H. He lived in Landaff 1812-3. No further record.

Children:

- i. ZELINDA NOYES,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 June 1813.  
Probably others.

521. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., about 1793; married

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 April 1825.
- ii. HIRAM, b. 26 Dec. 1827.
- iii. MARY, b. 13 Jan. 1830.

522. BENJAMIN CLOUGH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Royalton, Vt., 24 April 1788; married 30 Sept. 1813, SABRA WASHBURN, daughter of James Washburn of Brookfield, Mass., born 21 April 1792, died in Woodstock, Vt., 20 Feb. 1847, (see Gravestone at Woodstock, Vt.) He first lived in Royalton, where he commenced the manufacture of shoes in 1808. After his marriage in 1813, he settled in Pomfret, Vt., and purchased the old Whipple Tannery, but in 1815 he moved to Plymouth, Vt., and purchased a farm and lived there until 1824, when he moved to Woodstock, Vt., purchased a home, and resumed the manufacture of shoes. He remained there until 1839, when he sold his house, and moved to Cabot, Washington Co., Vt., and became a distiller of cedar oil, but later the house in Woodstock came back on his hands. He returned to Woodstock, in 1846-7, taking the still to his father's old homestead in Royalton. He resumed shoe making, but after the death of his wife in 1847, and the breaking up of his home, he went to Royalton, and died there 29 Sept. 1847.

Children:

917. i. BENJAMIN DARWIN,<sup>8</sup> b. in Pomfret, Vt., 13 June 1814.
918. ii. JAMES WASHBURN, b. in Plymouth, Vt., 12 April 1816.
919. iii. ROLLIN CLAYTON MALLORY, b. in Plymouth, 20 March 1819.
920. iv. SAMUEL WASHBURN, b. in Plymouth, 3 May 1822.
921. v. ISAAC, b. in Woodstock, 28 Dec. 1824.
922. vi. CHARLES MORGAN, b. in Woodstock, 4 Aug. 1828.

- vii. DANIEL AZRO ASHLEY BUCK, b. in Woodstock, 12 June 1831.
- viii. JUDITH MARIA, b. in Woodstock, 29 Jan. 1834; she lived at Claremont, N. H., with her brother Benjamin, 1847-9. In Jan. 1850 she went to Randolph, Vt., where her brother Isaac was practicing medicine and where her Aunt Sophia Hovenden lived. She d. there 23 March 1851, of consumption, at the age of 17 yrs.
- ix. MARY CHURCHILL, b. in Woodstock, Vt., 2 June 1839; m. 8 Dec. 1859, Marshal Littlefield Scofield, son of Edwin and Polly B. (Mason) Scofield of Indian Ford, Rock Co., Wis., b. 22 July 1836; d. 27 Sept. 1874. She d. 6 March 1866. They lived in Indian Ford.

## Children:

- i. *Mina Howe*, b. 25 Dec. 1862; m. 13 Nov. 1884, Uri Ellsworth Frizelle. She m. 2nd 19 Aug. 1905, Patrick Edward Cullinan.

523. CALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1806; married in 1836, ELIZA JENKINS. They lived in Concord, N. H., where he was a well known merchant; she died, and he married second, 29 May 1850, MRS. CLARA N. EVANS. He died in Concord, N. H., 13 Aug. 1882, aged 76 years.

## Children:

- i. EDWARD,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); d. in early manhood.

524. NATHANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1811; married 4 Feb. 1840, MARY J. CHOATE. They lived in Enfield, where he was a farmer:

## Children born in Enfield:

- i. ELIZA G.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1840; m. David Noyes.
- ii. SARAH.

525. THOMAS F.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, N. H., 4 July 1813; married 28 Dec. 1836, NANCY BARNES of Lebanon, N. H. They lived in North Thetford, Vt., where he was a well known merchant, and one of the highly respected citizens of the town. He died there 19 Sept. 1894.

## Children born in Thetford:

- i. FRANCES.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. MARY J., b. about 1841.
- iii. GEORGE, b. ———; he was in the army during the latter part of the Civil war, and in the U. S. telegraph service.
- iv. THOMAS F., b. about 1846.
- v. ABBY F., b. about 1849.
- vi. IMOGENE, b. about 1851.
- vii. HATTIE J., b. about 1853 (twin).
- viii. HARRY EUGENE, b. about 1853 (twin).
- ix. ARTHUR B., b. about 1855.
- x. JENNIE M., b. about 1858; m. ——— Post, and lives in North Thetford, Vt.

526. TIMOTHY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., 4 Dec. 1784; married 13 June 1813, AUGUSTA ASPINWALL, daughter of Zalmon and Hannah (Conant) Aspinwall of Lebanon, N. H., born 31 Dec. 1786. They lived in Underhill, Vt., where he died 26 March 1835.

Children:

- i. ADELIZA TINEMOUTH,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Oct. 1814; m. 14 Feb. 1842, Ichabod Nye Smith. She d. 26 Dec. 1881.  
Children:  
    1. *Clara Rosalie*.
    2. *Edwin Harris*.
  924. ii. EDWIN HARRISON, b. 5 April 1817.
  - iii. ARTALISSA SOUTHWORTH, b. 13 June 1819; d. 10 Jan. 1894.
  - iv. AUGUSTUS DARWIN, b. 3 July 1822; d. 29 March 1833.
  - v. BETSEY STICKNEY, b. 1 Oct. 1826; m. 11 Dec. 1877, Halsey Riley Stevens; he d. 22 May 1881; she was living 1896, in Newburg, N. Y.
  - vi. CHAUNCEY ASPINWALL, b. 6 April 1831; d. 6 July 1860.
527. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, N. H., 19 Nov. 1786; married 28 Dec. 1817, SARAH SMITH, born in Enfield, 19 March 1791. They lived in Plainfield and Lebanon, N. H.; she died 21 March 1863; he died in Lebanon, 13 Sept. 1873.

Children:

- i. JANETTE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Plainfield, 17 May 1820.
  925. ii. RICHARD SMITH, b. in Plainfield, 22 July 1822.
  - iii. CORNELIA MARTIN, b. in Lebanon, N. H., 28 Feb. 1826; m. 22 June 1860, Franklin O. Thompson.
528. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, N. H., 22 Sept. 1792; married 23 May 1821, NANCY JONES, born in Underhill, Vt., 4 Dec. 1796. They lived at first in Enfield, then moved to Underhill, Vt., but returned to Enfield prior to 1841, where he died 24 Sept. 1865; she died in Enfield, 12 May 1872.

Children:

- i. MATILDA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Enfield, 15 March 1822; m. 11 March 1847, David Gile, and d. in New London, N. H., 29 Nov. 1902.
- ii. JONATHAN, b. in Underhill, Vt., 4 May 1824; m. 3 Oct. 1847, Eunice Armstrong Worth. They lived in Bradford, Vt., a few years, where they had two children; later he went west and d. in Markeson, Wis., 31 May 1902. She d. 23 March 1895, in Piermont, N. H.
926. iii. ANSEL P., b. in Underhill, Vt., 8 July 1825.
- iv. SARAH S., b. in Underhill, 14 Feb. 1828; d. unm.
- v. ABIGAIL J., b. in Underhill in Sept. 1833; m. 1 Jan. 1862, Wallace Putnam.
- vi. HELEN M., b. in Enfield, N. H., 28 Dec. 1841; m. Henry Cole.

529. CAPT. JONATHAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Enfield, N. H., 13 Sept. 1794; married in Enfield, 14 March 1831, SALLY WIER, born in Walpole, N. H., 22 March 1795, died in Enfield, 11 July 1834. He died there 26 Oct. 1871.

Children:

- i. NANCY M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1832; m. Ansel P. Howe (her cousin).

530. ENOCH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., about 1789; married RUTH KIMBALL of Hopkinton, born 16 June 1788. They were living in Underhill, Vt., in 1820, but later they moved to Ludlow, Vt., where he died 17 Oct. 1870. She died there 12 April 1875, aged 86 years.

Children:

- i. ELIZA E.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1817; d. in Ludlow, 25 Oct. 1844.  
 ii. MARCIA E., b. about 1826; m. 7 April 1853, Franklin Foster, son of Harvey and Laura (Alden) Foster, b. in Springfield, Mass., 22 Aug. 1828. They lived in Springfield, Mass.

531. TIMOTHY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hopkinton, N. H., in June 1791; married LUCRETIA WHITON. They lived in Underhill, Vt., several years. In 1850 they were living in Cambridge, Vt., later they went to Brookfield, Mass.

Children born in Underhill:

927. i. WALTER H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 May 1827.  
 ii. MARY T., b. about 1830.  
 iii. SARAH A., b. about 1832.

532. CALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Underhill, Vt., 2 April 1802; married in 1828, ELIZA CILLEY, daughter of Richard and Betsey Cilley, born in Gilmantown, N. H., 17 Aug. 1811. They lived in Underhill where he was a farmer.

Children born in Underhill:

928. i. ENOCH,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 March 1832.  
 ii. HENRY, b. about 1833; m. and lived in Rutland.  
 929. iii. WARREN, b. 4 July 1836; m. Sarah Belden.  
 iv. EMMA, b. (no date given); d. young.  
 v. MARY, b. about 1840; m. ——— Tallman, and lived in Castile, N. Y.  
 vi. EMMA, b. 26 Aug. 1844; d. 29 Aug. 1915, in Pasadena, Calif.  
 vii. BETTY, b. about 1846; she lived in Underhill.  
 viii. HANNAH, b. about 1848; m. and lived in Kansas, where she died.

533. LUCIAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holliston, Mass., 26 Sept. 1812; married 18 Oct. 1841, ALICE HOOPER, daughter of Jacob Hooper of New

Boston, N. H., born 4 May 1814. They went to Mich., and settled in Port Huron. She died 3 April 1850.

Children born in Port Huron:

930. i. GEORGE WADSWORTH,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1844.  
 ii. CHRISTOPHER GODDARD, b. 1 July 1846; d. about 1854, aged 8 yrs.  
 iii. JOHN JACOB, b. 19 May 1848; d. 31 Oct. 1868.
534. SAMUEL GODDARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Phineas,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Norway, Me., about 1819; married 4 July 1848, RHODA ANN RICHARDS, daughter of Joseph and Nancy (Cody) Richards, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 3 Nov. 1821. They lived in Worcester, Mass.
- Children:
- i. WILLIAM RICHARDS,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 May 1849.  
 ii. MARY EVA, b. 8 Jan. 1850.  
 iii. SAMUEL P., b. 13 April 1854; d. young.  
 iv. CARRIE NANCY, b. 19 April 1855.
535. ABEL PARMENTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan,<sup>6</sup> Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> Eliphalet,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rutland, Mass., 23 April 1809; married 9 Sept. 1835, ESTHER F. MORSE; she died 21 Feb. 1850; he married second, 23 Dec. 1850, ALMARY ROOT, daughter of Dea. Calvin and Fanny (Bulkley) Root of Greenwich, Mass., born 21 Jan. 1816, a descendant of Rev. Peter Bulkley of Concord, Mass.
- Children:
- i. LOUISA M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Aug. 1836; m. 5 April 1859, George M. Southworth of Cambridgeport, Mass.  
 Children born in Cambridge:  
 1. *Wesley Churchill*, b. 18 July 1864; m. and lived in Littleton, N. H.
- ii. LUCIA M., b. 11 Jan. 1838; m. Hiram K. Loomis of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 12 Aug. 1864.  
 Children:  
 1. *Rodney*, b. 1864.
- iii. EDWIN A., b. 20 Jan. 1839; d. 30 Jan. 1841.  
 iv. EDWIN M., b. 26 March 1841; m. 30 June 1871, C. B. Pryor of Thomaston, Me. They lived in Lynn, Mass.; no children.  
 v. ISADORA F., b. 21 Nov. 1851; m. 7 Feb. 1871, John Hamilton Shaw of Boston; he served four years in the army in the Civil war.  
 Children born in Boston:  
 1. *Arthur John*, b. 13 Dec. 1871.  
 2. *Albert Joel*, b. 13 Dec. 1871.  
 3. *Florilla Howe*, b. 28 Nov. 1876.  
 4. *Carlton Locke*, b. 17 April 1881.  
 5. *Lila Root*, b. 26 Oct. 1885.
- vi. CHARLES F., b. 26 March 1854; m. Harriet Dale of Boston.  
 vii. ELLA A., b. 18 Oct. 1856; m. 4 April 1885, Capt. Charles H. Libby of Lynn, Mass.  
 Children:  
 1. *Claudia Elizabeth*, b. 4 Jan. 1884; m. Peter C. Hains of Baltimore, Md.

536. EDWIN LEANDER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., married 30 April 1840, ORILLA CUMMINGS, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy (Paige) Cummings, born in Palmer, Mass., 17 Dec. 1820. They lived in North Brookfield, Boston and Cambridge, Mass., but later they went to Stockton, Calif., where he died 27 Oct. 1874; she died 7 Oct. 1897.

Children:

- i. ELLEN ORILLA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 7 Oct. 1848; m. 6 March 1872, George L. Prentice of Sacramento, Calif., where he d. 3 Oct. 1874.

Children:

1. *Charles Henry*, b. 5 Jan. 1873; d. 7 Nov. 1876.  
2. *George Lamb*, b. 21 Oct. 1874.

- ii. EMMA PEARL, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 8 Dec. 1850; m. 5 Jan. 1869, Warren M. Watson of Sacramento, Calif., and d. 29 Feb. 1880.

537. THOMAS READ<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 14 May 1817; married 4 April 1844, ELVIRA WHEELER, daughter of Capt. Rowland and Lydia (Gates) Wheeler of Rutland, born 25 Feb. 1820. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass., where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. ADNA THOMAS,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Sept. 1849; m. 4 Nov. 1873, Sarah Ann Walkyard of Providence, R. I.  
ii. JOSEPHINE ALVIRA, b. 13 April 1851; d. 9 May 1883.  
iii. WILLIAM EUGENE, b. 13 May 1856; d. 11 June 1856.  
iv. MINERVA GATES, b. 9 May 1862; m. 5 Aug. 1880, Marion D. Truesdale of North Brookfield.

538. HERVEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 15 May 1819; married 11 April 1853, JULIA A. RICHARDS, daughter of Ichabod and Annie (Hurd) Richards, born in Wakefield, N. H., 22 Sept. 1831. They lived in Boston, Mass.

Children born in Boston:

- i. LIZZIE F.,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Feb. 1854.  
ii. ANNIE BELL, b. 13 Sept. 1859.  
iii. GEORGE M., b. 23 Oct. 1862.  
iv. FRANK E., b. 16 Oct. 1864.  
v. ALFRED H., b. 17 Nov. 1869.

539. DANIEL KING<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 5 July 1821; married 25 Oct. 1843, HARRIET UNDERWOOD of Rutland. They lived in Rutland, and North Brookfield, Mass.

Children:

- i. WALTER AUGUSTUS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Rutland, 16 July 1846; d. 8 Sept. 1847.  
ii. ROSA E., b. 9 Oct. 1850; d. 10 Oct. 1851.  
iii. FRANK E., b. 24 July 1853; d. 10 Oct. 1853.

- iv. FRANK W., b. 6 Sept. 1854; d. 28 Feb. 1857.
- v. WILLIAM F., b. 10 Aug. 1859.
- vi. ROBERT A., b. 15 Aug. 1861.

540. GEORGE AUGUSTUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 28 March 1823; married 22 April 1847, CAROLINE A. ESTABROOK of Rutland; she died 18 June 1850. He married second, in Worcester, 16 Oct. 1854, MARY W. MOORE of Worcester. They lived in Worcester, Mass., and Holden, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHARLES M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 May 1849.  
By second wife:
- ii. FRANK A., b. 3 March 1856; d. in Holden, 9 Sept. 1856.

541. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 2 Dec. 1808; married 22 July 1838, HARRIET AUGUSTA CLOUGH, daughter of Willard Clough of Boston, Mass., who died in Feb. 1839; he married second, 1 July 1840, MARY ANN DODD, who was born 15 March 1806, and died 12 Feb. 1842; he married third, 17 April 1843, SARAH FISHER, daughter of Jacob and Orricy (Hills) Fisher of Lancaster, Mass., born 30 Jan. 1822. They lived for a time in Nahant, Mass., but later they moved to Brookline, Mass., where he died 9 Novv. 1883; she died 13 July 1880.

Children by first wife:

- i. HARRIET AUGUSTA,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1839.

By third wife:

- ii. SARAH KATE, b. 2 July 1844; m. 13 April 1870, Charles Wheelwright Chamberlain of Boston, son of Thomas and Susan Young (Hill) Chamberlain, b. 13 April 1843.
- 931. iii. EDWARD THOMAS, b. 15 Jan. 1849.
- iv. GERTRUDE FISHER, b. 22 Jan. 1856; d. 30 Jan. 1856.
- v. LOUISE, b. 13 Nov. 1859.
- 932. vi. PERCIVAL SPURR, b. 26 Jan. 1863.

542. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 11 Oct. 1810; married 29 Oct. 1834, MARY M. HOOKER, daughter of Richard and Sarah R. Hooker, born in Cambridge, Mass., 16 Feb. 1816. He located in Boston, Mass., where he engaged in mercantile business until 1855, when he went to California, and settled in San Francisco. While in Boston he was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. about 1840, and was a member of the Masonic fraternity, both in Boston and San Francisco. He died in San Francisco, 14 Nov. 1873. His widow died in Alameda, Cal., 2 March 1908, aged 92 years.

Children:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, 6 Oct. 1835; m. Ethan Ely Boies, son of Justus and Sarah (Ely) Boies, born in



- Blanford, Mass., 28 Feb. 1829, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 4 May 1869; she is now (1927) living in Oakland, Cal.
933. ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 20 Dec. 1837.  
 iii. GEORGE LINCOLN, b. in Boston, 12 March 1841; d. 18 Jan. 1876.
934. iv. CHARLES WOODFORD, b. in Boston, 18 Aug. 1843.  
 v. HENRY PAYSON, b. in Boston, 19 June 1846; m. Mrs. Rosa Jones. He d. in Alameda, Cal., 18 Jan. 1892, no children.
935. vi. FRANK COLE, b. in San Francisco, 21 April 1863; m. John Henry Walker. They now (1927) live in Alameda, Calif., no children.
543. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 10 March 1815; married 20 May 1841, MARY S. CHASE of Leominster, Mass. They lived in Leominster, where he died 22 June 1869.  
 Children born in Leominster:
- i. FRANCES SOPHRONIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 Feb. 1842.  
 ii. ABBY MARIA, b. 11 March 1843.  
 iii. MARY MELISSA, b. 22 Feb. 1846.  
 iv. JULIA LOUISE, b. 17 Oct. 1847; d. 25 July 1849.  
 v. CHARLES HENRY, b. 17 Dec. 1850. He is now (1928) living in Leominster.
544. EMERSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Buckley*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 29 April 1811; married 11 Aug. 1835, SARAH A. RAND, daughter of Leonard and Sally (Hubbard) Rand, born in Rindge, 11 Aug. 1816; died in New Ipswich, N. H., 26 Oct. 1853; he married second, 5 April 1855, LOUISA J. (CONANT) COGSWELL, who was born in Acton, Mass., 26 Sept. 1812. They lived in New Ipswich, N. H., where he was an undertaker. She died 16 Oct. 1892; he died 7 Aug. 1896.  
 Children born in Rindge, N. H.:
- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 June 1836; m. in Mason, N. H., 30 June 1860, Charles Marcellus Pierce, son of Joseph and Eleanor Pierce of New Ipswich. They moved to Leominster, Mass., where he d. 1 March 1868; she d. there 7 March 1871.  
 Children born in Leominster:
1. *Fred M.*, b. 2 Oct. 1861; d. 20 Dec. 1861.  
 2. *Genella Maris*, b. 13 April 1863; d. 25 Dec. 1878.  
 3. *William Emerson*, b. 27 May 1866; d. 31 Oct. 1871.
936. ii. ELBRIDGE HAYNES, b. 30 July 1838.
545. ELBRIDGE HAINES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Buckley*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 27 Dec. 1813; married 31 Jan. 1837, LAURA PORTER, born 25 Aug. 1815. They lived in Westfield, Mass., a short time, then moved to Indiana, and settled in Dalton, but later they moved to Cincinnati, O. She died in Connersville, Ind., in July 1875; he died in Sept. 1891, at Lakeside, La.  
 Children:
937. i. EDWARD PORTER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Westfield, Mass., 15 Feb. 1842.

- ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Dalton, Ind., 24 March 1845; m. J. H. Clarke, and lived in Springfield, Ohio, in 1896.
  - iii. ELBRIDGE ROOT, b. in Dalton, Ind., 20 Dec. 1848.
  - iv. WILLIAM DICKEY, b. in Cincinnati, Ohio, 22 May 1855.
546. EDWARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Buckley*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 14 May 1815; married 26 July 1841, MARY B. FOX, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Alderman) Fox. They lived a few years in Ohio, then moved to Springville, Ind.; later they moved to Westfield, Mass.
- Children:
- i. EDWIN SMITH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dayton, Ohio, 20 Oct. 1842; d. in Westfield, Mass., 14 March 1843.
938. ii. EDWARD WILLIAM, b. in Hardin, Ohio, 22 Aug. 1845.
- iii. ALBERT JAMES, b. in Springville, Ind., 25 May 1861; d. 30 Nov. 1862.
547. DAVID HOWE (*David*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 13 April 1821; married 3 July 1846, ELIZABETH CARLTON, who was born 2 March 1816; she died 20 Oct. 1857. He died 20 May 1887.
- Children:
- i. DAVID,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 July 1848; m. 29 June 1881, Susan Maria Piper, daughter of George Carleton Piper of Cambridge, Mass. They lived in Taunton, Mass., where she d. 19 Feb. 1927.
  - ii. GEORGE EVERETT, b. 20 April 1851; m. Lizzie Way of Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands.
  - iii. ELIZABETH C., b. 6 June 1857; d. 29 Oct. 1857.
548. JOSEPH CALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Buckley*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 6 Dec. 1817; married 28 April 1841, ALITHA M. BROWN, born 23 Dec. 1824. They lived in Sudbury, where he was engaged in the manufacture of tacks and nails. He died in Sudbury, Mass., in 1905.
- Children born in Sudbury:
- i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Oct. 1847.
  - ii. MARY EMMA, b. 7 Oct. 1856.
549. BUCKLEY HUBBARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Buckley*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 11 April 1819; married 18 Dec. 1845, ELIZABETH A. HUNT, daughter of Luther and Elizabeth Hunt; she died 30 March 1864, and he married second, 18 Jan. 1869, CAROLINE L. SHAW; she was born 27 Nov. 1832, and died 15 March 1925. He lived a few years in Boston, then moved to Framingham, Mass., later they moved to Colorado, and settled in Evans.
- Children:
- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 21 Dec. 1846; m. 27 Aug. 1872, Joseph Knight; he d. 6 March 1922.
- Children:
- 1. *Elizabeth M.*, b. 3 June 1873.

2. *Caroline L.*, b. 8 April 1875; m. 25 May 1897, Milton B. Huffsmith.
  3. *Joseph Arthur*, b. 11 Aug. 1877; m. 6 Feb. 1901, Eloise Myrtle McAuley.
  4. *Howard C.*, b. 10 Oct. 1879; m. 6 Feb. 1901, Claire Olive McAuley.
939. ii. GEORGE HUBBARD, b. in Boston, 25 Sept. 1849.  
 iii. A SON, b. in Framingham, Mass., 25 May 1851.  
 iv. HARRIET AUGUSTA, b. in Framingham, 20 Aug. 1855; m. 27 Aug. 1872, William C. Bradbury; he d. 3 Oct. 1925.  
 Children:  
 1. *Buckley C.*, b. 12 June 1873; d. 11 June 1882.  
 2. *Miriam*, b. 25 Dec. 1874; d. 31 May 1899.  
 3. *Isabell*, b. 9 Oct. 1878; m. Ethelwyn Gelder, 27 Dec. 1901.  
 4. *William C.*, b. 14 Sept. 1883; d. 17 Sept. 1903.  
 5. *Luther F.*, b. 11 July 1885; m. 14 June 1924, Olive C. Johnson.  
 6. *Harriet A.*, b. 1 March 1887; m. 17 May 1909, Harry Graham, who d. 6 Feb. 1911; she m. 2nd 25 Nov. 1913, George H. Locke.  
 7. *George E.*, b. 11 Sept. 1893; m. 21 Dec. 1921, Blanche Schutler.  
 v. EDGAR WARREN, b. in Evans, Colo., 22 Feb. 1873; m. 11 Nov. 1902, Elizabeth E. Reilly.

550. GEORGE MARSHALL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Buckley*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sudbury, Mass., 2 July 1824; married 17 Jan. 1855, HARRIET M. HOWE, daughter of Rev. James and Harriet (Nason) Howe of Pepperell, Mass., born 25 March 1829. He graduated from the Harvard Medical School in 1854, and located in Framingham, Mass., where he commenced the practice of medicine. He died there 16 Sept. 1882. She married second, 31 Oct. 1889, Caleb Clark Walworth of Boston.

Children:

- i. WALDO VERNON,<sup>8</sup> b. in Harvard, Mass., 2 Dec. 1855, and was living in Newburyport, Mass., in 1889.
- ii. GEORGE BELKNAP, b. 22 July 1860; d. 13 Aug. 1863.
- iii. GERTRUDE, b. 12 Aug. 1862.
- iv. HELEN MARSHALL, b. 8 Nov. 1868; d. 29 March 1880.

551. WILLIAM W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Israel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., baptized 28 July 1822; married 22 Dec. 1846, MARY CLISBEE, daughter of John Clisbee of Marlborough, born 16 April 1824, died in Marlborough, 28 May 1909. They lived in Marlborough where he was a farmer.

Children:

940. i. CHARLES ISRAEL,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Feb. 1850.

552. ELIPHALET R.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Mass., 28 July 1830; married 1 Oct. 1851, RUTH ANN GIBSON, daughter of Isaac and

Nancy (Kimball) Gibson, born in Winchendon, Mass., 10 May 1819. They lived in Barre, where he died 14 Nov. 1853. It is said that she married second, 2 Feb. 1854, Timothy Jenkins Howland.

Children:

- i. EDWARD ALONZO,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 Nov. 1852 (his name was changed to Alonzo Edward Gibson). He was drowned in Sterling, Mass., 25 Aug. 1868.

553. ADAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Artemas,<sup>6</sup> Eliphalet,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Mass., 21 March 1833; married 7 March 1862, HARRIET E. MORSE. They lived in Boston and Barre, Mass. He was one of the promoters and a teacher of a new system of short hand writing.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE WILBERT,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 March 1865; d. 18 Nov. 1867.
- ii. LENA CLARRIE, b. 26 Oct. 1867.

554. EMORY ALPHONZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Artemas,<sup>6</sup> Eliphalet,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Mass., 28 Nov. 1842; married 8 April 1865, MARY E. TOOLY, born in Canaan, N. Y., about 1845. He was a farmer, and lived in Barre and New Braintree, Mass.

Children:

- i. FLORRIE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1866.
- ii. LUCY A., b. about 1868.
- iii. BERTHA L., b. about 1870.
- iv. EDWIN A., b. about 1872; now lives in Barre, Mass.
- v. GRACE L., b. about 1876.
- vi. MARY H., b. about 1879.
- vii. CHARLES.

555. SAMUEL AUSTIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eliphalet,<sup>6</sup> Eliphalet,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Mass., 6 May 1834; married 29 Dec. 1858, LUCY JANE WARNER, born in Hardwick, Mass., 15 June 1835, died in Westboro, Mass., 18 Oct. 1887. They lived in Barre until about 1868, when they moved to Westboro, Mass., where he was a farmer, and had a large milk route. He died in Barre, 12 Feb. 1905.

Children:

- i. ELLA J.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Barre, 19 Dec. 1859; m. 18 June 1879, William A. Reed.

Children:

1. *William C.*, b. 4 April 1880.
  2. *Vera*, b. 7 Aug. 1889.
941. ii. DANIEL AUSTIN, b. in Barre, 17 Jan. 1862.
  942. iii. WALTER ELIPHALET, b. in Westboro, 15 Jan. 1868.
  943. iv. JAMES WESTON, b. in Westboro, 20 June 1873.

556. AUGUSTUS ELLIOT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eliphalet,<sup>6</sup> Eliphalet,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Mass., 22 Sept. 1836; married in 1859, NANCY M. WHEELOCK, and lived in Barre.

## Children born in Barre :

- i. M. EMMA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Barre, in Sept. 1862.
- ii. NELSON, b. in Barre, 1865.
- iii. HARRY, b. 26 May 1868.

557. WILLARD ELISHA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>6</sup> Elisha,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Elisha,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Glastonbury, Ct., 19 Sept. 1824; married HANNAH F. ———. They lived in Glastonbury, where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Glastonbury :

- i. ALICE M.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1859.
- ii. EDITH, b. about 1866.
- iii. ANNIE, b. about 1868.

558. JOHN W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>6</sup> Elisha,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Elisha,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Glastonbury, Ct., about 1835; married EUNICE L. ———. They were living in Glastonbury in 1880, where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Glastonbury :

- i. LOUIS W.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1871.

559. REV. NATHAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Selah,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Joshua,<sup>4</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Vermont, about 1794; married CLARISSA COBURN, who was born in New Hampshire, about 1802. He was a Methodist minister, and had pastorates in several different localities, and was located in Putney, Vt., in 1850. Later he moved to Brattleboro, Vt.

## Children :

- i. JANETTE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1834.
- ii. ADELINÉ, b. about 1836.
- iii. GEORGE, b. about 1840.
- iv. VICTORIA, b. about 1842.
- v. JOHN, b. about 1845.

560. NEHEMIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Selah,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Joshua,<sup>4</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Littleton, N. H., 30 Nov. 1800; married 29 April 1832, PASIPHAE JANE KELSEY, daughter of Gamaliel Kelsey, born in Salisbury, Vt., 1 Sept. 1807. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., a short time, then they moved to Avon, Livingston Co., N. Y.; later they moved to Brandon, Vt.

## Children :

- i. GEORGE GAMALIEL,<sup>8</sup> b. in Plattsburg, N. Y., 30 Jan. 1833; m. 20 Feb. 1866, Loretta H. Walcott, daughter of Levi Walcott, b. in Shoreham, Vt., 1 Jan. 1843. He served in the Civil war, as captain of a Battery of Artillery from Vermont. She d. 19 Sept. 1868.
- ii. GRATIA BURT, b. in Avon, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1838, and lived in Middlebury, Vt.
- iii. ANSEL WALLACE, b. in Avon, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1840, and lived in Claremont, N. H.

- iv. EUGENE, b. in Avon, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1843; he served in the army during the Civil war, and was seriously wounded. Later he lived in Washington, D. C.
- v. ELIZABETH AUGUSTA, b. in Brandon, Vt., 22 Aug. 1847, and lived in Middlebury, Vt.

561. EBENEZER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 21 Dec. 1799; married 24 Sept. 1823, LYDIA FOWLER, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Stewart) Fowler, born 7 May 1804. They lived on his father's old homestead in Vernon, where he was a farmer. He was representative to the State Legislature a number of years, and Senator from Windham Co. several terms, and at the time of his death, he was assistant Assessor of Internal Revenue. She died his widow in Vernon, 17 Jan. 1891.

Children born in Vernon:

- 944. i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 July 1824.
- 945. ii. JOHN, b. 21 Dec. 1825.
- iii. MELISSA E., b. 11 March 1829; d. 9 Dec. 1874, unm.
- 946. iv. WARREN, b. 31 May 1831.
- 947. v. ARAD H., b. 28 Aug. 1833.

562. ELIJAH S.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Caleb*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 26 Feb. 1803; married MIRANDA BUGBEE. They lived in Dover, Wilmington, and Brattleboro, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. SARAH S.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1829.
- ii. RODNEY W., b. about 1832.

563. CALEB LYSANDER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Caleb*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dummerston, Vt., 23 Sept. 1810; married 1 Oct. 1831, CYNTHIA SHERMAN, daughter of Dea. Nathan Sherman of Dover, Vt., born in Oct. 1813; she died 1 Oct. 1846, and he married second, 24 May 1848, MARTHA BATCHELDER SIMONDS, daughter of Dea. David Simonds, of Peru, Vt., born 12 Oct. 1823. He started life in Dover, as a farmer, but he early became interested in photography, and gave up farming. He moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he opened a studio, and there he became one of the best known photographers in Vermont. He died there 14 March 1896. His widow died there 8 Aug. 1901.

Children:

- i. CYRUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 July 1835; d. 9 Nov. 1846.
- ii. NATHAN SHERMAN, b. 1 Aug. 1838; m. Anna Hillyer of N. Y. For several years he was in his father's studio, but later he went to N. Y. City, and engaged in the hotel business, and later at the Bermudas. He d. 22 Feb. 1907; no children.
- iii. ANNA JANET, b. 20 Oct. 1840; d. 27 March 1902, unm.
- iv. GEORGE FRANK, b. 18 Nov. 1844; d. 12 Dec. 1855.

By second wife:

- v. JOHN CALEB, b. 16 May 1849; m. Florence J. Fisher. He was associated with his father in the studio, and succeeded his father as a photographer, and d. in Brattleboro, in 1925.
- vi. ALICE, b. 21 Feb. 1855; m. 10 Jan. 1887, Elmer E. Holloway.  
Children:  
1. *Edward Howe*, b. 9 Nov. 1889.  
2. *Dorothy Martha*, b. 26 Aug. 1899.
- vii. GEORGE LUCIEN, b. 22 March 1858; he is a well known musician and composer, and is unm.
948. viii. FRED LYSANDER, b. 24 Dec. 1865.
- ix. MARY SOPHIA, b. 8 Aug. 1867; m. 24 Oct. 1905, Edward Odell Burton of Lancaster, Mass.; she is one of the best known singers of New England.
564. PAUL C.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rhodolphus*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Steuben Co., N. Y., about 1824; married ALBERTA ———. They lived in Prattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.  
Children:  
i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1849.
565. HENRY TOWNLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 6 Aug. 1816; married 15 Feb. 1843, SARAH ANN HAGIN, daughter of Charles Hagin of Lansing. They lived in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., where he was a gun-maker. He died 8 March 1892, she died 7 Jan. 1896.  
Children:  
949. i. CHARLES H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 March 1844.  
ii. SQUIRE THEODORE, b. 19 Dec. 1846; d. 12 Jan. 1874.  
iii. ALICE MARY, b. 9 Feb. 1849; m. 3 May 1868, Marion F. McElheney of Dryden, N. Y., b. 17 March 1840, d. 20 July 1902. They lived in Peruville, Tompkins Co., N. Y.  
Children:  
1. *Mary Delle*, b. 16 May 1869; m. 27 Jan. 1897, Lamar Smith of Groton, N. Y.; he d. 14 July 1899; she m. 2nd 12 Dec. 1900, Frank M. Snyder of West Dryden, N. Y.  
2. *Clara Belle*, b. 23 Jan. 1873.  
3. *Orrin Henry*, b. 3 Aug. 1875.  
4. *Ray Howe*, b. 14 April 1880.  
iv. FRANK E., b. 16 Dec. 1850.
950. v. JOHN BRADLEY, b. 14 Feb. 1853.  
vi. CLARA F., b. 7 March 1855; m. 20 July 1871, Frank Wager. She d. 10 May 1898.  
Children:  
1. *Alice Belle*, b. 10 May 1875; m. 29 April 1895, William Collins of Lansing, N. Y.  
2. *Benton H.*, b. 13 June 1879; m. 30 Sept. 1903, Katherine Robertson.  
vii. JUNIATA, b. 21 March 1857; m. 24 Dec. 1879, Lintford Norman Sutliff.

## Children:

1. *Earl Rufus*, b. 14 Sept. 1880 (twin).
  2. *Pearl*, b. 14 Sept. 1880 (twin).
  3. *Ethel Munroe*, b. 8 May 1882; m. 29 Aug. 1900, Bert W. Smith.
  4. *Junia Luella*, b. 4 Dec. 1890.
951. viii. RHODERICK DHU, b. 21 July 1859.  
ix. WILLIAM ARTHUR, b. 24 Sept. 1861; d. 3 Jan. 1895.

565. RICHARD RUSH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lansing, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1828; married 9 Nov. 1854, RACHEL SALOMA DEJEAN, born in Ellington, Chatauqua Co., N. Y., 13 Dec. 1832, died in Ellington, 26 April 1892, and he died there 23 Oct. 1894. They lived for a short time in Brokenstraw, Warren Co., Penn., then moved to Ellington, N. Y.

## Children:

- i. ELLA MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Brokenstraw, Penn., 15 June 1856; d. 12 April 1862.
- ii. FRANK LESTER, b. in Ellington, N. Y., 3 June 1859; d. 25 April 1862.
- iii. FRANCIS LEROY, b. 2 Sept. 1860; d. 5 Oct. 1888, unm.
- iv. JULIETTA MAY, b. 1 June 1862; m. 1 June 1897, Aldello Williams at Venango, Crawford Co., Penn. They lived in Kennedy, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.

## Children:

1. *Patricia Dejean*, b. 27 Oct. 1899.
- v. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 25 June 1864; m. in Aug. 1890, Rose Gray of Napoli, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.
- vi. LILLIE JANE, b. 26 June 1864 (twin of Willie James); m. 8 Jan. 1890, Wallace C. Snow, and lives in Kennedy, N. Y.

## Children:

1. *Marion*, b. 11 Jan. 1891.
2. *Evelyn Adah*, b. 10 May 1896.
- vii. EVA ESTELLE, b. 18 Feb. 1866. d. 8 May 1873.
- viii. MERTIE BELLE, b. 29 June 1867; m. 20 June 1890, in Ellington, N. Y., Glen J. Saxton. They have an adopted child, 1. *James Leroy*, b. 1 Sept. 1893.

566. SQUIRE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dryden, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1834; married 29 Aug. 1858, EMMA CONKLIN of North Western, Oneida Co., N. Y.; she died 18 July 1905. He was living in Falconer, Chatauqua Co., N. Y., in 1906.

## Children:

- i. MARY CLARINDA,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 July 1859; d. 11 Aug. 1859.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 Sept. 1861; d. 11 June 1866.
- iii. SUSAN FOWLER, b. 9 Feb. 1865.
- iv. HENRY TOWNLEY, b. 23 Nov. 1866.
952. v. JAMES TOWNLEY, b. 21 Dec. 1868.
- vi. ETTIE, b. 23 Nov. 1872; d. 1 Oct. 1880.
- vii. HELEN INEZ, b. 18 Oct. 1874; m. 29 Nov. 1898, Harley N. Crosby.



567. JAMES A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 29 Dec. 1840; married 5 May 1874, KATE E. WATKINS, daughter of Holland and Mary A. (Tuttle) Watkins, born 12 May 1855. They lived in Flint, Mich.

Children:

- i. FRANCES MARY.<sup>8</sup>

568. HENRY ALDEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Dudley*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Londonderry, Vt., 19 March 1821; married about 1843, MARY J. STEVENS of Ludlow, Vt., born about 1820, died in Ludlow, 2 March 1888, aged 68 years. They lived in Londonderry several years, where he was a farmer, later they moved to Ludlow, Vt., where he engaged in hotel keeping, and where he died 17 March 1874.

Children:

- i. NANCY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Londonderry, about 1844; m. John Sanborn.  
 ii. MARY ADALAIDE, b. in Londonderry, about 1846; m. Charles Abbott.  
 iii. IDA MARIA, b. in Londonderry, about 1849; m. Preston A. Taft; she d. 3 May 1871, aged 21 yrs. and 8 mos.  
 iv. ANGIE W., b. about 1851; m. Willie Minor.  
 v. EMMA F., b. about 1856; m. Herbert Barney.  
 vi. CAROLINE H., b. 11 Nov. 1864; d. 28 March 1879.

569. ALBERT NEHEMIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Dudley*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Londonderry, Vt., 26 Jan. 1826; married 20 Sept. 1849, EMELINE ELMIRA MELENDY, daughter of Emory and Elmira (Davis) Melendy of Londonderry, born 19 Aug. 1829. They lived first in Londonderry, and later they moved to Walpole, N. H., where he kept a hotel, and died 6 Jan. 1889.

Children:

- i. ALBERT WEBSTER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Londonderry, 12 Aug. 1854; m. 22 Nov. 1881, Julia Gormley of Lynn, Mass. They settled in Syracuse, N. Y.  
 ii. ELLA EMELINE, b. in Londonderry, 8 Oct. 1860; m. 15 Dec. 1880, Leonard Ormand Boyce of Hinsdale, N. H. They live in Keene, N. H.

Children:

1. *James Albert*, b. 3 June 1882.  
 2. *Florence Ella*, b. 19 May 1887.

953. iii. FRED ALBERT, b. in Walpole, N. H., 6 Oct. 1866.

570. EMERSON JONATHAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Dudley*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1832; married ELNORA DODGE of Chester, Vt. The family is said to have moved to Nebraska.

Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> b. in Londonderry, about 1856.  
 ii. JENNIE, b. in Londonderry, about 1858.  
 iii. FREDERICK.  
 iv. ETTA.  
 Other children.

571. BRADLEY LORENZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Dudley,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1836; married LORINDA ABBOTT, daughter of Jacob and Electa Abbott, born about 1835. They lived in Londonderry, where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. HELEN MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; m. Leon Clayton; m. 2nd Harland O. Peabody.

572. WILLIAM JENNISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Dudley,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Londonderry, Vt., about 1843; married HATTIE D. HARRINGTON of Thomaston, Me. They went to Worcester, Mass., about 1876.

Children:

- i. TILLIE,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 July 1875; m. George T. Jones.  
 ii. MAUD B., b. in Worcester, 4 Aug. 1877; d. 27 Dec. 1884.  
 iii. CORA M., b. in Worcester, 3 Sept. 1881; d. 31 July 1882.

573. BARTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 21 Oct. 1803; married LOIS B. HUBBARD, daughter of Barzillai Hubbard; she died 18 Oct. 1852. He married second, MRS. POLLY SIMMONS, widow of Harlan Simmons. He lived in Chesterfield, where he was a farmer. She died 19 Oct. 1873, aged nearly 60 years.

Children born in Chesterfield:

954. i. BARTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Nov. 1823.  
 955. ii. HORACE, b. 10 Feb. 1828.  
 iii. HENRY, b. 15 May 1830; d. in infancy.  
 iv. MARY P., b. 24 Feb. 1832; d. 4 Jan. 1841.  
 956. v. HENRY H., b. 1 July 1834.  
 vi. WILLIAM P., b. in Nov. 1836; d. 22 May 1853.  
 vii. SOPHRONIA, b. 8 April 1839; m. William Smith of Hinsdale, N. H.; she m. 2nd Henry Campbell of Brattleboro, Vt.; she d. 24 Oct. 1870, no children.  
 ix. EMELINE, b. 13 July 1842; d. 21 Sept. 1870.

574. WILLARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Sampson,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> Samuel, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Westmoreland, N. H., about 1826; married MARY ———, born in N. H., about 1830. They lived in Hinsdale, N. H., in 1860.

Children:

- i. LUELLE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1853.

575. NORMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Sampson,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Westmoreland, N. H., about 1830; married SARAH ———, born in N. H., about 1836. They lived in Hinsdale, N. H., in 1860.

Children:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1856.  
 ii. JANITTA, b. about 1858.

576. WILLIAM ROBINSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas M.*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>5</sup> *Abner*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Alleghany City, Pa., 26 July 1842; married 22 June 1865, ALICE M. KENNEDY, daughter of Robert T. Kennedy of Pittsburg, Pa. He had partially completed a college course at St. James College, Hagerstown, Md., at outbreak of the Civil war, when he enlisted and served for a time as adjutant of the 14th Penn. Cavalry, but afterwards was promoted and served on the staff of Generals W. T. Brooks, George Stannard, and William Averill; he participated in the battles of Cold Harbor, Winchester, Petersburg and other battles in the Richmond campaign. After the war he engaged in manufacturing business in Pittsburg, and became a member of the firm of Howe, Brown & Co., iron manufacturers. He died in Pittsburg, Pa., 19 June 1899.

Children born in Pittsburg:

- i. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 March 1866.
- ii. FLORENCE HOWARD, b. 20 March 1877; d. 20 Feb. 1885.

577. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>6</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., about 1818; married ELSIE ———, and they lived in Enfield, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1841.
- ii. HENRY, b. about 1843.

578. URIAH TRACY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Estes*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worthington, Mass., 25 June 1811; married 21 Sept. 1835, SARAH TEMPLEMAN COOLIDGE, daughter of Charles Coolidge of Boston, Mass., born 7 June 1814. In 1820 he moved with his parents to Northampton, Mass., where he attended the "Round Hill School" under the teaching of Dr. Cogswell and Hon. George Bancroft; he studied law at Cambridge, Mass., and practiced law for some years in Cincinnati, O. In 1846 he moved to Detroit, Mich., where he was the local treasurer of the Michigan Central R. R., until 1857, when he engaged in the manufacture of iron. In 1859 he moved to Cambridge, Mass., where he died.

Children:

- i. TRACY,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Feb. 1837; graduated Michigan University 1855, and later lived in Cambridge, Mass.
957. ii. WILLIAM GREENE, b. in Cincinnati, 13 Oct. 1838.
- iii. ELIZABETH COOLIDGE, b. in Cincinnati, 28 March 1841.
- iv. EDWARD ROBBINS, b. in Cincinnati, 21 June 1843, graduate of Harvard College in 1864. He served in Co. F. 44th Mass. Vols. in the Civil war. He was a mining engineer, and later he went to San Francisco, Calif.
- v. KATHERINE COOLIDGE, b. in Detroit, Mich., 20 May 1851; living in Cambridge, Mass.

579. ESTES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Estes*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worthington, Mass., 13 July 1814; married 20 Aug. 1838, HARRIET MARIA SPELMAN, daughter of Phineas and Eliza (Chamberlain) Spelman, born 21 Nov. 1814; died 21 Aug. 1843; he married second, 28 Dec. 1848, LOIS LILLIE WHITE, daughter of Abijah and Anna Maria (Howard) White of Watertown, Mass., born 23 Aug. 1824. They lived in Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH SPELMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Oct. 1839; m. 16 Oct. 1862, Edwin Johnson Horton, son of Baxter and Clara (Pomeroy) Horton of Pomeroy, Ohio.; he graduated Harvard, 1860.

ii. SARAH LYDIA, b. 15 Oct. 1841.

By second wife:

iii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Nov. 1849; graduated Harvard 1871; lived in Cambridge, Mass.

iv. CLARA, b. 2 Oct. 1851.

v. JAMES ROBBINS, b. 1 July 1860; graduated Yale, 1881; lived in Cambridge, Mass.

vi. LOIS LILLIE, b. 25 Sept. 1864.

580. JAMES MURRAY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Estes*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worthington, Mass., 20 April 1819; married 7 Oct. 1845, HARRIET CLARKE, daughter of Christopher and Harriet (Butler) Clarke, born 20 Nov. 1821. They lived in Cambridge, Mass. He was a banker in Boston, and at one time he was a member of the firm of Blake, Howe & Co., of Boston, Mass. He died at sea, in 1879, and she died in Cambridge, in 1901.

Children:

i. ARCHIBALD MURRAY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Northampton, Mass., 20 May 1848; m. 4 June 1881, Aria Sargent, daughter of Epes and Mary Sargent. He graduated Harvard College 1869, and of Harvard Law School 1871. They lived in Cambridge, Mass., and he practiced law in Boston; was a member of the legislature in 1891; d. in Cambridge, 5 Jan. 1914.

ii. JAMES MURRAY, b. 11 Jan. 1854; lived in Cambridge, Mass.

iii. HENRY BUTLER, b. 16 July 1860; d. 23 June 1863.

581. HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Belchertown, Mass., 14 Oct. 1818; married 20 Oct. 1847, VILETTE BURT SEDGWICK, daughter of John and Asenath Burt (Scott) Sedgwick. He moved to New Haven, Conn., in 1847.

Children:

i. HENRY SCOTT,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 July 1848; lived in Warren, Mass., in 1905, unm.

582. SAMUEL G.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel E.*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pittsfield, Mass., 18 May 1861; married 15 Feb. 1883, ISABELLE WALDEN. They lived in Providence, R. I., Newton, Mass., and Hartford, Conn.

## Children :

- i. RALPH S.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Providence, R. I., 28 Nov. 1883.
- ii. MARION E., b. in Providence, R. I., 25 Nov. 1890.
- iii. WALDEN MILLER, b. in Newton, Mass., 5 Sept. 1894.

583. MYRON W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elmon*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>5</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, N. Y., 13 Aug. 1850; married SARAH ———. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., where he died 11 March 1915.

## Children :

- i. ELMON,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1871.
- ii. LIZZIE, b. about 1876.
- iii. ROWLEY, b. about 1878.

584. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elmon*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>5</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, N. Y., 9 March 1853; married in Oct. 1892, JENNIE CRIPPEN. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., and are now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.

## Children :

- i. JULIAN M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Sept. 1895.

585. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elmon*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>5</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, N. Y., 31 May 1855; m. ANNA ———. They lived in Worcester, N. Y., where he was a drover.

## Children :

- i. NELLIE,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1879.

586. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Calvin G.*,<sup>6</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 29 April 1824; married 6 May 1857, SOPHIA A. LILLIE, daughter of Roswell and Sophronia Amelia (Spaulding) Lillie, born in Burlington, Vt., in Sept. 1836. They lived in Burlington, Vt., where he was engaged in trade, until 1882, when he moved to Worcester, Mass.

## Children born in Burlington :

- i. LILLIE SOPHIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 Oct. 1859; m. Frederic J. Riggs of Worcester.
- ii. SUSAN BRITTAN, b. 2 July 1861; d. 3 June 1864.
- iii. WILLIAM CALVIN, b. 5 May 1864.
- iv. NELLIE BRITTAN, b. 17 June 1865; d. 12 May 1872.
- v. ANNA M., b. 27 April 1867; m. 27 April 1886, Josiah B. Shattuck of Worcester.
- vi. SIMEON SANFORD, b. 9 Jan. 1869.
- vii. CHARLES ROSWELL, b. 7 March 1870; d. 2 May 1872.
- viii. PERCY BENJAMIN, b. 27 Dec. 1873.
- ix. GEORGE METCALF, b. 30 June 1875; d. in Worcester, 13 April 1898.

587. CHARLES P.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Calvin G.*,<sup>6</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rutland, Mass., 20 Sept. 1825; married CLARISSA ———. They lived in West Boylston, Mass.

## Children born in West Boylston:

- i. GEORGE IRWIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Aug. 1846.
- ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 10 May 1849.

587a. HENRY DWIGHT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 11 May 1835; married MARY PUTNAM ESSICKS.

## Children:

- i. GERTRUDE,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); d. aged about 20 years.

587b. URIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Sept. 1840; married 1. Aug. 1875, MARY ROXANNA ROBINSON.

## Children:

- i. WALTER HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Aug. 1878.
- ii. HAROLD EDWARD, b. 24 Oct. 1879.
- iii. CHESTER WARREN, b. 17 May 1876.

587c. EDWARD FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Oct. 1842; married 15 June 1870, CLARA HELEN WILKINSON.

## Children:

- i. FREDERICK EDWARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 14 April 1872.

588. GEORGE CALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*George R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mobile, Ala., 14 Feb. 1840; married 23 May 1863, JOSEPHINE LYDIA WALKER, daughter of Horace and Cynthia (Bradley) Walker of Dalton, Mass. They were living in Thompsonville, Conn., in 1901.

## Children:

- i. GEORGE LYMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 June 1865.
- ii. ADA ELISE, b. 19 March 1867.
- iii. ELLA, b. 2 Feb. 1870; d. 1872.
- iv. WILLIAM STANLEY, b. 16 April 1873.
- v. LIZZIE WHEATLEY, b. 28 Sept. 1876.
- vi. HARRY LESLIE, b. 9 April 1881.

589. HENRY KOLLOCK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel B.*,<sup>6</sup> *John C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Savannah, Ga., about 1825; married in 1857, MARY SHAW KENNON, who was born about 1825. He died in 1875; she died in 1898.

## Children:

- i. MARY BLANCHARD,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1858.
- ii. JOHN KENNON, b. about 1860; m. in 1891 (no name given); they had two children.

590. ROBERT HAMILL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James C.*,<sup>6</sup> *John C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1827; married in 1853, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of Rev. Eli Smith of Frankfort, Ky.; she died about 1854, and he married second, in 1855, MALVINA MORRIS, daughter of Judge Morris of Chi-

cago, Ill.; she was born in 1835, and died 1895. He died in 1868.

Children:

- i. LETITIA HAMILL,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1856; m. 1877, ——— Farrar of Chicago, where she d. 1881, no children.
  - ii. BUCKNER MORRIS, b. about 1861; d. young.
  - iii. JAMES COLE, b. about 1862; d. young.
  - iv. JULIET, b. about 1865; m. ——— Hansen of Chicago.
958. v. FREDERICK JAMES, b. about 1867.

591. FRANCIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>6</sup> Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Jazaniah,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Spencer, Mass., 22 Feb. 1801; married in Dudley, Mass., 21 Dec. 1828, HANNAH ROBBINS. They lived in Spencer, Mass.

Children:

- i. EDWARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1829.
- ii. SARAH, b. 13 Sept. 1831.
- iii. CHAUNCEY, b. 2 Aug. 1833.
- iv. ESTHER VILETTA, b. 5 Dec. 1835; m. 15 Oct. 1852, Joseph A. Lyford, son of Joseph Lyford, b. 17 Dec. 1821. They lived in Spencer, Mass.

Children:

1. *Joseph Chauncey*, b. 12 Oct. 1853.
2. *Ella Jane*, b. 5 May 1856.
3. *Mary Etta*, b. 12 Jan. 1859.
4. *Carrie Estelle*, b. 21 Aug. 1861.
5. *Frank Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1864.
6. *Taylor Clough*, b. 4 Dec. 1866.
7. *Fred Adams*, b. 4 Dec. 1869.
8. *Alice Mabel*, b. 10 July 1872.
9. *Henry Lee*, b. 12 Jan. 1876.

592. DARIUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Frederick,<sup>6</sup> Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Jazaniah,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Spencer, Mass., 4 Feb. 1795; married 20 May 1821, MARY CLARK, daughter of John and Kezia (Smith) Clark, of Spencer, born in Spencer, 14 Sept. 1797. They lived in Spencer.

Children:

959. i. GEORGE CLARK,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Sept. 1821.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 20 March 1823; d. 26 Aug. 1844, in Hadley, Mass.
960. iii. DARIUS AMIDON, b. 3 Dec. 1832.
961. iv. JOHN CUTLER, b. 21 Aug. 1834.

593. DENNIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Frederick,<sup>6</sup> Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Jazaniah,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Spencer, Mass., 18 April 1801; married 1 June 1827, at North Brookfield, Mass., AMELIA TURNER of Pelham, Mass., born 3 Jan. 1800. They lived in Spencer, where he died 15 Dec. 1868; his widow was living in 1896.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. FIDELIA S.,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Aug. 1828; m. 7 June 1855, Flavel Gaylord of Amherst, Mass., where they were living in 1896.

- ii. JOHN, b. 11 Sept. 1829; m. 24 Feb. 1857, Mary Ellen Terry, daughter of Harmon and Emeline (Ellis) Terry, born in Enfield, Conn., 18 March 1838, and d. 8 June 1862; he m. 2nd (name not given); he m. 3rd 8 Dec. 1882, Bertha L. Fearing of Hingham, Mass.
- iii. ELIZA, b. 22 March 1831.
- iv. JUSTINA, b. 2 June 1833; d. 22 March 1839.

594. ELIJAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 17 Sept. 1790; married 31 Dec. 1814, FANNIE WATSON, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Parmenter) Watson, born in Spencer, Mass., 15 Feb. 1796. They lived in Spencer, where he died 30 May 1845.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Jan. 1816.
- ii. ELIJAH, b. 8 Oct. 1817.
- iii. EMELINE, b. 22 Sept. 1819.
- 962. iv. CHARLES W., b. 17 Feb. 1822.

595. ELIAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 27 Dec. 1792; married 22 Oct. 1816, POLLY BEMIS of Chester, Mass., daughter of Sylvester and Polly (Bemis) Bemis, born in Chester, 9 Aug. 1791. They lived in Spencer until about 1834, when they moved to Cambridge, Mass., where he died 28 Dec. 1867; his widow died there 12 Sept. 1871.

Children born in Spencer:

- 963. i. AMASA BEMIS,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Nov. 1817.
- 964. ii. ELIAS, b. 9 July 1819.
- iii. MARY, b. 13 March 1821; m. 22 June 1843, Issacher Greene of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 1890.

Children:

- 1. *Mary Adalaide*, b. 29 June 1844.
  - 2. *Elbridge Andrews*, b. 7 Jan. 1846.
  - 3. *Albert Taylor*, b. 9 March 1849.
  - iv. HORACE SMITH, b. 10 May 1823; he served as Captain in the Mass. Regt. during the Mexican war, and d. in California, 10 May 1852.
  - v. ELIZA, b. 22 Dec. 1824; m. 26 Nov. 1845, Samuel P. Teel of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 27 Oct. 1887.
- Children:
- 1. *Edward Augustus*, b. 12 Nov. 1846; d. young.
  - 2. *Edward Augustus*, b. 1 Aug. 1850.
  - 3. *Frank Hartean*, b. 25 June 1852.
  - 4. *Charles Remick*, b. 10 Sept. 1855.
  - 5. *Melia Elizabeth*, b. 3 Jan. 1858.
  - 6. *Jennie Robinson*, b. 22 June 1868.
- vi. JULIETTE, b. 20 Nov. 1826; m. 31 Dec. 1845, Hiram Tucker of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 23 Feb. 1879. He was the inventor of a process of imitating marble and also of a bronze finish for iron work. He invented and patented a spring bed which was extensively used in the hospitals during the Civil war.

Children:

- 1. *Horace Howe*, b. 27 Sept. 1849.



2. *Hiram Greenwood*, b. 11 Nov. 1851.
3. *Elias Howe*, b. in Sept. 1854.
- vii. CORINTHA, b. 11 Oct. 1828; m. 15 April 1852, William H. Plummer of Cambridge, Mass., and d. 24 Nov. 1887, no children.
- viii. FANNY, b. 26 Nov. 1831; m. 3 July 1853, Thomas O. Barri. He was a Captain in the U. S. Infantry in the Civil war and d. 3 July 1863 of wounds received the day before in the battle of Gettysburg. She m. 2nd 18 March 1869, John W. Barri, brother of her first husband; he d. 13 May 1872.  
Children:
  1. *John Atherton*, b. 27 Feb. 1855.
  2. *Fanny Curtis*, b. 26 Aug. 1857.
  3. *Thomas Howe*, b. 25 Sept. 1862.
  4. *Alice Hamilton*, b. 14 Jan. 1870.
- ix. SYLVESTER, b. about 1835; d. in infancy.

596. LIBERTY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 8 Feb. 1798; married in Feb. 1819, LUCY BEMIS, daughter of Sylvester and Polly (Bemis) Bemis, of Chester, Mass., born there 8 Sept. 1798. They lived in Chester, where he died 29 June 1834; she died 13 April 1873.

Children born in Chester:

- i. ADALINE R.,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Sept. 1820; m. 22 Feb. 1848, Augustus A. Elder. They lived in Chester, where she d. 22 Sept. 1883.  
Children:
  1. *Augusta E.*, b. 18 Aug. 1856; m. 3 July 1884, Jason A. Fisk.
  2. *Addie S.*, b. 20 Jan. 1860; m. 20 Jan. 1880, Myron R. Flsk.
- ii. MATILDA, b. 18 March 1822; d. 4 Sept. 1834.
- iii. JOSHUA B., b. 6 Dec. 1823; m. Cordelia Winchell, and lived in Readsboro, Vt.
- iv. ALTAMIRA, b. 30 Dec. 1825; d. 30 Aug. 1828.
- v. SARAH ANN, b. 5 Dec. 1827; m. 17 Oct. 1844, Charles A. Miller of Wallingford, Conn., b. 21 April 1819. They lived in Worthington, Mass., a short time, and then moved to Chester.  
Children born in Chester:
  1. *Levi A.*, b. 16 June 1846.
  2. *Charles L.*, b. 19 Sept. 1848.
  3. *Albert A.*, b. 20 Sept. 1850.
  4. *George H.*, b. 21 March 1853.
  5. *Martha A.*, b. 26 April 1855.
  6. *Jennie L.*, b. 28 Sept. 1857.
  7. *Alfred W.*, b. 7 Feb. 1860.
  8. *Andros A.*, b. 24 Sept. 1862.
  9. *Carrie B.*, b. 2 Sept. 1865.
  10. *Annie S.*, b. 7 Aug. 1867.
  11. *Grace H.*, b. 27 Dec. 1872.
  12. *Bertha A.*, b. 15 Aug. 1874.
965. vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 25 May 1830.
- vii. SYLVESTER BUCKMASTER, b. 22 May 1832; d. 1838.

viii. SUSAN L., b. 6 Dec. 1833; m. 16 Oct. 1852, Samuel Harrington and lived in Chester, Mass., where he d. 21 Dec. 1878.

Children born in Chester:

1. *Charles*, b. 5 July 1854.
2. *James*, b. 17 Jan. 1856; d. in March 1857.
3. *Mary Eva*, b. 29 May 1859.
4. *Lucy A.*, b. 26 Dec. 1861.
5. *Ella B.*, b. 2 May 1863.
6. *Merrick A.*, b. 26 March 1865.
7. *James M.*, b. 13 April 1868.
8. *Susie B.*, b. 23 April 1870.
9. *Nettie I.*, b. 22 Nov. 1872.
10. *Estella*, b. 30 April 1875.

597. TYLER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 11 Aug. 1800; married 31 March 1822, MARCIA ANN PROUTY, daughter of William and Lydia (Hatch) Prouty, born in Spencer, Mass., 4 Sept. 1802. They lived in Spencer until about 1834, when they moved to Cambridge, Mass. He was the inventor of the first spring bed. She died in Cambridge 29 Sept. 1872, and he died there 9 June 1880.

Children:

966. i. WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. in Chester, Mass., 4 May 1822.
967. ii. OTIS, b. in Spencer, 10 July 1824.
- iii. LORINDA, b. in Spencer, 3 Nov. 1826; m. 30 Dec. 1849, John Andrews Fulton of Cambridge.
- iv. LYDIA ANN, b. in Spencer, 14 March 1829; m. 3 Jan. 1848, James Luke, b. in Boston, 2 Oct. 1823; she d. in Cambridge, 20 Sept. 1904.

Children:

1. *Otis Howe*, b. in Manchester, N. H., 20 Oct. 1848; m. 9 Sept. 1872, Ella Louisa Dillaway; she d. 23 Jan. 1885; he m. 2nd Fannie Leighton. He was President of the Central National Bank of Boston.
2. *Arthur Fuller*, b. in Cambridge, 28 Jan. 1853; m. 17 Dec. 1878, Eliza Watts Brown. He was the Sec'y and Treas. of the National Tube Works of Boston.
3. *Lorinda Fulton*, b. in Cambridge, 10 Aug. 1856; m. 10 Dec. 1888, Edgar Jones Bliss.
4. *Lydia Alice*, b. in Cambridge, 23 March 1858; m. 17 Sept. 1889, Stephen W. Abbott of Beverly, Mass. She d. there 11 April 1890.
- v. THOMAS J. G., b. in Spencer, 21 April 1832; m. in 1857, Minerva Sawyer; he d. in Cambridge, 21 Feb. 1883.
- vi. JOHN EDWARD, b. in Cambridge, 27 April 1835. At the outbreak of the Civil war he enlisted in the first three months regiment, and re-enlisted for three years, in the 18th Mass. Vols. and was killed at Fredericksburg, 13 Dec. 1862.

598. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 12 May 1803; married 12 March 1828, AZUBAH TOWNE STONE, born 18 March 1806. He was a skilled mechanic, and a man of great ingenuity; he was the inventor and patentee of the "truss wooden bridge"

used in the construction of large bridges. He constructed the bridge for the Western Railroad over the Connecticut River at Springfield, Mass. He also designed and built the roof over the large depot of the Boston & Worcester R. R. at Boston, which was considered at that time a very difficult and hazardous undertaking, and it was successfully accomplished. He lived in Spencer several years, then moved to Springfield, Mass., where he died 19 Sept. 1852. She married second, Dr. William Bridgeman of Springfield, and died in Bridgeport, Ct., 17 Feb. 1897.

Children:

- i. GEORGE S.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Spencer, 20 March 1829; d. 26 July 1831.
- ii. MARIAN STONE, b. in Spencer, 15 April 1831; d. 9 Aug. 1831.
- iii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. in Spencer, 29 Oct. 1832; m. Kate Lemon of Cleveland, Ohio, where he d. 13 Oct. 1901.
- iv. ELLEN MARIA, b. 15 July 1834; m. Hiram Garretson of Cleveland, Ohio.
- v. JANE ELIZABETH, b. 29 Nov. 1838; d. 1 Feb. 1845.
- vi. ANDREW J., b. 23 Aug. 1842; d. 31 Aug. 1843.
- vii. ANDREW J., b. 20 Oct. 1844; d. 25 Aug. 1847.
- viii. JENNIE, b. 16 July 1848; m. 17 Nov. 1869, Benjamin Porter Howe; she m. 2nd 1 Oct. 1883, John Atherton Barri.

599. ALPHONSO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 3 July 1805; married 20 Sept. 1832, POLLY SLAYTON of Brookfield, Mass., she died there 13 Feb. 1847, aged 33 years; he married second, 29 Aug. 1847, LUCY BEMIS, daughter of Elihu and Sally (Lamb) Bemis, born 7 Aug. 1821. They lived in Brookfield, where she died in 1885; he died there in 1888.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. SARAH ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 May 1833; d. 5 June 1833.
968. ii. JOHN MURRAY, b. 26 April 1834.
- iii. SARAH JANE, b. 16 Nov. 1835.
- iv. ANGENETTE C., b. 31 July 1837; m. Joseph P. Vaughn of Prescott, Mass., and d. 23 Jan. 1915.

Children:

- i. *Ernest Howe*, an attorney in Worcester, Mass.
969. v. ELBRIDGE G., b. 4 April 1839.
- vi. ALBERT S., b. 12 Jan. 1841; m. 29 Sept. 1870, Ella Lyman of East Brookfield, Mass. They lived in Hartford, Conn., where he d. 23 Nov. 1905. He served in the Civil war as a private in Co. D 24th Regt. Mass. Vols.
- vii. LORINDA SLAYTON, b. 4 Sept. 1842; m. William Howard Whiting, and d. 10 Aug. 1914.
- viii. FRANCES AMELIA, b. 30 March 1845; m. Howard Ambrose Vaughn, and d. 28 July 1909.
- ix. EDWIN A., b. 2 Feb. 1847; m. Sophronia Canedy. They lived in Springfield, Mass., where he was a machinist, and d. 10 May 1907.

By second wife:

- x. MARY LUCY, b. 31 May 1848; m. 1 Jan. 1871, Frank A. Smith, and d. in 1907.

- xi. ABBIE ELIZABETH, b. 29 July 1849; d. 6 Jan. 1851.
- 970. xii. JULIUS ALPHONSO, b. 31 May 1851.
- xiii. ARTHUR M., b. 10 Dec. 1853; d. 6 Feb. 1899, unm.
- xiv. WILLIAM HAYES, b. 20 Jan. 1857; living in 1927.
- xv. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. 1 March 1861; living in 1927.
- 971. xvi. CHARLES SUMNER, b. 31 Oct. 1864.
- xvii. JENNIE, b. 12 Nov. 1868; d. 1 March 1872.

600. HIRAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 21 Jan. 1808; married (int. 14 Oct. 1835) AZUBAH WILLIAMS of Charlton, Mass., born there 10 Nov. 1813. He had the misfortune to lose his father when he was but eight years old, and at the age of ten, he was put to work for a farmer in Charlton, and worked on different farms in that town until he became of age. Having in the meantime become an expert in a saw mill, he decided to settle down on the old homestead of his father, and make lumber sawing his principal business. Although he was a conscientious and upright man in all his dealings, he had but little use for set forms of religion, and was not a member of any church, he never used tobacco, and rarely used intoxicating liquors. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen of Spencer from 1853 to 1857, and was a man highly respected by his townsmen.

Children born in Spencer:

- 972. i. EBENEZER,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Aug. 1836.
- 973. ii. MOSES, b. 5 Jan. 1840.
- iii. HENRY, b. 19 Sept. 1844.
- iv. ———, a daughter, b. ———; m. John Prouty of Spencer.
- v. MINNIE, b. (no date given); lived in Spencer in 1898.

601. JAMES BLISS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>1</sup> born in Milford, N. Y., 2 June 1810; married 8 Oct. 1835, ANNA STEELE, daughter of Nathaniel and Esther (Benedict) Steele of Delhi, N. Y., born 29 Jan. 1811, died 5 Aug. 1885. He died 9 June 1872.

Children:

- i. EMMA ESTHER,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Sept. 1842; m. 13 Sept. 1865, Thomas Emerson Proctor of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- 1. *James Howe.*
- 2. *Anna Steele.*
- 3. *Emily Waters.*
- 4. *Thomas Emerson.*

602. ZIMRI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jezeaniah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezeaniah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granville, N. Y., in 1800; married in 1820, ESTHER ZERUA WILCOX of West Henrietta, Monroe Co., N. Y. They lived in Gowanda, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died in Little Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., in 1867.

Children born in Gowanda:

- i. ROLLIN STEPHENS.<sup>8</sup>

- ii. WILBUR SWIFT, b. ———; he was impressed into Morgan's Cavalry of C. S. A. and was shot in battle in Ohio.
- iii. ORTON WERT, b. ———.
- 974. iv. RALPH PLUMB, b. 23 May 1841.
- v. ARTHUR HARRISON, b. ———; he served in the army in the Civil war, in the 92nd N. Y. Regt., N. Y. Vols., in 1864-5; later he lived in Buffalo, N. Y.
- vi. MARY E., b. ———.
- vii. CLARINDA, b. ———.
- viii. FRANCES AMELIA, b. ———; m. ——— Beardsley.
- ix. MINA ZERUAH, b. ———.

603. ORSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jezaniah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Granville, N. Y., about 1802; married BELINDA DUTTON. They lived in Rutland, Vt., a few years; about 1827 they moved to Chatauqua, N. Y., where they lived until about 1832, when they moved to Wayne, Ashtabula Co., Ohio; about 1839 he moved to Colebrook, in the same county. He died in Kankakee, Ill., in March 1863. His widow died in Pawnee Co., Kan., in 1886.

Children:

- i. JULIA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Rutland, Vt., in 1821.
- ii. RUFUS B., b. in Rutland, Vt., in 1823; d. 1857.
- iii. ALMERON, b. in Rutland, Vt., in 1826; d. 1858.
- iv. CHARLES, b. in Chatauqua, N. Y., in 1828.
- v. BENJ. F., b. in Chatauqua, N. Y., about 1831; m. in 1858, Sarah C. ———, and settled in Ashtabula Co., Ohio. At the beginning of the Civil war he enlisted in the 6th Ohio Cavalry, and served until the close of the war; he then moved to Philadelphia, where his wife died 12 Sept. 1881. In 1898 he was living at the Soldiers' Home in Hampton, Va.
- vi. ESTHER, b. in Wayne, Ohio, about 1833; d. in Saginaw, Mich., in 1859.
- vii. PHEBE, b. in Wayne, Ohio, about 1835.
- viii. LAURA, b. in Wayne, Ohio, about 1838; d. in Chatauqua, N. Y., 1873.
- ix. LOUISE, b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1840; d. 1864.
- x. EDWARD E., b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1842.
- xi. ROSINA, b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1845.
- xii. JEZANIAH, b. in Colebrook, Ohio, about 1847.

604. CHESTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jezaniah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wells, Vt., 22 March 1812; married 23 Sept. 1835, HARRIET D. FOX, of Ellicottville, N. Y., she died in Gowanda, N. Y., 21 April 1839; he married second, MATILDA E. TORRANCE of Persia Township, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. They lived in Gowanda, where he died 15 March 1858.

Children:

- i. ii. There<sup>8</sup> were two children by the first wife that d. young.
- 975. iii. VICTOR A., b. 26 April 1842.

- iv. VICTORIA A., b. 15 May 1847; m. D. B. Parker, and lived in Randolph, N. Y.

Children:

- i. *Torrence*.

605. AARON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 12 July 1790; married LUCINDA CHAPMAN PECK, daughter of Simeon and Lucinda (Chapman) Peck, born in Deerfield, Mass., 5 March 1801. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., for many years. He died in Troy, N. Y., in 1848.

Children born in Jamaica:

976. i. CHANDLER CROSSET,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1818.  
 ii. PHILINDA AUGUSTINE, b. ———; d. in 1897, unm.  
 iii. AMOS, b. ———; d. young.  
 iv. ALBERT WELLMAN, b. ———; m. and d. about 1886; he had several children.  
 v. CORDELIA, b. ———; d. young.  
 vi. SARAH ANN, b. ———; m. Gideon Ostrander, and had one son who d. in infancy.
977. vii. ELLIOT CALVIN, b. 14 Feb. 1828.  
 viii. CORNELIA, b. ———; d. young.  
 ix. CORNELIUS, b. ———; d. young.

606. SILAS N.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ludlow, Vt., 6 Oct. 1811; married 1 Jan. 1840, RHOENA PARKER, daughter of Sylvester and Alice (Davis) Parker, born in Westminster, Vt., 24 July 1815. They lived in Troy and Irasburg, Vt., where she died 6 July 1881. He died 30 Oct. 1887.

Children:

978. i. EDWARD SYLVESTER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Troy, Vt., 7 March 1846.

607. CALVIN A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ludlow, Vt., 8 July 1819; married FRANCES BLANCHARD, daughter of Benjamin Blanchard. They lived in Claremont, N. H., a few years, and then moved to Acworth, N. H., where he was engaged in farming.

Children:

- i. EMMA A., b. about 1851.  
 ii. ELLA.  
 iii. WILLIE, b. in Sept. 1869.  
 iv. WALTER, b. in Sept. 1869.

608. DEXTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Reuben*,<sup>6</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 11 April 1818; married 24 April 1843, SYLVIA GATES, daughter of Delphos and Sally (Howe) Gates. She died 9 July 1854, and he married second, 11 April 1865, ELIZABETH SCOVELL, daughter of Harris and Elizabeth (Burr) Scovall, born 30 Aug. 1834.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA SCOVELL,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 March 1866.

- ii. CHARLES HARRIS, b. 20 June 1867; d. 10 Sept. 1868.
- iii. GEORGE DEXTER, b. 4 Nov. 1869.

609. ADDISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plymouth, Mass., 10 Dec. 1812; married 18 Feb. 1835, EDE WARD, daughter of Caleb and Mary (Rice) Ward, born 19 Nov. 1814, of Ashburnham, Mass. They lived in Ashburnham.

Children born in Ashburnham:

- i. ELIZA M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Nov. 1835; m. Edwin Gates, and lived in Verona, N. Y.
- ii. ELSIE A., b. 24 Feb. 1839; m. Nathaniel Kenny; m. 2nd Abel Stephen Parnell.
- 980. iii. LEROY ADDISON, b. 6 May 1841.
- iv. AMELIA E., b. 14 July 1843; m. George W. Martin, and lived in Peacham, Vt.
- v. HARLAN B., b. 25 Feb. 1847; m. Flora A. Underwood, and lived in Westminster, Mass.

610. JONAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Micah*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cambridge, Vt., 24 April 1808; married in 1833, THANKFUL SCOTT, born in Whitefield, N. H., about 1808. They lived in Carroll, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died in 1891.

Children:

- i. SALLY,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1837; m. and had one son and three daughters.
- 981. ii. NATHANIEL S., b. about 1839.
- iii. JOHN I., b. about 1841.
- iv. CHARLES M., b. about 1844.
- v. HELEN J., b. about 1851.

611. SILAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Micah*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Whitefield, N. H., 14 July 1822; married 20 Oct. 1847, JULIA W. GILMAN, who was born in Chelsea, Vt., 5 July 1829. They lived in Carroll, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Carroll:

- i. ELLEN,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1848.
- ii. ZEEB, b. about 1850; m. and had one daughter.
- iii. GEORGE, b. about 1852; m. and had three sons.
- iv. MARY, b. about 1853.
- v. MARIA, b. about 1855.
- vi. ANNIE F., b. about 1857; m. and lived in Danville, Vt.; she had three sons.
- vii. ALICE L., b. in Oct. 1859.
- viii. LAURA J., b. about 1862; m. and lived in Medford, Mass.
- ix. SARAH J., b. about 1864; m. and lived in Danville, Vt.; she had one son.

612. FREDERICK ALONZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shutesbury, Mass., 12 Dec. 1813; married 30 Oct. 1856, SARAH A. SMITH. He came to Michigan with his father in the early 30s, and settled in Bertrand Township (near Buchanan, where he was a farmer.

## Children:

- 981. i. WILLIAM S.,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Aug. 1857.
- 982. ii. GEORGE E., b. 8 April 1859.
- iii. ALONZO F., b. 10 Nov. 1862; m. 15 March 1903, Annie May Glover.

613. FRANCIS WILLARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shutesbury, Mass., 14 Oct. 1818; married 6 Feb. 1848, BETSEY ANN CRANE, born about 1829; she died, and he married second, 1 Nov. 1854, HANNAH FRENCH, born in N. Y. State about 1830. They lived in Bertrand Township, near Buchanan, Mich., where he was a farmer.

## Children:

- 983. i. FRANK M.,<sup>6</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1848.
- ii. LUELLA A., b. 20 Feb. 1850.
- iii. ALICE, b. 15 Jan. 1852.

## By second marriage:

- iv. MARY ELLA, b. 19 Jan. 1859; m. William H. Danforth.
- 984. v. HORACE I., b. 6 Oct. 1861.

614. JOSHUA HEZEKIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Truxton, N. Y., 27 Jan. 1822; married 23 March 1848, LUCRETIA SYLVIA FOX, daughter of Alanson Jonathan and Caroline J. (Harrison) Fox, born in N. Y. State, 16 Feb. 1831, died in Berrien Springs, Mich., 4 Dec. 1896. He was a farmer and a merchant, and lived in Buchanan, and at Berrien Springs, where he died 18 June 1904.

## Children:

- i. FRANCES AMELIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 May 1849; m. 28 Nov. 1875, William H. Rogan; m. 2nd B. U. Burnham.
- ii. MEDORA ARABELLA, b. 16 Dec. 1850; d. young.
- iii. FREDERICK ALONZO, b. 27 Feb. 1853; d. young.
- 985. iv. ALBERT ORLEANS, b. 22 April 1854.
- v. LILLIE BELLE, b. 18 March 1859; m. 31 March 1896, Rev. Milo Smith.
- vi. EUGENE CARLTON, b. 26 May 1866.

615. GEORGE ANTIPAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Truxton, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1823; married 11 March 1848, MARY VAN STAVERN. They lived in Niles, Mich., where he was a gunsmith, but later he practiced dentistry in that city for many years.

## Children:

- i. FREDERICK ALONZO,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 July 1849; d. young.
- ii. KATE LYDIA, b. 5 Sept. 1850; m. Charles Allen.
- 986. iii. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 28 Dec. 1852.
- iv. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. 4 March 1854; d. 16 Sept. 1870.
- v. IDA ISABEL, b. 25 Dec. 1855.
- vi. ZORA EMMA, b. 18 Oct. 1857.
- vii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1859.



viii. GERTRUDE MARY, b. 27 Feb. 1862.

ix. JOSEPH WALTER, b. 7 Feb. 1865.

616. CHARLES FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York State, 22 March 1832; married 21 Oct. 1858, LUCY CROFOOT. He lived on his father's old homestead, near Buchanan, Mich.

Children:

- 987. i. CHARLES OSMOND,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1859.
- 988. ii. FREDERICK WILLARD, b. 24 Oct. 1862.
- iii. HARRY BLISS, b. 2 Nov. 1867.
- iv. LULU CHARLOTTE, b. 15 Jan. 1872; m. 20 Aug. 1903, Byran W. Treat.
- v. RELDA MAY, b. 12 May 1877; m. B. Sordon Lister.

617. GARDNER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Fortunatus*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Feb. 1788; married in Southborough, Mass., 1 July 1816, BETSEY GRAVES, daughter of Thomas and Persis (Bellows) Graves. They lived in the western part of Marlborough, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. POLLY BELLOWS,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 June 1817; m. 10 Dec. 1834, David Brewer, son of Joel and Polly (Newton) Brewer of Southborough, b. 16 March 1806. She d. 11 March 1843.
- 989. ii. LUTHER BARNARD, b. 24 Feb. 1819.
- 990. iii. WILLIAM BRADLEY, b. 2 Sept. 1821.
- iv. PERSIS, b. 30 Nov. 1824; d. young.
- 991. v. GARDNER, b. 2 Sept. 1827.
- vi. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 13 July 1831. He served in the army in Co. I 5th Regt. Mass. Vols. and lived in Southborough.

618. DEXTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Fortunatus*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., (no date given); married 26 Jan. 1825, SALLY DUNTON. They lived in Framingham, Mass., a few years, then they moved to Marlborough, where he died. She married second, 30 March 1837, Edward Phelps; he died, and she married third, Samuel Gleason.

Children by first marriage:

- i. OLIVE P.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1825; m. 25 Dec. 1844, Charles H. Underwood, son of Joshua and Lucy Underwood, b. 22 Dec. 1822; they lived in Framingham.

Children:

- i. *Edwin F.*, b. 6 Jan. 1853.
- ii. ADOLPHUS F., b. 7 Oct. 1827; m. in 1848, Mary A. Underwood, daughter of Joshua and Lucy Underwood, b. 3 Jan. 1828, d. in Marlborough, 4 Jan. 1900; he d. there 10 Oct. 1900.

619. LYMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 June 1797; married in 1820, REBECCA PIERCE. They lived in the western part of Marlborough, on the old homestead of his grandfather (Noah

How) where he was a farmer. He died 17 Aug. 1851; she died 16 April 1853.

Children born in Marlborough:

992. i. LYMAN WINSLOW,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 Nov. 1821.  
 993. ii. ALANSON SMITH, b. 25 Dec. 1822.  
 iii. CAROLINE BRUNSWICK, b. 30 April 1825; m. 16 May 1842, William George Hapgood, son of Thomas and Mary (Witt) Hapgood, b. 2 Dec. 1819, d. in Berlin, Mass., 24 March 1889.  
 Children:  
 1. *Caroline Eldora*, b. 15 Nov. 1845; m. 12 Sept. 1856, John Q. Maynard of Berlin.  
 2. *Abbie Augusta*, b. 3 Jan. 1847; m. 1 March 1865, N. H. Cartwright of Berlin.  
 3. *Mary Rebecca*, b. 11 June 1850; d. 11 Aug. 1858.  
 4. *John Winslow*, b. 29 Nov. 1852; d. unm.  
 5. *Irving Ellsworth*, b. 21 March 1865; m. 2 Sept. 1888, Lillian V. Wilkins.  
 iv. CATHERINE GATES, b. 9 June 1826; m. 9 April 1849, Tilson W. Barker; he was b. in Bethel, Me., 27 Sept. 1818. They lived in Berlin, Marlborough and Bolton, where he was a blacksmith. She d. in Bolton, Mass., 24 Dec. 1885.  
 Children born in Berlin:  
 1. *George D.*, b. in 1840; d. in 1855.  
 2. *Alanson W.*, b. 27 Sept. 1851.  
 3. *Ella G.*, b. 23 Sept. 1854.  
 4. *Herbert D.*, b. 15 Aug. 1859.  
 v. ALONZO BRIGHAM, b. 18 Feb. 1829; d. 1 March 1830.  
 994. vi. ALONZO FRANKLIN, b. 25 March 1831.  
 vii. WILLIAM HARTWELL, b. 1 Nov. 1833; d. 17 March 1834.  
 viii. LAVINIA PARKER, b. 18 Sept. 1836; m. 25 Dec. 1853, John W. Bliss, son of Isaac and Susanna F. (Davis) Bliss, b. 18 July 1835. They were divorced, and he went to Kansas. He served in the army in the Civil war, and later he became the editor of a paper in Kansas. She m. 2nd 13 Aug. 1862, Henry J. Watkins of Hudson, Mass.; she had by her first husband, one son.  
 Children:  
 1. *Charles*.  
 By her second marriage:  
 2. *A daughter*.  
 995. ix. GEORGE LEVI, b. 13 March 1844.

620. ABRAHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 July 1789; married 1 Sept. 1811, SALLY BRIGHAM, daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth R. (Barnes) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 25 March 1792. They lived in Marlborough until 1826, when they moved to Lowell, Mass. He was a wheelwright and a skilled mechanic; he invented several mechanical contrivances of considerable value, and served one term in the Legislature as a representative from Lowell. He died in Lowell, 28 Feb. 1861.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. AARON B.,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Feb. 1812; m. 31 Aug. 1834, Elizabeth Bennett, and d. 26 June 1843.

996. ii. ARCHELAUS, b. 22 Jan. 1814; went to California in 1852.  
 iii. EDWARD BARNES, b. 16 Jan. 1816.  
 iv. ABRAHAM, b. 28 July 1818; d. 1 Aug. 1838.

621. LUTHER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Sept. 1791; married 7 Feb. 1816, LUCY BRIGHAM, daughter of Col. Ephraim and Lucy (Rice) Brigham of Marlborough, born 11 March 1798. They lived in Northfield, Mass., where he died 1 April 1826.

Children:

- i. EZRA L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1817; m. 29 July 1837, Sarah Hammond. They lived in Natick, Mass., where she d. 18 Oct. 1890; he d. there 4 Jan. 1891.  
 ii. SOPHIA, b. 22 May 1820; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Samuel Hammond; she d. in Marlborough, 31 March 1848.  
 iii. SOPHRONIA, b. 27 Dec. 1821; m. 3 Dec. 1844, L. Stedman Wheeler and lived in Marlborough where he was engaged in the Express business.  
 Children:  
 1. *Hattie*.  
 2. *Frank*.  
 3. *Fred*.  
 997. iv. ARCHELAUS MATTHIAS, b. 21 April 1823.  
 v. HARRIET, b. 2 Dec. 1825; m. 1 Jan. 1845, Sewall H. Bowker; she d. in Worcester, 11 June 1870.

622. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Nov. 1793; married 5 Feb. 1819, PATTY BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow of Marlborough, born 13 April 1797. They lived for a few years in Northfield, Mass., and moved to South Deerfield about 1836, where he was a farmer, and where he died 2 Aug. 1846. After his death the family moved to Marlborough where she died 18 Aug. 1853.

Children:

- i. MARTHA,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1820; d. 12 Sept. 1857, unm.  
 ii. THOMAS, b. in Sept. 1821; d. in Oct. 1823.  
 iii. MARY LUCINDA, b. 8 Jan. 1825; m. 18 Jan. 1849, Samuel Hammond; she m. 2nd John Howes of Worcester.  
 iv. AUGUSTA, b. 3 Nov. 1827; m. 14 Jan. 1850, Lambert Bigelow, son of Levi and Nancy (Ames) Bigelow, b. 6 May 1823. They lived in Marlborough and Shrewsbury; she d. there 7 Aug. 1884. He d. in Shrewsbury. No children.  
 v. THOMAS HOLLY, b. 8 Sept. 1830; he was a well known music teacher and composer in Boston, and d. there, unm.  
 vi. LUCY ANN, b. 30 Oct. 1833; m. 22 Jan. 1852, Horace H. Bigelow (brother of Lambert), b. in Marlborough, 2 June 1827; a prominent business man in Worcester, at one time actively engaged in the manufacture of shoes, but later was the owner of the Worcester and Shrewsbury R. R. and he became a large real estate owner, and with Mr. Edward L. Davis, he presented the City of Worcester with the large park near Lake Quinsigamond. No children.  
 vii. GEORGE, b. 28 April 1838; d. 1 Aug. 1857, unm.

623. LEVI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 June 1796; married 23 Nov. 1820, HANNAH FRENCH of Dedham, Mass., she died about 1822; he married second (int. 26 Oct. 1823), CLARISSA KILBURNE of Pepperell, Mass. They lived in Dedham, until about 1828, when he moved to Northfield, Mass., where she died 8 Jan. 1853; he died in Bernardston, Mass., 24 Aug. 1861.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS FRENCH,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dedham, Mass., 2 Sept. 1822; m. Elsie Tuttle Cox; he m. 2nd Eliza Ann Wheelock.

By second marriage:

- ii. HANNAH MARIA, b. in Dedham, 18 Aug. 1824; m. Horace B. Morse, and d. in Natick, Mass., 19 May 1850.  
 iii. MARY JANE, b. in Dedham, 19 Dec. 1825; m. George H. Phelps.  
 iv. CLARISSA ANN, b. in Dedham, 8 Oct. 1827; d. 2 Nov. 1827.  
 v. CAROLINE AMELIA, b. in Vernon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1829; m. George Spafford of Ludlow, Mass.  
 998. vi. ABRAHAM PARKER, b. in Northfield, Mass., 1 May 1831.  
 vii. LOUISA KILBURNE, b. in Northfield, 19 April 1833; m. D. H. Jacques, and d. in New York, 14 Oct. 1863.  
 viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. in Northfield, 24 April 1835; he went to Fitchburg, Mass., where he enlisted in the army, and d. at Roanoke Island, N. C., 7 March 1862.

624. OLIVER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vermont, 5 Sept. 1799; married in Lynn, Mass., 2 Nov. 1823, HARRIET SAUNDERS, born 1 June 1802. He settled in Lynn, where he died 24 Sept. 1835; she died there 14 June 1885.

Children born in Lynn:

999. i. OLIVER SAWYER,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Sept. 1824.  
 ii. NATHANIEL SAUNDERS, b. 6 Sept. 1829; d. 20 Oct. 1835.

625. ASA GOODNOW<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northborough, Mass., 26 Jan. 1820 (name changed to John Calhoun Howe by act of Legislature; married 5 July 1845, MARY F. BARTLETT, daughter of Uriah and Beulah (Hastings) Bartlett, born in Northborough, and died 20 April 1851; he married second, ELIZA ANN ———. He was a very skilful mechanic, and was the inventor of several improvements in firearms, and died in Worcester, Mass., 19 Aug. 1892.

Children:

- i. FRANK HERBERT,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 Feb. 1846; d. young.  
 ii. ELLEN FRANCES, b. 10 April 1848; m. 12 Dec. 1868, Henry Pressy of Worcester.  
 iii. MARY JANE, b. 16 Feb. 1851; d. 31 July 1852.  
 iv. ORREN CLARENCE, b. 6 Feb. 1856; d. 23 June 1862.

626. ALONZO BENJAMIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northborough, Mass., 20 Oct.

1827; married 11 May 1852, SABRA E. BARNES of Boylston, Mass., she died 22 Aug. 1853. He married second, 9 June 1854, LUCY A. GREEN of Boylston, born 20 Sept. 1836, and died 2 Feb. 1890; he married third, in April 1893, MRS. OLIVE E. WEBSTER. He died 28 Jan. 1894. He went to California in 1849, but returned home in a couple of years later, and settled down as a farmer. He was quite a prominent man in the town, serving as one of the Selectmen, and in other town offices, and was an old time democrat in politics.

Children born in Northborough:

- i. FANNY BEAUREGARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1862; m. 22 Nov. 1880, Chester E. Hildreth, son of Moses and Lurana (Whitcomb) Hildreth of Northborough, b. 30 Dec. 1857.

Children:

1. Howard Alonzo, b. 15 Feb. 1882.
2. Melvin Chester, b. 20 Dec. 1892.

627. HENRY STEPHEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Northborough, Mass., 12 Nov. 1829; married 22 June 1864, MARY CATHER of Millbury, she died in Northborough, 10 May 1886; he married second, 4 July 1888, MRS. LYDIA R. (WHEELER) TIMSON, widow of Henry Timson of Northborough. She died in 1897. He died

Children born in Northborough:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Feb. 1866; m. Lois Morse.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 5 July 1869; d. 9 Sept. 1869.
- iii. ORA HERBERT, b. 1 Sept. 1870; d. 5 Sept. 1871.
- iv. ETTA MAY, b. 29 July 1876; m. in April 1896, Frederick C. Garfield.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 28 Feb. 1881; m.

628. GEORGE WINTHROP<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Winthrop,<sup>6</sup> Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Pelham, N. H., 25 March 1834; married ——— 1858, SUSAN SLOCOMB, daughter of Capt. John W. and Serepta (Adams) Slocomb, born 5 March 1832, died 6 Jan. 1863; he married second, ADELIA P. DRURY, daughter of Thomas J. and Jane (Morse) Drury, born 11 Dec. 1841, died in Marlborough, 30 Dec. 1867; he married third, 26 Aug. 1869, HATTIE F. COBURN. They lived in Marlborough where he was at one time engaged in the manufacture of shoes. He died there 25 Nov. 1920.

Children:

- i. SUSAN S.,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Dec. 1863; d. 21 April 1867.
- ii. ALFRED MURRAY, b. 23 April 1866; d. 30 Dec. 1917, unm.
1000. iii. EVERETT CHASE, b. 2 April 1871.
- iv. WILLIAM ATWOOD, b. 10 June 1875; lives in Marlborough.

629. GEORGE WINDSOR<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jereboam,<sup>6</sup> Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Lowell, Mass., 28 Oct. 1829; married CLARA A. WYMAN. They lived in Lowell and Marlborough, Mass., many years. He died in Southborough, Mass., about 1923.

## Children:

1001. i. WARREN GEORGE,<sup>8</sup> in Lowell, Mass., 24 Nov. 1852.  
 ii. LIZZIE C., b. in Lowell, 6 April 1858; m. 5 Dec. 1879, Frank Hemenway, now (1927) living in Southborough.  
 iii. NELLIE F., b. 19 March 1862; m. 22 Oct. 1890, Joseph R. Tainter, and lived in Marlborough.

## Children:

1. *Hollis*, b. 13 Oct. 1891.  
 2. *Wyman W.*, b. 30 April 1893; d. in Aug. 1893.  
 iv. ALICE CLARA, b. 15 June 1873; d. in New York City, 31 Aug. 1927, unm.

630. AUGUSTUS J.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jereboam*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lowell, Mass., 23 Aug. 1836; married 5 June 1867, MARY JANE HILTON, daughter of Isaac and Margaret Hilton, born in Jefferson, Maine, 15 Jan. 1841, and died in Lowell, 18 March 1882. He was a carpenter and builder, and was well known as a musician, being a violinist, and for several years was a member of an orchestra, his wife being also a well known pianist. He died in Pelzer, N. C., 13 May 1909.

## Children:

- i. IRVIN AUGUSTUS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Lowell, 1872.

631. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 6 Sept. 1791; married 22 Oct. 1818, LYDIA PERRY, daughter of Elihu and Lydia (Day) Perry of Milford, Mass., born 27 July 1795. As a boy he went with his father to Grafton, Vt., but when he became of age, he returned to Mass., and settled in Milford, where he became a well known citizen, and died there 12 Sept. 1845; she died 16 July 1870.

## Children born in Milford:

- i. AN INFANT,<sup>8</sup> b. and d. young.  
 ii. AURELIA PERRY, b. 26 June 1821; m. 26 Nov. 1840, Alanson Chapin; she m. 2nd 25 Nov. 1847, Moses K. Glines; she d. in New York City, in Feb. 1886.

## Children:

1. *George Eugene*, b. 8 May 1849.  
 2. *Isaac Herbert*, b. 3 July 1853.  
 iii. LAURETTA NEWTON, b. 9 May 1824; m. in June 1849, Stephen Baxter Richardson of Nashua, N. H., b. 15 July 1818, son of Joseph L. and Pearly Richardson. They lived in Nashua, several years.

## Children:

1. *Jane Lizzie*, b. 27 Oct. 1847.  
 2. *Charles Addison*, b. ———; d. age 9 mo.  
 3. *An infant*, d. young.  
 4. *Laura Alice*, b. 19 Feb. 1859.  
 iv. GEORGE ELIHU, b. 25 Nov. 1834; d. 1 June 1866, unm.

632. TYLER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Winchendon, Mass., or Grafton, Vt., 26 July 1793; married 7 Dec. 1826, RUTH BURGESS, daughter of Barzillai

and Ruth (Ross) Burgess, born in Grafton, Vt., 8 April 1800. They lived in Grafton, Vt., where he was a farmer, until 1858, when they moved to Winona, Minn., and later they moved to St. Charles, Minn. He was a well known man in Grafton, and he held the commission of Captain in the State Militia of Vermont. He died in St. Charles, Minn., 20 Jan. 1871. His wife died there 9 Jan. 1865.

Children born in Grafton:

- i. CHARLES T.,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 Feb. 1829; d. in Springfield, Calif, 22 Sept. 1859.
- ii. LUCIA ELVIRA, b. 9 May 1831; m. 5 May 1858, Alfred French of Hardwick, Vt., and lived in Northfield, Vt., where he d. 27 Jan. 1868; she d. 31 Dec. 1868.
- iii. BARZILLAI B., b. 14 Nov. 1833; he went to Winona, Minn. He enlisted in 7th Minn. Regt. and d. at Memphis, Tenn., 9 Nov. 1864.
1002. iv. LEVERETT NEWTON, b. 29 Oct. 1837.
- v. ESTHER ROSS, b. 15 Feb. 1844; m. 28 Dec. 1869, Orange N. Hart, b. 9 Sept. 1833, and moved to Winona, Minn.; later they moved to South Haven, Mich.

633. FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Vt., 27 March 1800; married in Millbury, Mass., 5 May 1828, RUHAMAH H. BROWN of Sutton, Mass., born 12 Dec. 1804. They lived in Millbury, Mass.

Children:

- i. SARAH R.,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Nov. 1828; m. George A. Bodge of Hartford, Conn.
- ii. MARY A., b. 27 June 1831; m. Nelson Mowry of Hartford, Conn.  
Children:  
  1. *Leverett Nelson*, b. 16 May 1855; m. Agnes Redfield.
  2. *Walter H.*
1003. iii. JONAH FRANKLIN, b. 18 Sept. 1833.
1004. iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. 18 July 1836.
1005. v. EDWARD EVERETT, b. 19 Sept. 1838.
- vi. ORILLA AMELIA, b. 20 Aug. 1840; m. 26 Sept. 1860, Norman B. Stevens of Chicago, Ill., b. 15 May 1828. They afterwards lived in Winona, Minn., where he d. 6 Oct. 1892.  
Children:  
  1. *Mary E.*
- vii. MARTHA ANN, b. 5 Aug. 1843; m. James G. Stoddard of Worcester, Mass. He served in the army in the Civil war, and was severely wounded.  
Children:  
  1. *Martha A.*, b. 10 Dec. 1866; m. 15 May 1888, Edward B. Nichols.
1006. viii. GEORGE BROWN, b. 28 Dec. 1844.

634. RUFUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Vt., about 1806; married SUSAN STEWART. They lived in Grafton, Vt., where he died in 1856.

## Children:

- i. JAMES H.,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; lived in Pittsburg, Pa.
- ii. LIVONIA A., b. ———; m. ——— Howard, and lived in Westmoreland, N. H.
- iii. HIRAM.
- iv. HENRY.
- v. LEROY S., b. ———; lived in Lyndon, Vt.
- vi. LIZETTE.
- vii. LUCY, b. ———; m. ——— Page, lived Nashua, N. H.
- viii. ELLEN M., b. ———; m. ——— Upham, lived in Troy, N. H.
- ix. LUCIUS S., b. ———; lived in Walpole, N. H.
- x. ELBRIDGE GERRY.

635. JONAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Grafton, Vt., 12 Sept. 1808; married HARRIET BOYNTON; she died, and he married second, SARAH or SOPHRONIA BOYNTON. He lived several years in Girard, Erie Co., Pa., later they moved to Minn. He died 29 Aug. 1857.

## Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS JONAH,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 Aug. 1833.
- ii. HELEN HARRIET, b. 10 Feb. 1836; m. Rev. James F. Holcomb.
- iii. ELIZA A., b. 16 March 1838; m. Theron S. Talmage of Tama Co., Iowa.
1007. iv. CHARLES M., b. 21 March 1842.

## By second wife:

- v. HARRIS W. or HENRY, b. 7 Nov. 1853; lived in Wilmington, Vt.

636. ABEL B.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Rufus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Grafton, Vt., about 1810; married SOPHIA WOOLEY, born in Vermont, about 1815. They lived in Springfield, Mass., where he was a mason by trade.

## Children:

- i. SOPHIA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1838; d. 1869, aged 31 years.
- ii. LEVINA, b. about 1842.

637. REV. ELBRIDGE GERRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonah,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Paxton, Mass., 14 Aug. 1799; married in Pawtucket, R. I., 15 Aug. 1825, MARY ANN CONDY, daughter of Capt. Thomas Hollis Condry, a Revolutionary soldier; she died, and he married second, MARY SOULE STURTEVANT of Halifax, Mass. He graduated Brown University, in 1821, and the Andover Theological Seminary, in 1824. He was a pioneer Congregationalist minister in Kaskaskia, Ill., and in other places in Illinois, until 1828; later he was minister in various places in New England, but afterwards was located in Waukegan, Ill. He died in Waukegan, in July 1883.

## Children:

- i. HOLLIS CONDY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Springfield, Ill., in 1829; d. in Paris, Ill., in 1827.



- ii. MARY CONDY, b. in Pawtucket, R. I., 16 June 1829; m. George S. Wheeler of Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

1. *Fanny*, b. 29 June 1853.
  2. *Josie*, b. 7 April 1856.
  3. *Mary*, b. 15 Aug. 1859.
  4. *George*, b. 21 Feb. 1863.
  5. *Clara*, b. 9 Aug. 1864.
- iii. LYDIA WARREN, b. in Southwick, Mass., d. in Halifax, Mass., in 1834.

By second wife:

- iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. in Waukegan, Ill., 22 Aug. 1863.
- v. IRA STURTEVANT, b. 31 Jan. 1866.

638. WILLARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 6 Oct. 1801; married (int. 28 Sept. 1828), LUCY L. MARTIN. They lived in Danvers, Mass.

Children born in Danvers:

1008. i. GEORGE BROWNING,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Sept. 1829.
1009. ii. ALBERT W., b. 25 May 1832.

639. PHINEAS MOORE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 8 June 1808; married 3 May 1832, ANNA H. HARRINGTON. They lived in Paxton, where he was one of the leading citizens, and for several years was a member of the Board of Selectmen, and held other town offices. He died 30 May 1881.

Children:

- i. DELIA NEWTON,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 July 1836; m. 26 Nov. 1856, Daniel Francis Estabrook of Worcester, Mass.; no children.
- ii. EDWARD REED, b. 24 Jan. 1840; d. 5 July 1849.
1010. iii. HENRY ARTEMAS, b. 10 Oct. 1841.

640. JONAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 24 Dec. 1810; married 30 June 1835, MARY S. KNIGHT; she died, and he married second, MRS. ABIGAIL BROWNING, widow of R. H. Browning. They lived for several years in Leicester, Mass. He died in Worcester, 13 July 1892.

Children born in Leicester:

- i. MARY CATHERINE,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Oct. 1840; m. George A. Gray.  
Children:  
1. *Mary Elsie*.
1011. ii. PLINY MOORE, b. 20 Aug. 1849.

641. PLINY KNIGHT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 12 April 1813; married 30 Nov. 1837, ANGELINE DUNCAN. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass., where he became one of the prominent citizens, and was one of the Selectmen, and held other town offices. She died 22 Jan. 1875. He died there 14 Aug. 1890.

## Children born in North Brookfield:

- i. JULIET PHELPS,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1839; m. 6 May 1857, Leonard Graves Jr., son of Leonard and Nabby (Harris) Graves, b. in New Lebanon, N. Y., 18 June 1830; she d. in No. Brookfield, 16 May 1873.  
Children:
  1. *Mabel Angeline*, b. 24 April 1860.
  2. *Frank Willard*, b. 26 Oct. 1865; lived at Buffalo, N. Y.
- ii. WILLARD MOORE, b. 23 March 1843; m. in Nov. 1866, Mary J. Woods of North Brookfield, and d. 18 March 1871.
- iii. ALMIRA DUNCAN, b. 4 Dec. 1844; m. 2 Jan. 1873, Silas H. Penniman of West Brookfield, Mass. Later they were of Pittston, Pa.
- iv. ADDISON KNIGHT, b. 5 Jan. 1848; m. 7 May 1874, Mary A. Breese of Pittston, Pa.
- v. IDA LOUISA, b. 13 Dec. 1856.

642. ARTEMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 12 Oct. 1815; married 4 May 1843, PHEBE B. ROGERS, born about 1816, died in Paxton, 21 June 1878, aged 62. He married second, ELIZA ANN BELLOWS. They lived in Paxton where she died 4 July 1895. He died there 28 March 1896.

## Children born in Paxton:

- i. SUSAN ADELAIDE,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 March 1844; d. 18 May 1869.
- ii. LIZZIE E., d. in 1850; d. young.

643. EDSON HUMPHREY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Philip R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 17 Nov. 1818; married 23 Sept. 1838, ANGELINE M. READ of Rutland, Mass. He enlisted in the 36th Regt. Mass. Vols. in 1862, was taken prisoner, and died in Andersonville Prison, 27 Aug. 1864. She married second, Austin Barton, and died about 1880.

## Children:

- i. ORIANA,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 April 1844; d. 23 May 1850.

644. ORRIN PORTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Philip R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 27 April 1831; married in June 1843, ELIZA PRISCILLA WETHERBEE, daughter of Calvin and Priscilla (Bannister) Wetherbee, she died in 1871; he married second, in 1876, EMMA GOODENOW, she died in 1879, and he married third, in 1882, HENRIETTA FERGUSON. He lived in Brookfield a few years and then moved to West Brookfield, Mass.; later he moved to Ill., and settled in Earlville, LaSalle Co., where he died 8 March 1888. His widow was living in Hastings, Neb., in 1899.

## Children:

- i. EDWIN P.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Brookfield, Mass., 14 June 1844; d. in Brookfield, in 1848.
1012. ii. CHARLES AUGUSTINE, b. in West Brookfield, Mass., 22 March 1847.
- iii. HENRY EDSON, b. in 1850; d. 1863.
- iv. LIZZIE, b. in 1854; d. in 1855, aged 6 mos.

- v. MARY EDITH, b. 10 Aug. 1857; m. J. A. Skinner, and was living in Lincoln, Neb., in 1899.
- vi. MINA PRISCILLA, b. in 1863; d. in 1874.
- vii. EVA MAUD, b. in 1866; d. in 1871.

645. JOHN ORIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 17 Jan. 1810; married MARIA ELIZABETH MAYNARD of Marlborough, Mass.; she was born 23 Dec. 1825.

Children:

- i. ELLEN M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Aug. 1852.
- ii. LOUISA JENNY, b. 23 Aug. 1856; d. in Worcester, Mass., 30 June 1885, unm.
- iii. CAROLINE E., b. 19 Dec. 1858.
- iv. FANNY B., b. 7 Sept. 1860.
- v. JOHN MAYNARD, b. 6 May 1862.
- vi. FREEMAN SUMNER, b. 27 Oct. 1864.

646. ABRAHAM SMITH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 2 Nov. 1811; married HARRIET SPEAR; she died, and he married a second wife.

Children:

- i. MARY.<sup>8</sup>

By second wife:

- ii. HENRY.

647. JARVIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 14 March 1814; married 14 April 1836, HARRIET HAMILTON of Shutesbury, Mass.; she died and he married second, 9 Sept. 1846, MARY E. NICHOLS of Oxford, Mass., born 2 Nov. 1820. He was well known as the inventor of boot-trees. He lived in several places, but about 1856 he settled in North Brookfield, Mass., where he died 13 Aug. 1879.

Children:

- i. LOUISA NATALIE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Shutesbury, 18 Nov. 1836; m. and went west.
- ii. LUCY ANN, b. 17 Dec. 1838.
- iii. ALEXANDER H., b. in Spencer, Mass., 7 Dec. 1842; he went to Kansas.

By second wife:

- iv. MARY ELIZA, b. in Worcester, Mass., 21 June 1847.
- v. OLIVER ISHAM, b. in Tolland, Conn., 25 Aug. 1849.
- vi. EDWIN JARVIS, b. in Spencer, Mass., 20 June 1851; d. 4 Sept. 1851.
- vii. ROSELLE ISETTA, b. in Stafford, Conn., 16 Dec. 1854.
- viii. SEETON IMMER, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 June 1857; d. 2 Aug. 1857.

648. MARIOT GALE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Paul*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 30 Nov. 1818; married DOLLY W. ———. He moved to Vermont, and settled in Sharon.

## Children :

- i. CELIA P.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1850.
- ii. SARAH E., b. about 1856.
- iii. GEORGE MARIOT, b. about 1858.
- iv. MINNIE A., b. in March 1860.
- v. PAUL A., b. about 1865.

649. CHARLES WILLARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel H.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1821; married 14 Jan. 1846, REBECCA ANTHONY, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca P. (Earle) Anthony, born 27 March 1825, died in 1862; he married second, 14 Sept. 1870, MARY S. ANTHONY, sister of his first wife, born 3 April 1827. They lived several years in Leicester, Mass., later they moved to Delphos, Ringold Co., Iowa.

## Children born in Leicester :

- i. CHARLES M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 July 1847.
- ii. ADALIZA, b. 2 Aug. 1848.
- iii. ELLA JOSEPHINE, b. 21 Sept. 1849.

650. JOHN HUBBARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel H.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 29 May 1830; married 16 June 1857, ELIZA AUGUSTA BIGELOW, daughter of Capt. Lewis and Sophia (Stowell) Bigelow, of Worcester, Mass., born 12 July 1829. They moved to Rochester, N. Y., where she died 4 April 1887; he married second, in 1901, EVA LOOMIS. He early engaged in active business in Rochester, and became president of the Howe-Rogers Co. He died in Rochester, 16 Sept. 1903.

## Children :

- i. HENRY BIGELOW,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 July 1856; d. unm.
- ii. LIZZIE SOPHIA, b. ———; m. Lewis Bigelow, and had three children.
- iii. CLINTON ROGERS, b. ———; d. young.
- iv. FLORENCE MARIE, b. ———; d. unm.
- v. ANDREW JACKSON, b. ———; d. young.
- vi. JOHN BIGELOW, b. 14 Nov. 1867.
- vii. MARY ELIZA, b. 8 Nov. 1869; m. 28 Oct. 1891, Harvey C. Chase, son of Ethan Allen Chase, and lived in Calif.

## Children :

- i. *John Howe*, b. 5 Nov. 1894.

651. GEORGE CLIFFORD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*George B.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paxton, Mass., 6 April 1822; married 1 June 1862, NANCY D. CHASE; she died, and he married a second wife (name unknown). He lived in West Boylston, Mass., where he was engaged in trade at Oakdale. He died

## Children :

- i. JEANETTE CLIFFORD,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 March 1866; m. Alexander Clapp of Worcester, Mass.
- ii. ALICE GERTRUDE, b. in 1872; m. and d. leaving one child.

By second wife:

- iii. MOLLIE.
- iv. MARGERY.

652. PHINEAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 1 Dec. 1802; married 16 June 1828, PHILA PARK HOLLAND, born in Canton, Me., 14 Feb. 1809. They lived in Canton, Me., where he was a farmer, and where he died 20 Sept. 1870, and she died 14 May 1883.

Children born in Canton:

- i. SYBIL B.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Oct. 1829; m. in 1855, Thomas Reynolds of Canton, Me.

Children born in Canton:

- 1. *Nellie*, b. 27 Dec. 1859; m. Wallace Hutchinson of Carthage, Me.
- 2. *Arthur*, b. ———; m. Emma L. Howe of Augusta, Me.

- 1013. ii. JOHN WARD, b. 19 May 1831.

653. CURTIS POLLARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boscawen, N. H., 9 Oct. 1798; married 27 May 1824, MIRIAM P. DOLLOFF; she died 11 Feb. 1831; he married second, 2 Feb. 1832, ABIGAIL D. GLEASON of Mexico, Me., born 20 Jan. 1805; she died 31 Oct. 1839, and he married third, 16 May 1841, LUCY GLEASON of Grafton, Mass. He settled in Mexico, Me., where he was a farmer, and where he died 25 Nov. 1858. His widow died there 4 July 1871.

Children:

- i. CURTIS QUINCY,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1824; d. 8 May 1849.
- ii. MIRIAM ANNETTE, b. 3 Nov. 1827; m. 26 Dec. 1847, Oliver Binley of Newport, Vt.

Children:

- 1. *Laura Miriam*, b. 20 Oct. 1848; d. 25 Dec. 1866.
- 2. *Hannah Howe*, b. 23 April 1853; m. 10 Sept. 1879, Zebulon Marshall Cleaves.

By second wife:

- iii. ABIGAIL FRANCES, b. 2 June 1838.

By third wife:

- iv. MARTHA BENSON, b. 29 Jan. 1843; m. Frank G. Parsons.
- v. ELIZABETH LURANE, b. 6 Sept. 1844; was living in 1880.

654. OLIVER BEAL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 19 May 1802; married ESTHER C. BURBANK. He was a physician and settled in Shelburne, N. H., where he had a large practice. He died there 19 Sept. 1860. She was living in Gorham, N. H., in 1880.

Children:

- i. RICHERAND,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 Aug. 1833; he was graduate of Dartmouth College, and d. in Chicago, Ill., 8 March 1863.

- ii. VIRGIL DELPHINE, b. 20 Aug. 1838; d. in Farmington, Minn., 1 Nov. 1869.
- iii. CORNELIA ANN, b. 18 Dec. 1835; d. 19 Jan. 1837.
- iv. EMILY CLARK, b. 9 July 1840; m. ——— Bedell, and d. 9 May 1884.
- v. ELLEN MARIA, b. 4 April 1841; was living in Gorham, N. H., in 1880.

655. ALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Sampson*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rumford, Me., 21 July 1813; married MELVINA GARDNER of Dixfield, Me. They lived in Franklin Plantation a few years, then moved to Rumford, and later moved to Paris, Me.

Children:

- i. MANDANA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1848.
- 1014. ii. OTIS, b. 25 Oct. 1850.
- iii. HENRY, b. about 1854.
- iv. IDA M., b. about 1856.
- v. ELLA F., b. about 1859.
- vi. WILLIAM W., b. about 1862.
- vii. MARY E., b. about 1865.
- viii. JULIA A., b. about 1868.
- ix. JOHN, b. about 1871.
- x. GEORGE, b. about 1874.

656. LEVI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 27 June 1789; married 3 Oct. 1816, DOLLY STRATTON; she died, and he married second, 6 May 1818, SUSANNA BROWN, daughter of John and Phebe (Fosgate) Brown, born in Bolton, Mass., 1783. They lived in Lancaster a few years, and later they moved to Sterling, Mass., where he died 25 Dec. 1861; she died there 10 Jan. 1863.

Children:

- i. DOLLY STRATTON,<sup>8</sup> b. in Lancaster, 7 Aug. 1821; d. 30 Aug. 1882.

657. JOTHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1797; married 28 Dec. 1820, MYRA KENDALL of Boylston, born about 1800, died 14 May 1839, aged 39; he married second, 11 Nov. 1840, LOUISA HOLT. He lived in Boylston, but later he moved to Clinton, Mass., where he died 13 Sept. 1861.

Children:

- 1015. i. NATHANIEL LAMSON,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 May 1821.
- ii. AN INFANT, d. 25 Dec. 1830.
- iii. AN INFANT, b. 1831; d. 2 April 1832, aged about 6 mos.
- iv. AN INFANT, b. and d. 30 Aug. 1834.

658. MICAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 26 May 1800; married 13 Oct. 1822, LYDIA MOORE BALL.

## Children born in Boylston :

- i. LUCY MOORE,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1824; m. John A. Bruce.
- ii. LYDIA LUCINDA, b. 2 March 1827.
- iii. MARY MOORE, b. 10 May 1829.
- iv. LAMBERT LAMSON, b. 7 July 1832.

659. ABEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Berlin, Mass., 16 Oct. 1795; married 17 Dec. 1817, BETSEY SAWYER, daughter of Dea. Amos and Persis (Howe) Sawyer, born in Berlin 8 Aug. 1799. They lived in Berlin many years, where she died in 1833. He died in Canton, Me., 15 May 1843.

## Children born in Berlin :

- i. HANNAH ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 April 1820; m. 16 April 1841, William Francis Eager, son of Col. William and Abigail (Flint) Eager, b. in Northboro, Mass., 7 Oct. 1815. They lived in Northboro a few years, then moved to Marlborough, Mass., where she d. 30 Aug. 1865; he d. there 26 Feb. 1876.

## Children born in Northboro :

1. *Harriet Flint*, b. 19 April 1842; m. Franklin Abraham Howe (see Abraham Howe family of Marlborough).
2. *Henry W.*, b. 30 March 1846; m. and lived in Marlboro.
- ii. ELLEN FRANCES GERTRUDE, b. — 1824; m. 20 May 1846, John A. Lane and lived in Springfield, Mass., where he d.; after his death she moved to Marlborough, Mass., where she d. 30 Jan. 1893; no children.

660. EPHRAIM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Berlin, Mass., 7 July 1808; married 25 Sept. 1831, SUSAN JONES, daughter of Timothy and Sally (Barnard) Jones, born in Berlin, 17 July 1811. They lived in Berlin where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Berlin :

- i. SARAH ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Aug. 1832; d. young.
- ii. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. 14 Dec. 1833; d. 28 Dec. 1833.
- iii. ABEL ELLIOT, b. 28 Sept. 1836.
- iv. JOHN HALE, b. 13 May 1838; m. 3 May 1863, Elerette Dole, daughter of Reuben Dole of Marlborough. He enlisted in Co. F. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols., 16 July 1861, and was discharged 1 July 1862. He went to Linden, Kansas; later he returned to Marlborough, and d. 24 June 1894.
- v. MARY SUSAN, b. 9 May 1840; m. Levi Taylor of Marlborough, Mass., where he was a blacksmith.
- vi. CHARLES EPHRAIM, b. 24 April 1842.
- vii. TIMOTHY LEWIS, b. 15 Dec. 1843.

661. SILAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., 17 Dec. 1793; married SALLY HASTINGS (ancestry unknown). They lived in Sterling, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 13 Jan. 1864.

## Children born in Sterling:

- i. ABIGAIL SAWYER,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Sept. 1819; m. 8 Jan. 1846, James E. Ball of Boylston, Mass.
- ii. SILAS H., b. 6 Sept. 1825; d. 9 April 1851, unm.
- iii. SARAH, b. in July 1830; m. 12 Feb. 1854, Luther K. Jewett. She d. a widow, 21 Oct. 1923, aged 93.
1016. iv. ELI E., b. about 1832.
1017. v. WILLIAM, b. about 1834.
- vi. A SON, b. about 1839; d. 6 Oct. 1843.

662. WILLIAM PARKER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>6</sup> Silas,<sup>5</sup> Phineas,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sterling, Mass., 7 Sept. 1798; married 2 April 1820, PERSIS K. NEWTON. They lived in Sterling and West Boylston.

## Children:

- i. JULIA ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. ——— 1822; d. 21 Feb. 1844.
1018. ii. CHARLES PARKER, b. ———.
1019. iii. ALBERT FRANCES, b. ———; m. ——— Mixter.
- iv. HORACE A., b. about 1829; d. in Worcester, Mass., 20 July 1847.
- v. MARIA P., b. ———; m. E. W. Fuller, and lived in Canton, Lewis Co., Mo.
1020. vi. WALDO BEAMEN, b. about 1834.
- vii. GEORGIA, b. ———; d. aged 2.
- viii. GEORGE A., b. in West Boylston, Mass., 26 Jan. 1840.
- ix. WILLIAM IRVING, b. in Sterling, Mass., about 1843; d. 24 April 1867, unm.

663. GILBERT HAMILTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>6</sup> Silas,<sup>5</sup> Phineas,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Sterling, Mass., 6 March 1810; married 21 April 1836, ELIZABETH MARGARET PARKER, daughter of Lewis and Elizabeth (Seaver) Parker, born 24 Sept. 1813. They lived in Sterling, where he was a farmer, and where he died 9 July 1893. She died in Minneapolis, Minn., 18 Jan. 1882.

## Children born in Sterling:

- i. MARY AUGUSTA,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1838; m. 8 Nov. 1860, James Henry Little, b. in Shirley, Mass., 29 June 1838, and d. 18 Sept. 1879; she d. 4 July 1877.
- Children:
  1. *Jane Elizabeth*, b. 12 Nov. 1861; d. 8 Sept. 1884.
  2. *Carina Hammond*, b. 16 Feb. 1866.
  3. *Arthur Wilson*, b. 8 Aug. 1867.
  4. *Ora Howe*, b. 25 June 1869.
  5. *Mary Helen*, b. 24 June 1875.
1021. ii. HENRY GILBERT, b. 23 April 1839.
- iii. CHARLES LEWIS, b. 14 Nov. 1841; d. 1 May 1861.
- iv. WILLIAM PARKER, b. 7 Sept. 1846; he was the editor and owner of "The Trade Reporter" of Minneapolis, Minn.
- v. PETER OSGOOD, b. 8 Oct. 1848; d. 22 Jan. 1861.
- vi. SILAS WALTER, b. 13 Aug. 1850; d. 29 Jan. 1861.
- vii. HERBERT KENDALL, b. 18 Feb. 1853; d. 2\* April 1861.
- viii. THOMAS PRENTISS ALLEN, b. 23 Jan. 1855; he was Assistant Engineer of the Great Northern Ry Co., at St. Paul, Minn., and lived in Minneapolis.
- ix. ANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 20 Aug. 1857; d. 1858.



664. OTIS SUMNER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., 18 Nov. 1816; married 5 April 1843, BETSEY EAGER, daughter of George and Sally (Howe) Eager, born in Boylston, Mass., in May 1817 and died in Sterling, 5 Aug. 1886. They lived in Sterling, where he died 22 March 1890.

Children born in Sterling:

- i. SARAH FRANCES,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 Jan. 1844; m. 21 March 1873, Samuel L. Allen, son of Samuel and Abby S. Allen. They lived in Shrewsbury, Mass.
1022. ii. LEVI OTIS, b. 12 July 1845.
- iii. RUFUS E., b. 24 Oct. 1847; m. 16 April 1878, Rosa A. Whittemore, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Whittemore.
- iv. ADA AMANDA, b. 23 Nov. 1854; m. 29 Jan. 1879, Charles S. Whittemore, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Whittemore.
1023. v. CHESTER C., b. in 1858; m. 7 March 1888, Mary S. Fuller, and lived in Clinton, Mass.

Children:

- i. *Earl F.*, b. 29 June 1891.

665. JOHN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 10 July 1814; married MARY C. ———. They lived in Boylston, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Boylston:

- i. MARY FRANCES,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Nov. 1843.
- ii. JOHN WILLIAM, b. 8 July 1845.
- iii. ELIZABETH STEARNS, b. 27 Feb. 1848.

666. SILAS BEAMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 18 Nov. 1815; married ELVIRA FREEMAN. They lived in Boylston, and Shrewsbury, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE.
- ii. SARAH E., b. ———; m. 24 Nov. 1892, Edward L. Knowlton of Shrewsbury, Mass.

667. ABRAHAM PUFFER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 13 March 1817; married Anna P. ———. They lived in Holden, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Holden:

- i. GEORGE ADDISON,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 Oct. 1859.
- ii. FRANCES MARIA, b. 13 Aug. 1861.

668. OTIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 10 Jan. 1790; married in Sept. 1815, MARTHA R. MITCHELL of Boston, Mass. They lived in Worcester, Mass., Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., and Vergennes, Vt., and he died in New York, in Oct. 1825.

Children:

- i. OTIS R.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Worcester, Mass., 5 July 1816; d. there in Oct. 1817.

- ii. ELIZABETH A., b. in Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., 9 June 1818; m. 2 June 1848, Dr. George F. Ramsdell of Springfield, and afterwards lived in Newton, Mass.
- iii. FRANCIS H., b. in Sacketts Harbor, N. Y., in Oct. 1820; d. in March 1825.
- iv. NANCY M., b. in Vergennes, Vt., 31 March 1824; m. 5 May 1847, James R. Rogers of Hardwick, Mass., son of James and Eliza F. Rogers.

669. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 20 Nov. 1792; married (int. 27 Feb. 1819) ALMIRA LYON, daughter of Benjamin and Priscilla (Paine) Lyon of Woodstock, Ct., born 24 March 1795. They lived in Brookfield, where he died in Oct. 1865; she died there 21 June 1876.

Children born in Brookfield:

- i. FRANCIS WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Dec. 1819; went to Clifton, Ill.
- 1024. ii. CHARLES OLIVER, b. 12 July 1822.
- iii. WALTER LYON, b. 7 April 1824; d. in California.
- iv. CHARLOTTE, b. 1 Jan. 1826; m. S. F. Miller, and d. 1853.
- v. JABEZ CROSBY, b. 15 Feb. 1833; m. 9 Feb. 1858, Sarah C. Bliss of West Brookfield, Mass., daughter of Jesse and Mary (Penniman) Bliss, b. 25 Aug. 1832. He moved to Homewood, Ill.
- vi. SUSAN WALKER, b. 16 April 1834; m. David Keith of St. Louis, Mo.
- vii. GEORGE OTIS, b. 28 March 1836; lived in St. Louis, Mo.

670. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 9 April 1795; married 11 May 1820, SUSAN B. WALKER of Boston, Mass., born 6 July 1797, and died 21 Aug. 1826; he married second, 29 Oct. 1828, SUSANNA BOYLSTON WALKER of Brookfield, Mass., born 5 May 1803. He lived in Boston, Mass., where he was a merchant for a time with his brother, Jabez C. Howe; later he was senior member of the firm of George Howe & Co. He died in Boston, 18 Dec. 1871.

Children born in Boston:

- i. GEORGE WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Feb. 1821; d. 25 Sept. 1825.
- ii. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 28 May 1824; d. 1 Aug. 1861.
- iii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 30 July 1826; d. 10 Aug. 1827.
- iv. GEORGE DUDLEY, b. 1 Oct. 1829; m. Alice Greenwood of Boston; she d. 6 Jan. 1924. They lived in Boston where he was a merchant.
- v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 21 Jan. 1831; he graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1853, and d. in Nahant, Mass., 19 Aug. 1875.
- vi. CROSBY, b. 31 Oct. 1832; d. 5 June 1833.
- vii. JAMES HENRY, b. 16 Oct. 1834; m. 30 June 1863, Elizabeth H. Slater of Webster, Mass.
- viii. SIDNEY WALKER, b. 12 June 1837; graduated Amherst College in the class of 1859, and was killed at Williamsburg, Va., 5 May 1862, unm.
- ix. FRANCIS BOYLSTON, b. 10 June 1839; d. in Munich, Bavaria, 23 Aug. 1858.

x. ARTHUR CROSBY, b. 30 Nov. 1843; d. in Boston, 27 May 1862.

671. FRANCIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 14 March 1799; married 30 Sept. 1824, MARIA ALONA RICHARDS of Enfield, Mass. He was a merchant, and carried on business in Enfield, in 1824, and in Ware, Mass., in 1827, and in Boston, Mass., in 1829, but returned to Brookfield in 1831 where he engaged in the same business. He became one of the leading citizens of that town, and took an active part in political affairs, and held many town offices; he was representative to the Legislature 1841-43, and was a member of the Senate in 1846. He took an active part in the formation of the Republican party, and was an ardent supporter of the Government during the Civil war. He died in Brookfield, 4 Jan. 1879; she died 28 Feb. 1892.

Children:

- i. SUSAN MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Ware, Mass., 12 Nov. 1827; d. in Brookfield, 7 March 1847.
- ii. ABBY JANE, b. in Boston, Mass., 29 Nov. 1829; m. 7 Sept. 1875, S. R. Patterson of London, Eng., a barrister, author and scientist of note; she served during the Civil war, two years at Annapolis, Md.
- iii. AMOS, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 11 April 1833; d. 7 Aug. 1836.
- iv. WILLIAM WIRT, b. 19 May 1835; m. 18 Dec. 1860, Elizabeth L. Hobbs. He was in business in Boston from 1856 to 1862. He enlisted in the 44th Regt. Mass. Vols. as Sergt. in Co. H. After the close of the war he settled in Panola Co., Miss., and became a cotton planter, and held several county offices, and remained there until 1884, when he moved to Boston, Mass., and died in Newton, Mass., 4 Oct. 1905.
- v. LUCRETIA POPE, b. 4 Sept. 1837; m. 12 Oct. 1865, William John Pingree, a prominent merchant in Boston, born in Point Wolf, N. B., 16 Feb. 1835, and d. in Boston, in 1912; she d. there in 1922.
- vi. ALBERT RICHARDSON, b. 3 Jan. 1840; m. 12 April 1866, Kate F. Brewster of Boston, Mass. He enlisted as 1st Lieut. in Co. H 44th Regt. Mass. Vols., and later was promoted to Major in the 5th Mass. Cavalry, and served in Virginia and Texas until 1865. At the close of the war, he settled in Panola Co., Miss., and was delegate from there to the Republican National Convention in 1868. He was Treasurer of Panola Co. in 1869, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1870-1, and in 1872 he was elected to Congress. He d. 7 June 1884; she d. in Boston, Mass., 26 Nov. 1925.
- vii. HENRY F., b. 12 July 1842; d. 28 July 1851.
- viii. FREDERICK A., b. 12 Feb. 1845; he served in the 42nd Regt. Mass. Vols. in the Civil war; after the war he settled in Boston, where he was a merchant, and d. 5 Oct. 1904.

672. DEXTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 27 Sept. 1797; married 29 Feb. 1822, DELILAH ELLINGWOOD; she died in Dixmont, Me., 20 Aug. 1844; he married second, 25 Feb. 1845, HARRIET CUSHMAN of Monson, Me. He lived in Dixmont, Me., where he was a farmer, and died there in 1870; she died there 18 March 1887.

Children born in Dixmont:

- i. SALLY,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1822; d. 2 Feb. 1824.
- ii. EBENEZER, b. 19 March 1825; d. 8 Sept. 1826.
- iii. MARY J., b. 31 May 1827; m. and moved to Anoka, Minn., where she d. 16 Oct. 1861.
- iv. IRENE E., b. 5 March 1829; m. 1 Jan. 1859, John Whitcomb. They lived in Boston until about 1862, when they moved to Monticello, Minn.

Children:

1. *Delia Ellingwood*, b. 24 June 1860; m. 24 June 1883, David W. Davis.
  2. *Mary H.*, b. 26 Dec. 1861; d. 24 Sept. 1887, unm.
  3. *Fairfield*, b. 8 June 1864.
  4. *John Howard*, b. 26 Jan. 1869.
  5. *Noyes Hartley*, b. 2 Oct. 1875; m. 1 March 1899, Evelyn Ingersol.
  - v. EMMA, b. 13 Feb. 1832; m. 22 Aug. 1852, Samuel Wilder. They lived in Dixmont, Me., until about 1855, when they moved to Monticello, Minn.
- Children:
1. *Ada Florence*, b. in Dixmont, Me., 26 June 1853; d. 22 Oct. 1855.
  2. *William Leroy*, b. 14 June 1856; m. Elizabeth Winslow Barnes.
  3. *Arthur Eugene*, b. 25 May 1860; m. Nellie Welcome; he m. 2nd Bridget A. McNamara.
  4. *Walter Samuel*, b. 28 May 1862; d. 22 March 1864.
  5. *Edwin Howe*, b. 9 April 1871; m. Agnes Dunn.
  - vi. WILLIAM D., b. 10 Oct. 1835; d. 6 April 1841.
  - vii. ADELIA F., b. 1 July 1837; d. 23 Aug. 1840.
  - viii. SARAH A., b. 19 Feb. 1840; d. in Monticello, Minn., 29 Nov. 1900, unm.

By second wife:

- ix. DELIA A., b. 25 Jan. 1846; m. 2 Sept. 1876, James F. Ranch of Pittsfield, Me.

Children:

1. *Nellie F.*, b. 19 Jan. 1881.
- x. RODERIC N., b. 4 March 1848.

673. OTIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 22 Feb. 1799; married 26 April 1831, PHEBE COFFIN. They lived in Dixmont, Me., where he was a farmer, and where she died 18 Feb. 1876; he died there 22 Oct. 1876.

Children born in Dixmont:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 March 1832; m. 4 Oct. 1858, Erastus Cushman of Monson, Me.; she d. 4 June 1892.

## Children:

- i. *Mellen Erastus*, b. in Monson, 26 Nov. 1860; m. 13 April 1896, Minnie B. Evans, and lived in Veazie, Me.
2. *Cora S.*, b. in Dixmont, 16 Oct. 1867; d. 16 June 1894.
3. *Lillian M.*, b. in Sangersville, Me., 26 Oct. 1870; d. 16 Sept. 1873.
- ii. JOHN COLBY, b. 31 Oct. 1833; m. 8 Nov. 1859, Abby C. Russell of Monticello, Minn. They lived in Logansport, Ind., where she d. 14 April 1895, no children.
- iii. LAURAEETTE C., b. 1 May 1837; m. 22 Sept. 1854, John Fernald, b. in Concord, N. H., 2 May 1823, and d. in Dixmont, Me., 25 Aug. 1899.

## Children:

1. *William L.*, b. in Detroit, Me., 2 Oct. 1855; m. 4 Oct. 1881, Emma F. Hoover, and was living in Logansport, Ind., in 1901.
2. *Charles O.*, b. 3 Oct. 1858; d. in Logansport, Ind., 28 Oct. 1881.
3. *Mae E.*, b. 21 Feb. 1861; m. 23 Oct. 1886, George H. Pratt, and lived in Dixmont, Me.
1025. iv. CROSBY OTIS, b. 10 Dec. 1838.
1026. v. SAMUEL E., b. 7 Oct. 1842.

674. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dixmont, Me., 26 March 1801; married in 1831, BETSEY COBURN. They lived in Dexter, Me., where he died 3 Jan. 1840.

## Children born in Dexter:

- i. SARAH,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 March 1832; m. 1 May 1850, William Fletcher; he d. 10 July 1869, and she m. 2nd 30 Aug. 1870, James Morris. She graduated from the New England Medical College, 3 March 1869; they were living in Buffalo, N. Y., in 1901.

## Children:

1. *Bernetta*, b. 28 March 1851.
2. *Willie*, b. 6 June 1854; d. in July 1872.
- ii. MARY, b. 6 Feb. 1834; she was a teacher in the Wayland Seminary in Washington, D. C.
- iii. ELVIRA MATILDA, b. 6 Sept. 1837; m. 5 Oct. 1857, William H. Bigelow of Skowhegan, Me. He was superintendent of the U. S. Railway Mail service in New England for several years, and d. 13 May 1890.

## Children:

1. *Walter Wayland*, b. in Buda, Ill., 27 Aug. 1858; m. 16 Oct. 1889, Lottie Brown, and d. 23 Oct. 1897.
2. *Helen Franc*, b. in Buda, Ill., 8 Jan. 1860; m. 4 Feb. 1885, Eugene S. Neal, and lived in Menoken, N. D.
3. *Julia Mae*, b. in Canaan, Me., 13 May 1863.
4. *Henry Morris*, b. in Clinton, Me., 29 Oct. 1871; m. 4 Feb. 1893, Lucy Knight. They were living in Portland, Me., in 1901, where he was the city editor of the Portland Daily Press.

675. DR. ABNER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 14 Oct. 1780; married 29 Oct. 1806, SARAH THORNDIKE, daughter of Joseph and

Sarah (Leach) Thorndike, born 3 Feb. 1781. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1801, and then studied medicine with Dr. Benjamin Rush of Philadelphia, Pa., and with Prof. Nathan Smith, M. D., of Dartmouth, graduating in 1803. He commenced practice at Jaffrey, but soon moved to Beverly, Mass., where he became widely known as a most successful physician. He died in Beverly 12 March 1826; she died there 3 Feb. 1849.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. CAROLINE THORNDIKE,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 March 1808; d. in Beverly, 28 July 1829.
1027. ii. LUCIUS MANLIUS, b. 29 Dec. 1809.
1028. iii. ISRAEL THORNDIKE, b. 28 March 1811.
- iv. MARY BROWN, b. 26 Aug. 1812; d. in Beverly, 13 Feb. 1889.
1029. v. OCTAVIUS, b. 22 Jan. 1814.
1030. vi. JAMES, b. 30 Dec. 1816.
- vii. EMILY, b. 21 Oct. 1818; m. 28 Sept. 1865, Samuel P. Lovett.
1031. viii. HENRY, b. 21 Jan. 1821.
- ix. EDWARD, b. 6 May 1823; m. 5 March 1857, Hannah A. Masury of Beverly. He was a sea captain, and d. at sea, 6 May 1867.

676. DR. ADONIJAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 21 June 1784; married 15 May 1807, MARY WOODBURY, daughter of Hon. Peter Woodbury of Francestown, N. H. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1812, and settled in Jaffrey, where he commenced the practice of medicine, and where he died 7 Aug. 1815. His widow married second, Dr. Luke Howe (his brother).

Children born in Jaffrey:

- i. MARY ELOISA,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 April 1808; m. 13 Aug. 1829, Dr. John Fox, and lived in Jaffrey, where she d. 2 Feb. 1837; he m. 2nd her half sister, Isabella Woodbury Howe.
- ii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 9 Oct. 1813; d. 31 July 1837.

677. DR. LUKE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 28 March 1787; married 26 Jan. 1819, MARY (WOODBURY) HOWE (his brother's widow). He graduated from Dartmouth College, and settled in Jaffrey, where he practiced medicine. He was at one time president of the New Hampshire Medical Society, and died in Jaffrey, 24 Dec. 1841; she died there 18 Jan. 1875.

Children born in Jaffrey:

- i. ISABELLA WOODBURY,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Dec. 1819; m. 23 Jan. 1843, Dr. John Fox, son of Jonathan and Sybil (Jackson) Fox of Jaffrey, b. 2 Aug. 1803, and d. in Concord, N. H., in 1882; she was living in Jaffrey, in 1900.  
Children:  
1. *Mary Isabel*, b. 1 Jan. 1849.  
2. *John Howe*, b. 14 June 1856.  
3. *Kate Woodbury*, b. 15 July 1859.
1032. ii. ADONIJAH WOODBURY, b. 25 Sept. 1825.

678. REV. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 13 Aug. 1796; married 13 Oct. 1823, HARRIET NASON, daughter of Seth and Nancy (Gould) Nason, of Harvard, Mass. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1817, and of Andover Theological Seminary in 1821, and was ordained minister of the church in Pepperell, Mass., 16 Oct. 1822. He died in Pepperell, 19 July 1840; she died in Newburyport, Mass., 18 May 1885.

Children born in Pepperell:

1033. i. JAMES SETH NASON,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Sept. 1824.  
 1034. ii. FRANCIS AUGUSTINE, b. 20 April 1827.  
 iii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 25 March 1829; m. 17 Jan. 1855, Dr. George Marshall Howe.  
 iv. CORNELIUS, b. 14 Feb. 1833; d. 18 March 1833.  
 v. CAROLINE, b. 4 Feb. 1835; d. 9 Nov. 1835.  
 vi. JOHN, b. 10 April 1838; d. 16 April 1841.

679. HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Job Lane*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shoreham, Vt., in April 1797; married HARRIET CHIPMAN; she died, and he married second, LAURA MERRILL, daughter of Enos and Delight (Higley) Merrill; she died, and he married third, 16 April 1829, MARGARET FANNING MASON, daughter of John Mason of Castleton, Vt.; she died in Canandaigua, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1844; he married fourth, JANE M. LAWRENCE. He was a graduate from Middlebury College in the Class of 1817, and was principal of the Canandaigua Academy for 24 years and died in April 1865.

Children:

- i. HARRIET C.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1825; d. 14 Dec. 1847, aged 22 years.  
 ii. HENRY, b. ———; d. aged 2 years and 5 months.  
 By third wife:  
 iii. ELLEN ELIZABETH, b. in Canandaigua, 28 Dec. 1831.  
 1035. iv. WILLIAM WIRT, b. in Canandaigua, 24 Dec. 1833.  
 By fourth wife:  
 v. HENRY LAWRENCE, b. in Canandaigua, in Sept. 1849; d. aged one year.

680. JAMES HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lebanon, N. H., 17 Feb. 1807; married 21 Aug. 1833, CHARLOTTE W. WRIGHT of Montpelier, Vt., who died in Troy, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1842; he married second, 9 March 1848, H. MARIA KASSON of Burlington, Vt. They lived in Troy, N. Y.

Children:

- i. LUCY WHITNEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Feb. 1835; m. 28 Oct. 1857, Edwin S. Skinner, and lived at Lake Forest, Ill.  
 Children:  
 1. *Edwin*, b. in Sept. 1858.  
 2. *Charlotte*, b. 1861.  
 3. *James Howe*, b. in Jan. 1864.

- ii. JOHN KASSON, b. 10 July 1850; a graduate of Yale, in the class of 1871.
  - iii. ALLEN DRESSER, b. 20 Nov. 1853; a graduate of Yale in the class of 1874.
681. JEDEDIAH B.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 14 March 1800; married ANNA GARNSEY, daughter of Cyril and Salome (Garfield) Garnsey, born 3 Feb. 1802; she died, and he married second, 29 March 1829, AMANDA CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Samuel Jr. and Barbara (Babcock) Chamberlain, born in Peter-sham, Mass., 20 March 1803. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he died 29 Nov. 1842; she married second, 29 May 1850, Nathaniel Brown of Worcester, Mass.  
Children:
- i. LEWIS,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Jan. 1830.
682. ELI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Richmond, N. H., 24 June 1804; married EUNICE PICKERING (ancestry unknown); she died and he married second, JANE ELIZABETH COOK, who was born in Oct. 1809. They lived in New York City, where he died about 1832; she married second, James W. Hanfield (a pattern maker), of New York. About 1842 they with her son Amos, moved to St. Louis, Mo. She died 21 July 1882.  
Children:
- 1036. i. AMOS,<sup>8</sup> b. in New York City, 19 Feb. 1830.
683. SAMUEL STOW<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Oct. 1809; married 29 Sept. 1835, MARTHA A. FAY, daughter of Sylvester Fay of Southborough, Mass., born 21 May 1816, died in Marlborough, 30 June 1890. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer, and where he died 17 Aug. 1855.  
Children born in Marlborough:
- 1037. i. WARREN H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 21 May 1839.
  - ii. ANNIE M., b. 23 Sept. 1842; d. 20 Jan. 1909.
684. JOHN ADAMS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 Feb. 1812; married 10 Feb. 1834, ABIGAIL E. NEWTON, daughter of Silas and Delia Newton, born in Marlboro, 2 June 1814. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer.  
Children born in Marlborough:
- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Feb. 1835; m. 9 Oct. 1855, Charles A. Witt, son of Dwight Witt of Marlborough.
  - ii. LYDIA D., b. 27 July 1839.
  - iii. MARY L., b. 24 July 1841.
  - iv. MARTHA FAY, b. 24 July 1848; d. 20 Sept. 1852.
685. SOLOMON HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Berlin, Mass., 29 Nov. 1821; married



1851, LUCINDA SAVAGE, daughter of James Savage of Boston, born 8 March 1831. He was for many years engaged in business in Boston with his brother William Addison, and afterwards was of the firm of Howe, Pierce & Co. and later he engaged in railroad enterprises. In 1861, he moved from Boston, to Bolton, Mass., and represented the town in the State Senate, in 1865. He died in Bolton, in Feb. 1879.

Children:

- i. MARY GRACE,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1853; m. 9 March 1882, Leslie Hastings, son of C. Sawyer and Cordelia (Bigelow) Hastings, b. in Berlin, 15 April 1849. He graduated Harvard University in the class of 1872, studied law and commenced practice of law in Boston. He d. in Cambridge, Mass., 31 May 1887.
- ii. JAMES SULLIVAN, b. ———; graduated Harvard University in the class of 1881, and lived in Boston where he commenced the practice of medicine.
1038. iii. SOLOMON HENRY, b. about 1856; he was a merchant in New York City, and d. there 19 March 1926; he m. Mabel Almy.
- iv. WILLIAM ADDISON, b. about 1860.

686. JOSIAH DEXTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Oakham, Mass., 16 June 1806; married 7 June 1832, HANNAH RICE, daughter of Lemuel and Hannah (Allen) Rice, born in Barre, Mass., 22 April 1811. They lived in Petersham, Princeton, Lexington and Dedham, Mass. He died in Dedham, 10 June 1867.

Children:

1039. i. ALLEN LEWIS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Petersham, 22 May 1833.
1040. ii. JOSIAH DEXTER, b. in Princeton, 5 Aug. 1838.
- iii. LEMUEL RICE, b. in Lexington, 27 July 1842; m. in Hallowell, Me., 29 Nov. 1871, Martha Ada Silsby, and d. in Brookline, Mass., 2 Sept. 1913. She was living in Barre, Mass., in 1927.
- iv. MARY HANNAH, b. in Lexington, 7 Nov. 1844; d. in Dedham, 30 Aug. 1876.
- v. ALICE GRACE, b. in Dedham, Mass., 10 Aug. 1848; d. there 22 Nov. 1875.
- vi. LIZZIE, b. in Dedham, Mass., 14 July 1850; m. 20 Sept. 1871, Stephen Henry Ingersoll, b. in Newbury, N. Y., 5 March 1833. They lived in Barre, Mass., in 1896.

687. LEWIS REED<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Oakham, Mass., 27 March 1813; married 22 Dec. 1836, NANCY BIGELOW GOULDING, who was born 22 Aug. 1809. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he was a carpenter, and where he died 20 Sept. 1891; she died there 29 Sept. 1895.

Children born in Orange:

- i. NANCY ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Nov. 1837; d. 15 June 1872.
- ii. WILLIAM LEWIS, b. 21 Aug. 1839. He was a graduate from Amherst College, and served in the Civil war as a Lieut. in Co. F. 36th Mass. Regt. Vols.; he d. 6 Jan. 1863.

- iii. MARY LUCRETIA, b. 23 Oct. 1841; m. Cephas M. Thayer.  
Children:

i. *Lewis E.*

1041. iv. CHARLES GOULDING, b. 9 Dec. 1844.

688. SOLOMON A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah,<sup>6</sup> Josiah,<sup>5</sup> Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Chichester, N. H., 17 April 1815; married 21 June 1840, RUTH BARNES of Boston, Mass. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he was a carpenter, but later they moved to Falmouth, Mass.

Children born in Orange:

1042. i. WILLIAM H. H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 17 Jan. 1841.  
ii. ANNA M., b. 26 Aug. 1843.  
1043. iii. JOSIAH R., b. 23 July 1846.  
iv. MILLARD FILLMORE, b. 5 April 1850.  
v. SOLOMON A., b. 14 Aug. 1856.

689. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Josiah,<sup>6</sup> Josiah,<sup>5</sup> Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Phillipston, Mass., 31 Jan. 1826; married 1 Jan. 1862, HANNAH DERBY, daughter of Abel Derby, born in Manchester, Vt., 15 May 1835. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he was a carpenter.

Children:

1044. i. JOSIAH DERBY,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 March 1863.  
ii. ELLEN JANE, b. 17 Sept. 1865; d. 4 Aug. 1874.  
iii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 23 Oct. 1867.  
iv. KATE ARATHUSA, b. 6 Feb. 1870.  
1045. v. JOHN REED, b. 11 Feb. 1873.  
vi. MARY LUCY, b. 7 Jan. 1874, in Montague, Mass.  
1046. vii. FRANK ADAMS, b. 2 Jan. 1879.

690. OLIVER CUMMINGS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Oliver,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Attica, N. Y., 18 Dec. 1813; married 31 March 1857, JULIETTE ———, born in Durham, N. Y., 6 April 1826. They moved to Rio, Columbia Co., Wis., and he was a member of the Legislature of Wisconsin.

Children:

- i. JANETTE C.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Lowville, Wis., 31 Dec. 1858.  
ii. JULIA F., b. in Lowville, Wis., 31 July 1861.

691. JOHN R.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John R.,<sup>6</sup> Oliver,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1811; married ——— NELSON, and lived in Nelsonville, Athens Co., Ohio, where he died about 1894.

Children:

- i. JAMES E.,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; was Mayor of Nelsonville in 1861.

692. JAMES FULLER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John R.,<sup>6</sup> Oliver,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Athens Co., Ohio (no date given); married in 1836, HANNAH BINGHAM, born in Athens Co., Ohio, 11 Dec. 1819. They lived in that county where he died 18 June 1901.

## Children born in Athens Co.:

- i. FRANCES,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; m. 18 Nov. 1886, William Cravens of Hopkinsville, Ky.
- ii. HENRY.
- iii. WILLIAM, d. young.
- iv. JAMES C., b. 5 Sept. 1844. He served in the army during the Civil war, and d. 15 April 1865.
- v. EMMA, b. 13 Dec. 1846.
- vi. ANNETTE, b. 21 Sept. 1852; m. 23 Dec. 1874, Franklin R. Carpenter, b. in Parkersburg, W. Va., 5 Nov. 1848.  
Children:
  1. *Frank Howe*, b. in Georgetown, Colo., 27 June 1876; d. 29 June 1876.
  2. *Arthur Howe*, b. 19 Oct. 1877.
  3. *Mary Howe*, b. 16 Sept. 1879; d. 9 March 1882.
  4. *Harold Howe*, b. 26 Jan. 1881; d. 20 Oct. 1890.
  5. *Cranston Howe*, b. 10 Oct. 1882.
  6. *Malcolm Howe*, b. 7 Aug. 1884; at Bridgeport, W. Va.
  7. *Grace Howe*, b. 21 Oct. 1887, in Rapid City, S. D.
  8. *Franklin Howe*, b. 27 Nov. 1889; d. 10 June 1890.
  9. *Annette Howe*, b. 15 Aug. 1892.
  10. *Dorothea Howe*, b. 24 Aug. 1894; d. 27 Aug. 1894.
  11. *Talbot Howe*, b. 29 Jan. 1896.
- vii. JOHN, b. 21 Sept. 1852; d. 12 Nov. 1853.
1047. viii. LOUIS, b. 28 Aug. 1854.
- ix. WALTER, b. 10 Jan. 1857; d. 18 Sept. 1886.
- x. ESTELLE, b. 11 March 1860; m. in Nov. 1880, Charles W. Harris.  
Children:
  1. *Mary H.*, b. in Oct. 1881; d. in Oct. 1889.
  2. *Charles*, b. in Oct. 1884.

693. SILAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Luke R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Alvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northboro, Mass., 5 Jan. 1816; married 7 Dec. 1836, SARAH MAYNARD, daughter of Taylor and Betty (Babcock) Maynard, born in Northboro, 14 Oct. 1814; she died in 1841, and he married second, 4 Aug. 1841, SARAH HILL of Royalston, Mass.; she died in Westboro, Mass., 23 June 1847; he married third, MARY E. FAIRBANKS. She died in Westboro.

## Children born in Westboro:

- i. HENRY TAYLOR,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 July 1837; d. 9 July 1839.
- ii. ABBY MARIA, b. 13 Dec. 1838.
- iii. HENRY S., b. 3 Jan. 1841; d. 13 May 1842.

## By second wife:

- iv. SARAH JANE, b. 19 June 1842.
- v. MARY ELIZA, b. 28 Jan. 1844.
- vi. LUCY MELINDA, b. 3 Aug. 1845.

## By third wife:

- vii. CHARLES SILAS, b. 26 Aug. 1848; d. in Worcester, Mass., 22 July 1892.

694. ISRAEL GOULDING<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Luke R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Alvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northboro, Mass., 17 Aug. 1824; married (int. 26 March 1842) LOUISA A. FLAGG of South-

borough, Mass. They lived a short time in Westboro, then moved to Southborough, where he was a farmer, and where she died; he married second, 27 Oct. 1910, MRS. NETTIE S. (WILDER) SMITH.

Children:

- i. MARY JANE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Westboro, 16 Oct. 1845; d. 7 Jan. 1847.
- ii. GEORGE EDWARD, b. in Westboro, 20 March 1849; d. 8 March 1852.
- iii. HARRISON I., b. in Southborough, 3 Nov. 1850; d. 8 Aug. 1853.
- iv. DAVID F., b. 21 Aug. 1854.
- v. JAMES A., b. 4 Aug. 1856.
- vi. HARRIET L., b. 23 Aug. 1859; m. ——— Littlefield, and lived in Somerville, Mass.
- vii. CARRIE A., b. 30 May 1862; m. ——— Works, and lived in Marlborough, Mass.

695. ELBRIDGE GERRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Alvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., 6 Aug. 1811; married (int. 18 March 1839) ELEANOR L. NEWTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Putnam) Newton, born about 1808. They lived in Oakham and Auburn, Mass. He died 21 Nov. 1850, aged 39 years; she died 7 June 1852, aged 44.

Children:

- i. ELEANOR ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Aug. 1841; m. 16 Jan. 1871, George R. Burnside of Mt. Vision, N. Y. They lived in Buffalo, N. Y.  
Children:
  1. *Blanche*, b. 22 March 1872; d. 21 Sept. 1874.
  2. *Pearl*, b. 31 Jan. 1876.
  3. *Isabel*, b. 27 Feb. 1880.
- ii. SERENE NEWTON, b. 31 Aug. 1843; lived in Oxford, Mass.; he m. 13 April 1866, Clara W. Lovering of Auburn, Me.
- iii. ABBIE ELMINA, b. 6 Sept. 1845; m. ——— Flagg.

696. ALFRED<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Alvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., 8 Dec. 1812; married 25 Nov. 1841, AZUBAH HUMPHREY of Oxford, Mass., daughter of Rufus and Sally (Amidown) Humphrey, born 27 July 1807.

Children:

- i. ANSEL LORENZO,<sup>8</sup> b. in Auburn, Mass., 10 March 1844; he served in the Civil war, in the 39th Mass. Regt. and was killed at Weldon R. R., Va., 18 Aug. 1864.

697. LORENZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Alvin*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., about 1814; married in 1845, SARAH ANN LANE, daughter of Jabez and Sarah (Talcott) Lane, born 16 Nov. 1821; she died 16 Oct. 1846; he married second, 27 Sept. 1849, MARIA DOUGLAS of Oneida, N. Y., daughter of John and Mary (Tipple) Douglas, born in Verona, N. Y., 12 Oct. 1821. They lived in Brookfield, Mo.

## Children:

- i. JOHN DOUGLAS,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 July 1858, and lived in Brookfield, Mo.

698. SYLVESTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaiah,<sup>6</sup> Alvin,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Gardner, Mass., 21 March 1819; married 7 April 1845, PHEBE J. WOODWARD, daughter of William and Jane (Harvey) Woodward of Hatley, P. Q., born 17 May 1824. He went to Hatley, P. Q., about 1843, making the trip on horseback, and went to work for Mr. Woodward; his brother Franklin went there soon after. After the death of Mr. Woodward, he bought the homestead and lived there until his death which occurred 1 Oct. 1864; his widow died there 7 Oct. 1886.

## Children born in Hatley:

1048. i. HARVEY ALVIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Aug. 1847.  
 1049. ii. HERBERT FRANCIS, b. 30 March 1850.  
 iii. ABBIE JANE, b. 10 Sept. 1854; m. in 1877, Samuel Corey, son of Benjamin Corey of Stanstead, P. Q.; she d. 31 Aug. 1883.

## Children:

1. *Harry Leavitt*, b. 13 July 1878.  
 2. *Harvey*, b. ———; d. aged 2 years.  
 iv. ELIZABETH ELMIRA, b. 1 Aug. 1860; m. 15 Aug. 1889, Herbert F. Webster, son of Malcolm Webster of Hatley, P. Q., b. 18 Nov. 1859, and lived in Nashua, N. H.

## Children:

1. *Fritz Malcolm*, b. 1 Dec. 1892.

699. ALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaiah,<sup>6</sup> Alvin,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ashcot, P. Q., (no date given); married DIANTHA MERRIAM of Auburn, Mass., where he afterwards lived.

## Children:

- i. ANNA T.,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Sept. 1856; d. 7 Sept. 1872.  
 ii. CHARLES A., b. ———; lives in Auburn, Mass.  
 iii. LULU, b. ———; m. ——— Davis, and lived in Peterboro, N. H.  
 iv. LUTHER.

700. LEVI L.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Isaiah,<sup>6</sup> Alvin,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ashcot, P. Q., (no date given); married MARY KIMBALL of Ipswich, Mass. They lived in Ipswich.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>8</sup> m. and lives in Ipswich, Mass.  
 ii. ELIZABETH WHEELER, b. 10 Oct. 1869; d. 9 Aug. 1928, unm.  
 iii. FRANKLIN, m. and lives at Nashua, N. H.

701. ALVIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Barnet,<sup>6</sup> Alvin,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 25 March 1824; married MRS. MARTHA BEMIS.

## Children:

- i. GEORGE M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 Dec. 1852.  
 ii. ANNA M., b. 10 Jan. 1854.

702. ALBERT NELSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 9 July 1819; married 27 June 1849, LOIS MARIA ALLEN, born in Burke, Vt., 1 Feb. 1817. They lived in Dover several years; later they moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he died 26 Dec. 1893; she died 27 April 1891.

Children:

- i. LORA MARION,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dover, Vt., 12 May 1850; m. 16 Sept. 1879, Luella Mary Sherman, daughter of Luke and Laurette (Barber) Sherman, b. in Putney, Vt., 24 Feb. 1857.
- ii. FREDERICK ABBEY, b. in Dover, Vt., 4 Sept. 1852; d. 25 Dec. 1873.
- iii. FANNIE AMELIA, b. in Lyndon, Vt., 10 June 1855; d. 16 Oct. 1873.
1050. iv. ALBERT SHERMAN, b. in Dover, Vt., 18 Feb. 1864.

703. EDWARD FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlboro, Vt., 1 Jan. 1818; married in Olmsted, Ohio, 2 Oct. 1842, MARY MATILDA STEARNS, born in Olmsted, O., 26 Nov. 1824, and died in Utica, Crawford Co., Wis., 15 July 1901.

Children:

- i. ORA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Olmsted, Ohio, 14 Aug. 1844; m. in Amherst, Ohio, 14 June 1890, Helen Welsh; she d. 2 Jan. 1901; he m. 2nd in Chicago, Ill., 21 March 1904, Hattie McClees.
1051. ii. ELDEN, b. in Olmsted, Ohio, 5 Dec. 1846.
- iii. LUCY JANE, b. in Olmsted, Ohio, 15 Feb. 1849; m. in Utica, Crawford Co., Wis., 15 Sept. 1870, Lewis Frederick Copsy, b. in Rockford, Ill., 8 Jan. 1849.

Children:

1. Guy H., b. 5 Feb. 1873; d. same day.
2. Raymond Orlo, b. in Utica, Wis., 5 Oct. 1874; m. 24 Nov. 1899, Minnie Sophia Sappington.
3. Perry Howe, b. in Utica, Wis., 3 June 1877; m. 12 June 1901, Nora Edna Vanderbilt.
4. Cora Ethel, b. in Utica, Wis., 16 Sept. 1885.
- iv. ELMA ELECTA, b. in Amherst, Ohio, 2 July 1851; m. in Utica, Wis., 3 Dec. 1877, Charles H. Jenks, b. 21 Feb. 1845; she d. in Munden, Kans., 19 Aug. 1894.  
Children born in Munden:
  1. Pearl Vivian, b. 6 Oct. 1880.
  2. Nora May, b. 11 Oct. 1882.
  3. Roscoe Conklin, b. 26 June 1884.
- v. FRANKIE LILLY, b. in Amherst, Ohio, 18 Feb. 1854; m. 1 Jan. 1877, Horace Miller, b. in Seneca, Wis., 4 Dec. 1850.

704. LAFAYETTE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Elyria, O., 3 July 1824; married 11 Oct. 1849, MARY TISDALE, born in New York, 26 Jan. 1831, died in Ventura, Cal., 18 Dec. 1891; he married second, in Fredericksburg, Iowa, 5 Nov. 1893, MRS. L. H. FREEMIRE. He served in the 1st Minn. Vols. 1861-4.

## Children :

- i. AGNES E.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Rockland, Ill., 17 Oct. 1853, a teacher, now (1925) in San Jose, Calif., unm.
- ii. ELLA D., b. in Manchester, Ill., 20 Sept. 1855; m. J. J. Williams, and lived and d. in Salt Lake City, Utah; she had one son and a daughter.
- iii. LILLIAN, b. in Owatonna, Minn., 12 July 1859; m. 11 Feb. 1880, Merriot H. Linderman, and lived in Fredericksburg, Iowa.

## Children born in Fredericksburg :

1. *Lloyd H.*, b. 1 Sept. 1881.
  2. *Guy A.*, b. 8 April 1883.
  3. *Arthur W.*, b. 15 June 1885.
  4. *Helen M.*, b. 20 Sept. 1887.
  5. *Mabel M.*, b. 29 Nov. 1889.
  6. *Nina M.*, b. 24 Sept. 1893.
1052. iv. EDGAR FRANKLIN, b. in Owatonna, Minn., 3 Feb. 1862.
- v. MINNIE A., b. in Dover, Minn., 29 Jan. 1864; m. 19 June 1901, Albert D. Pugh of Des Moines, Iowa.

## Children :

1. *Jonathan H.*, b. 16 June 1902.
  2. *Lawrence.*
- vi. HATTIE T., b. in Owatonna, Minn., 25 Feb. 1868; m. at Redlands, Calif., 31 May 1901, Clarence J. Thorne of Fredericksburg, Iowa. They now (1926) live in San Jose, Calif.

## Children :

1. *Frank.*

705. MARSHALL OTIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wardsboro, Vt., 4 Oct. 1832; married 15 Aug. 1866, GERTRUDE ISABEL DEXTER, daughter of Avery Joseph and Mary (White) Dexter of Wardsboro, Vt. He studied law, but was compelled on account of ill health, to abandon that profession. He bought the Reuben Taft farm in Newfane, Vt., and moved there in March 1867. He was Superintendent of the Schools in Wardsboro for two years, and in Newfane for nine years, a Justice of the Peace for many years, was representative to the State Legislature in 1882, Agricultural editor of the Vermont Phoenix 1880-1890; supervisor of the U. S. Census for the District of Vermont in 1890. He was living in Newfane, Vt., in 1904.

## Children born in Newfane :

- i. MARSHALL AVERY,<sup>8</sup> b. 6 June 1867; m. 8 June 1909, Edith Morton Packard, daughter of Rev. Edward Newman Packard of Stratford. He graduated from the University of Vermont, in the class of 1890 (Ph.D. Columbia University, 1898), instructor in cryptogamic botany in University of California, 1891-6; curator of the herbarium of Columbia University, 1899-1901; assistant curator N. Y. Botanical Garden, 1901; fellow N. Y. Academy of Sciences and of the American Association for the Advancement of Science; member of the Botanical Society of America, editor of *Torreyia*, and author of various papers and pamphlets.

- ii. HERMONE ALLINE, b. 1 Jan. 1869; m. 26 Nov. 1903, Della C. Landfear, daughter of J. Henry and Minnie (Wyman) Landfear of Brookline, Vt., and was living in Brookline, Vt., in 1904.
  - iii. ARTHUR OTIS, b. 7 March 1871; he graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1897.
  - iv. CARLTON DEXTER, b. 30 July 1874. He graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1898, was principal of McIndoe Academy, 1898-1902; principal of the High School at Essex Junction, Vt., 1902.
  - v. CLIFTON DURANT, b. 30 July 1874. He graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1898; he was a teacher in the High School at Woodstock, Vt., 1898-9; instructor in botany at the University of Vermont, 1899-1901, and an assistant in botany at the University of Chicago, 1901.
706. FAYETTE R.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 23 Jan. 1824; married 24 Feb. 1847, MARTHA A. STOWE, born in Wilmington, Vt., 2 Oct. 1828. They lived in Dover, and Marlboro, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 5 March 1877; she died there 22 July 1876.
- Children born in Dover :
- i. ANNETTE E.,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 April 1849; m. 13 Sept. 1868, A. D. Knight of Dover, Vt., b. 9 Jan. 1840. They lived in Stratton, Vt., where she d. 24 Feb. 1899.
- Children :
- 1. *Florence C.*, b. 18 Nov. 1869; m. 29 Oct. 1890, Bert B. Collins of Dover, Vt.
  - 2. *Imogene*, b. 17 Jan. 1872; m. 1 Jan. 1893, Edgar L. Pike of Stratton, Vt.
  - 3. *Lula*, b. 27 Sept. 1877; m. 6 Nov. 1895, Clifford E. Mann of Dover, Vt.
- 1053. ii. OSCAR E., b. 2 Jan. 1853.
  - iii. FRED E., b. 22 Sept. 1854; d. in Marlboro, Vt., 25 Sept. 1884.
  - 1054. iv. JOHN J., b. 16 Nov. 1855.
  - 1055. v. MILLER E., b. 19 Jan. 1862.
707. LORENZO L.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 20 May 1829; married 11 March 1852, ABBY M. GOULD. They lived in Dover, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where she died 6 Feb. 1900; he died there 24 Jan. 1918.
- Children born in Dover :
- i. IRWIN L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 June 1853; d. 2 April 1854.
  - ii. HENRIETTA A., b. 11 Nov. 1855; m. 27 Aug. 1880, Almond B. Moore of Wardsboro, Vt., and d. 27 July 1884.
  - iii. WAYLAND, b. 29 July 1858; d. 9 Aug. 1858.
  - iv. ELLEN M., b. 17 Sept. 1859; m. 1 Feb. 1888, Daniel C. Willard of Halifax, Vt. They were living in Greenfield, Mass., in 1920.
  - v. LUCIEN P., b. 11 Feb. 1862; d. 23 June 1865.
  - 1056. vi. WESLEY D., b. 5 Nov. 1864.



- vii. A SON, b. 29 Aug. 1867; d. 6 Sept. 1867.
- 1057. viii. SHERMAN L., b. 16 Aug. 1868.
- 1058. ix. WARREN F., b. 8 April 1871; m. 10 Aug. 1893, Minnie C. Evans of Watertown, N. Y., and lived in New York City in 1919.
- x. MARION E., b. 28 Oct. 1873; lived in East Dover, Vt.
- xi. ARTHUR J., b. 4 Aug. 1878; lived in Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, 1919.

708. HARLOW E.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lambert,<sup>6</sup> Gardner,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dover, Vt., 5 March 1834; married 27 May 1858, JOSEPHINE C. JOHNSON, born 9 Dec. 1839. He lived in Dover, Vt., but moved to Marlboro, Vt., previous to 1880.

Children born in Dover:

- i. MIRIAM L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 27 Feb. 1864.
- ii. EUGENE Y., b. 7 Aug. 1868.

709. DR. JAMES OTIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lyman,<sup>6</sup> Gardner,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dover, Vt., 10 April 1823; married AMELIA ——— in 1848, at Halifax, Vt. They lived in Dover, Vt., where he was a physician, and where he died 30 Dec. 1852. His widow married a second husband, and died in St. Louis, Mo., in 1912.

Children:

- 1059. i. LESLIE LAMONT,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 Jan. 1850.
- ii. CLARENCE PRESTON, b. 31 March 1852; d. 27 Oct. 1852.

710. GARDNER L.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lyman,<sup>6</sup> Gardner,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wardsboro, Vt., 7 April 1827; married at Wilmington, Vt., 16 Aug. 1849, JANE BOYD. He died in Williamsville, Vt., 28 Aug. 1865.

Children:

- i. FRANK,<sup>8</sup> d. young.
- ii. FRANK BOYD, d. young.
- iii. FRANK G., b. ———; lived in Brattleboro, Vt., where he d. in 1877.

711. EDMUND PERRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lyman,<sup>6</sup> Gardner,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dover, Vt., 11 Oct. 1838; married at Heath, Mass., 29 Nov. 1866, LAURA A. WORDEN. They lived in Dover, Vt., Heath, Mass., and Brattleboro, Vt. He died in Brattleboro, 21 June 1885; his widow died there in May 1923.

Children:

- i. ANNIE L.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dover, Vt., 9 Sept. 1867; m. at Brattleboro, 10 Sept. 1890, Luther C. Bellows. They lived in Brattleboro, Vt.

Children born in Brattleboro:

- 1. *Forrest Howe*, b. 19 May 1892; m. at Barre, Vt., 14 Sept. 1912, Marion L. Dickey.
- 2. *Laura Louise*, b. 29 March 1898.
- 1060. ii. FRANK E., b. in Heath, Mass., 2 Oct. 1870.

- iii. IVA L., b. in Brattleboro, Vt., 12 Aug. 1872; m. 21 Sept. 1899, Herbert A. Barker of Brattleboro.  
Children:  
1. *Lawrence Howe*, b. 24 Jan. 1901; m. 14 March 1922, Marion Hinkley.  
2. *Leora Alberta*, b. 16 Sept. 1903.
712. HENRY SHERMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., or Olmsted, O., 8 July 1833; married HATTIE NESBETT. They were living in Boise, Idaho, in 1904.  
Children:  
i. FRANK.<sup>3</sup>  
ii. FRED.  
iii. HOWARD.
713. EDWARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Olmsted, O., 23 April 1837; married 20 Aug. 1863, RUCIA McFADDEN. They were living in Council Bluffs, Iowa, in 1904.  
Children:  
i. EDWARD LEE,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1864.  
ii. JENNIE, b. in 1869.
714. CHARLES HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amos J.*,<sup>6</sup> *Walter*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in La Porte Co., Ind., 1 June 1838; married 24 Sept. 1866, EUNICE KING, daughter of Benjamin King, born in Three Rivers, Mich., in 1840.  
Children:  
i. FRANK DENNIS.<sup>8</sup>  
ii. ANNA.
715. DANIEL MILTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westminster, Mass., 7 Oct. 1810; married 19 June 1834, HARRIET WOODBURY of Stoddard, N. H., born 21 June 1811. They live in Westminster, where he died 29 March 1848. She married second, 31 March 1852, Zenas Larned of Charlton, Mass., and died in Oxford, Mass.  
Children born in Westminster:  
i. MARY L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 April 1835; d. next day.  
ii. GEORGE M., b. 16 Oct. 1836; d. 22 Feb. 1843.  
iii. ORANGE F., b. 13 Sept. 1838; d. 14 Feb. 1843.  
1061. iv. JOSEPH GILBERT, b. 3 Dec. 1840.  
1062. v. GEORGE MILTON, b. 23 July 1844.  
vi. ORANGE FRANKLIN, b. 22 Dec. 1846; m. Sarah E. Merriam, and d. 17 May 1882; they had three children.  
vii. DANIEL MILTON, b. 29 Sept. 1848.
716. FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westminster, Mass., 30 Nov. 1820; married 5 Oct. 1848, MARTHA L. DAVIS, daughter of Winslow and Lydia (Learned) Davis of Gardner, Mass. They lived in

Westminster, where he was drowned, 20 Dec. 1861. After his death, his widow and children moved to Gardner, Mass.

Children born in Westminster:

- i. CHARLES FRANKLIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1849; d. in Fitchburg, Mass., 27 Aug. 1875.
1063. ii. VOLNEY W., b. 17 Aug. 1851.
- iii. MARY L., b. 6 June 1854; d. in Gardner, 19 Nov. 1868.
- iv. LAURA E., b. 10 Oct. 1856.
- v. FLORENCE ISABELLE, b. 22 Oct. 1858; d. in Gardner, 27 Sept. 1884.
- vi. MARTHA L., b. 16 Sept. 1861; d. in Gardner, 23 Dec. 1884.

717. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William T.*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wyandot Co., Ohio, 20 Aug. 1819; married 25 March 1845, RACHEL LONGWELL. They lived in Wyandot Co., where he died 8 April 1874.

Children born in Wyandot Co.:

- i. MELANCTHON,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1846; m. 6 Jan. 1871, Rebecca Hite; no children.
- ii. AMELIA, b. 1 Sept. 1848; m. 6 Aug. 1871, W. S. Bowers; she d. 17 Jan. 1893.  
Children:
  1. *Willie S.*, b. 31 March 1873; m. 26 June 1895, Anna Throckmorton.
  2. *Ada F.*, b. 6 July 1875; m. 19 Dec. 1893, William Throckmorton.
  - \* 3. *George F.*, b. 10 Dec. 1876.
  4. *Carroll B.*, b. 14 Jan. 1879.
  5. *Clifford F.*, b. 18 Jan. 1881.
  6. *Lawrence*, b. 1 Oct. 1882.
  7. *Elva N.*, b. 5 July 1884.
  8. *Etta N.*, b. 13 Jan. 1886.
  9. *Bertha*, b. 23 Feb. 1889.
- iii. CICERO, b. 30 March 1851; m. 21 June 1899, Cora B. Stinmetz.
1064. iv. JAMES G., b. 2 Nov. 1853.
1065. v. FREMONT, b. 14 March 1857.
- vi. ALICE, b. 7 July 1862; d. 1 Sept. 1889, unm.

718. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Calvin*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 4 Feb. 1816; married 9 July 1844, ELIZA SHAW, daughter of Solomon and Rebecca (Foster) Shaw, born 29 Feb. 1816, and died in Shrewsbury 10 April 1864. He married second, SARAH T. PARTRIDGE. They lived in Shrewsbury where was a well known farmer, and a prominent citizen. He died 28 April 1875.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. JOHN FOSTER,<sup>8</sup> b. 23 Dec. 1844; d. 17 May 1864.
1066. ii. EDWARD CALVIN, b. 8 Aug. 1847.  
By second wife:
  - iii. CLARENCE P., b. 29 Jan. 1872; d. 28 July 1872.

719. SETH WYMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Calvin*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 7 April 1819; married 18 Jan. 1844, HARRIET E. HOWE, daughter of Amasa and Elizabeth (Allen) Howe, born in Shrewsbury, 19 May 1821; she died 10 May 1855; he married second, 22 April 1856, KATE W. SUMNER, daughter of Erastus Sumner. They lived in Shrewsbury where he was a farmer, and one of the leading citizens. He died 14 July 1892.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 Jan. 1845; d. 31 Oct. 1860.

By second wife:

- ii. ANNA SUMNER, b. 31 July 1863.

720. SAMUEL INGERSOLL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Calvin*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 8 Feb. 1822; married 24 Sept. 1846, SARAH H. CARTER, daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Stowe) Carter of Berlin, Mass., born 13 Jan. 1824; died 11 March 1856; he married second, 5 Jan. 1859, LUCY A. PERRY, daughter of Jesse and Sarah A. (Brigham) Perry, born 31 March 1830, died 19 March 1886; he married third, 30 Nov. 1882, LAURA B. PERRY, sister of his second wife. He lived in Shrewsbury, where he was a farmer, and a very prominent citizen, and served the town as one of the Selectmen, for several years. He represented the town in the legislature in 1877. He spent two years in California 1852-4, and held various town offices; he died in Shrewsbury 13 May 1889; his widow died there 14 Aug. 1891.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

1067. i. WALTER CHANNING,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Aug. 1850.  
ii. SARAH ELLEN, b. 25 Jan. 1856; m. 20 June 1878, Daniel Q. Beede.

By second wife:

- iii. JENNIE LINCOLN, b. 1 Sept. 1860.  
iv. FRANK PERRY, b. 6 May 1868.  
v. MARY W., b. 6 Aug. 1870.

721. LORENZO<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Amasa*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Aug. 1819; married CLARISSA ANN ———. They lived in Shrewsbury where he died 4 Aug. 1844.

Children:

- i. ANN MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 June 1843; d. 25 Feb. 1844.  
ii. MARY ANN AUGUSTA, b. 23 Dec. 1844.

722. EDWIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Hiram*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 28 March 1834; married 7 April 1858, ELIZABETH CLARISSA BROWN, daughter of Allen and Mary (Stearns) Brown, born in Holden, 12 Dec. 1838. They lived in Holden where he was a farmer for several years, but later he engaged in the shoddy business in

Holden until 1888, when he moved to Worcester, Mass., and there engaged in the milk business. He was an earnest attendant of the Baptist Church, in politics he was a republican, and was a prominent member of the Masonic fraternity, a member of the Morning Star Lodge, Eureka Chapter, Hiram Council and Worcester County Commandery K. T., all of Worcester. He died there 26 Feb. 1925.

Children:

- i. EDWARD ELLSWORTH,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Sept. 1861; m. Nellie M. Stone of Holden.
- ii. MABEL, b. 27 July 1864; d. 25 April 1899, unm.
- iii. ABBIE GRACE, b. 18 Aug. 1866; is now living in Worcester (1927).
- iv. CORA BLANCHE, b. 13 Oct. 1868; m. Albert E. Woodward of Worcester; she d. 20 Dec. 1893.

723. HIRAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathan,<sup>6</sup> Hiram,<sup>5</sup> Nathan,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 30 July 1836; married 17 March 1883, ELIZA HEALY CLEVELAND, daughter of George and Miriam Bell (Warden) Cleveland, born 9 Jan. 1843. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. MARY ABBIE,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 June 1884; d. 22 Aug. 1884.
- ii. OSCAR IRA, b. 7 Nov. 1885.

724. CHARLES CARROLL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nahum,<sup>6</sup> Joel,<sup>5</sup> Nathan,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Mass., 10 Sept. 1833; married LYDIA H. CLARK of Washington, Me. He died in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 5 Feb. 1880. She died in Woburn, Mass., 13 April 1918.

Children:

- i. NELLIE G.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Waltham, Mass., in 1853; she is now (1927) living in Woburn, Mass.
1068. ii. CHARLES CARROLL, b. in Plattsburg, N. Y., 21 June 1872.

725. EDWARD ERNEST<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lewis S.,<sup>6</sup> Joel,<sup>5</sup> Nathan,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Rochester, Minn., 1 Sept. 1860; married 20 Dec. 1886, CARRIE HELEN COFFIN. They lived in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children born in Minneapolis:

- i. CLARA BELLE,<sup>8</sup> b. in 1889.
- ii. FLORENCE ADELAIDE, b. in March 1890.
- iii. EDNA, b. (no date given); m. George Pourpa of Minneapolis.

Children:

- i. Robert.

726. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Levi,<sup>6</sup> Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Gideon,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 23 Nov. 1825; married 1 April 1856, RHODA EWING, daughter of Peter and Judith Ewing, born in Cavendish, Vt., 30 Oct. 1827, and died in

Worcester, Mass., 5 July 1869. They lived in Worcester where he died 14 Jan. 1879.

Children born in Worcester :

- i. GEORGE EDWARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Nov. 1856.
- ii. FRED LEVI, b. 4 Oct. 1859; d. 13 Aug. 1860.
- iii. LYDIA E., b. 1 March 1862; d. 11 Sept. 1862.

727. JOSEPH APPLETON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Clark,<sup>6</sup> Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Gideon,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fort Ann, N. Y., about 1824; married PHEBE A. ———. They lived in Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., in 1860, where he was a blacksmith.

Children :

- i. IDA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1854.
- ii. ELLEN, b. about 1856.
- iii. ELIZA, b. about 1858.

728. CLARK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Clark,<sup>6</sup> Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Gideon,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y., about 1831; married JANETTE A. ———, who was born in N. Y. State about 1836. They lived in Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a blacksmith.

Children born in Queensbury :

- i. DELBERT,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1856.
- ii. ALONZO, b. about 1858.
- iii. NELLIE, b. about 1859.
- iv. JENNIE, b. about 1861.
- v. ELEANOR, b. about 1867.
- vi. WILLIE, b. about 1869.
- vii. MABEL, b. about 1872.
- viii. ERWIN, b. about 1875.
- ix. BYRON, b. about 1877.
- x. THEKLA, b. in 1880.

729. JUBAL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Clark,<sup>6</sup> Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Gideon,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born at Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y., 10 July 1842; married at Glens Falls, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1869, ELIZABETH FONDA WILSON, born in Warrensburg, Warren Co., N. Y., 20 March 1850. They lived in Queensbury, N. Y., and Fort Edward, N. Y.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH BELLE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Ft. Edward, N. Y., 4 Aug. 1872.
- ii. BETTY LINA, b. in French Mountain, 20 Feb. 1874.

730. JUBAL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lyman,<sup>6</sup> Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Gideon,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 Dec. 1825; married 9 Oct. 1850, URSULA C. HOWLAND, daughter of Eseck and Laura (Holden) Howland, born 22 May 1826. They lived in Framingham, Mass., where he died 11 Jan. 1861. After his death, she moved to East Montpelier, Vt., where she died 31 March 1891.

Children :

- i. GEORGE FRANCIS,<sup>8</sup> b. in Framingham, 25 May 1851; he lived in Barre, Vt., in 1885.

731. GIDEON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 15 March 1830; married 7 Dec. 1848, ALMIRA SOPHRONIA MILLER, daughter of Hollis Miller of Westborough, Mass.; she died in Holliston, Mass., 17 Oct. 1855; he married second, 16 June 1856, SUSAN B. POND, daughter of Gilman and Rachel Pond of Franklin, Mass., born 6 April 1840. They lived in Dedham, Mass., where he died 16 Jan. 1906; she died in 1923.

Children:

- i. FRANK GIDEON,<sup>8</sup> b. in Westboro, Mass., 15 May 1849; d. 31 Aug. 1849.
- ii. EMMA LOUISE, b. in Holliston, Mass., in March 1851; m. 28 Jan. 1872, William Benjamin Temple of Marlborough, Mass. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Frank*.
2. *Eva*.
3. *George*.
4. *Charles G*.

By second wife:

- iii. LILLIAN SUSAN, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 3 Sept. 1858; m. 27 June 1885, Willis Herbert Libby, b. 31 July 1855. They lived in Dedham, Mass.

Children born in Dedham:

1. *Georgianna M.*, b. 11 May 1886.
2. *Clifford E.*, b. 3 Jan. 1888.
3. *Charles C.*, b. 20 May 1890.
4. *Ralph G.*, b. 23 Aug. 1893.

1069. iv. RALPH GIDEON, b. in Needham, Mass., 28 Aug. 1863.

832. HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westborough, Mass., 12 Jan. 1832; married 1 Nov. 1855, MARY ABIGAIL THORP, daughter of Ezekiel and Nancy Thorp, born in Boston, Mass., 6 Sept. 1835. They lived in Boston, where he died 17 Sept. 1903.

Children born in Boston:

- i. NELLIE ESTELLE,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 June 1857.
- ii. LYMAN EVERETT, b. 12 Sept. 1862.

733. JOEL CARLTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shoreham, Vt., 29 Dec. 1855, MARY MCCOY MELLEY of Washington, Iowa. They lived several years in Washington, Iowa, then moved to Gaylord, Kan., where they were living in 1899.

Children born in Washington:

- i. CHARLES MILLIARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 Nov. 1856; m. 12 June 1888, Flora Belle Veto, b. in Clarkesville, Mo., 15 Oct. 1867; they were living in Gaylord, Kans., in 1899.
1070. ii. CARLTON FREDERICK, b. 23 July 1860.
1071. iii. SAMUEL MELLEY, b. 27 May 1866.

734. JUBAL WASHBURN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lockport, N. Y., 20 July 1827;

married 22 Sept. 1851, MARIETTE PERRY, born in Monroe Co., N. Y., 29 Sept. 1834. They lived a short time in La Salle, Ill., then moved to Amboy, Lee Co., Ill.; later they moved to Aurora, Ill., where they were living in 1899.

Children:

1072. i. ALBERT PERRY,<sup>8</sup> b. in La Salle, 2 Oct. 1854.  
 1073. ii. GEORGE, b. in Amboy, 23 Sept. 1860.  
 iii. ANNA, b. in Amboy, 13 Jan. 1862; m. 22 Sept. 1891, Lawrence Hull, b. in Pike, N. Y., 19 April 1861.

735. JOSEPH ELMER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lockport, N. Y., 20 Feb. 1834; married 7 Oct. 1857, FRANCES LACEY, born in Lockport, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1838. They moved to Michigan, and settled in Carson City, Montcalm Co., where he lived a few years, but later moved to Pueblo, Colo., where she died 27 Nov. 1892. He was living there in 1899.

Children:

1074. i. CHARLES ELMER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Carson City, 14 Nov. 1859.  
 ii. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 11 Nov. 1861; m. 24 Dec. 1884, Leonard Gardner Morse, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 16 April 1863. They were living in Pueblo, Colo., in 1899.

Children born in Pueblo:

1. *Edna Frances*, b. 28 May 1886.  
 2. *Keith Charles*, b. 29 Aug. 1889.

736. EDGAR CLARK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lockport, N. Y., 24 March 1860; married 1 Oct. 1890, COLFARN REBECCA HARRIS, born 30 Sept. 1874. They lived in Oshkosh, Wis., a few years, where they lost their two oldest children in a cyclone, 26 May 1896; later they moved to Oakwood, Mich.

Children:

- i. ORRIN HALL,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1894; killed 26 May 1896.  
 ii. MINA EFFIE, b. 28 July 1895; killed 26 May 1896.  
 iii. NINA CLARA, b. 21 Aug. 1897.

737. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>6</sup> *Oliver*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridport, Vt., 2 June 1820; married 2 Dec. 1840, LUCY RUSSELL, daughter of William and Cynthia (Hamilton) Russell, born in Crown Point, N. Y., 26 June 1820. They lived in Bridport, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Bridport:

- i. FREDERICK C.,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 June 1843; he enlisted in Co. D 14th Regt. Vt. Vols. in the Civil war, and was wounded at Battle of Gettysburg, 3 July 1863; he lived to get home and d. 11 Aug. 1863.  
 ii. ELIZA JANE, b. 29 Jan. 1851; m. 25 Oct. 1870, Jason N. Spaulding, son of Loyal and Lydia (Norton) Spaulding, b. in Addison, Vt., 6 Feb. 1848; he was a merchant in Bridport, Vt.

Children:



- i. *Frederick Wright*, b. 18 Feb. 1874; m. 10 March 1908, Gertrude Belle Eldredge of Bridport, Vt.
- iii. JAMES HERBERT, b. 14 April 1856; m. 30 April 1884, Ella Pratt Hill, daughter of Edgar G. and Mary (Pratt) Hill, b. in Bridport, 12 Jan. 1850, d. 30 Jan. 1895. He married second, 17 Feb. 1897, Etta Mary Eells, daughter of Isaac L. and Jennie M. (Walker) Eells, born in Cornwall, Vt., 21 Aug. 1871. He has been Town Clerk of Bridport, for nearly thirty years, and carries on an insurance business, and is a dealer in farm machinery. She is the editor of the local paper, no children.
738. EPHRAIM S.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah M.*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Livermore, Me., 19 Jan. 1801; married 12 June 1825, LYDIA BARKER, born in Lewiston, Me., 14 Jan. 1804, died 19 Sept. 1835; he married second, 31 Jan. 1838, CASSANDRA BARKER, born in Lewiston, 26 Oct. 1810. They lived in Lewiston, Me., several years, but later they moved to Wisconsin, and settled in Mt. Morris.  
Children born in Lewiston:
1075. i. CYRUS BARKER,<sup>8</sup> b. 25 March 1826.  
ii. NANCY MALVINA, b. 29 March 1828; m. 19 Dec. 1846, Austin Browne, and lived in Mt. Morris, Wis., where she d. 19 Sept. 1859.  
Children:  
1. *Evelyn Maria*, b. 25 Oct. 1848.  
2. *Mary Isadore*, b. 11 Dec. 1850.  
iii. LYDIA MAY STONE, b. 8 Aug. 1839; d. 8 Nov. 1844.
739. HENRY PATCH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 31 Jan. 1803; married in Oxford, Mass., 31 May 1824, MARTHA F. THURSTON of Oxford. They lived in Millbury, Mass., a few years, then he went to Shirley, Mass., but later they moved to Worcester, Mass., where he died 24 May 1847, aged 44 years.  
Children:
- i. ABIGAIL FORBES,<sup>8</sup> b. in Millbury, 10 March 1825.  
ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Millbury, 5 Jan. 1827.  
iii. MARTHA A. E., b. about 1828; m. in Worcester, 7 May 1849, John Coon (Kuhn) of Cleveland, Ohio.  
iv. LAURA F., b. in Shirley, Mass., about 1836; m. 26 April 1860, Benjamin C. Marsh, son of Samuel Marsh, and lived in Sutton, Mass.  
Children born in Sutton:  
1. *Charles Homer*, b. 17 June 1862.  
2. *Mary Converse*, b. 13 July 1864.  
3. *Edwin Clement*, b. 6 Oct. 1867.  
v. ALFRED THATCHER THURSTON, b. 9 Jan. 1843, in Worcester.
- There were probably others.
740. LEONARD<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 8 Sept. 1805; married

ELIZA FOSTER. They lived in Worcester where she died 12 Feb. 1826.

Children:

1076. i. GEORGE LEONARD,<sup>8</sup> b. in Worcester, 20 Oct. 1825.

741. EBER ANDRUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy,<sup>6</sup> Timothy,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born 26 May 1784; married (name not given). In 1820 he was located in Sunbury Township, Delaware Co., Ohio, where he appears to have had several children, four sons and three daughters, but we have the name of only one.

Children:

1077. i. AARON,<sup>8</sup> b. (no date given); m. and lived in Delaware Co., Ohio.

742. AARON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy,<sup>6</sup> Timothy,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born probably in New York State, 6 Oct. 1785; married MARY ———, who was born in Pennsylvania, 11 Jan. 1786. They lived in Avon, N. Y., in 1850. He died 6 Nov. 1864; she died 23 July 1868.

Children:

i. LYSANDER.<sup>8</sup>

ii. ROXY.

iii. PHILANDER.

iv. VENUS, b. about 1810; was living with her parents in Avon, in 1850, unm.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Feb. 1812.

vi. LEWIS.

1078. vii. JOHN LESTER, b. 19 April 1817.

743. TITUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy,<sup>6</sup> Timothy,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Cayuga Co., N. Y., 14 Nov. 1793; married 26 May 1814, ALMIRA HICKS, daughter of Daniel B. and Mary Hicks, born 16 Jan. 1799. He died 25 Aug. 1867; she died 5 March 1873.

Children:

i. NELSON AUGUSTUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 Aug. 1816.

ii. CHESTER SILL, b. 9 Sept. 1818.

iii. POLLY MARION, b. 25 Feb. 1821.

iv. EDWIN RUTHVEN, b. 5 Oct. 1823.

v. HELEN LOUISA, b. 1 Feb. 1830.

vi. ALMIRA MELVINA, b. 14 Nov. 1833.

vii. JULIA ELIZABETH, b. 5 May 1837.

viii. AMELIA VIRGINIA, b. 22 Oct. 1839.

ix. OSCAR SOBRIDKIE, b. 28 April 1843.

744. BAXTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy,<sup>6</sup> Timothy,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Scipio, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 2 April 1799; married 14 Nov. 1819, LYDIA CLARK HICKS, born in Granville, Washington Co., N. Y., 2 May 1796. They lived in Fleming, Cayuga Co., N. Y., until about 1832, when they moved to Castile, Genessee Co., N. Y.; about 1835 they

moved to Peru, Huron Co., Ohio, where he died 29 March 1872; she died 28 Dec. 1879.

Children:

1079. i. SALEM TOWN,<sup>8</sup> b. in Fleming, N. Y., 11 Sept. 1820.  
 ii. MILTON WATTS, b. in Fleming, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1822; m. 20 Nov. 1845, Lucia Maria Nelson; he m. 2nd 30 Dec. 1858, Alice Maria Tillson.  
 iii. AN INFANT SON, b. 3 March 1825; d. 8 April 1825.  
 iv. JAMES HARVEY, b. 11 June 1826; m. in May 1850, Hannah Louise Hatfield; he d. in Norwalk, Huron Co., Ohio, in June 1888.  
 v. LYDIA ELIZA, b. in Fleming, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1828; d. 26 Aug. 1834.  
 vi. DANIEL BISHOP, b. in Fleming, 15 Oct. 1831; m. Ellen Hawks.  
 vii. RICHARD SILL, b. in Castile, Genessee Co., N. Y., 13 March 1834; d. 6 Sept. 1834.  
 viii. MARY ELIZA, b. in Peru, Ohio, 22 Oct. 1836; m. 15 Dec. 1858, John M. Terry.

745. BENJAMIN FOWLER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 21 July 1802; married (name not given). He died 23 Sept. 1884.

Children:

- i. NANCY,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; m. John Lockwood, and lived in Mount Vernon, N. Y.  
 ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. ———; m. William Raynor.  
 iii. CAROLINE, b. ———; m. ——— Johnson.  
 iv. WILLIAM.

746. SILAS BEZALEEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 2 May 1806; married (name not given) and died 19 Aug. 1869. No further record given.

Children:

- i. BENJAMIN F.<sup>8</sup>  
 ii. ALEXANDER.  
 iii. JOHN LLOYD.  
 iv. MARGARET, b. ———; m. ——— Chamberlain.

Children:

- i. *Grace*, b. ———; m. ——— Raynor.

747. JOHN WESLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 21 Feb. 1808; married in New York, 10 June 1829, ANASTASIA BURDGE, daughter of Richard and Lydia Burdge, born in Milton, N. Y., 20 July 1809. He died 10 Feb. 1879; she died in New York City, 11 Aug. 1890.

Children:

1080. i. CHARLES WESLEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 July 1831.  
 1081. ii. JOHN, b. 28 May 1838.  
 iii. HARRIET, b. 7 Feb. 1840.  
 1082. iv. SILAS, b. 29 April 1842.  
 v. ROBERT, b. 8 April 1846.

- vi. BENJAMIN F., b. 16 June 1848; m. Annie Whiting of Brooklyn, N. Y.
- vii. WILLIAM B., b. 26 Dec. 1850.

748. TIMOTHY ANDRUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Feb. 1810; married 6 Dec. 1836, JANE ELIZABETH ARMSTRONG, who died in New York City, 18 June 1843. He married second, 8 Oct. 1845, GEORGIANNA E. WILSON. They lived in New York City, where she died 22 May 1867; he died 4 March 1886.

Children:

- i. ANDRUS BEZALEEL.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. SARAH ARMSTRONG.
- iii. LUCY ANN.
- iv. WILLIAM SIMPSON.

By second wife:

- v. CULLEN BRYANT.
- vi. JANE ELIZABETH.
- vii. ROBERT THOMAS.

749. STEWART DEAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Albany, N. Y., 5 July 1816; married 24 April 1838, RUTHETTA HALLOCK, daughter of James and Ann (Derby) Hallock, born in New York City, 28 Feb. 1814. They lived in New York City, where he died in 1887.

Children born in New York City:

- i. EMMA,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1841; m. H. Richmond Ford.
- ii. ANDRUS F., b. 23 Nov. 1843; d. 9 April 1895.

750. ROBERT DAVIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 16 April 1818; married 24 Sept. 1850, SARAH ELIZA BLAND, daughter of Hon. James and Martha Wyche (Sills) Bland of Virginia. Previous to 1840 he settled in Vicksburg, Miss., and was living there in 1871. He died 27 Nov. 1880.

Children:

- i. JULIET PEALE,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 Aug. 1866; m. 17 June 1891, Rev. Nolan Bailey Harmon of the Miss. Methodist Conference, and was living in Ellisville, Miss., in 1905.

Children:

- 1. *Nolan Bailey*, b. at Meridian, Miss., 14 July 1892.
- 2. *Robert Howe*, b. in Bay St. Louis, Miss., 5 Oct. 1894.
- 3. *John Wesley*, b. in Meridian, Miss., 21 Dec. 1896.
- ii. ROBERTA, b. 27 Oct. 1876; d. in 1877.

751. SAMUEL CHANDLER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 14 April 1820; married in New York City, 20 May 1847, MARY CATHERINE LANE, daughter of Joshua Sands and Sarah Ann (Durling) Lane, born in N. Y. City, 24 Jan. 1822. They lived in New York City.

## Children born in New York City :

- i. HULDAH ELIZABETH,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 April 1848.
- ii. FRANCIS LANE, b. 7 Oct 1851.
- iii. SARAH LOUISE, b. 21 April 1854; d. 1891.
- iv. CARRIE CHESEBROUGH, b. 12 Feb. 1857.
- v. ROBERT SAMUEL, b. 6 Sept. 1862; d. 1864.

752. AUGUSTUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Brigham,<sup>6</sup> Baxter,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born 23 Sept. 1818; married ANN ELIZABETH MASSIE, born 20 Aug. 1824, died 12 Jan. 1901. He died 24 Jan. 1888.

## Children :

- i. WALTER,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 May 1849.

753. JOHN MORGAN HOWE (*John M.,<sup>6</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in New York, 19 Oct. 1844; married 17 Oct. 1866, in Patterson, N. J., EMMA ROE, daughter of David and Emma Eliza (Blois) Roe; she died in Englewood, N. J., 28 Sept. 1904.

## Children :

- i. GRACE,<sup>8</sup> b. in Passaic, N. J., 13 April 1868.
- ii. ETHEL, b. in Passaic, N. J., 29 Jan. 1870.
- iii. BERTHA, b. in Passaic, N. J., 9 March 1872.
- iv. MORGAN ROE, b. in Passaic, N. J., 23 Dec. 1873.
- v. ALMA, b. in Asbury Park, N. J., 17 July 1881.

754. GEORGE ROWLAND<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John M.,<sup>6</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in New York, 21 Oct. 1847; married 11 June 1879, LOUISA ANNA BARBER, daughter of Paris and Jane (Eno) Barber, born 11 Jan. 1854.

## Children born in Newark, N. J. :

- i. GEORGE ROWLAND,<sup>8</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1880; d. 26 Sept. 1881.
- ii. HERBERT BARBER, b. 25 Oct. 1882.
- iii. RUTH ENO, b. 22 April 1886.

755. CHARLES MORTIMER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John M.,<sup>6</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in New York, 1 May 1851; married 12 Oct. 1876, MARGARET IDA CANFIELD, daughter of Caleb Augustus and Sarah Hall (Withington) Canfield, born 14 Sept. 1854. They lived in Passaic, N. J. He died at Clifton Springs, N. Y., 18 Dec. 1920.

## Children born in Passaic :

- i. EDITH,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 March 1878; m. 12 Oct. 1900, Irving D. Kip, son of Rev. Peter and Josephine (Sutphen) Kip.

## Children born in Passaic :

1. Elizabeth, b. 15 May 1904.
  2. Margaret, b. 18 Nov. 1907.
  3. Charles Eno, b. 28 Feb. 1917.
1083. ii. JOHN CANFIELD, b. 16 Sept. 1880.

756. LYMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Luther,<sup>6</sup> Theodore,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Royalton, Vt., 13 Dec. 1812; married 8 Dec. 1842, SARAH M. FORBUSH, daughter of Elijah

Forbush of Reading, Vt., born 4 June 1814. They lived in Montpelier, Vt., where she died 27 Sept. 1884. He was living in Essex Junction, Vt., in 1897.

Children:

- i. HARRIET E.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Royalton, Vt., 21 May 1844; d. 21 April 1852.

757. STORRS LYMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Luther,<sup>6</sup> Theodore,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Royalton, Vt., 7 Dec. 1820; married 27 Jan. 1845, ELIZA DURKEE, b. in Greenwich, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1823, and died 19 Sept. 1872; he married second, 29 Nov. 1881, JANETTE FIFIELD, born in Orange, Vt., 17 Oct. 1836. They lived in Montpelier, Vt., where for thirty seven years he was the local agent for the Central Vermont R. R.

Children:

- i. ELLEN LOUISA,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 Feb. 1846; d. 24 Aug. 1848.
- ii. MARY ANN, b. 31 Jan. 1850; d. 23 April 1853.

758. ALBERT PAIGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Alpheus,<sup>6</sup> Theodore,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barnard, Vt., 4 March 1818; married 24 Dec. 1850, ELIZABETH H. HUTCHINSON, born in Hartford, Vt., 9 July 1815; she died 7 Feb. 1860, and he married second, 11 July 1860, MINERVA BARNES, born in Stockbridge, Vt., 28 Aug. 1821. They lived in Barnard, Vt., several years, but in 1871 they were living in Hartford, Vt.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM HARLEY,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 March 1842; m. 1 Jan. 1868, Susan Leavitt, who was b. 23 Nov. 1842.

By second wife:

- ii. STELLA M., b. 16 Aug. 1861.

759. ELIZUR FOSTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*William,<sup>6</sup> Theodore,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 17 July 1837; married 12 Dec. 1860, ANN A. CHURCH, who was born 23 March 1838, and died in Tunbridge, Vt., 1 Feb. 1864; he married second, 13 March 1865, ELLEN WHITNEY; she was born in Tunbridge, 14 Dec. 1837. They lived in Tunbridge where he was a farmer. He died 1 Sept. 1896; she died there 4 July 1914.

Children born in Tunbridge:

1084. i. BYRON CHURCH,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Nov. 1863.
- ii. ANNE REBECCA, b. 10 Dec. 1867; living in Tunbridge, 1927.
1085. iii. WILLIAM WHITNEY, b. 19 Aug. 1872.
- iv. SARAH ADELINE, b. 15 Dec. 1875; m. 30 Jan. 1903, Albion B. Wilson, who was b. in Weathersfield, Vt., 16 April ——. They lived in Hartford, Vt., where she d. 9 April 1905.
1086. v. ELMER ELIZUR, b. 22 Oct. 1882.

760. URIAH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>6</sup> Uriah,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jericho, Vt., 5 May 1810; married HANNAH

PIERCE of Berlin, Vt. He was killed by the cars at Lower Cabott, Vt.

Children:

- i. ———,<sup>8</sup> a son who d. in infancy.
- ii. ———, a daughter, who m. E. R. Sargent, and was living in St. Johnsbury, Vt., in 1908.

761. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Brigham,<sup>6</sup> Uriah,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jericho, Vt., 6 Jan. 1813; married ALMIRA LOCKWOOD, daughter of Joseph Lockwood. They lived in Madrid, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; m. Mabel Victoria Welsh, and had eight children.
- ii. GILBERT, b. ———; m. Matilda Haskell; no further record.

762. ALLEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Brigham,<sup>6</sup> Uriah,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jericho, Vt., 25 Aug. 1817; married 16 Dec. 1840, SUSAN EDDY, born 15 June 1820, and died 21 July 1897. They lived in Madrid, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where he died 25 July 1903.

Children born in Madrid:

- i. ELSIE RUTH,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 July 1842; m. 18 March 1860, Arthur Hens (?).
- ii. LAURA ANN, b. 5 Oct. 1850; m. John Meeker, and lived in Potsdam, N. Y.

Children:

1. *A daughter.*
2. *Allen*, b. ———; m. 3 Oct. 1900, Emma Whitney, daughter of Milton A. Whitney.
- iii. HEMAN W., b. 11 Feb. 1855; m. 26 Feb. 1800, ———.

763. FREDERICK<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Brigham,<sup>6</sup> Uriah,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jericho, Vt., 13 Feb. 1820; married 18 Dec. 1845, HARRIET ALLEN, born 28 Oct. 1825, died 5 Oct. 1864; he married second, 4 Oct. 1865, JULIA M. HOLCOMB of Watertown, N. Y. He died 17 July 1883.

Children:

- i. IRA,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 May 1849; d. 19 June 1855.
- ii. HORACE MANN, b. 12 Sept. 1853; d. 29 June 1855.
- iii. NELLIE E., b. 31 Dec. 1856; m. William G. Brown, and lived in St. Albans, Vt., and had a large family.
- iv. ALICE, b. 19 June 1859; m. Charles Hyde.

By second wife:

- v. EDITH J., b. 20 Dec. 1868; m. 22 Aug. 1904, Erwin L. Olmstead, and lives in Potsdam, N. Y.
- vi. ESTELLA H., b. 16 Oct. 1873.

764. WILLIAM SEYMOUR<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Brigham,<sup>6</sup> Uriah,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Jericho, Vt., 8 March 1822; married 9 Feb. 1847, ELIZA ANN STRATTON, daughter of Daniel P. and Lucinda (Judd) Stratton, born 7 June 1824;

she died 21 Jan. 1902. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 April 1905.

Children:

- i. ELIZA.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. AN INFANT.
- iii. ELLA ELIZA, b. in Hopkinton, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1849; m. 14 Nov. 1874, Patrick Henry Smith, son of Bryan and Bridget (Kelly) Smith, b. in Woodstock, N. Y., 13 Oct. 1851.

Children:

- i. *Ella Grace*, b. in Ogdensburg, N. Y., 30 Aug. 1875; m. ——— Seaver, and lived at Twin Falls, Idaho.
- iv. CARRIE.

765. EDGAR A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., 2 Sept. 1828; married 15 March 1852, FIDELIA SPRAGUE, born 29 March 1832. She died 15 Sept. 1903. He was living in Antwerp, N. Y., in 1908.

Children:

1087. i. ALBERT B.,<sup>8</sup> b. 28 June 1853.
  1088. ii. CHARLES A., b. 7 Jan. 1856.
  1089. iii. FRANK S., b. 15 Oct. 1859.
  - iv. HATTIE S., b. 17 May 1861; m. 5 Feb. 1885, James G. Clark. They lived in Antwerp, N. Y.
- Children:
1. *Iva C.*, b. 21 Dec. 1886.
  2. *Pearl I.*, b. 14 Aug. 1889.
1090. v. CARLTON E., b. 13 Sept. 1864.
  1091. vi. GEORGE E., b. 24 Aug. 1868.

766. WALTER E.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., 2 Dec. 1834; married 20 March 1864, HELEN BRANCH, who was born 8 Feb. 1838, and died 7 May 1898. Later he went to live with his son Arthur in Pasadena, Calif., where he died 14 Aug. 1910.

Children:

- i. CLINTON H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 March 1865; d. 22 Sept. 1876.
1092. ii. WILLIAM F., b. 22 Sept. 1866.
1093. iii. ARTHUR WILBERT, b. 17 Sept. 1874.

767. WILLIAM HARRISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elon*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jericho, Vt., 26 June 1820; married in Hiram, Ohio, ELIZA WESTLAND; she died 5 Aug. 1852, and he married second, in Shalersville, Ill., LAURA MARIA MATTESON, born 6 May 1835, died 6 June 1855; he married third, in Waukegan, Ill., CORDELIA SOPHIA PART-  
RIDGE, who was born 30 Jan. 1837. He went from Jericho, Vt., to Hiram, Ohio, and later he moved to Waukegan, Ill. He was a soldier in the Mexican war, and also served in the Civil war, in the 15th and 55th Regts Ill., Vols. He died 16 Jan. 1901.



## Children:

1094. i. ORION PERSEUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 29 Dec. 1848.  
 1095. ii. LYSTON DREWETT, b. 27 Aug. 1850.

## By second wife:

1096. iii. WILFRED ELON, b. 7 March 1855.

## By third wife:

- iv. EDITH ADEEL, b. 8 April 1859; m. ——— Hess.  
 v. ELLA CORA, b. 17 Nov. 1861; m. ——— Fuller.  
 vi. CLARA MAY, b. 27 July 1864; m. ——— Clark.  
 vii. FRANCIS MARION, b. 6 May 1866; m. ——— Strom.  
 viii. IDA BELLE, b. 26 Jan. 1868; m. ——— Mayer.  
 ix. ALICE ELIZA, b. 15 Nov. 1870; m. ——— Hardy.  
 x. MARION RUBENA, b. 2 March 1874; m. ——— Barrett.  
 xi. ANGELINE LEOTA, b. 27 Nov. 1876.

768. NATHAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 4 May 1797; married in 1822, NANCY J. MUDGETT. He moved with his father to New York State, and settled in Humphrey, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died there 28 May 1851 or 52.

## Children:

- i. MARY C.,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 May 1824; m. Eli M. Bateman of Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and later they moved to Kansas.  
 ii. NANCY D., b. 22 April 1826; m. 4 Feb. 1847, Hiram Leech of Ellicottville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; she m. 2nd in 1875, Silas H. Wanzer of North Bend, Dodge Co., Neb. They lived in Stuttgart, Arkansas Co., Neb., where they both died in 1890.

## Children:

1. *Roxana D.*, b. 6 Nov. 1848; m. 1 May 1883, Rev. Joseph Wilson of Madison, Neb., where she d. 21 Jan. 1885.  
 2. *Cynthia E.*, b. 24 June 1850; m. Charles E. Roscoe of Comanche, Clinton Co., Iowa.  
 3. *Riley Nathan*, b. 27 March 1852; m. in Dec. 1878, Emma H. Lynn; they live in Humphrey, Neb.
1097. iii. OSCAR, b. ———.  
 iv. OSSIAN (twin brother of Oscar); he served in the Civil war, and d. in camp.  
 v. EMILY JANE, b. ———; m. James Harris, and lived in Great Valley, N. Y., and d. 28 Jan. 1894.  
 vi. CYNTHIA L., b. in Humphrey, N. Y., 8 Oct. 1836; m. Alonzo Niles. They lived in Great Valley, N. Y. She d. 28 Jan. 1896.  
 vii. WILSON NATHAN, b. ———; m. Etta Butler and lived in Great Valley, N. Y. He was a soldier in the Civil war.

769. HORACE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 17 July 1803; married ANN MABEE; he married second, DIANA JEFFORDS. He settled in Great Valley, N. Y., but later he moved to Little Valley, N. Y., where he lived several years. Afterwards he

moved to a place called Cowlitz Prairie, in Lewis Co., Wash., where he died 23 Sept. 1884.

Children:

1098. i. NATHAN,<sup>8</sup> b. ———.  
 ii. He had several other children by his first wife, of whom we have no record.

By second wife:

- iii. IDA, b. 26 April 1843; m. Guilford Whipple, and they were living in Little Valley, N. Y., in 1890.  
 iv. WILLIS M., b. 23 Nov. 1855; m. Etta Sheehan, who d. 30 July 1889, leaving an infant child. He was living in Little Valley, N. Y., in 1890.

770. DANIEL HAVEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in the town of Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y., 20 March 1811; married 11 Dec. 1838, LUCY HICKS, daughter of Solomon and Lucy (Butts) Hicks, born in Leroy, N. Y., 10 July 1816. Before he was twenty one years of he ran away from home, and attended an academy for about one year, and by teaching and going to school he acquired a fair education for the times. In 1834 he and his brother Horace kept a store at Killbuck, a village in Great Valley, N. Y. Afterwards he engaged in the lumber business, near what is now Salamanca, N. Y. After his marriage he settled in Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind. He was a close student, a fluent speaker and a ready debater. He died in Patriot, 17 Feb. 1841. The parents of his wife Lucy were among the pioneers of Indiana. They emigrated from Vermont about 1811, living for a time in Leroy, N. Y. They moved from there in 1826 to Indiana, going down the Alleghany and the Ohio, in a flat boat and settling about forty miles below Cincinnati, near the village of Patriot, in Switzerland Co., Ind. After the death of his father, his mother married second, 6 Dec. 1849, Samuel P. Oyler; they then settled in Franklin, Ind., in 1850. He served in the Civil War, as Major of the 7th Ind. Vols. and also as Lieut Col. of the 79th Ind Vols. After the close of the war he served as Senator in the State Senate, and also as Circuit Judge. He died 6 Sept. 1898. After his death his widow went to live with her son in Indianapolis, Ind., where she died 28 April 1904.

Children:

1099. i. DANIEL WAITE,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Oct. 1839.

771. ALGERNON SIDNEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Paris, Me., 1 Sept. 1809; married 27 June 1852, CAROLINE BRADBURY, daughter of Andrew and Mary (Muzzey) Bradbury of Standish, Me., died in North Bridgeton, Me., 9 Nov. 1860.

Children:

- i. ANNA,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 June 1855; d. in New York City, in 1888.

772. WILLIAM LIVINGSTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Bridgeton, Me., 26 March 1811; married in New York City in 1844, MARY TREMBLING; he married second, in Waterville, Me., EME-LINE F. THAYER. They moved from Maine to Northfield, Minn., where he died 20 Jan. 1882.

Children:

i. IDA,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; d. in Northfield, Minn., aged eight years.

773. CHARLES TURNER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgeton, Me., 14 Jan. 1819; married in Waterford, Me., 9 May 1843, FRANCES M. LONGLEY, daughter of Albert Longley, born in Otisfield, Me., 5 Oct. 1828, died in Sherborn, (?) 4 March 1893.

Children:

i. GEORGE WILLIAM,<sup>8</sup> b. 18 July 1844; d. unm.

ii. AUGUSTA ANN, b. 10 Dec. 1847.

iii. HERBERT L., b. 9 Jan. 1856.

iv. MARY C., b. 9 Aug. 1861.

774. ADDISON GOODALE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Turner, Me., 5 Nov. 1802; married 1 Jan. 1826, MARY TURNER TORREY. He died in Baltimore, Md., 2 Aug. 1865. His widow died in Kenosha, Wis., 10 Aug. 1872.

Children:

1100. i. JAMES HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. 5 Dec. 1827.

ii. JULIA, b. 14 May 1831; d. about 1850, unm.

iii. GRACE THAXTER, b. 3 July 1838; was living in 1897.

775. HON. TIMOTHY OTIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Livermore, Me., 24 Feb. 1816; married 21 Dec. 1841, LINDA ANN HAYNES, daughter of Francis F. and Linda (Bates) Haynes, born 2 Nov. 1818, and died 1 Aug. 1881. In 1839 he was admitted to the bar in Readfield, Me., and in 1840 he served one term in the Maine Legislature. Soon after his marriage, he moved to Green Bay, Wis., where he commenced the practice of law. About 1850 he was elected Circuit Judge, Circuit Judges being at that time ex officio judges of the Supreme Court, of which he was, during a part of his term Chief Justice. He resigned in 1855, and resumed the practice of law. In 1861 he was elected United States Senator, and was twice reelected, serving until 1879, during which time he served upon important committees and took an active part in the deliberations of that body. After the death of Salmon P. Chase, President Grant offered him the appointment of the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, but he declined. In 1881 he was the U. S. Delegate to the International Monetary Conference held in Paris, and during the same year he was appointed Postmaster General by President Arthur, and during

the time that he served he effected several important reforms. He held the position of Postmaster General until his death, which occurred in Kenosha, Wis., 25 March 1883. He was an able and efficient speaker and took an active part in all the political campaigns after his entry into political life.

Children:

- i. MARY ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Readfield, Me., 16 May 1844; m. Enoch Totten, and lived in Washington, D. C.

Children:

1. *Alice Crosby*, b. 10 Feb. 1869; d. 6 Oct. 1884.
2. *Howe*, b. 11 March 1870.
3. *Edith*, b. 7 Oct. 1879.
4. *Gerald Howe*, b. 13 Nov. 1880.

1101. iii. FRANK HOWARD, b. in Green Bay, Wis., 10 May 1850.

776. LEMUEL DEXTER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Solomon*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 18 Nov. 1807; married 9 Sept. 1829, PHILENA NEWTON, who was born in Newport, N. H., 13 May 1806. They lived in Crown Point, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Parma, Monroe Co., N. Y.; later they moved to Forestville, Chatauqua Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. JAMES H.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Crown Point, 6 Oct. 1835; m. 21 March 1859, Zeruah Keyes, b. 16 May 1836, and lived in Forestville, N. Y.
- ii. NEWTON P., b. in Crown Point, 27 Sept. 1837; m. Laura Bates, and lived in Winslow, Me.
- iii. SABRA JANE, b. in Parma, N. Y., 11 July 1840; m. 18 Nov. 1862, Joseph Maryatt, lived in Washington, Me.
- iv. ANDREW C., b. in Parma, N. Y., 30 Nov. 1842; m. 15 Jan. 1868, Julia A. Gage, and lived in Forestville, N. Y.

777. JAMES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jeremiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stockbridge, Vt., 21 Jan. 1815; married MARTHA HOLLAND; she died, and he married second, ELIZA PRATT; she died and he married third, ABIGAIL HASTINGS. They lived in Pittsfield, Vt.

Children:

- i. MARY.<sup>8</sup>

By second wife:

- ii. SEWELL, b. ———; he lived in Manchester, N. H.

By third wife:

- iii. SARAH.
- iv. DANIEL.

778. SIMEON A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>6</sup> *Tilly*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Foxcroft, Me., 8 March 1830; married 22 Sept. 1852, CIDONIA E. PRATT, born in Ohio, 13 June 1831. He served as sergeant in the army from Mich. in the Civil war, and died in Fulton, Mich., 29 Jan. 1895.

Children:

1102. i. ARDEN N.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Fulton, Mich., in Nov. 1858.

779. LEVI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 19 Nov. 1796; married 22 May 1823, SALLY CHADWICK, daughter of Joshua and Mary (Crumbie) Chadwick, who was born 12 Aug. 1799, and died 18 Dec. 1823; he married second, 20 April 1825, ALMEDA RICHARDS, daughter of Capt. Moses and Sarah (Stoughton) Richards of Gill, Mass. They lived in Rindge, N. H., where he was a merchant and a farmer. He served as a member of the board of selectmen for sixteen years, and as a representative to the Legislature for four years. He died in Rindge 8 Aug. 1869. His widow afterwards went to live with her daughter in Orange, Mass.

Children born in Rindge:

i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>8</sup> by the first wife, d. in infancy.

By second wife:

ii. GEORGE MORRILL, b. 26 March 1826; he engaged in business in Concord, Mass., where he d. 14 Nov. 1855, unm.

iii. CLEMENTINE STOUGHTON, b. 26 July 1829; m. 27 March 1851, George Percival Sherwin of Royalston, Mass., b. 6 Jan. 1825. They afterwards lived in Orange, Mass.

Children:

i. *Arthur Howe*, b. 22 May 1869.

iv. SARAH ALMEDA, b. 6 Aug. 1831; m. 18 Dec. 1855, John Conant Felt, son of John and Huldah (Conant) Felt of Jaffrey, N. H., b. 10 May 1827. They lived in Orange, Mass., where he d. 28 Jan. 1874.

v. THOMAS GILBERT, b. 6 Oct. 1833; d. 17 Oct. 1854.

vi. ELVIRA EVELINE, b. 27 Feb. 1839; d. 23 Feb. 1860.

vii. MARIANNA, b. 3 Dec. 1841; d. 9 Jan. 1858.

780. DENNIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 28 Feb. 1800; married 8 Dec. 1825, LUCY BALL, daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Putnam) Ball of Townsend, Mass. He was a farmer and a manufacturer of wooden ware, and lived in Rindge until 1855, when he moved to Jaffrey, N. H., where he died 4 Aug. 1872. She died in Jaffrey, 22 Oct. 1876.

Children born in Rindge:

i. FANNY WOODBURY,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Dec. 1826.

ii. ANDREW, b. 9 Dec. 1828; d. 26 Dec. 1828.

iii. WALTER HASTINGS, b. 14 March 1830; d. 23 Feb. 1858, unm.

iv. ANDREW KENDALL, b. 17 June 1832; d. 23 May 1838.

v. SYLVANUS WARREN, b. 20 May 1834; d. 6 Oct. 1853.

vi. ELLEN ROANNA, b. 15 April 1836; d. 21 June 1838.

vii. MILTON SYLVESTER, b. 4 May 1838, served as a private in the 14th N. H. Regt., and d. 24 Nov. 1862.

viii. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 23 June 1840; m. 26 Dec. 1865, Amos Jewett Blake of Fitzwilliam, N. H., b. 20 Oct. 1836; she d. 22 June 1867.

1103. ix. ASAH EL SHURTLEFF, b. 22 Feb. 1844.

781. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 25 May 1801; married 20 Oct. 1824, LUCY FAY, who was born 10 Sept. 1799. They

lived in Wendell, Mass., where he was a farmer; died in Sept. 1865.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Templeton, Mass., 16 Nov. 1825; d. 27 Oct. 1826.
- ii. CHARLOTTE MARIA, b. in Templeton, Mass., 27 April 1828, m. 6 Jan. 1847, Edwin R. Parkhurst of Chelmsford, Mass. They afterwards lived in Wilmington, Mass., where she d. 15 Dec. 1851.

Children:

- i. *George Webster*, b. 28 Oct. 1847.
2. *Emma Fostina*, b. 11 Aug. 1850.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. in Wethersfield, Vt., 15 July 1831; d. 4 Oct. 1832.
- iv. GEORGE WAYLAND, b. in Wethersfield, Vt., 13 March 1834.
- v. SOPHIA FAY, b. in Boston, Mass., 25 Feb. 1836; d. 15 Oct. 1853.

782. STILLMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 16 July 1810; married 12 Sept. 1836, MALINDA STREETER, daughter of Adams and Huldah (Barber) Streeter, born 14 Feb. 1816. They lived in Winchendon, Mass., where he died 4 Nov. 1838. She married second, 17 Dec. 1840, NAHUM POLAND, and died 29 Jan. 1879.

Children:

- i. THOMAS STILLMAN,<sup>8</sup> b. in Winchendon, 22 Sept. 1837; d. 7 June 1845.

783. DAVID<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 16 April 1799; married 20 Feb. 1821, OLIVE EMERY, daughter of Samuel and Olive (Jaquith) Emery of Jaffrey, N. H. They lived in East Jaffrey, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 8 Aug. 1841; she died there 13 July 1871.

Children born in Rindge:

- i. JERUSHA AUGUSTA,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 April 1822; m. 8 Sept. 1843, John Smith Dutton, and lived in Jaffrey, N. H.; she d. there 25 Jan. 1845.
- ii. OLIVE MARIA, b. 17 Aug. 1823; m. 6 Dec. 1843, Aaron Perkins, son of Moses and Rhoda (Spofford) Perkins, b. 16 June 1817, and lived in East Jaffrey, N. H.
- iii. EMERANCY F., b. 15 Jan. 1825; d. 16 Oct. 1846, unm.
- iv. MARY ANN, b. 18 Dec. 1826; d. 21 Jan. 1845, unm.
- v. A SON, b. and d. in Sept. 1828.
- vi. NANCY ROSELIA, b. 22 Aug. 1831; d. 26 Nov. 1848.

784. AVERY FISKE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Templeton, Mass., 9 July 1816; married in Brockton, Mass., 8 Oct. 1842, ELIZA T. DODGE, born 14 Feb. 1816. They lived in Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

- i. EMMA E.,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 Sept. 1846.

785. EDWARD W.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Winslow,<sup>6</sup> Fiske,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Templeton, Mass., 24 Nov. 1830; married 25 Dec. 1859, ANNA M. JOHNSON. He was principal of the High School at West Roxbury, Mass.

Children:

i. ANNA,<sup>8</sup> b. in Roxbury, 13 July 1867.

786. LEWIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Francis,<sup>6</sup> Francis,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in New Haven, Vt., about 1811; married EMILY ———, who was born in Vermont, about 1810. They lived in Royalton Township, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. JULIA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1834.  
ii. BURTON, b. about 1843.

787. FRANCIS P.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Francis,<sup>6</sup> Francis,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Royalton Township, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, about 1819; married ELIZABETH ———, who was born in Conn., about 1820. They lived in Royalton Township, Ohio, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. MARY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Conn., about 1838.  
ii. ALBERT, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1839.  
iii. WILLOUGHBY, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1841.  
iv. HENRY, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1843.  
v. EDWIN, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1846.  
vi. FRANCIS, b. in Royalton Twp., about 1848.

788. JEROME BONAPARTE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel,<sup>6</sup> Francis,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born (date and place of birth not given); married in 1829, CATHERINE BUDD, near Kinderhook, N. Y.; she died in 1840; he married second, in 1844, MARY E. GREENE of Boone Co., Ky. He was living in Louisville, Ky., in 1871.

Children:

i. DAUGHTER.<sup>8</sup>  
ii. DAUGHTER; she was living in 1871.

By second wife:

iii. CHARLES WESLEY, b. about 1850.  
iv. GEORGE SETTLES, b. about 1851; d.  
v. CORTEZ JEROME, b. about 1854.  
vi. JAMES BUCHANAN, b. about 1856.  
vii. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. about 1859.  
viii. MARY ELLEN, b. about 1868.

789. EBENEZER BOYLSTON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel,<sup>6</sup> Francis,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1815; married SUSAN C. PAYNE; she died soon after the birth of her daughter Susan. He enlisted in the Mexican war 30 May 1846, as Capt. of Co. C. 1st Regt. Ky. Inf., and was discharged at New Orleans, La., 17 May 1847. He went to California,

leaving his young family with a party named Ramey in Medora, Ind., and never returned east. He married a second time in California, 28 Aug. 1854, ARABELLA ———, and died at Alameda, Calif., 16 Jan. 1874.

Children:

- 1104. i. EBENEZER EZEKIEL,<sup>8</sup> b. in Troy, N. Y., in 1838.
- 1105. ii. WILLIAM BAILEY, b. in Louisville, Ky., 4 Aug. 1840.
- iii. THOMAS.
- iv. SUSAN.

790. JOHN WESLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lambert,<sup>6</sup> Thomas,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Lowell, Mass., in Feb. 1826; married in 1854, HARRIET WOODWARD, who died in Dorchester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1879. They lived in Lowell and Dorchester, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARRY GARDNER,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 May 1855.
- ii. KATE ISABEL, b. in Dorchester, 10 May 1857.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. in Dorchester, 15 Sept. 1862.

791. HENRY FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Lambert,<sup>6</sup> Francis,<sup>5</sup> Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Lockport, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1838; married 21 Oct. 1868, SUSAN CUMMINGS HEWINS. They lived in Dorchester.

Children:

- i. HERBERT GUILD,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dorchester, 18 Dec. 1872; d. 14 March 1884.

792. EBENEZER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Perley,<sup>6</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Gardner, Mass., 7 April 1809; married AMY ANN BLY (ancestry not given). They lived in Gardner, Mass.

Children born in Gardner:

- 1106. i. HENRY MARTIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1834.
- ii. MARIA JANE, b. 23 Sept. 1838; m. Dwight C. Osborne.
- iii. NANCY SCOTT, b. 8 April 1840; d. 1881.
- iv. JASON J., b. 23 June 1843; d. 8 Nov. 1846.
- v. JOSEPHINE ARVILLA, b. 13 Dec. 1846; d. 6 Aug. 1868.

793. PERLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Perley,<sup>6</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Gardner, Mass., 17 Sept. 1811; married 28 Nov. 1833, MARY PUFFER WHITNEY, daughter of Joseph G. and Levina (Dunn) Whitney, born 19 July 1812. They lived in Gardner, Mass. He died 2 June 1882.

Children born in Gardner:

- 1107. i. ORANGE ELI,<sup>8</sup> b. in Gardner, 25 Dec. 1835.
- ii. ALVA<sup>8</sup> SERENO, b. in Gardner, 30 Aug. 1837; m. 17 March 1863, Lucy Ann Glazier, daughter of John Coolidge Glazier of Ashburnham, Mass. He was a graduate of Amherst College, and was a teacher in various schools. He d. in Woonsocket, R. I., 4 Sept. 1877.
- iii. GEORGE P., b. in Ashburnham, Mass., 12 March 1847; m. 17 Nov. 1872, Eliza J. Kelton, daughter of Charles and



Susan (Reed) Kelton, b. 2 Oct. 1851; she d., and he m. 2nd 27 Sept. 1881, Mary Hamilton Pierson. They were living in Chelsea, Mass., in 1887.

794. EZEKIEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 7 Dec. 1802; married 25 Jan. 1827, CLARISSA MARTIN of Weston, Vt. He died 16 July 1829. She died 26 Jan. 1835.

Children:

- i. ANN ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Oct. 1827; m. Philip Howe.

795. JOSEPH PAYSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 23 March 1807; married 8 Nov. 1832, MARIA CONANT, daughter of Josiah and Annis (Derby) Conant, born in Westminster, Mass., 16 July 1807; she died in Gardner, Mass., 29 Oct. 1851; he married second, 27 Oct. 1852, ELIZA HOLDEN, daughter of Asa and Olive (Smith) Holden, born in Westminster, Mass., 22 Jan. 1818; she died in Gardner, 7 June 1853; he married third, 31 May 1854, MARIA HYDE, daughter of Ezra and Polly (Raymond) Hyde, born in Winchendon, Mass., 10 April 1814. She died in Gardner, 24 Oct. 1880. He lived in Gardner, where he was a farmer and a stone mason. He died there 12 Dec. 1890.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 26 March 1839; d. 31 Oct. 1858, unm.  
 ii. ABBY, b. 23 Aug. 1844; d. 12 Dec. 1852.  
 1108. iii. EDWARD PAYSON, b. 11 Jan. 1847.  
 iv. IMOGENE, b. 13 Nov. 1848; m. 27 Nov. 1872, Hiram Ray, son of Anson and Emily (Jackson) Ray, b. in Westminster, Mass., 3 April 1845.

Children:

1. *William P.*, b. 14 April 1875.  
 2. *Frederick J.*, b. 6 Dec. 1877; m. 3 Jan. 1900, Mabel C. Merriam.  
 3. *Mabel*, b. 26 April 1888.

796. SAMUEL STILLMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 11 Oct. 1808; married 4 Jan. 1831, EMELINE WOOD, daughter of Aaron and Bethia (Bayard) Wood, born in Gardner, 11 May 1811. They lived a short time in Providence, R. I., then moved to Templeton, Mass., but returned to Gardner, in a short time, where he passed the most of his life, and became a chair manufacturer, and a prominent business man, and at one time he held the office of postmaster. He died there 21 Sept. 1889; she died there 13 Sept. 1894.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. MOSES WOOD,<sup>8</sup> b. 7 Dec. 1836; m. 16 Sept. 1868, Olive E. Cummings, daughter of Daniel and Olive (Lewis) Cummings.  
 ii. HARRIET EMMA, b. 24 April 1841; d. 3 Sept. 1842.  
 iii. ELLA FRANCES, b. 25 Aug. 1848; m. 30 Dec. 1868, Edmund

K. Newton, son of Allen and Martha (Woodbury) Newton, b. in Templeton, Mass., 31 Aug. 1845.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. *Waldo*, b. 2 Nov. 1874.

797. STOWELL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 27 Dec. 1810; married 12 Oct. 1841, LOIS M. HOWE, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Colby) Howe, born in Newport, N. H., 25 Nov. 1816, she died in Ludlow, Vt., 23 May 1852. He married second, 13 Sept. 1854, HARRIET N. WARREN, daughter of Silas and Belinda (Dickinson) Warren, born in Ludlow, Vt., 24 April 1824. They lived in Ludlow, Vt., where he was a farmer and where he died 6 Oct. 1873; she died in Gardner, Mass., 24 April 1899.

Children born in Ludlow:

1109. i. ELROY S.,<sup>8</sup> b. 3 July 1843.

By second wife:

1110. ii. SILAS W., b. 27 June 1857.
- iii. HARRIET B., b. 7 July 1859; d. in Worcester, Mass., 26 May 1925, unm.
- iv. IDA M., b. 26 Jan. 1862; she was living in Worcester in 1925.

798. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 6 Nov. 1817; married 4 July 1844, JERUSHA HOWE, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Colby) Howe, born in Newport, N. H., 4 March 1823. They lived in Gardner, Mass. He died at Harpers Ferry, Va., where he was temporarily stopping, 19 Dec. 1856; she died in Troy, N. Y., 10 March 1877.

Children born in Gardner:

1111. i. HORACE G.,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 April 1845.
1112. ii. SAMUEL W., b. 3 Oct. 1846.
- iii. JOHN F., b. 1 May 1850; d. 4 July 1852.
- iv. MYRON W., b. 5 Nov. 1851; he entered at West Point, in June 1870, and was graduated in June 1875; he was commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the 4th U. S. Artillery. He participated in Gen. O. O. Howard's campaign against the Nez Perces Indians. He d. in San Diego, Calif., 16 June 1879.
- v. SUSAN J., b. 27 Nov. 1855; d. in Gardner, 27 Aug. 1884.

799. SIMEON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 14 May 1813; married ABIGAIL FAIRBANKS, daughter of Jabez and Abigail (Seaver) Fairbanks, born 31 Nov. 1812. They lived in Gardner, where he died 4 March 1893; she died there 29 Oct. 1893.

Children born in Gardner:

1113. i. SIMEON AUGUSTUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 July 1839.
1114. ii. MARCUS HILL, b. 6 Dec. 1841.

- iii. ADELINE FROTHINGHAM, b. 30 Aug. 1843; d. 3 May 1861, unm.
- 1115. iv. MARSHALL MONROE, b. 21 Aug. 1845.
- v. CHARLES HENRY, b. 26 Aug. 1851; he is now (1927) living in Gardner.
- 1116. vi. WILLIE FRANK, b. 24 March 1856.

800. HARRISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin, Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Gardner, Mass., 5 Oct. 1818; married 7 July 1842, FANNY KENDALL, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Nichols) Kendall, born in Gardner, 3 April 1814, and died in Gardner, 3 Oct. 1849. He married second, 2 Oct. 1850, MARTHA E. BULLOCK of Richmond, N. H.; she died 6 April 1868, and he married third, 15 June 1873, MARTHA L. SHEPSTONE, daughter of James and Harriet (Luton) Shepstone, born in England, 14 Feb. 1839. He died in Gardner, 4 March 1891.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. JAMES H.,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 March 1844; d. 3 April 1886.
- ii. LUCY F., b. 7 Sept. 1845; m. in 1871, George Sweet; he d. in 1875; she m. 2nd Charles Plantier.
- iii. SUMNER C., b. 22 July 1847; m. in 1876, Jane Ray.

By third wife:

- iv. ELSIE, b. 22 March 1874; d. 29 March 1874.
- v. ALICE MAY, b. 7 May 1875; she was living in Fitchburg, Mass., in 1903.
- vi. BENJAMIN, b. 10 April 1877; d. 9 June 1879.
- vii. GILBERT H., b. 14 July 1878; he was living in Gardner, in 1925.
- viii. FRANK A., b. 12 Sept. 1880; d. 5 July 1886.

801. MARCUS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>6</sup> Joel,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Worcester, Mass., 6 Feb. 1791; married (name not given) and settled in Whitefield, Lincoln Co., Me.

Children:

- i. JOHN,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1833; d. 25 Aug. 1861, unm.

802. SAMUEL S.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Marius,<sup>6</sup> Joel,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Bristol, Me., 2 May 1813; married 6 Oct. 1841, JANE ENDICOTT, who was born 12 Oct. 1815. They lived in Cambridge, Mass., for several years, then moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. LIZZIE M.,<sup>8</sup> b. 9 Sept. 1842; m. 5 Jan. 1871, Andrew Jacobs.
- ii. AUGUSTA ENDICOTT, b. 12 Jan. 1845; d. 25 Dec. 1863.
- iii. FRANK, b. 6 Nov. 1846 (twin); d. 26 Nov. 1846.
- iv. FRED, b. 6 Nov. 1846 (twin); d. 26 Nov. 1846.
- v. IDA F., b. 20 Feb. 1848.
- vi. MATTIE E., b. 10 April 1853.
- vii. SAMUEL C., b. 24 Feb. 1857.

803. NELSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Zalmon,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlboro, N. H., 7 May 1807; married

24 Dec. 1831, ELIZA SWEETSER, daughter of Caleb and Mary (Whittemore) Sweetser, born 14 March 1815; she died 3 June 1850, and he married second, 5 Dec. 1850, ANGELINE PLATT, daughter of David Platt of Troy, N. Y. They lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H., in the village of Howeville, where he was engaged in a wood working business; later he moved to Boston.

Children born in Fitzwilliam:

- i. HANNAH SOPHRONIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1832; m. 10 Nov. 1853, Bradford Sherman, son of Jonathan and Mehitable (Knowles) Sherman, and lived in Chelsea, Mass.  
Children:  
1. Roger, b. 16 Aug. 1854.  
2. An infant, b. 16 Nov. 1857; d. 20 Nov. 1857.
- ii. OSCAR FITZLAND, b. 20 Nov. 1834; m. 26 Oct. 1864, Mary Emily Holder, daughter of Daniel and Mary M. (Morris) Holder, b. 1 Aug. 1834. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he was engaged in mercantile business. He d. 10 Nov. 1894.
- iii. MARTHA ANN, b. 1 Nov. 1837; d. 1 May 1848.
- iv. MARIA AUGUSTA, b. 9 Feb. 1840; d. 9 Aug. 1843.
- v. AUGUSTA MARIA, b. 12 Jan. 1844.
- vi. CHARLES NELSON, b. 20 May 1846; d. 10 Sept. 1847.
- vii. AN INFANT, b. 28 Sept. 1848; d. 29 Sept. 1848.

804. JOEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Zalmon*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlboro, N. H., ——— 1820; married 6 March 1844, NANCY RICHARDSON, daughter of George and Sophronia (Nichols) Richardson, born in Royalston, Mass., 23 Jan. 1829. They moved to Keene, N. H., where he died 5 April 1867.

Children:

- i. EDGAR M.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1849.
- ii. LILLIAN F., b. about 1853.

805. JOTHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 23 May 1810; married MARY M. TOWNSEND. They lived in Princeton, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 16 Oct. 1882; she died there 7 Dec. 1879, aged 62 years.

Children born in Princeton:

- i. SARAH MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Dec. 1836; d. in Holden, Mass., 25 Jan. 1854.
- ii. WARREN, b. 18 Sept. 1839; d. 5 March 1893.
- iii. MARTHA EMELINE, b. 16 May 1843.
- iv. ELEANOR AMELIA, b. 28 June 1845; d. 20 March 1910.
- v. MARY ALICE, b. 3 Aug. 1848.

806. SILAS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 5 Oct. 1814; married 24 April 1838, PERSIS WALKER HUBBARD, daughter of Benjamin and Polly (Walker) Hubbard, born 24 Sept. 1815; she died 22 Feb. 1884, and he married second, 6 Nov. 1884, MALVINA

HENRY, widow of Jonathan Henry, and died 29 Oct. 1891. They lived in Holden, Mass.

Children born in Holden:

- 1117. i. AUGUSTUS FRANKLIN,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 April 1839.
- 1118. ii. CHARLES NELSON, b. 7 Jan. 1841.
- iii. FRANCES ANN, b. 7 Feb. 1843; m. Hiland Shipman, and went to Iowa, where she d. 1 July 1869.
- 1119. iv. LEVI HUBBARD, b. 23 Aug. 1845.
- v. MARY CHANDLER, b. 10 Oct. 1847 (twin); d. 5 Feb. 1869, unm.
- 1120. vi. JOSEPH LEANDER, b. 10 Oct. 1847 (twin).
- vii. HERVEY NEWTON, b. 4 June 1849; d. 27 Sept. 1849.
- viii. SILAS ALBERT, b. 18 Sept. 1856; d. 6 Aug. 1878.

807. AMASA<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 13 Nov. 1807; married 9 Oct. 1831, ABIGAIL T. WINN, of Holden, Mass.; she died in Worcester, Mass., 7 July 1838, aged 32 years; he married second, 14 Oct. 1839, LUCY A. HOLT of Boston, Mass.; she died in Worcester, 14 June 1841, aged 28 years. He married third, in Norwich, Ct., 29 Sept. 1841, MARY HOLT.

Children:

- i. HERVEY EMMONS,<sup>8</sup> b. 15 March 1833.
- ii. ELLEN ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1834.
- iii. LUCY, b. in 1837; d. 1 May 1838, aged 14 mos.

808. LYMAN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 13 Dec. 1811; married 14 Oct. 1835, SUSANNAH WINN of Holden, Mass. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he died 21 Sept. 1881. She was daughter of Jeremiah and Betty (Richardson) Winn, born in Holden, Mass., 15 April 1813, died in Worcester, Mass., 5 Feb. 1892.

Children:

- i. HARRIET SUSANNA,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1836; d. 30 Nov. 1836.
- ii. LYMAN, b. in 1837; d. 19 Feb. 1840, aged 3 yrs.
- iii. HENRY LYMAN, b. 3 Oct. 1839; d. 14 Oct. 1841.
- iv. FRANCES MATILDA, b. 10 Jan. 1844; d. 9 Aug. 1844.
- v. EMMA FRANCES, b. 15 June 1846.
- vi. FREDERICK LYMAN, b. 4 Feb. 1848; d. 20 May 1851.

809. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 1 June 1814; married in Dec. 1838, MARY ANN JEFFERSON, daughter of John Jefferson. She died 10 June 1886, aged 66 years.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTA F.,<sup>8</sup> b. 10 April 1842; m. 15 Aug. 1860, Martin V. B. Jefferson of Uxbridge, Mass., b. about 1834. They lived in Holden, Mass.
- ii. MARIANNA, b. 27 July 1843; m. 1 June 1865, Addison N. Putnam.
- iii. DORA L., b. 23 Oct. 1856; m. 8 Nov. 1877, Henry W. Warren.

810. JOEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 11 May 1818; married 20 April 1844, CAROLINE A. MAYNARD, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 20 July 1824. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he died 24 Dec. 1893.

Children born in Worcester :

1121. i. ALDEN AUGUSTUS,<sup>8</sup> b. 2 July 1849.  
 ii. CARRIE E., b. 1 Dec. 1860; m. 20 May 1885, William B. Cary, and lived in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

1. *Barton*.  
 2. *Clinton*.  
 3. *Helen*.

811. JOHN WALKER<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 20 Jan. 1822; married 20 Nov. 1845, BETSEY BARTON, daughter of Jennison and Celia (Brown) Barton, born in Rutland, Mass., 12 May 1812, and died in Worcester, Mass., 3 Oct. 1891.

Children:

- i. LOUELLEN MARIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 19 Nov. 1850.

812. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 25 May 1827; married 24 March 1853, MARY E. GLEASON. They lived in Holden, Mass.

Children:

1122. i. FRANK LOWELL,<sup>8</sup> b. 24 Sept. 1854.  
 ii. MARY ADA, b. 22 Dec. 1856; d. 29 Oct. 1864.  
 iii. GENIE MARIA, b. 22 Feb. 1859; d. 18 Oct. 1864.  
 iv. GEORGE HARRY, b. 28 Aug. 1862; d. 5 Feb. 1863.  
 1123. v. CHARLES JOSEPH, b. 5 Jan. 1865.  
 1124. vi. JOHN BERNARD, b. 4 May 1868.  
 1125. vii. GUY WINFRED, b. 16 July 1871.  
 viii. GEORGE LOUIS, b. 19 June 1874; m. 25 Dec. 1907, Laverna Kendig.

813. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John P.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Conway, Mass., 26 Aug. 1841; married 12 April 1866, MARY WHEELER of West Brookfield, Mass.; she died 24 Oct. 1874; he married second, 23 Nov. 1880, LOIS ADA BEMIS, daughter of Cheney and Annie I. (Langdon) Bemis, born in Spencer, Mass., 21 Feb. 1856. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass., many years, then moved to Marlborough, Mass., where he died 12 June 1919.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HENRY,<sup>8</sup> b. in West Brookfield, Mass., 16 Jan. 1867; m. 19 June 1890, Fanny Glazier.  
 ii. MABEL F., b. in North Brookfield, Mass., 18 Aug. 1873; d. 11 June 1874.

By second wife:

- iii. JOHN B., b. 12 Jan. 1882; d. 24 Sept. 1882.

- iv. MARY ALICE, b. 16 Nov. 1883; m. 28 Sept. 1921, Henry T. Hogan of Marlborough.
- v. ELLA RUTH, b. 29 Nov. 1884.
- vi. ANNA WHEELER, b. 21 April 1889.

814. IRA ALLEN<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John P.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Adams, Mass., 26 April 1845; married 12 June 1875, DELLA KING of Greenwich, Mass.; he married second, 22 Feb. 1897, MRS. EMILY F. (BLODGETT) WEST. He lived in Shelburne, Mass., where he was a provision dealer.

Children:

- i. EDWARD E.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dana, Mass., 23 Aug. 1878; d. 7 Sept. 1879.
- ii. LILLIAN J., b. in Hardwick, Mass., 4 Nov. 1879; d. 8 Nov. 1879.
- iii. ALFRED B., b. in Athol, Mass., 17 Feb. 1881; d. 20 Feb. 1881.
- iv. ALICE.

815. CHARLES AMOS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John P.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 11 Jan. 1853; married 5 May 1884, MARION BROOKS of Spencer, Mass. They lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

- i. HAROLD F.,<sup>8</sup> b. in Haverhill, 4 June 1890.

816. EDWARD FRANCIS<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John P.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 16 April 1855; married 1 July 1880, ABBIE E. McGRATH of Athol, Mass., born 14 Feb. 1857, died in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Jan. 1917. They lived in North Brookfield a few years, and then moved to Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

- i. HERBERT LESLIE,<sup>8</sup> b. in North Brookfield, 31 March 1881; m. 28 May 1904, Mattie A. Perry.
- ii. EDNA FRANCES, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 26 June 1884; d. 8 Sept. 1884.
- iii. LEROY PERKINS, b. in Marlborough, 8 Oct. 1886.
- iv. FLORENCE, b. 17 Aug. 1890; d. 2 Dec. 1890.

817. THOMAS HERBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*John P.*,<sup>6</sup> *Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Brookfield, Mass., 4 March 1859; married 2 June 1880, LILLA MARIA HODGE of Athol, Mass., born 13 Feb. 1860. They lived in Athol, Mass., where she died 15 April 1882. He then moved to Marlborough, Mass., where he died 8 Nov. 1884.

Children:

- i. HARRY LEROY,<sup>8</sup> b. and d. 8 April 1881.

818. JOHN HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abel*,<sup>6</sup> *Perkins*,<sup>5</sup> *Simon*, *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stow, Mass., 25 March 1838; mar-

ried SARAH ELIZABETH GATES, daughter of William D. and Sally (Newton) Gates of Marlborough, Mass. He died in Marlborough, 17 June 1875.

Children born in Marlborough:

1126. i. FRED GATES,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 July 1859.  
ii. HARRY PORTER, b. 29 Feb. 1864.

819. AARON SMITH<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>6</sup> Aaron,<sup>5</sup> Simon<sup>4</sup>, Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Cato, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 4 Dec. 1826; married 8 Nov. 1865, S. EMILY BARKER of Youngstown, N. Y. He served as sergeant of Co. F. 10th N. Y. Cavalry, during the Civil War, and settled in Clinton, Henry Co., Mo., but later he moved to Clayton, Ill., where he was living in 1896.

Children born in Clinton, Mo.:

- i. ELLA BARKER,<sup>8</sup> b. 13 Jan. 1870.  
ii. MARY R., b. 26 July 1875; d. 21 Jan. 1895.

820. GEORGE GLEASON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Hollis,<sup>6</sup> Aaron,<sup>5</sup> Simon,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1 Aug. 1825; married 4 May 1854, EMILY ANGELINE NUTTING, who was born in Amherst, Mass., 14 May 1821. They settled in Faribault, Minn., but later in life they moved to Orondo, Wash., where he was living in 1896; his wife died 1 July 1890.

Children born in Faribault:

- i. KATHERINE JULIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1857; d. 15 Sept. 1865.  
ii. MARY NUTTING, b. 27 Oct. 1860; m. 14 Dec. 1877, Albert Luther Rogers.

Children:

1. *Emily*, b. 21 Sept. 1888.  
2. *Jennie*, b. 8 Sept. 1890.  
iii. MILTON BIRD, b. 27 Oct. 1860; he was living in Waterville, Minn., in 1896.

821. HENRY PERLEY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Hollis,<sup>6</sup> Aaron,<sup>5</sup> Simon,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ira, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 23 June 1829; married 23 March 1853, ELLEN M. HOWE, who was born in Belchertown, Mass., 1 April 1825. They moved to Danville, Tenn., and afterwards to Orlando, Fla., where he died 6 April 1891. His widow was living there in 1897.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM FRANK,<sup>8</sup> b. in Clayton, Mich., 29 Aug. 1854; d. 14 Nov. 1855.  
ii. WILLIAM CLARENCE, b. in Clayton, Mich., 18 Sept. 1856; d. 18 Jan. 1876.  
iii. HARRY WATSON, b. in Terre Haute, Ind., 11 April 1859.  
iv. MINNIE B., b. in Clayton, Mich., 8 Oct. 1866.

822. ALMERON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Moses,<sup>6</sup> Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> Moses,<sup>3</sup> Gershom,<sup>4</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Waterford, Me., about 1806; married MARY RAND, and lived in Waterford, where he was a farmer.



## Children :

1127. i. JONATHAN P.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1829; m. Lucy A. ———.  
 ii. MERCY E., b. about 1833.  
 iii. CHARLES W., b. about 1835.  
 iv. NANCY R., b. about 1839.
823. SAMUEL NELSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 12 Oct. 1811; married 13 June 1843, PERSIS EAGER PARKER of Barre, Mass., born 8 May 1821; she died in Barre, 23 Feb. 1847; he married second, 9 March 1849, ABIGAIL FOSKETT, daughter of Daniel and Lucinda (Foskett) Foskett of Barre, Mass., born 31 Dec. 1813. He died 21 Feb. 1858. She married second, 1 Jan. 1861, Stoughton W. Knight of McDonough, N. Y.  
 Children :
- i. CECELIA,<sup>8</sup> b. ———; d. at the age of 1 yr. 8 mos.  
 By second wife :
- ii. HUBERT NELSON, b. 25 Feb. 1855; d. in Westminster, Mass., 8 Dec. 1880.
824. ADONIRAM JUDSON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Holden, Mass., 11 Aug. 1823; married NANCY M. ———. They lived in McDonough, Chenango Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer, and where he was living in 1880.  
 Children born in McDonough :
- i. FRED H.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1858.  
 ii. GEORGE W., b. about 1860.
825. SAMUEL OSCAR<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham F.*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 8 Oct. 1811; married 4 Nov. 1836, REBECCA FIELD HARE, born in New York, 20 Oct. 1809. They lived in New York City, where he died 19 Sept. 1843; she died 20 Oct. 1885.  
 Children born in New York City :
- i. JOSEPHINE CORDELIA,<sup>8</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1837; d. 9 June 1839.  
 ii. HENRY CLAY, b. 26 Sept. 1839; d. 25 Nov. 1839.
1128. iii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 5 May 1841.  
 1129. iv. SAMUEL OSCAR, b. 17 Oct. 1842.
826. ALBERT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham F.*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 16 Jan. 1814; married 28 March 1838, CAROLINE KEITH of West Roxbury, Mass. They lived in Roxbury, Mass., until about 1842, when they moved to Brighton, Mass. Later they moved to Boston, where he died 6 Feb. 1894; his widow died in Brookline, Mass., 23 July 1897.  
 Children born in Roxbury :
- i. GEORGIANNA,<sup>8</sup> b. 31 Jan. 1839; d. 29 Feb. 1840.  
 ii. HELEN FRANCES, b. 29 Aug. 1841; m. 17 Dec. 1861, Stephen Dexter Bennett of Brighton, Mass., b. 15 July 1838. They moved to Brookline, Mass., where she d. 6 Jan. 1927.

## Children:

1. *Henry Dexter*, b. 6 Sept. 1862.
2. *Stephen Howe*, b. 24 Sept. 1865.
3. *Helen Maud*, b. Oct. 1868; m. Charles F. Richardson.
4. *Elizabeth Dexter*, b. 25 Sept. 1874; d. in 1914, unm.

827. GEORGE HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham F.*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Roxbury, Mass., 2 April 1821; married in 1842, CATHERINE FIELD of New York; she died in 1863, and he married second, in 1864, CLIFFORD (?) FIELD of New York. He lived in Brighton, Mass., from 1850 to 1875, and while there, he was a member of the State Legislature. In 1875 he moved to Chatham, Mass., where he died 14 Sept. 1889.

## Children:

- i. MARY HESTER,<sup>8</sup> b. in Oct. 1843; m. in Nov. 1862, Samuel Nolan of New York.
- ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. in Feb. 1845; he served in the army in the Civil war, and d. in camp in Virginia in 1864.
- iii. MARGARET FIELD, b. in Sept. 1847; d. in New York in 1892.

828. WILLIAM ELLIOT<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Abraham F.*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Roxbury, Mass., 7 Feb. 1848; married (name not given) and moved to Evanston, Ill., where he died about 1886. (We have but little information concerning this family).

## Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1873.

829 CHARLES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershom*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Key West, Fla., 6 Feb. 1830; married 20 Sept. 1852, MARY JOHNSON, daughter of Capt. Charles and Margaret (Howard) Johnson of Key West, born 8 July 1832; she died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 March 1865, and he married second, 28 Aug. 1866, JULIA BLODGETT GATES, daughter of Sumner and Mary (Smith) Gates of Hadley, Mass., born 16 Dec. 1837. He lived in Key West, Fla., Brooklyn, N. Y., Hadley, Mass., and later he moved to Boston, Mass., where he died. She died 1 April 1904.

## Children:

1130. i. CHARLES EDWARD,<sup>8</sup> b. 11 Dec. 1853.
- ii. HOWARD, b. 16 July 1856; d. in Key West, 1 June 1877.
- iii. MARGARET ESTELLE, b. 11 Nov. 1859; was living in 1896 in New Jersey.
- iv. MARY, b. 7 June 1863; m. 26 Aug. 1885, William Smith Miller, son of Curtis Edward and Elizabeth (Smith) Miller, b. in South Hadley, Mass., 27 July 1860. They lived in Northampton, Mass., where she d. 2 July 1901.

## Children:

1. *Mary Elizabeth Howe*, b. 21 Oct. 1886.
2. *Grace Adele Howe*, b. 8 Nov. 1889.

## By second wife:

1131. v. HARRY B., b. 17 May 1869.

- vi. GRACE EMMA, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 June 1872; d. in So. Hadley, Mass., 30 Nov. 1876.
1132. vii. RALPH HOWARD, b. in Hadley, Mass., 10 Oct. 1878.
- viii. CLIFFORD H., b. in Hadley, Mass., 17 Oct. 1881; d. 31 Jan. 1882.

830. EDWARD COLE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershon*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Duck Key, Fla., 3 June 1831; married HANNAH WATLINGTON, daughter of Capt. Francis and Emeline (Johnshon) Watlington of Key West, Fla., born in New York City, 20 March 1834. They lived in Key West, several years, and then moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.; later he returned to Key West, where he died 10 March 1880. He was several times a member of the Florida Legislature.

Children:

- i. AMELIA ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. in Key West, 21 Nov. 1855; m. 18 Oct. 1876, James Albert Hovey, and was living in Newport, R. I., in 1896.
- Children:
- i. *Frank*.
- ii. JULIA WALL, b. in Key West, 12 June 1858; she was living in New York State in 1896.
- iii. LOUISA HEIDER, b. in Key West, 24 July 1862; was living in New York State in 1896.
- iv. EDWARD COLE, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1866; m. 19 Jan. 1898, Susie Perrin Martin of Brooklyn, N. Y. He was living in Nebraska in 1896.
1133. v. ALBERT HOVEY, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1872.

831. SAMUEL HOLLAND<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Silas*,<sup>4</sup> *Gershon*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westminister, Mass., 20 March 1823; married MELISSA E. WHEELER, who was born in N. H., about 1835. They lived in Fitchburg, Mass., where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. LOELLA B.,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1858; m. Edgar F. Fletcher, and lived in Fitchburg.
- ii. IDA R., b. about 1861; m. Fairfield A. Caswell, and lived in Fitchburg.
- iii. NELLIE E., b. about 1875.

832. MOSES<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Moses*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 April 1816; married 6 April 1845, NANCY STEARNS, born about 1820, died 9 Jan. 1849; he married second, 17 Oct. 1849, LUCY WHITAKER. They lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 4 Nov. 1853. His widow married 3 July 1856, Eber Brewer of Northboro, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LUCY ANN,<sup>8</sup> b. 16 March 1846; m. 8 Dec. 1864, George H. Murray. He was a private in the 13th Régt. Mass. Vols. in the Civil war. They lived in Northborough, where he was a farmer, and had a large family.
- ii. MOSES ADAMS, b. 7 April 1848; d. 28 Feb. 1850.

833. NEEDHAM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Oct. 1812; married 10 June 1841, CANDACE NEWTON, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 21 Sept. 1821. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer; he died there 1 April 1876; she died there 11 Oct. 1905.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EPHRAIM DANA,<sup>8</sup> b. 4 April 1842; m. 3 Sept. 1873, Clara E. Allen of Gardner, Mass.; she d. 27 Feb. 1900; he m. 2nd 23 April 1903, Louisa K. Long of Hingham, Mass. He graduated Tufts College in the class of 1867. He served in the Civil war, in Co. I 5th Regt. Mass. Vols.; later he went to Gardner, Mass., where he commenced the practice of law, which he continued until his death, 13 Feb. 1917; his widow d. 30 Aug. 192-; no children.
- ii. HANNAH B., b. 25 Oct. 1843; d. 22 Aug. 1867, unm.
- iii. NEEDHAM WILBUR, b. 1 May 1847; d. 10 Sept. 1848.
- iv. OLIVER E., b. 2 Nov. 1850; m. 22 Nov. 1876, Angie S. Billings of Leominster, Mass., and lived in Marlborough, where he d. in 1926.
- v. IDA F., b. 18 Oct. 1854; d. 16 Aug. 1872.
- vi. ANNIE M., b. 10 June 1858; m. 14 May 1879, Albert D. Smith of Northbridge, Mass., and lived in Marlborough.

834. EPHRAIM<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 March 1820; married 26 Nov. 1846, LUCY B. RUSSELL, daughter of Otis and Levina (Rice) Russell, born in Marlborough, 22 March 1823. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a well known citizen, and where he died 20 Jan. 1894. She died 10 Dec. 1863.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ELDORA M.<sup>8</sup>, b. 14 Jan. 1850; m. 1 Jan. 1875, Daniel W. Carey.
- ii. DELIA A., b. 21 Oct. 1851; m. 1 Oct. 1883, Harlan P. Creighton.
- iii. EMMA F., b. 1 Dec. 1853; d. 16 Aug. 1874, unm.
1134. iv. IRVING R., b. 1 Oct. 1856.
1135. v. WINSLOW B., b. 23 July 1858.
1136. vi. OSCAR W., b. 30 Aug. 1859.
- vii. LAVINIA R., b. 3 Jan. 1862; d. 18 Aug. 1862.

835. ABEL<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 April 1833; married 14 Oct. 1858, MARTHA E. RUSSELL, daughter of Otis and Levina (Rice) Russell, born in Marlborough, 13 Nov. 1831; she died 8 Jan. 1875. He married second, 14 Oct. 1882, MRS. THERESA J. (BLAKE) BICKFORD, daughter of Eliphalet Blake. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough for many years, and died there 5 April 1916. She married third, 21 Dec. 1922, Frank S. Rice.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. FRED ABEL,<sup>8</sup> b. 30 Nov. 1884; m. 1 June 1915, Florence W. Evans, daughter of Edwin A. Evans.

- ii. GLOVER ELBRIDGE, b. 10 Aug. 1891; is a physician and lives in New Haven, Conn.

836. SANBORN ORISON<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Eleazer O.*,<sup>6</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 5 Jan. 1847; married 19 Jan. 1872, CLARA MOULTON. They lived in Hudson, Mass., where he died 22 Jan. 1904. She died 23 April 1918.

Children:

- i. HOLLIS SANBORN,<sup>8</sup> b. in Hudson, Mass., 8 April 1872.  
 ii. FLORIMON MOULTON, b. in Hudson, Mass., 19 May 1879. He lived in Hudson several years; later he became interested in banking, and moved to Providence, R. I., where he is now the president of the Industrial Trust Co. of that city. He is much interested in the Family History, and was a liberal contributor toward the publication of this genealogy. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a highly respected citizen.

837. LEVI<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 18 June 1817; married in 1841, JULIA S. SPAULDING; she died in 1874, and he married second, in 1875, MALINDA B. FORSYTH, and lived in West Concord, Vt., where he was engaged in trade.

Children:

- i. ALBERT,<sup>8</sup> b. in Concord, Vt., 10 March 1842; m. and lived in Concord in 1871.

838. HENRY<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 17 March 1835; married NELLIE A. ———. They lived in Lunenburg, Vt., where he was a farmer; he died there 11 April 1879.

Children born in Lunenburg:

- i. ELIZA,<sup>8</sup> b. about 1868.  
 ii. ANNA M., b. 20 Jan. 1872; d. 1 Oct. 1872.

839. EDWIN A.<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Martin R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 4 March 1843; married 28 March 1867, ALVESTIE K. WOOD, born in Grafton, 16 Jan. 1847. He lived in Grafton, where he was for many years Town Clerk. He served in the army in the Civil war, and was commander of the G. A. R. Post for 24 years, and was tax collector for 26 years. He died 1 Dec. 1927.

Children born in Grafton:

- i. MINNIE GERTRUDE,<sup>8</sup> b. 22 Jan. 1869.  
 ii. MABEL L., b. 20 Feb. 1872.  
 iii. HARRY E., b. 20 Aug. 1874.

840. LEWIS BRAKENRIDGE<sup>7</sup> HOWE (*Elijah F.*,<sup>6</sup> *Lemuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Terre Haute, Ind., 15 Dec. 1866; married 8 June 1893, CAROLINE D. WHITE. They are now (1927) living in Glendale, Calif.

## Children:

- i. FRANK BAILEY,<sup>8</sup> b. in Peoria, Ill., 28 July 1897; m. 11 Aug. 1919, Frances Saltmarsh, and is now (1927) living in Los Angeles, Calif.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

841. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*David,<sup>7</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Thetford, Vt., about 1814; married SARAH BASTOON of New York City. They lived in Thetford, Vt., where he was a blacksmith, and where he died (date not given).

Children:

- i. HENRY,<sup>9</sup> d. at Thetford in 1888.  
 1137. ii. HAMILTON TYLER, b. 19 April 1849.

842. LORENZO<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*David,<sup>7</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Thetford, Vt., about 1817; married CAROLINE M. ———. They lived in Thetford and West Fairlee, Vt., where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. ELMINA,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1845.  
 ii. ADELINE, b. about 1846.  
 iii. MARION, b. about 1848.  
 iv. NEWTON K., b. about 1850; d. in West Fairlee, Vt., 6 Jan. 1880.  
 v. DAVID, b. about 1853.  
 vi. CHARLES, b. about 1855.  
 vii. HARRY W., b. about 1858.  
 viii. EDWARD, b. about 1865.

843. SENACA<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Eli,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Newport, N. H., 10 March 1810; married 3 June 1855, ASENATH HOWE, daughter of Abel and Jerusha (Colby) Howe, born in Newport, N. H., 11 June 1815; she died, and he married second, 13 April 1847, MEHITABLE N. MUZZEY, daughter of John and Abigail N. (Bean) Muzzy, born 11 July 1826, died 22 Sept. 1863. They lived in Newport, where he was a farmer, and where he died 31 May 1862.

Children born in Newport:

1138. i. ABEL P.,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 July 1840.  
 ii. ALBERT C., b. 5 May 1841; m. Electa Still.

Children by second wife:

- iii. FRANK EDWIN, b. 24 April 1848; m. Annie Hill.  
 iv. ELBRIDGE N., b. 1 July 1850; m. 30 Aug. 1873, Mary Esther Page, daughter of John and Lucy (Jewett) Page, b. 17 June 1850.  
 v. WALLACE M., b. 24 April 1852.  
 vi. JOHN M., b. 2 Sept. 1855.  
 vii. MARY A., b. 4 Nov. 1858.  
 viii. HATTIE, b. 14 Sept. 1862.

844. GILBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Eli,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Newport, N. H., 27 Oct. 1816; married ALICE MARSTON. They moved to Carroll, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died prior to 1880.

## Children:

- i. MALVINA,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1845.
- ii. GEORGE G., b. about 1848; m. Mary A. ———. He lived in Carroll.

745. CYRUS B.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Eli,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born in Newport, N. H., 20 Feb. 1825; married BETSEY K. COMSTOCK, daughter of ——— and Sally B. Comstock. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer and where he died prior to 1860.*

## Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1849; he was living in Newport in 1880.

846. JOSHUA C.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John,<sup>1</sup>), born in Newport, N. H., 10 July 1810; married 14 Feb. 1837, LYDIA KELLEY, daughter of Edmund and Abigail (Bagley) Kelley, born in Newport, N. H., 5 Aug. 1811; she died 28 July 1864, and he married second 25 Dec. 1864, ELIZA M. WARTHEN, daughter of Rodney and S. (Tenney) Warthen, born in May 1824. They lived in Goshen, N. H., and Pittsford, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 21 Dec. 1891. She died in Rutland, Vt., 5 Aug. 1896.*

## Children:

- i. MARTIN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Goshen, N. H., 2 June 1838; d. in Pittsford, Vt., 24 Dec. 1871.
- ii. MIRIAM, b. in Pittsford, Vt., 21 Sept. 1845; m. 10 April 1871, Almanza Heath, son of Uriah and Mary (Stevens) Heath, b. in Dracut, Mass., 11 Aug. 1847, and lived in Pittsford, Vt.

## Children:

1. Ella A., b. in Croydon, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1875.
2. Ida M., b. in Mt. Holly, Vt., 10 Oct. 1881.

847. DR. PHILIP<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born in Newport, N. H., 4 Jan. 1819; married 3 Sept. 1845, ANN ELIZA HOWE, daughter of Ezekiel and Clarissa (Martin) Howe, born in Weston, Vt., 21 Oct. 1827, died in Gardner, Mass., 6 Feb. 1846. He married second (int. 29 July 1848), MARY ANN SMITH of Fitchburg, Mass. He taught school a few years, then studied medicine, and graduated from the Eclectic School of Petersburg, Va. In 1848 he commenced the practice of medicine in Bennington, Vt.; in 1852 he moved to Dixon, Ill., where he practiced his profession until 1863, when he moved to California, and continued his practice in Los Angeles, Pomona and Santa Ana. He died in Santa Ana, Cal., 19 Nov. 1902.*

## Children:

1139. i. ALVIN J.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Bennington, Vt., 21 Jan. 1850.
- ii. ALVAH W., b. in Bennington, Vt., 21 Jan. 1850; d. 1852.
- iii. EUGENE W., b. in Dixon, Ill., 27 Dec. 1857; d. 1863.
1140. iv. CLARENCE FRED, b. 20 May 1867.



848. HORACE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Stephen,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born in Newport, N. H., 28 Sept. 1827; married HANNAH MUZZY, daughter of Daniel and Lanora (Jones) Muzzy, born 6 April 1833, in Newport. They moved to Illinois, where he died 3 Sept. 1886.*

Children:

- i. MARIETTA.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. MARTHA.
- iii. ELNORA.
- iv. WILLIAM.

849. GEORGE W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abel,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born in Newport, N. H., 22 June 1812; married SALLY M. CARR, daughter of Col. Benjamin and Sarah (Wilcox) Carr, born 17 Nov. 1812. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer.*

Children born in Newport:

- i. DANIEL W.<sup>9</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1837; m. 28 Oct. 1861, Maroa H. Page, daughter of John and Lucy (Jewett) Page, b. 20 March 1844. They lived in Marlow, N. H.
- ii. HARRIET A., b. 28 Sept. 1841; m. Charles Kempton, son of Silas Kempton, b. in 1838, and lived in Lempster, N. H.

Children:

1. Nettie.
2. Willie.
- iii. FLORA M., b. 31 Aug. 1843; m. Dr. Ira P. George, son of Rodney George. They went to Neb., and settled in Gibbon, Buffalo Co.
- iv. MARCIA E., b. 23 Jan. 1847; m. and went to Nebraska.
- v. GEORGE A., b. 14 Nov. 1850.
- vi. ETTA A., b. 8 Feb. 1854.

850. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William K.,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 26 Feb. 1836; married 2 Sept. 1856, MARY J. FLANDERS, born 1 April 1837. They lived in Sutton, N. H.*

Children:

1141. i. WILLIS H.<sup>9</sup> b. 4 July 1857.
- ii. FRED L., b. 30 July 1859; m. 9 Oct. 1882, Myra A. Andrews; she d. in Feb. 1884; he m. 2nd 9 Nov. 1885, Nettie A. Crosby, b. in May 1868.
  - iii. HATTIE M., b. 26 Feb. 1864; m. 11 June 1881, Fred A. Felch.

851. HORACE M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William K.,<sup>7</sup> Eli,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 17 Dec. 1837; married 13 Feb. 1858, LUCINDA BARNARD, born 1 Aug. 1841, died 12 May 1859; he died in Sutton, N. H., 25 April 1885.*

Children:

- i. FREDERIC,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 March 1859; d. 10 March 1860.

852. JOEL MILLER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Micah,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 19 Dec. 1818; mar-*

ried 22 Sept. 1846, ELIZABETH B. WOODS of Thornton, N. H.; she died 9 Feb. 1860. He married second, 1 Jan. 1861, LUCINDA F. GOULD of Concord, N. H. They lived in Henniker where he was a farmer.

Children born in Henniker:

1142. i. JOSEPH MILLER,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 July 1847.  
 ii. EDGAR WILLIS, b. 6 July 1849; m. Ella F. ———.  
 iii. MARY ISABELLA, b. 27 Oct. 1851.  
 iv. EDWIN BAXTER, b. 1 March 1854.  
 v. HELEN HARVEY, b. 31 March 1857.  
 vi. DELANO AMSDEN, b. 5 Feb. 1860.

853. FLORIMOND · LIVINGSTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Micah,<sup>7</sup> Micah,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Henniker, N. H., 31 July 1816; married ELIZABETH DUNLAP.

Children:

- i. FLORRO F.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Washington, D. C., 10 June 1864; d. in Boston, Mass., 22 May 1866.

854. COMMODORE NATHANIEL MANLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Micah,<sup>7</sup> Micah,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Henniker, N. H., 25 Aug. 1821; married 12 Oct. 1859, VIRGINIA ROBB, who was born 20 Feb. 1835, and died 21 June 1913. He died 25 Aug. 1893.

Children:

- i. FRANK,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 Aug. 1860.  
 ii. HELEN MARGARET, b. 17 July 1864; m. 10 Nov. 1884, F. Scott Smith. They live in Pasadena, Calif; have one child.  
 iii. AGNES, b. 4 July 1869; m. H. Winfield Huff.  
 iv. ERNEST LIVINGSTON, b. 14 Sept. 1871; d. 3 Aug. 1872.

855. MERRILL AMSDEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Micah,<sup>7</sup> Micah,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Henniker, N. H., 12 July 1827; married 30 April 1860, CATHERINE MCINTYRE, who was born 5 May 1845, and died 5 Oct. 1915.

Children:

- i. FRANCES ANN,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 May 1861; m. 16 Jan. 1881, Timothy Artemas Spaulding, who was b. 9 March 1845.

Children:

1. *Merrill Clark*, b. 6 Nov. 1881; d. in July 1884.  
 2. *Florence Lydia*, b. 27 Aug. 1887.  
 3. *Helena Wells*, b. 30 Aug. 1889; d. 20 March 1898.

- ii. MERRILL DELANO, b. (date not given); lived to be 22 months old.

1143. iii. MERRILL NATHANIEL, b. 3 Aug. 1889.

856. MOSES BARTLETT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman C.<sup>7</sup> Micah,<sup>6</sup> Ezra,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in N. H., 16 Nov. 1833; married SUSAN EMELINE BOARDMAN, who was born in Bridgewater, N. H. They lived in several places in New Hampshire. He died in Hill, N. H. She died in Bristol, N. H.

## Children:

- i. JENNIE HATTIE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Bristol, N. H., 29 April 1860.
- ii. ELVA MAY, b. in Bradford, N. H., 12 March 1863; m. 22 March 1885, Frank W. Whittier; no children.

857. MICAH C.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newbury, N. H., 12 Nov. 1836; married 1 Sept. 1859, HARRIET C. SMITH, who was born in Langdon, N. H., 9 May 1840.

## Children:

- i. ANGIE FIDELIA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Bradford, N. H., 29 July 1860; m. 10 April 1884, George William Lambert, who was b. in Lyme, N. H., 12 Aug. 1853; no children.
- ii. ETTA SOPHRONIA, b. in Hanover, N. H., 21 April 1867; m. 22 March 1892, Irving Harem Gale, b. in Danbury, N. H., 20 Aug. 1869. They were living in Lebanon, N. H., in 1903; no children.

858. GEORGE L.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bradford, N. H., 14 July 1840; married 12 July 1863, ELLEN C. BAGLEY, who was born in Bradford, N. H., 8 Dec. 1846, she died 25 April 1882; he married second, 24 June 1884, MRS. MATTIE FLETCHER of Gardner; he married third, 24 Sept. 1902, MRS. ANNIE P. WILLIAMS of Athol, Mass.

## Children:

- i. WARREN ELMER,<sup>9</sup> b. in Grantham, N. H., 14 July 1864; d. 22 Aug. 1864.
- ii. ARTHUR LEOLIN, b. in Bradford, N. H., 4 Jan. 1868; m. 19 Oct. 1896, Flora M. Pratt, b. in Malden, Mass., 18 Feb. 1872; no children.
- iii. ELVER LESTON, b. in Claremont, N. H., 17 March 1871; d. in N. Y. City, 27 Dec. 1890.

859. JASON CURTIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bradford, N. H., 3 March 1851; married 18 Feb. 1874, MATTIE EVANS; he married second, 20 March 1886, HANNAH JANE HEMPHILL, born in Warner, N. H., 20 Dec. 1852. They lived in Warner and Hopkinton, N. H.

## Children:

- i. EVA MAY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Warner, N. H., 10 Sept. 1887.
- ii. FRED MOSES, b. in Warner, N. H., 26 Aug. 1889.
- iii. SADIE CARRIER, b. in Hopkinton, N. H., 5 Oct. 1891.

860. PETER SYLVESTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amesville, Athens Co., Ohio, 1 Oct. 1822; married 18 May 1854, RACHEL P. OWEN, born 14 July 1828. They were living in Mt. Victory, Ohio.

## Children:

- i. ALBERT EUGENE,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Dec. 1855.
- ii. MARY EUDORA, b. 21 Nov. 1857.
- iii. ABIGAIL KATE, b. 1 Sept. 1860.
- iv. ROSANA MAUD, b. 16 Jan. 1865.

861. ALBERTUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amesville, Ohio, 24 Sept. 1826; married 27 Oct. 1850, MARY S. WISEMAN, who was born 21 Nov. 1831. They were living in Forest, Hardin Co., Ohio, in 1871.

Children:

- i. MARVIN F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 Oct. 1851.
- 1144. ii. EDWIN NEWTON, b. 6 Oct. 1853.
- iii. IDA ALBERTINE, b. 28 Oct. 1856.
- iv. ELLA CLEMENTINE, b. 6 April 1859.
- v. HARVEY BROUGH, b. 16 Oct. 1863.
- vi. MARY ALMA, b. 24 Nov. 1867.

862. MARVIN FULLER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amesville, Ohio, 17 Dec. 1828; married 19 Nov. 1857, SARAH ANN CARTER, who was born 23 Oct. 1837; he married second, 18 Dec. 1867, NANCY TUTTLE, who was born 4 May 1840. They were living in Forest, Hardin Co., O., in 1871.

Children:

- i. CLARENCE DENTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Nov. 1858.
- ii. MARY ABIGAIL, b. 16 April 1862.
- iii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 9 Jan. 1864.
- iv. SARAH EMMA, b. 20 Nov. 1868.

863. GARDNER DURFEE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amesville, O., 26 July 1833; married 13 Feb. 1868, ANGELINE BALDWIN, who was born 20 Feb. 1847. He served in the army during the Civil war, and was living in Mt. Victory, Hardin Co., in 1871.

Children:

- i. RALPH MORTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Jan. 1869.
- ii. EVA LEONA, b. 26 May 1871.

864. JOHN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Zimri*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Castleton, Vt., 18 Oct. 1833; married in 1852, HELEN BARBOUR; she died, and he married second, in 1860, HELEN M. HUNT. He graduated from Middlebury College, Vt., studied law, and practiced his profession in Castleton for many years, but later moved to Pensacola, Fla.

Children:

- 1145. i. EDWARD BARBOUR,<sup>9</sup> b. in Castleton, Vt., 29 Nov. 1858.  
By second wife:
- 1146. ii. HENRY HUNT, b. in West Haven, Vt., 23 Feb. 1861.
- iii. WILLIAM G., b. about 1867; was living in Denver, Col., in 1914.
- iv. CHARLES S., b. about 1874.

865. JOHN ALONZO<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alonzo*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poultney, Vt., 1 Oct. 1834; married DELIA ANN RICE, and lived in Albany, N. Y.

## Children born in Albany:

1147. i. JOHN ALONZO,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Nov. 1859.  
 ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 7 Sept. 1861; m. 17 April 1890, Charles H. Cassavant of Washington, D. C.  
 Children:  
 1. *Howe Kendrick*, b. 15 May 1891.  
 2. *Edith*, b. 14 Aug. 1892; d. 19 Feb. 1896.  
 3. *Henry Bradley*, b. 15 Aug. 1894.  
 4. *Theodore Wallace*, b. 24 March 1896.
1148. iii. EDWIN DEWEY, b. 11 July 1865.  
 iv. DANIEL RICE, b. 1 March 1873; d. 23 Nov. 1881.  
 v. LILLIAN EUSEBIA, b. 28 Oct. 1874.

866. HARRISON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alonzo*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*, *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Poultney, Vt., 3 Feb. 1840; married 19 Oct. 1864, ESTELLE V. CRANSTON. They lived in Poultney, Vt., where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Poultney:

- i. HENRY CRANSTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 June 1867; m. 5 Feb. 1896, Anna Allen Kellogg.  
 ii. GRACE ESTELLE, b. 13 Dec. 1869.  
 iii. BENJAMIN HERR, b. 5 Sept. 1875.  
 iv. JUDSON FREEMAN, b. 19 Sept. 1880.

867. ADDISON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Lovell*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Oct. 1814; married 8 Nov. 1843, MARY K. KNOWLTON, daughter of Josiah and Esther Knowlton of Boylston, Mass. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 2 March 1874. She died there 11 Feb. 1890, aged 73 years.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ABBIE SOPHIA,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Aug. 1844; m. 15 July 1874, Albert S. Burpee of Sterling, Mass.  
 ii. CHARLES ADDISON, b. 23 July 1849; d. 9 Oct. 1857.  
 iii. ESTELLE WOODBURY, b. 22 April 1851; d. 21 Oct. 1852.  
 iv. EVERETT ADDISON, b. 2 Feb. 1860; d. 24 Sept. 1860.

868. LEWIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Maine, about 1814; married SARAH C.———. They lived in Fryeburg, Me., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

## Children:

- i. WILLIAM L.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Fryeburg, about 1865.

869. BENJAMIN B.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1821; married PERMELIA D.———. They lived in Fryeburg, Me., for many years, but prior to 1880 they moved to Lovell, Me., where he was a farmer and a carpenter.

## Children:

- i. ERNEST R.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1857.  
 ii. MARIA, b. about 1858.  
 iii. FRANK LEWIS, b. about 1860.  
 iv. JOSEPH W., b. about 1867.  
 v. LULU W., b. about 1871.

870. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 11 Oct. 1825; married 25 March 1856, SARAH C. WEEKS of Hopkinton, N. H. They lived in Hopkinton, where he was a farmer.  
Children born in Hopkinton:
- i. ADDIE L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Jan. 1857.
  - ii. WILLIE E., b. 5 March 1860.
  - iii. MINNIE J., b. 20 Aug. 1866.
871. RUFUS S.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Peter*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Henniker, N. H., 17 March 1832; married 1 June 1857, SARAH W. NOYES, daughter of Nathan and Rachel (Cheney) Noyes of Henniker, born 14 March 1843. They lived in Henniker, where he was a farmer and a mechanic.  
Children born in Henniker:
- i. SARAH A.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Oct. 1858; d. 19 Oct. 1858.
  - ii. ETTA L., b. 19 April 1860.
  - iii. INA BELLE, b. 30 April 1864.
  - iv. MARY N., b. 27 Sept. 1876.
872. ALANSON PAGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 12 Oct. 1836; married 19 March 1873, ELIZA J. BROWN, daughter of Noah and Jane (Sanborn) Brown, born in Sanbornton, N. H., 11 July 1853.  
Children born in Sanbornton:
- i. MABEL AUGUSTA,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Jan. 1874.
873. JOHN MILLS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sanbornton, N. H., in Aug. 1839; married in 1865, BETSEY CLOUGH; she died 13 Feb. 1875. He was a soldier in the Civil war, serving in the 3d N. H., Regt. for one year.  
Children born in Sanbornton:
- i. NELLIE WING,<sup>9</sup> b. in Nov. 1866.
  - ii. JOHN WESLEY, b. 11 Nov. 1872.
874. RUFUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 23 Oct. 1843; married in Nov. 1866, MAHALA C. QUIMBY, daughter of Daniel Quimby of Hill, N. H. He served three years as a soldier during the Civil war.  
Children born in Sanbornton:
- i. HARRIET MAHALA,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Nov. 1867.
  - ii. SADIE MAY, b. 17 July 1871.
  - iii. HENRY RUFUS, b. 16 June 1873.
875. GEORGE PLUMMER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Rufus*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 23 Aug. 1845; married in Manchester, N. H., in March 1872, MARIAN CAMPBELL, a native of Glaasgow, Scotland. He was a sol-

dier in the Civil war, and was severely wounded at the battle of Chancellorsville, Va. They lived in Sanbornton, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Sanbornton:

- i. ELLEN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Dec. 1872.
- ii. GEORGE CAMPBELL, b. in Jan. 1875.

876. WILLARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1828; married JANE CADWELL, who was born in Sunderland, Mass., about 1835, and died in Montague, Mass., 19 April 1923. They lived in Montague, Mass., where he was a farmer and where he died.

Children born in Montague:

- i. EFFIE,<sup>9</sup> b. — 1863; m. — Lawrence.
- ii. FREDERICK, b. — 1876.

877. HARLAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>7</sup> Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wendell, Mass., about 1838; married MARY L.——. They lived in Wendell, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wendell:

- i. FRANK L.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1868.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1870.
- iii. ELLA, b. about 1873.
- iv. MARY S., b. about 1876.

878. ABEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Asa,<sup>7</sup> Abel,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 11 Sept. 1815; married 6 May 1841, MARTHA WILLIAMS, daughter of Parley Williams, born 12 April 1818; she died 27 Sept. 1895. They lived in Hubbardston, Mass., where he died 2 Feb. 1889.

Children born in Hubbardston:

- i. HERBERT WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Dec. 1842; m. 17 May 1868, Mary W. Brown.
1149. ii. WALTER EUGENE, b. 6 Jan. 1846.
- iii. ALICE STEARNS, b. 22 Dec. 1848; d. 3 Sept. 1862.
- iv. MARY A., b. 8 Dec. 1859; m. 15 Sept. 1881, R. Alfred Waite, son of Rockwell and Sarah A. Waite.

879. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Newell,<sup>7</sup> Abel,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Wendell, Mass., 16 March 1812; married IRENE C. HAYNES, daughter of William and Lucy (Anderson) Haynes; she died 9 July 1845, leaving two children; he married second (int. 6 July 1846) LUCY ANN HUBBARD, who died 12 May 1860. He is said to have married a third wife, a MARY MATILDA STEELE, but of which we find no record. He lived in Wales, and Palmer, Mass., and in Bolton, Ct.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HARRISON,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1840; he served as Capt. in the 57th Regt. Mass. Vols., and was killed in battle in front of Petersburg, Va., 30 July 1864.

- ii. LARENE EMELINE, b. in Wales, Mass., 21 Aug. 1844; m. Timothy D. Potter of Wilbraham, Mass.  
There may have been other children.

880. CUTLER NEWELL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Newell*,<sup>7</sup> *Abel*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wendell, Mass., 25 Nov. 1823; married 10 April 1849, EUNICE KIMBALL of Tolland, Ct., he being then of Rockville, Ct., she daughter of John and Nancy (Turner) Kimball, born 12 May 1823. They lived in Stafford and Vernon, Ct. He died 22 Oct. 1880.

Children:

- i. LAURA ERVILLA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Feb. 1852, and d. the same year.
- 1150. ii. FRANK NEWELL, b. 31 Dec. 1856.
- 1151. iii. GEORGE CUTLER, b. 9 Oct. 1858.

881. JONAS HOLLAND<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 28 April 1821; married 10 June 1846, MARGARET ADELE SWINDELL, daughter of John C. and Annie (Legate) Swindell of Boston, Mass. For a few years he was associated with George Fuller in the study of portrait painting in Boston, but returned to his native town and engaged in farming. In 1854 he went to Minnesota, and purchased some government land near Minneapolis, in the town of Plymouth; he lived for forty four years. He was active in town and county affairs, held the office of Town Clerk and other local offices, was a member of the Legislature in 1868, and here he was instrumental in having the State establish a School for Deaf and Dumb pupils. He was an ardent abolitionist, and at the outbreak of the Civil war, he enlisted in Co. F, 11th Regt. Minn., Vols., and served as 1st sergeant until the close of the war. He was very active in politics, espousing the cause of the Populist party. He died 1 Oct. 1898.

Children:

- i. CORA AGNES,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1847; she graduated from the Minnesota Institute for the Deaf and Dumb in June 1870, and for several years was a teacher in that institution. She d. 15 May 1898.
- ii. GERTRUDE LEONORA, b. 29 July 1849; m. 14 June 1873, Augustus Hasbrouck Gow. She was a teacher in the public schools, and was one of the organizers of the Minneapolis Woman Suffrage Association. They moved to Pomona, Calif., in 1888, where she d. 15 Feb. 1897.
- iii. LAURA NEGUS, b. 23 April 1851; m. 5 April 1874, Walter Atwood Carpenter. She was a teacher in the public schools of Minneapolis, and was very active in the Woman Suffrage movement in that city. After her marriage, they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

- 1. *Alice*.
- 2. *Corinne*.
- 3. *Doris*.
- 4. *Lilian*.



- iv. ANNIE ESTELLE LEGATE, b. 4 July 1852; m. 12 Sept. 1880, Thompson Alexander Best. Like her sisters she was a teacher in the public schools. They moved to Casselton, N. D.

Children:

1. *May Margaret.*
2. *Arthur Howe.*
3. *Annie.*

- v. MARY ANGELA, b. 19 Jan. 1854; d. 18 Jan. 1867.

- vi. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 27 March 1856; d. 10 Jan. 1867.

- vii. CAROLINE SPOONER, b. 25 Jan. 1858; m. 30 June 1885, William Delles. She was also a teacher in the public schools. They lived in Minneapolis.

1152. viii. JAMES BENJAMIN, b. 30 June 1860.

- ix. MARGARET ALICE, b. 18 Jan. 1862; m. 24 May 1894, Cecil Fredus Carpenter. They live in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children:

1. *Carmen.*
2. *Edith.*
3. *Fredus.*

- x. JONAS, b. 29 Aug. 1863; d. 11 Dec. 1866.

882. THOMAS STEVENS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 22 July 1823; married 9 June 1847, CHARLOTTE BIGELOW, daughter of Charles and Elizabeth (Walker) Bigelow, born in Barre, Mass., 18 March 1825. They lived in Petersham, on the old Negus Homestead, one of the early settled farms of that town. He was a collector of antique furniture, china and books, and died in Petersham, 21 April 1893.

Children born in Petersham:

- i. ELIZABETH ARATHUSA,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 June 1852; m. 21 Aug. 1883, Charles H. Gay. They lived a few years in Boston, then returned to Petersham, and lived on the old homestead.
- ii. CHARLES BIGELOW, b. 28 June 1856; m. Mary K. Murphy, and lived at Sandy Hill, N. Y.

883. HENRY E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gill, Mass., 21 April 1810; married 1 April 1836, EMILY PIERCE, daughter of William and Lydia (Lincoln) Pierce, born in Wendell, Mass., 29 Dec. 1814, died 12 Feb. 1845; he married second, in 1847, MARY ANN WOOD. (From another correspondent the name is given as MARY JANE PURCELL). He with his brother Lyman, went west, and located in Princeton, Ill., for a short time, then settled in Galena, Ill.; later he moved to Monona, Iowa. In 1870 he moved to Madison, Wis., and was a farmer and a dealer in horses. He died in Madison 6 April 1879.

Children:

- i. A CHILD,<sup>9</sup> b. and d. in infancy.
1153. ii. LEONARD HENRY, b. in Galena, Ill., 16 June 1837.  
By second wife:
1154. iii. ELMER LYMAN, b. in Galena, Ill., 9 Oct. 1848.
1155. iv. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. in Monona, Iowa, 17 Jan. 1851.

- v. ALICE L., b. and d. in infancy.
1156. vi. FRANK ASA, b. in Monona, Iowa, 30 Nov. 1853.
- vii. CAROLYN LUCRETIA, b. in Monona, Iowa, 9 May 1860; m. 23 Dec. 1887, Lew Foster Porter. They now (1928) live in Madison, Wis.
- Children:
1. *Joseph*, b. 8 Jan. 1889; m. Mabel Paulsen.
  2. *Philip Howe*, b. 15 Aug. 1891; m. 5 May 1917, Ruth Thomas.
  3. *Paul Wood*, b. 7 Nov. 1893; m. 28 June 1924, Gladys Middleton.
  4. *Mary Eliza*, b. 28 Jan. 1897; m. 21 June 1919, Aurey Cohoe.
- viii. MARY ELIZA, b. in Monona, Iowa, 23 Dec. 1864; m. 21 Nov. 1897, William Edward Aitchison of Council Bluffs, Iowa. She d. in Milwaukee, Wis., 9 Dec. 1925; no children.
884. ASA C.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>1</sup>) born in Gill, Mass., 24 Dec. 1814; married 4 Dec. 1839, ALMIRA B. BATES. They lived in Gill, Mass., where he was a farmer.
- Children born in Gill:
1157. i. HENRY CLAYTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 Oct. 1841.
- ii. LYMAN B., b. 4 Nov. 1844; m. Frances A. ———.
- iii. JOSEPHINE, b. 12 Jan. 1846.
- iv. ISABEL E., b. about 1851; m. Lewis N. Parks.
885. WILLIAM ELLIOT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jason*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Seth*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Waltham, Mass., 8 Nov. 1850; married 11 Dec. 1879, MARY HELEN WILSON, daughter of George F. and Maria F. (Stetson) Wilson, in Quincy, Mass., born 11 Jan. 1850. They lived in Quincy, Mass., where he was an insurance broker. He died there 2 Dec. 1920.
- Children:
- i. FLORENCE MARIA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 29 Aug. 1881; m. 14 April 1927, Robert Howes Burnham, and they now (1928) live in Quincy, Mass.
1158. ii. FREDERICK WARLAND, b. in Quincy, Mass., 18 July 1885.
- iii. WILLIAM EVERETT, b. in Quincy, Mass., 25 March 1889.
- iv. MARION LOUISE, b. in Quincy, Mass., 5 Dec. 1890; m. 26 Jan. 1918, Ralph Wilmer Austin. They live at Quincy.
- Children born in Quincy:
1. *Fred Wilmer*, b. 22 June 1919.
  2. *Paul Howe*, b. 28 Dec. 1920.
  3. *Ralph Williams*, b. 17 July 1922.
  4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 21 ——— 1924.
886. FREDERICK CUTLER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Thomas J.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jason*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Seth*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Feb. 1855; married 19 Nov. 1884, EVELYN R. FESSENDEN, who was born in Arlington, Mass., 27 April 1857. He went to New York City, where he, with his brother Charles F. Howe, engaged in mercantile business under the firm name Frederick C. Howe & Bro.

## Children :

- i. FREDERICK STANLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 Nov. 1885.
- ii. MARY EVELYN, b. 19 Nov. 1888.
- iii. RUTH FESSENDEN, b. 31 Jan. 1895.

887. ELBRIDGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elias,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Framingham, Mass., 14 Feb. 1812; married in April 1840, OLIVE MARIA GILMORE, daughter of William and Molly (Hill) Gilmore, born in Franklin, Mass., 5 June 1819. They lived in Natick, Mass., where he was a druggist.

## Children :

- i. CAROLINE O.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Sept. 1841; d. 20 April 1843.
- ii. ELBRIDGE H., b. about 1844.
- iii. IDA M., b. about 1855.

888. ELIAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elias,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Framingham, Mass., 9 Aug. 1820; married 10 Oct. 1847, CAROLINE HILLS, born in Union, Me., 11 July 1823, died 13 Sept. 1894. He early went to Boston, where he became one of the best known music publishers and dealers in musical instruments in New England. He with his brother Willard Howe, were among the prime movers in the holding of the Howe Family Gathering at South Framingham, Mass., 31st of Aug. 1871. He was chosen secretary of the Executive Committee having that meeting in charge, which proved to be the largest family gathering ever held in New England. It was at this meeting that the suggestion was made that a family register or genealogy be published, and soon after that meeting, Rev. J. H. Temple of Framingham, and Mr. Alfred Poor of Salem, Mass., were temporarily employed in gathering family data for that purpose. Mr. Howe spent much time and money in that work, and it is to him and his brother Willard, that the Howe family is indebted for the material thus gathered, and which was the beginning and foundation of this publication. He died 5 July 1895.

## Children :

- i. HARRIET AUGUSTA,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Sept. 1848; m. 20 Sept. 1893, Henry Ware of Salem, Mass., b. 11 Sept. 1847; d. in March 1917; she is now (1928) living in Needham, Mass.
1159. ii. WILLIAM HILLS, b. 24 July 1850.
- iii. ELIAS PERRY, b. 9 Aug. 1852; d. 3 April 1853.
- iv. ANNAH CAROLINE, b. 14 Dec. 1853; d. 18 Oct. 1875.
- v. MINNIE DELIA, b. 11 Jan. 1856; d. 24 July 1858.
- vi. MARY MATILDA, b. 8 Feb. 1859; d. 23 Aug. 1860.
- vii. ADDIE FRANK, b. 6 Sept. 1860; d. 28 Sept. 1862.
1160. viii. EDWARD FRANK, b. 22 Sept. 1863.
- ix. ELIAS WILSON, b. 21 May 1856; d. 12 Nov. 1873.
- x. GEORGE HERBERT, b. 23 Feb. 1869; d. 21 Jan. 1875.

889. HAMILTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elias,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Framingham, Mass., 29 Dec.

1824; married 29 Sept. 1850, MARGARET ANN GARDNER. He died 19 Aug. 1896; she died in Roxbury, Mass., 27 March 1906.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE ADA,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Oct. 1855.
- ii. BLANCHE BLAKELY, b. 28 May 1860.

890. CHARLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elias,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Framingham, Mass., 19 Dec. 1826; married 1849, ADELIN DEARTH. They lived in Framingham, Mass.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. ALICE L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 Aug. 1850; m. Eugene M. Robinson; she d. 21 June 1883.
- ii. ADELIN FLORENCE, b. 21 June 1855; d. 27 June 1883.
- iii. MARY BERTHA, b. 19 July 1859; d. 12 Feb. 1865.

891. WILLARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elias,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Framingham, Mass., 19 Aug. 1829; married 27 April 1859, CHARLOTTE A. FAY, daughter of Martin and Jane (Fay) Fay. She died in Framingham, 3 Jan. 1883, aged 51. He married second, HARRIET E. COOLIDGE. He married third, 5 Sept. 1894, MRS. NETTIE M. FREEMAN, daughter of Moses M. Fiske of Framingham. He was for many years Post Master at South Framingham, and was one of the Selectmen in 1871-2. A Justice of the Peace, 1868 to 1911, he was also President of the Farmers and Mechanics Savings Bank from its organization in 1883, and a Director in the Framingham National Bank. He was active in various local organizations, and was for many years with his brother Elias greatly interested in the Howe Family Genealogy, which was one of the results of the Howe Family Gathering at Framingham, in 1871. He came into possession of a large collection of Howe family data that was left by Rev. J. H. Temple of Framingham, who had been employed in the gathering of the material, for some time, and it was this material that constituted the beginning and the foundation of this volume. Mr. Howe died in Framingham, 1 Nov. 1916.

Children born in Framingham:

- i. GEORGE WILLARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 Aug. 1860; d. 18 Oct. 1862.
- ii. HARRIE M., b. 21 April 1864.
- iii. FRANK F., b. 1 June 1868; he attended Phillips Academy at Exeter, N. H., and was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1892. He d. 7 Feb. 1894.

892. JOSEPH TOMBS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Amasa,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Framingham, Mass., 13 April 1814; married 10 April 1839, ELIZA D. JENNESS, born in Derry, N. H., 11 April 1813; she died in Natick, Mass., 22 Jan. 1852; he married second, 10 Nov. 1852, EMILY SARGENT, who was born in Orford, N. H., 9 Oct. 1828. They lived in Natick.

## Children born in Natick:

- i. JOSEPHINE ELIZA,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1840.
- ii. AURELIA S., b. 25 May 1841; d. 17 Nov. 1843.
- iii. ANNETTE C., b. 2 March 1846; m. 25 Dec. 1868, Alexander Smith, who was b. 28 April 1843. They lived at Natick.
- iv. ELLA JENNESS, b. 7 Oct. 1848.
- v. LILLIAN E., b. 31 Aug. 1851.

## By second wife:

- vi. DEWITT CLINTON, b. 3 Oct. 1853; d. 6 Aug. 1855.
- vii. CHARLES S., b. 11 June 1855; d. 11 Aug. 1855.
- viii. MINNIE B., b. 27 Jan. 1858; d. 12 Aug. 1858.
- ix. J. MURRAY, b. 1 Feb. 1863.

893. NOAH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Noah,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Providence, R. I., 25 May 1816; married about 1837, ABBY ANN STEWART of Providence. They lived in Providence, where he died 18 Dec. 1862.

## Children born in Providence:

- i. AMBROSE F.,<sup>9</sup> b. in 1837; d. 24 May 1838, aged 7 mos.
1161. ii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. in 1842.
- iii. ELLEN AUGUSTA, b. 5 Aug. 1844; m. John Jenckes Holmes.

## Children born in Providence:

1. *Alice Stewart*, b. 8 June 1868.
2. *Hannah Jenckes*, b. 1 Sept. 1870.
3. *Abby Elvira*, b. 9 April 1872.
4. *John Jenkes*, b. 14 Sept. 1875.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 May 1877; d. 12 Feb. 1923.
6. *Howard Stewart*, b. 1 April 1884.
- iv. EMILY S., b. in 1846; d. 16 Aug. 1846.
- v. ARTHUR MASON, b. 17 Nov. 1848; d. 21 March 1876.
- vi. ANNIE STEWART, b. 5 April 1857.

894. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Perley,<sup>7</sup> Perley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Natick, Mass., 30 Aug. 1817; married 23 May 1841, BETSEY CORBETT PERRY, daughter of Josiah and Anna (Corbett) Perry, born in Milford, Mass., 20 March 1818. They lived in Milford, where he was engaged in business for many years. She died 11 July 1881.

## Children born in Milford:

- i. ANNA ASENATH,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 May 1844; m. 30 June 1863, Perry Allen Lindsey; they lived in Milford and Boston, Mass.  
Children:
  1. *George William*, b. in Milford, 17 May 1864.
  2. *Frank Allen*, b. in Boston, 4 May 1866.
  3. *Betsey Augusta*, b. in Boston, 2 April 1868.
- ii. ELLEN LYDIA, b. 26 Nov. 1849; she lived in Milford.
- iii. BETSEY GEORGIETTA, b. 25 March 1859; d. 9 Aug. 1859.

895. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Parley,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Framingham, Mass., 18 June 1819; married 10 Nov. 1845, MARGARET RILEY of New York City.

## Children:

- i. MARY ASENATH,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 June 1848; d. 20 Jan. 1851.
- ii. GEORGE FRANK, b. 27 Feb. 1851; d. 10 May 1867.
- iii. ROBERT BRUCE, b. 22 June 1854.
- iv. WILLIAM PERRY, b. 13 Sept. 1856.
- v. ANNIE FRANCES, b. 18 Dec. 1858.

896. JOSEPH P.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Monroe Co., N. Y., 15 July 1827; married 14 July 1853, SABRENA S. VOSBURGH, born in Penn., 10 Oct. 1830. In 1856 he went to Minnesota, and settled in Bristol Township, Fillmore Co., where he lived for several years; later they moved to Granger, in the same county. He was a lawyer, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1860.

## Children:

- i. HATTIE E.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Bristol, 21 Jan. 1857.
- ii. EDWARD L., b. in Bristol, 6 Nov. 1860.
- iii. FLORENCE E., b. in Bristol, 20 May 1862.
- iv. JOSEPH H., b. in Bristol, 15 Jan. 1865.
- v. CORA BELLE, b. in Granger, 26 Aug. 1869; d. 23 May 1870.

897. BOWMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nahum*,<sup>7</sup> *Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 30 Aug. 1814; married 1 Jan. 1838, HANNAH WHITCOMB, daughter of Jacob and Phillis (Sweet) Whitcomb, born in Fitzwilliam, 26 June 1815, died 18 Dec. 1854; he married second, 2 Oct. 1855, CYNTHIA WHITCOMB, sister of his first wife, born 21 Sept. 1825. They lived in Fitzwilliam several years, then moved to Richmond, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 20 Jan. 1877.

## Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>9</sup> b. in Fitzwilliam, 14 Sept. 1838; m. 1 March 1866, Sarah J. Knights, daughter of Jason and Sally Knights of Phillipston, Mass., b. there 5 April 1842.
- ii. ISAAC WHITCOMB, b. in Fitzwilliam, 8 May 1840; d. 3 July 1842.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Fitzwilliam, 10 June 1843; m. 29 June 1865, Henry Handy, son of Paul and Betsey (Grant) Handy, b. in Fitzwilliam, 8 Aug. 1836.

## Children:

1. *Alberto Leroy*, b. 20 March 1867.
  2. *Nellie Mabel*, b. 26 Nov. 1876.
  3. *Arthur Edison*, b. 10 April 1879.
1162. iv. ORRIN BOWMAN, b. in Richmond, N. H., 7 Aug. 1847; m. 17 March 1872, Emma Flint, daughter of Amos A. and Catherine (Carter) Flint of Richmond.

## By second wife:

- v. CORA M., b. in Richmond, 20 April 1859; d. 6 Dec. 1861.
- vi. EMILY S., b. in Richmond, 6 Nov. 1861.
- vii. ELBRIDGE, b. in Richmond, 5 Jan. 1864.
- viii. EPHRAIM W., b. in Richmond, 13 Sept. 1867.

898. NAHUM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nahum*,<sup>7</sup> *Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 4 Nov. 1817; married 18 Nov. 1840, PHEBE PERLEY, who was born in Winchendon, Mass., in 1817; she died in Fitzwilliam, 16 Oct. 1861. He married second, 6 April 1865, NANCY A. KETCHUM, daughter of Levi and Nancy A. (Byam) Harris, born 10 Feb. 1828. They lived in Fitzwilliam, where he died 16 Aug. 1873.

Children born in Fitzwilliam:

- i. LAURA ANN,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Nov. 1841; d. 29 April 1860.
- ii. JANE M., b. 1 Oct. 1843; m. 22 March 1864, Joseph E. Harkness, son of Elisha and Ann (Burgess) Harkness.
- iii. ELLA PHEBE, b. 8 May 1846.
- 1163. iv. HENRY PERLEY, b. 27 Oct. 1848.
- v. HELEN M., b. 28 April 1851.
- vi. FLORA M., b. 3 Oct. 1854.

By second wife:

- 1164. vii. WALTER NAHUM, b. 13 Feb. 1866.

899. FLINT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nahum*,<sup>7</sup> *Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 23 Aug. 1819; married in Grafton, Mass., 9 Sept. 1843, SARAH ANN FULTON of Coleraine, Mass. They lived in Grafton, Mass., a few years, then moved to Iowa, and settled in Hardin Co., where he died 9 Nov. 1865.

Children:

- i. SARAH ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. in Grafton, 21 May 1845; d. 25 Dec. 1847.
- ii. NAHUM, b. in Grafton, 14 Feb. 1849.  
There may have been other children.

900. MOSES TAYLOR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nahum*,<sup>7</sup> *Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 10 Aug. 1827; married 16 Sept. 1852, ELVIRA GIBSON WELLINGTON, daughter of Amos and Mary Jane (Gibson) Wellington, born in Ashby, Mass., 26 April 1832. They lived in Mass. a few years, then moved to Minn., and later moved to Iowa. He died in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 19 Aug. 1886. She died in Chariton, Iowa, 7 Dec. 1894.

Children:

- 1165. i. EDGAR WELLINGTON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Concord, Mass., 28 Jan. 1854.
- ii. MARY JOSEPHINE, b. in Hatfield, Mass., 31 July 1855; m. 18 Dec. 1879, James Ellis of Prairie Grove, Iowa. She m. 2nd in 1891, Peter Christenson of Linwood, Iowa.  
Children:  
i. *Cyril Ellis*, b. in Prairie Grove, in 1880.
- 1166. iii. GEORGE SWAN, b. in Erving, Mass., 19 Dec. 1857.
- iv. MINNIE JANE, b. in Monona, Iowa, 14 April 1864; m. 24 April 1888, William Penn Robertson of Pocatello, Idaho. He d. in Pocatello, 15 Sept. 1888; she d. in Ottumwa, Iowa, 17 Oct. 1894.

901. HORACE HOUGHTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 9 Feb. 1826; married 15 Oct. 1850, CYNTHIA ALCESTRA GREEN, daughter of Gideon and Betsey Green. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he was a farmer, and a business man, prominent in town affairs. In 1876 he was a member of the State Legislature, and for many years was one of the trustees of the Springfield Savings Bank, and later was its President. He died in Springfield, 19 May 1899; she died there 21 June 1917.

Children born in Springfield:

- 1167. i. HERBERT HORACE,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 July 1853.
- 1168. ii. LEONARD HOUGHTON, b. 18 July 1858.
- 1169. iii. FREDERICK LEWIS, b. 23 Nov. 1860.

902. WILLIAM H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., about 1828; married MARY CARLETON. They lived in Concord, N. H., where he died in 1912, aged 84 years.

Children:

- 1170. i. WILLIAM BERNARD,<sup>9</sup> b. in Concord, 3 July 1859.

903. SOLON M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., about 1832; married 6 Feb. 1860, MARY ANN WARD of Springfield, Vt. They lived in Springfield, Vt.

Children:

- i. MARY S.,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 July 1861.
- ii. EMMA L., b. 4 Dec. 1862; m. 16 Nov. 1880, Roger W. Hall.

904. HENRY F.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 17 Oct. 1835; married JULIA WHITCOMB; she died and he married second, 4 Oct. 1864, MARCIA WESTGATE.

Children:

- i. LULU M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Sept. 1860; m. George Trotter.

Children:

- 1. *Edna M.*, b. 4 Oct. 1882.
- 2. *Minnie B.*, b. 4 Aug. 1885.
- ii. LUMAN H., b. 17 Sept. 1861; m. 2 July 1885, Jennie Wilkin-son.

By second wife:

- iii. HENRY C., b. 21 Aug. 1865; d. 3 Feb. 1884.
- iv. JULIA L., b. 30 Sept. 1867.
- v. WILLIAM L., b. 8 Feb. 1870; d. 31 July 1872.
- vi. WILLIS E., b. 27 July 1872.
- vii. WALLACE F., b. 3 Oct. 1875.
- viii. NELLIE M., b. 15 Oct. 1878.
- ix. FRED H., b. 2 April 1881.
- x. GERTRUDE E., b. 12 July 1882.
- xi. LEONORA, b. 5 July 1884.



905. FRANKLIN L.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lewis,<sup>7</sup> Daniel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Springfield, Vt., about 1836; married MARIA H. ———. They lived in Springfield and Woodstock, Vt.

Children:

- i. GEORGE F.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1856.

906. JEROME<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Peter,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Abner,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born 1 Aug. 1848; married FANNIE HILL. He died in July 1914.

Children:

- i. CORA,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1874; m. ——— Pingrey.  
 1171. ii. CHARLES ROLAND, b. 31 Jan. 1876.  
 1172. iii. WALTER VINCENT, b. 24 March 1878.  
 iv. CHARLOTTE, b. in Aug. 1889.  
 Four other children d. young.

907. CHARLES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Peter,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Abner,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Mt. Palatine, Ill., 6 March 1852; married 18 Sept. 1874, CAROLINE ELIZABETH ERWIN, daughter of William and Susan Ann (Sain) Erwin, born in Wenona, Ill., 13 May 1854, died in Chicago, Ill., 24 April 1910. He lived in Mt. Palatine, a short time, then moved to Wenona, Ill.; later he moved to Chicago. He was a banker for some years; later he engaged in the wholesale grain business.

Children born in Wenona:

1173. i. CHARLES ARTHUR,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 July 1876.

908. HENRY LAFAYETTE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Moses,<sup>7</sup> Peter,<sup>6</sup> Abner,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Schroepel, N. Y., 6 July 1831; married AUGUSTA HASTINGS. He lived several years in Sandy Creek, N. Y., then moved to Syracuse, N. Y., where he was a lawyer. He died there 26 April 1914.

Children:

1174. i. FRANKLIN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Sandy Creek, in 1854.

909. ELIJAH MUNGER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Moses,<sup>7</sup> Peter,<sup>6</sup> Abner,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Schroppel, N. Y., 2 July 1834; married 9 Oct. 1858, JANE L. SHELDON. He married second, 14 Oct. 1881, RUTH JEANETTE EARLE, born 6 Dec. 1848, died 26 June 1924. He lived at Sandy Creek, and Syracuse, N. Y., and died 3 April 1908. He was a farmer, Postmaster, merchant and superintendent of factory.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1862; d. 9 Aug. 1864.

By second wife:

- ii. HENRY EARLE, b. 4 June 1882, in Sandy Creek; m. 27 Nov. 1924, Margaret S. Robinson, b. 28 April 1891. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.  
 iii. IDA LAVINA, b. 17 Sept. 1885, in Sandy Creek; d. 7 Feb. 1910, in Syracuse.

910. SAMUEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Benton, N. H., about 1813; married in 1836, MERAB ROYCE, daughter of Samuel and Dorcas (Foster) Royce, born in Landaff, N. H., 20 Feb. 1810 and died in Benton, 25 Nov. 1888. They lived in Benton, where he was a farmer; he died there 5 Feb. 1899.

Children born in Benton:

- i. SARAH ROYCE,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1837; m. Parker Swasey; she m. 2nd Truman Gray.
- ii. JULIA, b. in Feb. 1839; m. Rev. H. S. Norris; she m. 2nd Rev. T. D. Chandler.
- iii. LUTHERIA, b. in 1840; m. Henry Wilmot; she m. 2nd Paul Meador.
- iv. PHEBE, b. 14 Feb. 1843; m. Paul Meador; she d. 1903.
- v. DORCAS, b. 31 Jan. 1845; m. 25 Oct. 1865, P. W. Allen; she d. 1914.
- vi. EFFIE E., b. (no date given); m. E. H. Lewis, and lived in Pike, N. H.
- vii. FRED S., b. in Dec. 1847; m. Mary Atkinson, and d. in Lawrence, Mass., about 1907.
- viii. ROYAL, b. about 1849; d. 1851.
- ix. HALSEY R., b. 14 Feb. 1851; m. Martha Foster; he m. 2nd Lilla Bisbee; he d. in April 1904.

911. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Benton, N. H., in 1818; married in 1840, ELIZA TYLER, daughter of Kimball and Sallie (Street-er) Tyler. They lived in Stoneham, Mass., several years, and about 1861 he moved to Paw Paw, Mich., where he died in Feb. 1861.

Children:

1175.
  - i. HARRY T.,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 Nov. 1841.
  - ii. SUSAN, b. in 1844; m. 18 May 1862, Charles Flanders; they were living in Spokane, Wash., in 1906.
  - iii. LUCETTA, b. about 1849; m. 10 March 1877, Alvah A. Hutchins.
  - iv. WILLIAM, b. in March 1852; d. 29 Dec. 1853.

912. TIMOTHY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Benton, Mass., about 1822; married HARRIET CLOUGH. They lived in Benton. He died about 1882.

Children:

- i. FRANK,<sup>9</sup> b. ———; lives in Lisbon, N. H.
- ii. HARRY, b. ———.

913. DANIEL M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Benton, N. H., 1 Nov. 1834; married in 1854, SUSAN CLOUGH of Lisbon, N. H.; she was a twin sister of Harriet Clough, wife of Timothy Howe. They lived on the old homestead in North Benton. He served nearly three years in the Civil war, and was severely wounded.

## Children :

- i. KENDRICK L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 March 1856.
- ii. PAUL M., b. 1 July 1860.
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 20 July 1866.
- iv. KATE S., b. 20 Nov. 1870; m. ——— Morse, and lives in Benton.

914. CALVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel,<sup>7</sup> Peter,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1806; married in 1836, ELIZA JENKINS; she died, and he married second, 9 March 1850, MRS. CLARA N. EVANS. He lived in Concord, N. H., where he was a merchant for many years. He died in Concord, N. H., 13 Aug. 1882, aged 76 years.

## Children :

- i. EDWARD,<sup>9</sup> b. ———; d. in early manhood.

915. NATHANIEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel,<sup>7</sup> Peter,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Enfield, N. H., about 1811; married 4 Feb. 1840, MARY J. CHOATE. They lived in Enfield, N. H., where he was engaged in farming.

## Children born in Enfield :

- i. ELIZA.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. SARAH.

916. THOMAS F.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel,<sup>7</sup> Peter,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Enfield, N. H., 4 July 1813; married, 28 Dec. 1836, NANCY BARNES of Lebanon, N. H., born about 1815, died in Thetford, Vt. He lived in Thetford, Vt., where he was engaged in mercantile business for many years. He died 19 Sept. 1894.

## Children born in Thetford :

- i. MARY J.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1841.
- ii. GEORGE, b. ———; he served in the army in the Civil war.
- iii. FRANCES, b. about 1844.
- iv. THOMAS F., b. about 1846.
- v. ABBIE F., b. about 1849.
1176. vi. HARRY EUGENE, b. about 1853 (twin).
- vii. HATTIE IMOGENE, b. about 1853 (twin).
- viii. ARTHUR B., b. about 1855.
- ix. JENNIE M., b. about 1858; m. ——— Post, ———.

917. BENJAMIN DARWIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin C.,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Peter,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Pomfret, Vt., 13 June 1814; married ELIZA HITCHCOCK, daughter of John and Sarah (Webster) Hitchcock, born in Claremont, N. H., 5 Aug. 1819; she died in Bethlehem, N. H., 10 July 1897. He was a bookbinder and lived in Claremont, N. H., until 1849, when he moved to Hanover, N. H., and established a book bindery and bookstore which he retained until his death. There he purchased one half of the double house built in 1773, by Eleazer Wheelock, the first president of Dartmouth College; later his wife bought the other half of this historic

mansion, and the family continued to maintain quite an establishment, coachman and servants, until after the death of the mother. This building was presented to the town of Hanover on 22 Feb. 1900, "as the Howe Library" a memorial to her parents and brother, by Miss Emily Hitchcock Howe.

Children:

- i. SARAH M.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Claremont, N. H., 6 June 1842; d. 7 Aug. 1847.
- ii. CAROLINE G., b. in Claremont, 25 Aug. 1847; d. 8 Aug. 1848.
- iii. JOHN R. HITCHCOCK, b. in Claremont, 13 Oct. 1849; d. 16 Sept. 1851.
- iv. EMILY HITCHCOCK, b. in Hanover, N. H., 24 Aug. 1852; m. 22 March 1900, Hiram Hitchcock, son of Jesse and Chloe Hitchcock of Claremont, b. 27 Aug. 1832; he d. in New York City, 30 Dec. 1900. He was one of New Hampshire's most distinguished sons. In 1859 he formed a business partnership with Paran Stevens and Alfred B. Darling, and built and operated The Fifth Avenue Hotel in New York. In 1866 he and Geu di Cesnoia made extensive studies and excavations in Cypres, Greece and Italy, and it was through him that the Metropolitan Museum of Fine Arts secured the "Di Cesnoia Collection of Cypriate Antiquities." He became one of the Trustees of the N. H. College of Agriculture and Mechanical Arts; he was president of the Dartmouth National Bank, a director of the Museum of Fine Arts. He was a member of the following societies: British Society of Biblical Archaeology, American Geographic Society, The New Academy of Science, New York Chamber of Commerce and the University Club.

Mrs. Emily H. Hitchcock was a philanthropist, and a public spirited woman; at her death she bequeathed to the Mary Hitchcock Memorial Hospital, \$20,000; to Dartmouth College, the Hitchcock country estate of 90 acres on the Connecticut River, which estate joined the Dartmouth Campus; to Park Pine Association, her pine land at Hanover, valued at \$5,000; and to the Howe Library at Hanover, \$50,000, and the Library was made residuary legatee. She died in Hanover, N. H., 16 Jan. 1912.

- v. CHARLES HENRY WEBSTER, b. in Hanover, 24 June 1856; he graduated Dartmouth College in the class of 1880 and d. in New York City, 25 April 1881.

918. JAMES WASHBURN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plymouth, Vt., 12 April, 1816; married 30 March 1841, at Danville, Vt., NANCY GOSS, daughter of John and Mary (Moore) Goss, of Danville, born 14 July 1821, and died in Barre, Vt., 30 March 1896. He moved from Royalton, Vt., to Cabot, Vt., in 1839, where he was a farmer, and died 16 Dec. 1865.

Children born in Cabot:

- i. ELMINA BUCKMAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Jan. 1842; m. 15 April 1862, Hiram W. Hoadley of Woodstock, Vt., who was b. 25 Jan. 1839, son of Cyrus and Mary (Densmore) Hoadley of Hartland, Vt. He was a wholesale baker in Gardner,

Mass., for many years, and d. there 10 June 1921; she d. there 16 Jan. 1915.

Children:

1. *Edith Maria*, b. 29 Sept. 1866; m. in March 1885, George Albert Hill of Fitchburg, Mass.
  2. *Isabell Mary*, b. 23 July 1869; m. in Aug. 1887, Albert Edward Kendall, and lived in Gardner, Mass.
  3. *James Albert*, b. in March 1871; m. Minnie Towne; he m. 2nd Etta Pollard of Gardner.
  4. *Alice Eldora*, b. 16 June 1877; m. 12 July 1900, Charles Arthur Brown of Gardner.
  5. *Herman Charles*, b. 25 Jan. 1879; m. 14 Oct. 1900, Grace Victoria Clark, and lives in Los Angeles, Calif.
  6. *Elizabeth McKenzie*, b. 21 March 1881; m. George Ashton Black, and lives in Gardner.
  7. *Helen Maud*, b. 19 Aug. 1885.
1177. ii. SAMUEL WASHBURN, b. 18 April 1843.
- iii. HANNAH, b. 24 June 1845; d. 17 May 1847.
- iv. ELDORA JANE THOMPSON, b. 23 Feb. 1848; m. 24 April 1901, John C. Miller, son of John and Statira (Booth) Miller, b. in Springfield, Vt., 22 March 1826, d. 9 May 1912.
1178. v. CHARLES MORGAN, b. 13 Jan. 1851.
- vi. ALICE LAMOTTE, b. 26 Jan. 1855; m. 12 Sept. 1876, Frank P. Browne, son of Charles and Sophia (Wilson) Browne. He was a salesman, and lived near Boston for many years; he d. in Gardner, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Howard Washburn*, b. in Newton, Mass., 2 Feb. 1890; m. Mary Agnes Rutherford, and lived in Gardner.
  2. *Agnes*, b. in Roxbury, Mass., in 1891; d. in Gardner in 1912.
- vii. MARY LOUISE, b. 22 Nov. 1858; m. 14 March 1883, Orville I. Daniels, who d. at Barre, Vt., 21 July 1897; she d. in Northampton, Mass., 6 June 1924.
- Children:
1. *Arthur Howe*, b. 6 July 1884; m. 5 April 1915, Gertrude E. Smith, and lives in Northampton.
1179. viii. FRANK ASHLEY, b. 7 Oct. 1860.

919. ROLLIN CLAYTON MALLORY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plymouth, Vt., 20 March 1819; married in 1844, HARRIET MCKENZIE, born in Woodstock, Vt., 10 Feb. 1822. He was generally known as "Mallory Howe" and lived in Cabot, Vt., in 1846. About 1852 he moved to St. Johnsbury, Vt., where he engaged in business, and later with his son were general contractors in tinsmithing, and for many years had the contract to furnish the tin scoops used by the Fairbanks Scale Co. When he was about 72 years old, he had the misfortune to lose one leg, and about five years later he lost the other leg. He lived in a wheel chair, always cheerful and happy. He died in April 1905, aged 86; his wife died prior to 1904.

Children:

- i. GEORGE MACKENZIE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Woodstock, Vt., 1 Nov. 1845; m.

27 Jan. 1869, Alma Cynthia Nelson, daughter of Orrin and Sarah Nelson, b. 1 Nov. 1847, d. 1 May 1925. He d. 16 March 1911; no children.

- ii. LAURA T., b. 8 Dec. 1851, in Woodstock, Vt.; she d. in St. Johnsbury, 6 July 1922, unm.

920. SAMUEL WASHBURN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plymouth, Vt., 3 May 1822; married in Claremont, N. H., 12 May 1853, ELIZABETH BAILEY TYLER, born 15 Nov. 1822, died in Claremont, 26 April 1868; he married second, in Boston, 3 May 1870, SARAH S. YOUNG; she died in Boston in 1922. When he was about 15 years old, he shipped from New Bedford on a whaling vessel, and followed the seas for eleven years. In 1848 he shipped on the "Mary Adams," a merchant vessel bound for Calcutta. In 1851 he was in California. During two periods covering 15 years, he was a harbor police officer in Boston, when he was injured. He went to Faribault, Minn., about 1871, where he had previously purchased some land relinquishments, and engaged in the grocery business. After a year, he returned to Boston, and thence to Albany, N. Y., then he went to Mazomanie, Dane Co., Wis., and later to Dakota Territory, and filed land west of the present town of Northville in Spink Co. near where his brothers Charles and Isaac were living. He sold the land to Isaac about 1886, and went to Belleville, Kan., where he died very sudden 20 Aug. 1897.

Children:

1180. i. FRED TYLER,<sup>9</sup> b. in Claremont, N. H., 17 May 1855.

921. ISAAC<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 28 Dec. 1824; married 5 Jan. 1855, SARAH IDE, daughter of Rodman and Villette (Herrick) Ide, born at Saratoga Springs, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 6 Feb. 1831, and died at Edgerton, Wis., 30 May 1907. He graduated at the Caledonia Co. Grammar School at Peacham, Vt., in 1843. He then studied medicine with Dr. Walter Carpenter of Randolph, Vt. In 1849 he graduated with high honors from the Vermont Medical School. In 1850 he taught school, and practiced medicine at East Randolph, Vt. On account of the death of his sister Judith from consumption, he became much concerned about his own health, and he decided to go west in 1851. He walked five hundred miles, and finally settled at Ft. Atkinson, Wis., 9 Aug. 1851, where he commenced the practice of dentistry. His health was much improved, and in 1853 he was elected Town Clerk, Superintendent of Schools and Justice of the Peace. Here he commenced the study of law in the office of O. B. Messenger. In 1867 he moved to Oregon, Rock Co., Wis., and became a partner with his brother C. M. Howe in a general store, which business he continued until 1882, when he moved to Spink Co., Dakota Territory, where he filed land near the

present town of Mellette. He was elected County Judge in 1886; he then moved to Redfield, the county seat. He was elected to that position four terms. In 1894 he was a candidate for Governor on the Populist ticket. He was a Democrat in politics, and was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He died at Redfield, 28 Nov. 1894.

Children:

- i. MARY MONTAGUE,<sup>9</sup> b. at Fulton, Rock Co., Wis., 7 Nov. 1859; m. 6 Oct. 1886, Arthur Wilfred Shelton, b. 15 Sept. 1859; d. 1 Nov. 1908. She d. 24 April 1923, in Rhineland, Wis. She was a graduate of the University of Wisconsin in 1884. He graduated from the same University in the class of 1883, and from the Law School in 1885. He served one year as District Attorney. She served two terms as County Superintendent of Schools.

Children:

- i. *Margaret*, b. 27 March 1888; a graduate of the University of Wis., 1928.
- ii. JAMES RODMAN, b. 23 Dec. 1867.
- iii. GRACE WASHBURN, b. 15 May 1871; a graduate of the University of Wisconsin in the class of 1897. She has been a teacher and principal of High Schools in several places, but on account of her health, she was forced to move to Colorado, and is now (1928) living in Allison, LaPlatte Co.

.922. CHARLES MORGAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Woodstock, Vt., 4 Aug. 1828; married 6 Feb. 1856, MARY JANE BICKFORD, daughter of Daniel and Fannie (Blake) Bickford, born in Cabot, Vt., 24 Sept. 1828, and died in Minneapolis, Minn., 4 March 1899. When he was eighteen years old he went to Nashua, N. H., to work for the mills, and after two years in that place, he decided to take a sea voyage with the hope to improve his health, the result of which, he followed the sea until 1855. According to his diary which he kept, he left Montpelier, Vt., Feb. 20, 1855, and started for the West, and reached Janesville, Wis., on the 26th. He engaged in farming at Indian Ford, Rock County; here he stayed a few years, then purchased a half interest in a grocery store in Fulton, Rock Co. In 1863 he enlarged his business, and moved to Stoughton, Dane Co. In 1876 he sold out, and opened a general store at Mazomanie, Dane Co. In 1881 he with his son Frank, went to Dakota Territory where they secured land Spink Co., and in 1882 they opened a general store and lumber yard. In 1889 they gave up the store and lumber yard, and turned their attention to the grain business and farming. He had accumulated a modest fortune in land, having at one time four thousand acres of land in the James River Valley, most of which is still owned by the family. This farm was used for wheat growing, and in one year they raised 35,000 bushels of wheat. He was a leading citizen, and was the Chairman of the Board of Supervisors of the Town of Mellette, from

its organization in 1884. In politics he was a Democrat. In 1879 he was appointed a member of the State Board of Charities and Correction, having in charge all the penal and philanthropic institutions in the state, and much of the time he was Chairman of the Board. In 1901 he went to California, and made his home at Long Beach, Los Angeles Co., where he died 30 March 1909.

Children:

- i. FRANK AZRO,<sup>9</sup> b. at Indian Ford, Rock Co., Wis., 22 Oct. 1859.
- ii. FANNIE SABRA, b. at Fulton, Rock Co., Wis., 15 Oct. 1861; m. 29 June 1885, Leroy Clarke Hedges, son of William H. and Myra (Clarke) Hedges, b. in Sidney, Fremont Co., Iowa, 6 Aug. 1859. They lived in Mellette, S. D., where he was a physician and a farmer. She was a graduate of the University of Wisconsin in the class of 1882, was an accomplished linguist and pianist. She d. in Chicago, 5 Oct. 1889, where she had gone ten days before.

Children:

1. *Ernest Howe*, b. 30 July 1887; m. 11 June 1911, Martha Christiana Pederson, daughter of Abraham and Anna M. (Nelson) Pederson, b. 25 Oct. 1886. They live in Chicago.
2. *Hiram Clarke*, b. 30 July 1889; m. 27 June 1914, Ethel Agnes Rehnberg, daughter of Albert A. and Edla S. (Bolander) Rehnberg, b. 7 Aug. 1891. They live in Maywood, Ill.

924. EDWIN HARRISON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Timothy*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Underhill, Vt., 5 April 1817; married 10 Jan. 1843, PAMELA HATCH. He died 7 Oct. 1863.

Children:

- i. HELEN A.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. EMMA A.
- iii. EDWIN H.

925. RICHARD SMITH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plainfield, N. H., 22 July 1822; married 21 June 1854, EMELINE DUSTIN, daughter of Moody Dustin, born in Claremont, N. H., 11 April 1825. They lived in Lebanon, N. H.

Children born in Lebanon:

- i. ARDEN SMITH,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 June 1855.
- ii. EMMA LOUISA, b. 5 May 1859; m. 1 Feb. 1881, Charles Henry Fairbanks of Newport, N. H.; they had three children.
- iii. ALICE EVELINE, b. 5 Oct. 1861.

926. ANSEL P.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*David*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Underhill, Vt., 8 July 1825; married 14 April 1852, NANCY M. HOWE, daughter of Capt. Jonathan and Sally (Wier) Howe, born in Enfield, N. H., 6 Feb. 1832; she died there 24 June 1865. He married sec-



ond, 1 Jan. 1867, MARTHA JANE GOODRICH. They lived in Enfield, N. H. He died in Enfield, N. H., 12 March 1899.

Children born in Enfield:

- i. CHARLES W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 Feb. 1853; m. 28 Oct. 1879, Isabel Cutting; m. 2nd 14 Aug. 1914, Josephine Knapp.
- ii. EDWARD G., b. 9 Dec. 1857; d. 19 Nov. 1877.

927. WALTER H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Timothy,<sup>7</sup> Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Underhill, Vt., 5 May 1837; married REBECCA WHITING. They lived in North Brookfield, Mass.

Children born in North Brookfield:

- i. CARRIE,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 May 1853.
- ii. MARION F., b. 4 May 1861.

928. ENOCH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Calvin,<sup>7</sup> Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Underhill, Vt., 1 March 1832; married 27 Nov. 1856, ELLEN BRYANT, who was born in Essex, Vt., 23 July 1834. They lived at Essex Junction, and Burlington, Vt. He died at Essex Junction, 8 June 1874, and she died in Burlington, Vt., 27 Jan. 1921.

Children born at Essex Junction:

1181. i. FREDERICK BRYANT,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 June 1861.
- ii. KATE ELIZA, b. 19 May 1863; d. at Essex Junction, 21 June 1885.
1182. iii. EDGAR PRATT, b. 18 Feb. 1865.
- iv. ALICE C., b. 11 Sept. 1867.

929. WARREN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Calvin,<sup>7</sup> Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Underhill, Vt., 4 July 1836; married SARAH BELDEN; she was a descendant of John Alden of the Mayflower. He went west and settled in Chicago, where he spent the last twenty five years of his life. He was president of the Howe & Davidson Co., a large folding box concern. He was the inventor of the folding box, and was the first to cut out a folding box on a cylinder press; he also invented the triangular pail package for stick candy. He died in March 1901.

Children:

1183. i. HOMER WARREN,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Sept. 1871.
- ii. GERTRUDE AMY, b. 3 July 1873; m. Roy J. Carrier of Chicago; he d. in 1908, and his family moved to Pasadena, Calif., and it is to her that we are indebted for the data regarding this family.

Children:

1. Philip Howe, b. 31 July 1901.
2. Adelaide Harriet, b. 15 July 1904.
- iii. HALLE, b. 1876; d. 1879.

930. GEORGE WADSWORTH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lucien,<sup>7</sup> Samuel,<sup>6</sup> Phineas,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Port Huron, Mich., 5 Feb. 1844; married 23 Dec. 1869, EUNICE A. STURGES.

daughter of Barlow Sturges, born in Vermillion, O. He served as sergeant of Co. K. 20th Regt. Mich., Vols., in the Civil war. They lived in Port Huron, Mich.

Children:

- i. CAROLINE A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1870.

931. EDWARD THOMAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 15 Jan. 1849; married 11 April 1878, ANNA FRANCES PEABODY, daughter of Joseph and Millicent Peabody, born 3 Nov. 1850, and died 30 June 1889. He died in Hingham, Mass., 5 June 1925.

Children:

- i. EDWARD PEABODY,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 Jan. 1879.
- ii. BESSIE FISHER, b. 3 Sept. 1880.
- iii. ANNA ALBION, b. 3 Nov. 1883; d. 20 July 1891.
- iv. HELEN LOUISE, b. 20 April 1889.

932. PERCIVAL SPURR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Thomas*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., 26 Jan. 1863; married 7 Jan. 1889, BLANCHE THORNE PERRY, daughter of Cornelius A. and Fannie Louise (Parker) Perry, born 19 Dec. 1865. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1885, later he became a member of the firm of Garrison & Howe of Boston, where he was associated for more than thirty years. He was president of the Suncook Mills, and was a member of the Algonquin Club of Boston. He died in Nahant, Mass., 28 May 1927.

Children:

- i. PERCIVAL SPURR,<sup>9</sup> b. in Newton, Mass., 12 April 1895; he was a graduate of Harvard College in the class of 1916, and is now (1927) engaged in business in New York City.

933. WILLIAM FRANCIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 20 Dec. 1837; married first, (name not given); she died, and he married second, CAMILLA C. DIKEMAN, who died in San Francisco, Cal., 8 Dec. 1899. He married third, GEORGINA WAITE. She died 11 Jan 1921. He lived in St. Louis, Mo., San Francisco, Cal. In 1859 he left San Francisco, and returned to Boston, where he lived until 1876, when he went back to San Francisco, and is now (1927) living in Oakland, Cal.

Children:

- i. CLARA LOUISE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Thetford, Vt., 28 June 1862; d. in California, 11 June 1921.
- ii. FREDERICK WILLIS, b. in June 1866; d. 11 Jan. 1869.

By second wife:

1184. iii. WILLIAM DIKEMAN, b. 9 Sept. 1869.
1185. iv. ROBERT PERLEY, b. in St. Louis, Mo., 10 July 1872.
- v. WALTER CLARKE, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1874.

834. CHARLES WOODFORD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William,*<sup>7</sup> *Thomas,*<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan,*<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet,*<sup>4</sup> *David,*<sup>3</sup> *Samuel,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 18 Aug. 1843; married MRS. EMMA SMITH. They lived in San Francisco, where he died 25 Feb. 1879. She died 8 March 1910.

Child:

1186. i. CHARLES KINGSLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 Dec. 1874.

935. FRANK COLE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William,*<sup>7</sup> *Thomas,*<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan,*<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet,*<sup>4</sup> *David,*<sup>3</sup> *Samuel,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in San Francisco, Cal., 11 April 1860; married 29 May 1898, CLARA LOUISE FISHER; she died in Dec. 1900. He married second, in 1903, HARRIET WORDEN; she died in 1913. He married third, MRS. ——— ANDREWS.

Children:

i. DOROTHY MAY,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 June 1900.

By second wife:

ii. MARGUERITE, b. 17 June 1904.

936. ELBRIDGE HAYNES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Emerson,*<sup>7</sup> *Peter,*<sup>6</sup> *Buckley,*<sup>5</sup> *David,*<sup>4</sup> *David,*<sup>3</sup> *Samuel,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 30 July 1838; married in Mason, N. H., 30 June 1860, CAROLINE HARTWELL BALDWIN, daughter of Charles and Sarah (Jones) Baldwin of Hillsboro, N. H.; she died in Leominster, Mass., 18 May 1922. He died there 4 June 1883.

Children:

i. MINNIE AURELIA,<sup>9</sup> b. in New Ipswich, N. H., 5 Dec. 1862; m. in Fitchburg, Mass., 8 March 1881, Edwin Upton Powers, son of Darwin and Mary Powers of Leominster, b. 6 Oct. 1853, d. 12 March 1919. They lived in Leominster, where she d. 17 June 1920.

Children:

1. *Emma Louise*, b. 17 Dec. 1881; m. 6 Nov. 1901, Manley G. Hatstat of Leominster, where they are now (1928) living.

2. *Fred Emerson*, b. 30 Oct. 1884; m. 1 Jan. 1921, Martha ———; they are now (1928) living in Leominster.

ii. CHARLES EMERSON, b. in Leominster, 21 June 1867; m. 26 Nov. 1890, Annie Isabell Decoff of Leominster, daughter of John and Margaret Decoff, b. in Boston, 23 Jan. 1869. They live in Newcastle, N. H.; no children.

1187. iii. WILBUR HENRY, b. in Leominster, Mass., 26 Feb. 1875.

937. EDWARD PORTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elbridge H.,*<sup>7</sup> *Peter,*<sup>6</sup> *Buckley,*<sup>5</sup> *David,*<sup>4</sup> *David,*<sup>3</sup> *Samuel,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westfield, Mass., 15 Feb. 1842; married 4 Sept. 1867, (name not given). He served in the army during the Civil war, and after the close of the war, he engaged in the insurance business in Indianapolis, Ind., for some years, then he moved to Saratoga, N. Y., where for many years, he was the publisher of the "Saratoga Sun"

and was a prominent Democratic politician. He died in Saratoga, 18 Oct. 1909.

Child:

- i. LOUIS MCHENRY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Indianapolis, 14 Jan. 1871.

938. EDWARD WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edward,<sup>7</sup> Peter,<sup>6</sup> Buckley,<sup>5</sup> David,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hardin, Ohio, 22 Aug. 1845; married 5 Oct. 1870, HENRIETTA J. MERRILL, who was born in Plymouth, N. H., 23 May 1843. He is now (1928) living in Brighton, Mass.

Children born in Charlestown:

1188. i. LIVERUS HULL,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 Jan. 1872.
- ii. ALBERT SPAULDING, b. 3 Aug. 1873.
- iii. MARY JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1879.

939. GEORGE HUBBARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Buckley H.,<sup>7</sup> Buckley,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> David,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Boston, Mass., 25 Sept. 1849; married 28 Feb. 1877, LILLA F. TALBOT, she died 16 Dec. 1905; he married second, 15 Feb. 1910, MARY C. E. ELDREDGE. They lived for several years in Evans, Colo., but later he returned to Mass., and settled in Wakefield, where he is now (1928) living.

Children:

- i. HELEN GERTRUDE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Evans, Colo., 18 Nov. 1880; m. 22 June 1904, George Marshall Howe, son of Benj. Franklin Howe, who was b. in Sudbury, Mass., 23 June 1882.

940. CHARLES ISRAEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William W.,<sup>7</sup> Israel,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> David,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 Feb. 1850; married 7 Sept. 1870, NELLIE M. TRAIL, daughter of James Trail of Marlborough. They lived in Marlborough, where he was engaged in the clothing business. He died in Marlborough, 28 June 1887. She died there 29 Sept. 1909. Children born in Marlborough:

- i. FREDERICK B.,<sup>9</sup> b. in 1870; d. 2 Sept. 1899.
- ii. CORA ELIZABETH, b. 29 May 1874; d. 15 Dec. 1898.

941. DANIEL AUSTIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel A.,<sup>7</sup> Eliphalet,<sup>6</sup> Eliphalet,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> David,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Barre, Mass., 17 Jan. 1862; married 5 Dec. 1899, FLORENCE G. TENNEY, daughter of Arthur B. and Harriet E. (Gray) Tenney, born in Newton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1877. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he is engaged in the wholesale grocery business. He is a Republican in politics, an active member of the Congregational Church, and a member of the Worcester Board of Trade and other organizations.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. MILDRED GRAY,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 Feb. 1901.
- ii. FRANK WARNER, b. 27 Oct. 1902.
- iii. DANIEL AUSTIN, b. 24 Nov. 1903.
- iv. FLORENCE ELLA, b. 1 Sept. 1905.
- v. ROGER.

- vi. RUTH.
- vii. HARTWELL GODDARD.

942. WALTER ELIPHALET<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>6</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westborough, Mass., 15 Jan. 1868; married MARY BALLOU.

Children:

- i. MAUD.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. DANIEL W.

943. JAMES WESTON HOWE (*Samuel A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>6</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westborough, Mass., 20 June 1873; married CARRIE DELANO.

Children:

- i. MADELINE.<sup>9</sup>

944. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehe-miah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 4 July 1824; married 13 June 1850, MARY ANN WILLARD, who was born 18 Dec. 1823, died in Cambridge, Mass., 24 March 1905. He graduated from the Harvard Law School in 1847, and was admitted to the bar the same year. He spent several years in California, and on his return, he began practice of law in Brattleboro, Vt., was admitted to the bar of the Supreme Court of United States in 1856, and was Attorney General of Vermont in 1858-9. Was appointed U. S. District Attorney for Vermont by President Lincoln in 1861. He received an appointment in the U. S. Pension Bureau, and moved from Brattleboro in 1880. He died in Vernon, Vt., 21 Feb. 1888.

Children:

1189. i. GEORGE EBENEZER, b. in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Feb. 1862.

945. JOHN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehe-miah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 21 Dec. 1825; married 24 Oct. 1853, LOUISE J. RUSSELL, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah Russell of New Bedford, Mass., born 22 Nov. 1834, died in Providence, R. I., 30 June 1915. He was a civil engineer, and lived in Providence, R. I. In 1879 he was appointed and commissioned brigade engineer of R. I. militia, which position he held for many years. In 1884 he was appointed instructor and inspector of rifle practice for R. I. militia. He died in Providence, 31 Dec. 1894.

Children born in Providence:

- i. THOMAS RUSSELL,<sup>9</sup> b. in New Bedford, Mass., 17 Jan. 1855; d. in Searsport, Me.
- 1190. ii. ARTHUR WARREN, b. 23 May 1857.
- 1191. iii. ROBERT ANDERSON, b. 1 Jan. 1861; lives in Venice, Calif.
- iv. MARION LOUISE, b. 3 July 1863; d. 30 Dec. 1864.
- v. EDGAR, b. 9 Nov. 1865 (twin); d. 12 Nov. 1865.
- vi. EDWARD, b. 9 Nov. 1865 (twin); d. 23 Nov. 1865.

946. WARREN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 31 May 1831; married in Guilford, Vt., 2 May 1854, MARIA LOUISA BOYDEN, daughter of Levi and Lucia (Richardson) Boyden, born 3 Aug. 1832. He died 12 May 1856. She married second, 1 Nov. 1870, Isaac Frary Cleveland, and died 1 Oct. 1894.

Children:

- i. CORA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Guilford, Vt., 13 Oct. 1855; m. 10 Aug. \*876, Hiram W. Moore, son of Edmund and Barbara (Fiske) Moore, b. 26 April 1848. They lived in Lafayette, Ind., and afterwards in Indianapolis, Ind.

Children:

1. *Warren Edmund*, b. 22 Sept. 1877; m. 3 Oct. 1905, Pattie A. Wathen of Louisville, Ky.  
2. *Robert Spencer*, b. 3 Sept. 1879; m. 14 Nov. 1905, Mary Eleanor Scheetz.

947. COL. ARAD H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 28 Aug. 1833; married FRANCELIA PUTNAM, daughter of Israel and Maria H. (Warner) Putnam of Bernardston, Mass., born in Bernardston, 2 Jan. 1840. They lived on the old homestead in Vernon, where he died 6 Feb. 1865.

Children:

- i. WARREN MAYNARD,<sup>9</sup> b. in Vernon, 23 Nov. 1863; d. in Oshkosh, Wis., 9 Dec. 1903.

948. FRED LYSANDER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Caleb L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 24 Dec. 1865, married in Dec. 1893, ALICE SHEA. He began his business life in Brattleboro, when he entered the employ of the Vermont National Bank, in which business he stayed for a few years, and then he engaged in the hotel business, and became one of the best known hotel managers in this country, and was for a long time, the manager of Hotel Princess, at the Bermudas, and of the Aspinwall Hotel at Lenox, Mass. He died at Brattleboro, Vt., 9 Aug. 1921.

Children born in Bermuda:

- i. STANLEY SHEA,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Oct. 1895.  
ii. MARTHA ELIZABETH, b. 26 April 1903; m. in 1925, Harry Anderson of Brattleboro, Vt.

Children:

1. *Alice Elizabeth*, b. in Dec. 1926.

949. CHARLES H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry T.*,<sup>7</sup> *Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 29 March 1844; married 1 Jan. 1868, AMANDA STEWART of Ithaca, N. Y. They lived in Ithaca and Dryden, N. Y.

Children:

1192. i. HARRY SQUIRE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Ithaca, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1868.  
ii. SUSANNA MARTHA, b. in West Dryden, N. Y., 4 March 1870; d. 5 Nov. 1879.

950. JOHN BRADLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry T.*,<sup>7</sup> *Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 14 Feb. 1853; married 29 Dec. 1880, IDA NORTON.

Children:

- i. GEORGE NORTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 Jan. 1882.
- ii. MYRTIE MAY, b. 23 Dec. 1882; m. Ralph Myers, and had a daughter, Dorothy.
- iii. SARAH LOLA, b. 6 May 1885.
- iv. FREDERICK ELLSWORTH, b. 26 April 1887.
- v. EDITH BELLE, b. 20 July 1888.
- vi. FLORA DELL, b. 4 Dec. 1889.
- vii. MARY EVELYN, b. 18 Sept. 1891.
- viii. CLARENCE EVERETT, b. 21 Oct. 1892.

952. RHODERICK DHU<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry T.*,<sup>7</sup> *Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dryden, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 21 July 1859; married 30 Aug. 1882, JESSIE DETRICK, born 14 Nov. 1864.

Children:

- i. ERNEST L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Aug. 1883; d. 19 Oct. 1883.
- ii. FLORENCE E., b. 23 Jan. 1887.
- iii. PERCY R., b. 7 March 1892.
- iv. MILDRED G., b. 7 Sept. 1895.

952. JAMES TOWNLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Squire*,<sup>7</sup> *Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York State, 21 Dec. 1868; married in April 1900, MAGGIE OZAKELMAN, in Russell Co., Kans.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM MARION,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Dec. 1901.
- ii. EMMA KANSADA, b. 31 Dec. 1902.
- iii. SQUIRE, b. 23 March 1904.
- iv. ROSE, b. 19 July 1905.

953. FRED ALBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Albert N.*,<sup>7</sup> *Dudley*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Walpole, N. H., 6 Oct. 1866; married 20 Jan. 1892, HATTIE BLANCHE RICHARDS of Winchester, N. H.

Children:

- i. ALBERT RICHARDS,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1892.
- ii. KATHERINE BLANCHE, b. 22 Jan. 1899.

954. BARTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Barton*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 22 Nov. 1823; married SYLVIA D. SLATE, who was born in Mass., about 1821. They lived in Chesterfield, for a few years, then moved to Newfane, Vt., prior to 1870.

Children:

- i. ANSON B.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1850.
- ii. LYMAN A., b. about 1862.

955. HORACE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Barton*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 10 Feb.

1828; married 5 July 1849, HARRIET L. ALBEE, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah T. (White) Albee born 25 Oct. 1828. They lived in Chesterfield, where he died 7 Aug. 1870.

Children:

- i. CHARLES H.,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 Nov. 1851; m. 17 March 1875, Alta Dean of Dover, Vt.
- ii. MARY JANE, b. 17 Dec. 1853; m. 4 July 1872, Henry H. Rice, son of Stephen and Martha A. (Bragg) Rice, b. 7 Aug. 1853.
- iii. HELENA A., b. 3 Oct. 1857; d. 10 Feb. 1862.
- iv. NETTIE B. (FARROW), adopted daughter, d. 7 May 1870, age 4 yrs.

956. HENRY H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Barton*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chesterfield, N. H., 1 July 1834; married 7 June 1854, MARY ADELAIDE HOLDEN, daughter of Wilson and Sarah (Stowell) Holden, born 16 Aug. 1837. They lived in Chesterfield, where he was a farmer, and where he died 16 Nov. 1896.

Children born in Chesterfield:

- i. WILLIAM F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 July 1855; d. 21 Oct. 1873.
- ii. SARAH L., b. 14 Feb. 1858; m. 14 Feb. 1878, George W. French.
- iii. HENRY B., b. 9 May 1860.
- iv. HATTIE H., b. 24 June 1866; m. Irving C. White, and d. 2 April 1901.

Children:

- i. *Arline*.
- v. MABEL C., b. 21 Oct. 1873.

957. WILLIAM GREENE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Uriah T.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Estes*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Moses*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cincinnati, O., 13 Oct. 1838; married 13 Oct. 1863, ANNIE LUCY HALE, daughter of B. J. M. Hale of Haverhill, Mass. He graduated from Michigan University in 1855. He served as Lt. and later as Capt. in the 30th Regt. Mass. Vols., during the Civil war, and was severely wounded at Baton Rouge, La. He was afterwards appointed provost marshal of the 4th Dist. of Mass.

Children:

- i. LUCY LAPHAM,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 Oct. 1865.
- ii. SUSAN HILLARD, b. 28 Feb. 1867; d. 28 June 1868.
- iii. MABEL, b. 27 Feb. 1869.
- iv. JEANNETTE FRANCES, b. 29 Oct. 1870.

957a. HAROLD EDWARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Uriah*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph W.*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 24 Oct. 1879; married 1 June 1910, MAY HARRINGTON.

Children:

- i. JANE,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 June 1913.

958. FREDERICK JAMES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Robert H.*,<sup>7</sup> *James C.*,<sup>6</sup> *John C.*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Micajah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born probably in Chi-



cago, Ill., about 1867; married in 1894, LEONA REESE of Augusta, Ky.

Children:

- i. RUTH.<sup>9</sup>

959. GEORGE CLARK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Darius*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 30 Sept. 1821; married in 1862, MARY B. GALLUP; she died in Spencer, 20 Dec. 1872.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. JOHN L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Jan. 1863.
- ii. GEORGE H., b. 12 Jan. 1867.

960. DARIUS AMIDON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Darius*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 3 Dec. 1832; married 8 Feb. 1856, ELLEN CERENA CHAPMAN, born in Oakland, Mich., 1 May 1835.

Children:

- i. CHARLES WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. in Oakland, Mich., 24 June 1860.
- ii. ADA ESTELLA, b. in Ovid, Mich., 1 Dec. 1867; m. Jackson Fairman of Vassar, Mich., and lived in Ovid, Mich.

Children:

1. *Marguretta*, b. 15 Oct. 1893.
2. *George*, b. 18 Nov. 1894.

961. JOHN CUTLER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Darius*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 21 Aug. 1834; married at Hadley, Mass., 7 Aug. 1862, HELEN ELIZA DICKINSON, daughter of Caleb D. and Tryphena (Russell) Dickinson, born 26 Nov. 1837. They first went to Waterbury, Ct., but living there only a short time, they moved to North Hadley, Mass., where he was engaged in a manufacturing business, and where he died 14 Oct. 1913.

Children:

1194. i. GEORGE DICKINSON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Waterbury, Conn., 10 Dec. 1863.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. in Hadley, Mass., 12 Sept. 1865; d. 7 Sept. 1870.
- iii. GRACE BEAMAN, b. in Hadley, Mass., 20 Oct. 1875.
- iv. ARTHUR CLARKE, b. in Hadley, Mass., 20 Oct. 1875.

962. CHARLES W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 17 Feb. 1822; married 18 June 1853, SUSAN E. EVERETT.

Children:

- i. ISABEL F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1863.

963. AMASA BEMIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elias*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 3 Nov. 1817; married in Monroe, La., 27 Oct. 1842, SARAH FRY CALDWELL, who was born in Springfield, Mass., 16 Nov. 1820. He first settled in Monroe, La. About 1845 he sold his business in Monroe, and came North to assist his brother Elias in es-

tablishing his original patent of the sewing machine, located in Springfield, Mass. Afterwards he moved to New York City, where later he established the A. B. Howe Sewing Machine business. In 1868 he went to Cambridge, Mass., to attend the funeral of his father, and died while there, 15 Jan. 1868. His widow died 24 March 1872.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA MORGAN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Monroe, La., 29 Aug. 1844; m. 3 Sept. 1862, Richard F. Hawkins of Springfield, Mass. He was the proprietor of extensive iron works in that city, and manufactured iron bridges.

Children:

1. *Julia*, b. 3 Nov. 1865.
  2. *Paul Rhodes*, b. 23 June 1867.
  3. *Harold*, b. 23 Oct. 1870.
  4. *Florence*, b. 9 Aug. 1873.
  5. *Edith*, b. 3 Dec. 1875 (twin).
  6. *Ethel*, b. 3 Dec. 1875 (twin).
  7. *David Smith*, b. 29 Aug. 1878.
1195. ii. BENJAMIN PORTER, b. in Springfield, Mass., 20 July 1846.

964. ELIAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elijah*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jazaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 9 July 1819; married 3 March 1841, ELIZABETH J. AMES, daughter of Simon Ames, born in 1827, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 30 April 1849, aged 31 years, 8 months. He married second, (name not given). In early life he was employed at home in the making of cards used in the manufacture of cotton cloth, and thus acquired some of the ideas of machinery which he afterwards applied in the invention of the sewing machine. He lived with his father until 1835, when he went to Lowell, Mass., and obtained a situation in a manufactory of cotton machinery, where he stayed for a couple of years, and then went to Cambridge, Mass., and got employment in a machine shop. In a few months he went to Boston, and obtained employment in a shop kept by one Ori Davis for the manufacture of nautical and philosophical instruments, and it was while there, that he first conceived the idea of inventing the sewing machine, and he began work upon it about the year 1843. He received some pecuniary assistance from a former school mate, George Fisher, and in 1845 he produced a machine for which he afterwards secured a patent.

He vainly endeavored to interest the tailors of Boston in the invention, but they would have nothing to do with it and becoming discouraged, he took employment for several months as a railroad engineer. In 1847 he and his brother Amasa B. Howe, went to England to endeavor to introduce the invention there. Soon after his wife and three children joined him in London. While there he obtained employment in the establishment of William Thomas, who contracted with Elias to adapt his machine to the manufacture of corsets. After a few months, in consequence of some disagreement

with his employer he was discharged. This seemed to have been the darkest period of his life; his invention appeared to be a failure, and all his years of labor upon it to have gone for naught. He was out of employment and out of means, his wife was in failing health and he was in a strange land, and far from home and kindred.

By extraordinary exertions and economy, and the help of a few friends, he managed to raise money to send his wife and children back to America, and in 1849 he followed, landing in New York with only half a crown in his pocket. He soon found employment in a machine shop, but soon received news that his wife was dying in Cambridge. He was so poor that he was compelled to borrow money to go to Cambridge, and was obliged to attend the funeral of his wife in his daily working clothes. Soon after, the news came that all his household goods had been lost in the wreck of the vessel in which they were shipped. He spent several years trying to re-purchase the rights which he had sold in the years of adversity, and in lawsuits with infringers upon his patent.

At last in 1854 the validity of his patent was established and this was the turning point in his fortunes. He was recognized as the real inventor of the sewing machine, his invention containing the essential features of all other machines, and his income soon reached an enormous sum, it being estimated that at the expiration of his patent, he had realized about \$2,000,000. He received many medals and other marks of appreciation of his invention, including a gold medal and a Cross of the Legion of Honor at the Paris Exposition in 1867.

During the Civil war Mr. Howe was a zealous supporter of the Government, being largely instrumental in recruiting the 17th Regt. Conn. Vols., in which he enlisted as a private, and in which he served until he was compelled to leave the service by reason of failing health. At one time while he was in the service and the government was in financial straits, Mr. Howe advanced the money with which to pay the soldiers of the regiment. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1867.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. JANE ROBINSON,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 April 1842; m. Levi Stockwell of Cleveland, Ohio, and was living (1896) in New York City.  
Children:
  1. *Elizabeth*, b. 11 April 1867; m. 15 Oct. 1890, Eustis Langdon Hopkins.
  2. *Jane Lillian*, b. 24 June 1869.
  3. *Elias Howe*, b. 5 Oct. 1875.
  4. *Levi Spear*, b. 21 Oct. 1877.
- ii. SIMON AMES, b. 29 Feb. 1844; m. Ella Peak of Bridgport, Conn.; he d. 15 Sept. 1883, leaving one child.
- iii. JULIA MARIA, b. 27 Jan. 1846; m. Alden B. Stockwell; she d. 21 March 1869; had one child.

965. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Liberty*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jez-aniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chester, Mass., 25 May

1830; married 14 June 1855, AMY P. MILLIKEN. They lived in Middlefield, Mass.

Children born in Middlefield:

- i. IDA M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 April 1856; m. 4 April 1879, George R. Gibbs.
- ii. GEORGE L., b. 24 May 1858; m. Rebecca Halliday.

966. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Tyler,<sup>7</sup> Elijah,<sup>6</sup> Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Jezaniah,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Chester, Mass., 4 May 1822; married 29 Nov. 1848, ROWENA HADLEY, born in Cambridge, Mass., 4 Feb. 1824. They lived in Cambridge where he died 6 Feb. 1884.

Children born in Cambridge:

- i. ELLA ROWENA,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 July 1851; m. 25 Aug. 1887, Frederick C. Jones. They lived in Lexington, Mass., where she d. 18 May 1928.
- ii. EDITH FRANCES, b. 14 Dec. 1852; m. 1 Jan. 1879, Moses E. Libby.

Children born in Roxbury:

1. *Edith Clymena*, b. 5 March 1880.
2. *Waldo Howe*, b. 15 March 1882.
3. *Ralph Edwin*, b. 9 Aug. 1891.
- iii. WILLIAM TYLER, b. 17 July 1856; d. in Cambridge, Mass., 27 Jan. 1858.

967. OTIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Tyler,<sup>7</sup> Elijah,<sup>6</sup> Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Jezaniah,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Spencer, Mass., 10 July 1824; married in 1853, ELIZABETH BURNS, who was born 9 March 1835; she died in Cambridge, Mass., 27 Oct. 1888. He died there 7 July 1891.

Children:

1196. i. FRED FULTON,<sup>9</sup> b. in San Francisco, Calif., 14 Aug. 1856.
- ii. AGNES ELIZABETH, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 1 Dec. 1859; m. 26 June 1888, William J. Winn.

Children:

- i. *John*, b. in Cambridge, 5 April 1890.
- iii. JOHN EDWARD, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1863; m. 30 April 1895, Florence Duryea, b. in New York City. He graduated from Harvard University in the class of 1884.

968. JOHN MURRAY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alphonso,<sup>7</sup> Elijah,<sup>6</sup> Elijah,<sup>5</sup> Jezaniah,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac, John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brookfield, Mass., 26 April 1834; married in Aug. 1860, HELEN M. SHERMAN of North Brookfield, Mass., she died 1 Feb. 1865; he married second, 15 Feb. 1866, SARAH A. LOVERING of Brookfield, Mass. He served in the army during the Civil war, and was in the U. S. Signal Corps at the surrender of Gen. Lee, at Appomatox. 9 April 1865. They lived in East Brookfield, Mass., for many years. He died in Springfield, Mass., 8 May 1905.

Children born in East Brookfield:

- i. ELIZA P.,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 May 1861; m. 20 May 1886, Edgar C. Spencer, son of William B. and Mary A. Spencer. She d. in Faneuil, Mass., 2 March 1923.
1197. ii. ELDEN G., b. 2 Feb. 1863.

- iii. HELEN P., b. 29 July 1871; d. in Jan. 1872.
- iv. WILSON T., b. 9 Oct. 1875.
- v. FRANK D., b. 22 March 1884; d. in July 1884.

969. ELBRIDGE G.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alphonso*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 4 April 1839; married 3 May 1866, HARRIET STEVENS, daughter of Ezekiel and Tammy Stevens, born in East Brookfield, Mass., 7 Sept. 1836. He served in the army during the Civil war, as a Lieutenant. They lived at East Brookfield, where he was engaged in the provision business, and where he died 9 Nov. 1894. His widow died there 19 Feb. 1902.

Children born in East Brookfield:

- i. JULIA STEVENS,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 June 1868; m. 20 Feb. 1895, Herbert Rockwell Burroughs, and they are now (1927) living in Warren, Mass.
- 1198. ii. HARRY ELBRIDGE, b. 11 Jan. 1870.
- iii. BELLE AMELIA, b. 17 March 1872; m. 1 Dec. 1898, Ernest R. Hayward, who d. 8 May 1918; she m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1924, Edgar Cummings, and they live at East Brookfield, Mass.
- iv. BLANCHE ADELIA, b. 17 March 1872; d. 10 Oct. 1872.

970. JULIUS ALPHONSO<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alphonso*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Brookfield, Mass., 31 May 1851; married in Ware, Mass., 1 Jan. 1876, ANNA VAUGHN, daughter of Dexter and Mary Vaughn; she was born in Prescott, Mass., in 1845. They lived in East Brookfield, where he was a farmer. He died there 13 June 1905; she died there in 1919.

Children:

- i. ALPHONSO,<sup>9</sup> b. in East Brookfield, 15 July 1883, and lives in East Brookfield.

971. CHARLES SUMNER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alphonso*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Brookfield, Mass., 31 Oct. 1864; married 27 Sept. 1885, ALICE DUFF; she died, and he married a second time, but we have no record of the marriage. He lived for a time in East Brookfield, but later moved to North Brookfield, Mass., where he died 26 Aug. 1924.

Children:

- i. FRANK,<sup>9</sup> d. young.
- ii. MARY LUCY, d. young.

972. EBENEZER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Hiram*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezaniah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 27 Aug. 1836; married 18 Oct. 1869, MARY ANN HOBBS, daughter of Asa and Nancy C. (Mann) Hobbs, born in Sturbridge, Mass., 17 April 1844. They lived in Spencer, where he was engaged in the manufacture of boxes.

Children born in Spencer:

- i. IDA MAUD,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 May 1870; m. 18 Sept. 1894, John Goodell

Prouty, son of George P. and Mary L. (Bemis) Prouty of Spencer, b. there 10 Feb. 1865.

Children:

- i. *Alfred Howe*, b. 19 Sept. 1895.
- ii. MINNIE GRACE, b. 2 Nov. 1871.
- iii. MYRON ELIAS, b. 20 Dec. 1878; d. 20 Aug. 1888.

973. MOSES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Hiram*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 5 Jan. 1840; married in Oct. 1889, LORA GREENE, who was born in Bay City, Mich. He was one of the leading lumber dealers of Bay City, where he was living.

Children:

- HIRAM,<sup>9</sup> b. in June 1891; d. in Nov. 1891.

974. RALPH PLUMB<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Zimri*,<sup>7</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gowanda, N. Y., 23 May 1841; married in Nov. 1866, SARAH MARIA PRESTON, a native of Andover, N. Y. He served in the 72nd Regt. N. Y. Vols., (Sickles' Brigade) and lost a leg in the service. Later he was in the civil service at Washington, D. C.

Children:

- i. MARK WEBSTER,<sup>9</sup> b. in Andover, N. Y.
- ii. GRANT PRESTON, b. in Irving, N. Y.
- iii. CHESTER ARTHUR, b. in Little Valley, N. Y.
- iv. EUGENIA MAY, b. in Warren, Pa.
- v. RUTH MAY, b. in Little Valley, N. Y.

975. VICTOR A.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Chester*,<sup>7</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gowanda, N. Y., 26 April 1842; married in 1860, MARY J. GRAY of Randolph, N. Y. He died in Greeley, Colo., 22 Feb. 1893.

Children born in Randolph:

1199. i. CHESTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Oct. 1863.

976. CHANDLER CROSSET<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818; married MARY OSTRANDER.

Children:

- i. CARRIE,<sup>9</sup> b. ———; m. John Talmadge.
- ii. JESSIE, b. ———; m. (no name given); she d. leaving one child.
- iii. ALBERT, b. ———; m. (no name given), and had a family.
- iv. WILLARD, b. ———; m. (no name given); no children.

977. DR. ELLIOT CALVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jamaica, Vt., 14 Feb. 1828; married EMILY MARIA SLOAN of Pittsfield, Mass., daughter of Thomas W. and Hannah (Barnard) Sloan of Hartford, Ct., born in New Lebanon, N. Y., 9 April 1839; he married second, MARY HAYDEN, daughter of Nathaniel L. and Mary Hayden of Hartford, Ct. He studied medicine in

New York City; while there he did reportorial work for the N. Y. Tribune. He afterwards practiced medicine in Troy, N. Y., where he became a professor in the Charlottesville Seminary, and afterwards in Fort Edward Institute. He lived in New Lebanon, and Yonkers, N. Y., for several years, but later he moved to Lansingburg, N. Y., where he spent the last 14 years of his life. He was a well known botanist, and also the composer of several popular pieces of music. He died 2 March 1899.

Children:

- i. ANGIE M.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Brunswick, N. Y., 16 July 1867; m. Charles A. Simins of Troy, N. Y.  
Children:
  1. *William Sloan*.
  2. *Pearl*.
- ii. JOSEPH DIMOCK, b. in New Lebanon, N. Y., 4 June 1869.
- iii. TALFORD SLOAN, b. in New Lebanon, N. Y. (no date given).
- iv. RALPH BARNARD, b. in Yonkers, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1874; he served in the Spanish war in Co. F 5th Regt. Mass. Vols.
- v. WINNIFRED HAYDEN, b. in Yonkers, 14 Dec. 1888.
- vi. WILLARD CLARK, b. in Yonkers (no date given).

978. EDWARD SYLVESTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Silas N.*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Troy, Vt., 7 March 1846; married 17 Sept. 1868, LAVINA HAMMOND, who was born in Coventry, Vt., 17 Sept. 1849.

Children:

- i. GEORGE NEWELL,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1871.

979. LEROY ADDISON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Addison*,<sup>7</sup> *Joel*,<sup>6</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ashburnham, Mass., 6 May 1841; married 3 March 1872, ELLA MARIA WOOD, daughter of James B. and Susan M. (Barnes) Wood, born 23 June 1851. They lived in Westminster, Mass.

Children:

- i. AGNES WOOD,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 April 1878; m. 2 July 1898, Ernest Clifton Mansur of Westminster.

980. NATHANIEL S.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Micah*,<sup>5</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Carroll, N. H., about 1839; married 29 Sept. 1860, RUTH A. CRAM, daughter of Richard and Betsey (Plummer) Cram, born in Thornton, N. H., 12 March 1843. He lived in Carroll, where he was a farmer. He was very active in the church, a great lover of music, and was the choir leader; a man highly respected by all. He died 3 Feb. 1898. She married second, in 1899, George O'Neal of Walden, Vt., where she died 6 May 1925.

Children born in Carroll:

1200. i. CHARLES N.,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 April 1862.
- ii. EFFIE L., b. 31 Dec. 1863; m. in Sept. 1883, George F. Miles, son of Ephraim and Maria Miles of Carroll, N. H. She d. 14 Sept. 1884.

1201. iii. ERNEST E., b. 10 Oct. 1865.  
 iv. BERTHA A., b. 15 June 1869; m. Edwin L. Brown of Carroll. She d. in Carroll, 17 June 1890.  
 Children:  
 1. *Clarence E.*, b. about 1890; killed on the R. R. near Worcester, Mass.  
 2. *Sidney O.*, b. about 1888; lived in Boston.
981. WILLIAM S.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Frederick A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Buchanan, Mich., 27 Aug. 1857; married 24 May 1881, AGNES ROSE WHIT; he married second, in 1888, NORA COFFEEN.  
 Children by second marriage:  
 i. FREDERICK WALLACE.<sup>9</sup>  
 ii. ONELEE.  
 iii. WANEETA.  
 iv. BYRLE.  
 v. JOSEPHINE.
982. GEORGE E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Frederick A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Buchanan, Mich., 8 April 1859; married 19 Oct. 1881, GEORGIANA CHURCH.  
 Children:  
 i. DAISY LUCILLE,<sup>9</sup> b. ———; m. J. E. Kilgore.  
 ii. ROSE ANNE.  
 iii. AUSTIN ALONZO.
983. FRANK M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Francis W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Buchanan, Mich., 2 Nov. 1848; married 28 Sept. 1869, JENNIE MCINTYRE.  
 Children:  
 i. NETTIE,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 June 1874; d. 20 Oct. 1886.  
 ii. CLAIRE, b. 19 Nov. 1875.  
 iii. ROLLA, b. 14 Jan. 1881.  
 iv. OLIVE, b. 30 Dec. 1883.
984. HORACE I.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Francis W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Buchanan, Mich., 6 Oct. 1861; married 18 April 1883, DEDA BELLE GRICE.  
 Children:  
 i. EARL A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 Aug. 1886; d. 18 Jan. 1887.
985. DR. ALBERT ORLEANS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joshua H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Buchanan, Mich., 22 April 1854; married 24 Jan. 1895, EDNA QUICK EATON, daughter of John and Virtaline (Bouton) Quick, born in Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1867. After the Chicago fire in 1871, he entered the employ of Field Leiter & Co. of Chicago, but later went to Columbus, O., and studied dentistry with Dr. A. F. Emminger of that city. He then attended the Ohio Dental College at Cincinnati, O., where he graduated in 1881. He returned to Chicago in 1889, and practiced dentistry in that city for many years. He was prominent in the Masonic fra-



ternity in that city, and was past Commander of Knights Templars. In later years he retired from active practice of his profession and with a desire to see more of the world, he went abroad, and travelled over a greater portion of Europe on a bicycle, and had travelled to many points of interest in the United States. He early became interested in genealogy, and it is to him that we are much indebted for much of the Howe family data. Later he became much interested in astronomy. In the World war he was on the staff of Surgeons at the Contagious Disease Hospital in Chicago. His wife died in April 1913. He died in Chicago, 2 Jan. 1923.

## Children:

- i. VIRGINIA HOSMER,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Nov. 1895; m. George H. Hillis, and they are now living in Phoenix, Ariz.
- ii. ALBERT ANTIPAS, b. 9 June 1897; d. 10 June 1897.
- iii. FRANCES FLORENCE, b. 30 March 1899.

986. CHARLES ALBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Niles, Mich., 28 Dec. 1852; married ELIZABETH ANN BENTZ, who was born 30 Sept. 1850.

## Children:

- i. GEORGE AMBROSE,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Aug. 1882.
- ii. GERTRUDE LYDIA, b. 30 July 1884; m. J. J. Smith.
- iii. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 17 Feb. 1894.

987. CHARLES OSMOND<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles F.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Buchanan, Mich., 3 Oct. 1859; married in April 1886, FANNIE LONG.

## Children:

- i. BESSIE,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 Oct. 1890.

988. FREDERICK WILLARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles F.*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Antipas*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Buchanan, Mich., 24 Oct. 1862; married 21 Nov. 1888, JESSIE HARDING..

## Children:

- i. CHARLES,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Aug. 1889.
- ii. MARJORIE, b. 3 Sept. 1893.
- iii. FREDERICK, b. 19 Dec. 1897.
- iv. JENNIE, b. in April 1904.

989. LUTHER BARNARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>7</sup> *Fortunatus*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 Feb. 1819; married 10 Nov. 1837, SARAH ELIZABETH ARNOLD of Marlborough, born about 1821. They lived in Sterling, Berlin, Marlborough and Southboro, Mass. He died in Southboro, Mass., 22 June 1897.

## Children:

- i. JANE M.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Marlborough, about 1839; m. 21 Dec. 1865, John B. Whalen, and lived in Sterling, Mass., where she d. 1 June 1879.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1841; m. 26 Jan. 1859, Nathan B. Ellis.

- iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. about 1843; d. 22 July 1853.
  - iv. CATHERINE AUGUSTA, b. 19 March 1846; m. ——— Hastings; she d. in Sterling, Mass., 12 Feb. 1873.
  - v. ALBERT ALONZO, b. in Southboro, Mass., 24 May 1848.
- There may have been others.

990. WILLIAM BRADLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>7</sup> *Fortunatus*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Sept. 1821; married 6 March 1844, REBECCA S. WALKUP, daughter of William and Esther (Moore) Walkup of Framingham, Mass., born 23 March 1822. They lived in Southboro, a few years, and then lived in Charlton and Leicester, Mass. He is said to have married a second time in Hubbardston, to FIDELIA ALLEN, in 1849.

Children:

- i. ALBERT WILLIAM,<sup>9</sup> b. in Southboro, Mass., 31 May 1845.
- ii. HARRIET MELINDA, b. in Southboro, Mass., 27 Oct. 1848; m. in Charlton, Mass., 31 March 1868, E. D. Bruce.
- iii. ELLA F., b. in Northboro, Mass., 3 Oct. 1855.

991. GARDNER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Gardner*,<sup>7</sup> *Fortunatus*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Sept. 1827; married MARY D. WENDELL. They lived in Marlborough a few years, where he was a shoemaker. He was a soldier in the 32nd Regt. Mass. Vols. Later he moved to Vineland, N. J., where he died 3 July 1898.

Children:

- i. A DAUGHTER,<sup>9</sup> b. in Marlborough, 12 Dec. 1853.
- ii. ERNEST E.

Probably there were other children.

992. LYMAN WINSLOW<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>1</sup> born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Nov. 1821; married 28 Nov. 1844, LUCY ANN SHERMAN, daughter of Samuel and Melissa (Carr) Sherman, born in Marlborough, in July 1823, died 28 Sept. 1881. He married second, 1 Jan. 1883, MELINDA (LAWRENCE) HOWE, widow of his brother Alonzo, and daughter of Parker and Catherine (Newton) Lawrence, born in Marlborough, 6 Dec. 1831. He lived in Marlborough where for many years he was a butcher, and a provision dealer. He died 15 June 1883. His widow died there 19 July 1918.

Children born in Marlborough:

- 1202. i. EUGENE LYMAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 Sept. 1845.
- ii. EUDORA A., b. 11 Jan. 1847; d. 15 Sept. 1867, unm.
- 1203. iii. FRANK WINSLOW, b. 14 June 1850.
- iv. LUCY MARIA, b. 5 Feb. 1852; m. 12 June 1872, Francis Herbert Whitney, and lived in Marlborough.
- v. MELISSA REBECCA.
- vi. EDWIN ALPHEUS, b. 20 June 1858; m. 20 Oct. 1885, Clover D. Goss.

993. ALANSON SMITH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Dec. 1822; married 4 Oct. 1847, AUGUSTA HOWE, daughter of Eber and Louisa (Bigelow) Howe, born in Marlborough, 31 Jan. 1830; she died 8 Aug. 1854. He married second, 6 June 1855, CORDELIA B. HOWE, sister of his first wife, born 10 Sept. 1838. He enlisted in Co. H, 29th Regt. Mass. Vols., and served three years and a half. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He died 4 Nov. 1894. She died his widow in Berlin, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

1204. i. AUSTIN BARTLETT,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 July 1850.

By second wife:

ii. WALTER HARLAND, b. 3 May 1856; m.

iii. OLIVIA AUGUSTA, b. 6 Oct. 1859; m. 30 June 1879, Edmund W. Wheeler, son of Willard M. Wheeler of Berlin, b. in Berlin, Mass., 20 Oct. 1854. They live in Berlin, Mass.

Children:

1. *Alice C.*, b. 7 Jan. 1881; m.

2. *Sydney Walter*, b. 11 April 1887.

3. *Herman H.*, b. 20 June 1894.

iv. ELLA LOUISA, b. 1 April 1867; m. 3 May 1886, Walter A. Wheeler of Berlin, son of Rufus R. and Lucy (Walcott) Wheeler. They live in Berlin, Mass.

Children born in Berlin:

1. *Emily Cordelia*, b. 3 June 1887.

2. *Otis Chester*, b. 31 Aug. 1888; m.

3. *Freeman W.*, b. 28 Oct. 1891; m.

v. DELIA FRANCES, b. 13 Sept. 1869; d. 28 Sept. 1869.

1205. vi. CHESTER ALANSON, b. 11 Sept. 1874.

994. ALONZO FRANKLIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 March 1831; married 13 June 1855, MALINDA C. LAWRENCE, daughter of Parker and Catherine (Newton) Lawrence, born in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1831. They lived in Berlin, Mass., where he was a carpenter. He enlisted in Co. H, 29th Regt. Mass. Vols., in the Civil war, and died in Camp Dennison, Cincinnati, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1863. She married second, Lyman W. Howe, a brother of her first husband; she died 19 July 1918.

Children:

1206. i. FRANK D.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Marlborough, 7 March 1857.

ii. FREDERICK W., b. 13 May 1859; d. young.

iii. STELLA G., b. in Berlin, 7 June 1861; m. Charles Longnecker; they were divorced, and she m. 2nd 17 April 1889, Rufus C. Webster, and live in Marlborough.

995. GEORGE LEVI<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 March 1844; married 7 Sept. 1879, LUCY CARTWRIGHT, daughter of Daniel and Salina (Horsley) Cartwright, born in Berlin,

Mass., 19 Nov. 1851. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 8 Aug. 1898.

Children:

- i. IRA L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 June 1880.

996. EDWARD BARNES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abraham*,<sup>7</sup> *Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Jan. 1816; married 17 Sept. 1837, MARY ANN MEADER, daughter of Edward Meader. They lived in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

- i. CLARA W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Nov. 1838; m. 10 Sept. 1862, Dr. Henry J. Harwood. He was a surgeon in the army, in the Civil war, and d. at Suffolk, Va., 17 March 1863.
- ii. SARAH, b. 17 Aug. 1841; m. 25 Dec. 1866, Albert E. Nilkins.
1207. iii. EDWARD E., b. 23 Feb. 1843.

997. ARCHELAUS MATTHIAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Luther*,<sup>7</sup> *Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Vernon, Vt., 21 April 1823; married 6 April 1848, HANNAH JANETTE BRIGHAM, born in Westborough, Mass., 9 Jan. 1827. They lived in Westborough, until about 1860, when they moved to Worcester, Mass., where he engaged in the manufacture of shoe dies and cutters. He died there 26 Dec. 1906.

Children born in Westborough:

- i. ARTHUR LUTHER,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 Nov. 1848; d. 14 Oct. 1849.
- ii. ELMER PARKER, b. 1 Nov. 1851; he was educated in the public schools of Worcester, and graduated from the Worcester Polytechnic Institute in 1871, and from Yale College in the class of 1876; he studied law and was admitted to the Bar in Sept. 1878. On 1 Jan. 1879 he became junior partner of the law firm of Millard, Hyde & Dickinson. He had taken a high position in his profession, giving special attention to litigation involving letters patent and matters relating to corporations; from 1881 to 1910 he was counsel for the American Trust Company of Boston, and was a director in several industrial corporations, notably the United Shoe Machinery Company, and was for many years one of the trustees of the Worcester Polytechnic Institute; he was a member of several prominent clubs in Boston, was never married and died in Boston, 18 June 1918.

998. ABRAHAM PARKER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Levi*,<sup>7</sup> *Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Northfield, Mass., 1 May 1831; married MAY H. KENYON.

Children:

- i. WALTER L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 April 1860, and lived in Irvington, Ind., in 1900.

999. OLIVER SAWYER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Oliver*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lynn, Mass., 6 Sept. 1824; married 14 Nov. 1849, RUTH MARIA ALLEN, born in Lynn, 19 June 1825. He lived in Andover, and Wilbraham, Mass.

He died in Wilbraham, 7 April 1867. She died in Lynn, 26 Oct. 1893.

Children:

1208. i. OLIVER RAYMOND,<sup>9</sup> b. in Ballardvale, 15 Sept. 1851.  
 1209. ii. EDWARD SAWYER, b. in Lynn, 20 April 1859.

1000. EVERETT CHASE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Winthrop*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 April 1871; married 18 Sept. 1902, LOUISA CATHERINE BARRETT, born in Montreal, P. Q. He lives in Littleton, N. H., where he is a practising lawyer.

Children:

- i. CHARLES FRANK,<sup>9</sup> b. in June 1903.

1001. WARREN GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jereboam*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lowell, Mass., 24 Nov. 1852; married 31 Oct. 1877, WINNIFRED M. SAVERY. They lived several years in Marlborough, Mass., and about 1882 he moved to Nashua, N. H., where he died 21 Dec. 1925.

Children born in Marlborough:

1210. i. WYMAN R.,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1880.  
 ii. MARION SAVERY, b. 2 Feb. 1881; m. ——— Woodbury, and is now (1928) living in Springfield, Vt.

1002. LEVERETT NEWTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Tyler*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Mass., 29 Oct. 1837; married 25 Aug. 1864, EMILY P. ROBERTSON, daughter of Eli Robertson, born in Liberty, N. Y., 6 April 1842. They lived in St. Charles, Minn.

Children:

- i. IDA RUTH,<sup>9</sup> b. in Dover, Minn., 20 April 1866; d. 28 June 1889, unm.  
 ii. NETTIE ADALINE, b. in St. Charles, 10 Dec. 1870.  
 iii. BERTHA, b. in St. Charles, 26 Oct. 1872; d. 19 Dec. 1873.  
 iv. MARY, b. in St. Charles, 20 March 1880.

1003. JONAH FRANKLIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Franklin*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Grafton, Vt., 18 Sept. 1833; married MARIA GRIGGS of Bristol, Ct. They lived in Springfield, Mass.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK GRIGGS,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given); m. ——— Richards.  
 1211. ii. GEORGE MOWRY, b. in Springfield, Mass., ——— 1869.

1004. ELBRIDGE GERRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Franklin*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hartford, Ct., 18 July 1836; married 1 Aug. 1865, ELLEN MARIA HULBERT of Enfield, Ct.

Children:

- i. FRANKLIN ELBRIDGE,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 May 1866.

- ii. WALTER HENRY, b. 1 Jan. 1868; m. Lydia Parks. He graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1898.
  - iii. WILLIAM RODNEY, b. 18 March 1871.
1005. EDWARD EVERETT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Franklin,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born 19 Sept. 1838; married JULIET TOMKINS, daughter of Rev. Tomkins of Ky. He served in the Civil war, as Captain in the 21st Regt. Mass. Vols. He lived for a few years in Cincinnati, O., then moved to Knoxville, Tenn. We have no further record.
- Children:
- i. MARTHA ANN.<sup>9</sup>
  - ii. ERNEST.
1006. GEORGE BROWN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Franklin,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born 28 Dec. 1844; married SUSAN MARCY, (ancestry unknown).
- Children:
- i. ARTHUR FRANKLIN,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 Dec. 1870.
1007. REV. CHARLES M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonah,<sup>7</sup> Rufus,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born 21 March 1842; married 15 June 1870, MARY O. DENNIS of Tiffin, Iowa. He graduated from Dartmouth College and the Chicago Theological Seminary, and was pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Eldora, Iowa.
- Children:
- i. LUCIUS E.,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 May 1871.
1008. GEORGE BROWNING<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Willard,<sup>7</sup> Jonah,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Danvers, Mass., 17 Sept. 1829; married HELEN TROW, who died in 1859; he married second, ELIZABETH OSGOOD. They lived in Danvers, Mass., where he died 21 Nov. 1874.
- Children born in Danvers:
- i. JOSEPHINE C.,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 Oct. 1866.
  - ii. GEORGE WARREN, b. in 1868; d. in Dec. 1890.
  - iii. WALTER BROWNING, b. 11 Feb. 1873; d. in 1890.
  - iv. WILLARD, b. 19 Aug. 1874.
1009. ALBERT W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Willard,<sup>7</sup> Jonah,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Danvers, Mass., 25 May 1832; married 26 Nov. 1854, SARAH A. PUTNAM, who was born in Andover, Mass., 26 Aug. 1833, died in Danvers, 3 Nov. 1856; he married second, 25 June 1862, JOSEPHINE E. MOORE of Waltham, Mass., born in Lowell, Mass., 15 Jan. 1841. They lived in Danvers, Mass.
- Children born in Danvers:
- i. CHARLES ALBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 March 1856; d. 25 Sept. 1856.
1010. HENRY ARTEMAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Phineas,<sup>7</sup> Artemas,<sup>6</sup> Jonah,<sup>5</sup> Paul,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Isaac,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Worcester, Mass., 10 Oct.

1841; married in 1872, SARAH E. AMES. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. ANNIE W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 May 1873.
- ii. ALICE D., b. 27 Jan. 1877.
- iii. RUTH W., b. 1 Feb. 1883.

1011. PLINY MOORE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jonah*,<sup>7</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leicester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1849; married 16 June 1875, SALLIE A. PUTNAM of Rutland, Mass. He died in Rutland, Mass., 21 Nov. 1913.

Children born in Worcester:

1212. i. GEORGE KNIGHT,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 July 1877.
1213. ii. CLARENCE FLETCHER, b. 26 Feb. 1879.

1012. CHARLES AUGUSTINE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Orrin P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Philip R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Brookfield, Mass., 22 March 1847; married 28 Oct. 1868, AMELIA POMEROY. He served in the Civil war, in Co. G, 139 Regt. Ill. Vols. They lived in Wyanet, Ill.

Children:

- i. IRMA MAUD,<sup>9</sup> b. in Wyanet, Ill., 21 Nov. 1870; m. Dr. L. Shoemaker, and lived in Wyanet.
1214. ii. ELMER PORTER, b. 22 Feb. 1872.
- iii. LOU EMERSON, b. 10 Nov. 1874; m. 24 April 1898, Mary Smith. They lived in Galesburg, Ill.

1013. JOHN WARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Phineas*,<sup>7</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canton, Me., 19 May 1831; married 10 July 1859, CLARA C. MARSH, born in Dixfield, Me., 3 March 1840. He was educated in the public schools of Canton; about 1889 he moved to Deering, Me., where he lived about two years, then returned to Canton, and in 1892 he settled in Dixfield, Me., where he was a farmer and a prominent citizen. He died there 10 Aug. 1904. His widow died 25 May 1926.

Children born in Canton:

- i. ELLSWORTH WARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 March 1863; d. 8 April 1867.
- ii. ELLIOTT WARD, b. 3 Oct. 1866; m. 4 May 1889, Mary Ella Wright of Canton. They lived in Rumford, Me., where he was engaged in mercantile business. He d. 22 Aug. 1922.
- iii. SYBIL ALICE, b. 1 Feb. 1870; m. 20 July 1903, John Clair Minot of Augusta, Me. They are now divorced.
- iv. CORA BELLE, b. 5 Oct. 1871.
1215. v. CARROLL PHINEAS, b. 1 Sept. 1875.
- vi. ABBIE MARSH, b. 14 March 1879; m. 19 Feb. 1908, George Cary Gray of Portland, Me. They lived in Woodfords, Me. He d. 3 April 1918.

Children:

1. *William Henry*, b. 21 Feb. 1909.
2. *Robert Howe*, b. 10 Aug. 1910.
3. *Clara Marsh*, b. 14 Oct. 1911.

1014. OTIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Alvan*,<sup>7</sup> *Sampson*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Franklin Plantation, Me., 25 Oct. 1850; married 11 July 1876, MARY E. RIPLEY, daughter of George W. and Harriet R. (Warren) Ripley. They were living in Rumford in 1880, where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. CHARLES ARTHUR,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 April 1877.
- ii. LULA FRANCES, b. 12 March 1879.
- iii. LLEWELLYN OTIS, b. 12 July 1882.
- iv. BERTHA ELIZA, b. 21 Sept. 1884.
- v. ALICE MAY, b. 21 Dec. 1888.

1015. NATHANIEL LAMSON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jotham*,<sup>7</sup> *Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boylston, Mass., 17 May 1821; married 9 April 1843, MARY A. HOWARD, of Lancaster, Mass. They lived in Clinton, Mass., where he died 28 Jan. 1857.

Children:

- i. SARAH M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 Oct. 1844.
- ii. MARY A., b. 20 July 1847; d. 20 Sept. 1849.
- iii. MARY AGNES, b. 15 Jan. 1849; m. 16 Aug. 1868, Roscoe D. Creamer.
- iv. ELLA F., b. in 1851; m. 8 Feb. 1871, William B. McMillan.
1216. v. NATHANIEL L., b. 11 Dec. 1853.
- vi. CORA L., b. in Aug. 1855; d. 13 Jan. 1859.
1217. vii. WALTER G., b. 29 Dec. 1856.

1016. ELI E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., about 1832; married ELLA J. ———, born about 1849. They lived in Lancaster, Mass., where he was a farmer. They were living in Lancaster in 1880.

Children:

- i. GEORGE E.,<sup>9</sup> b. 1874.
- ii. S. EVERETT, b. 1878.

1017. WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Silas*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., about 1834; married in Worcester, Mass., 19 Sept. 1860, SUSAN ROBINSON, daughter of Thomas B. and Susan Robinson of Sterling, born about 1839. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. LILLA F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 26 June 1861.
- ii. LUCY A., b. 30 March 1865.
- iii. WILLIAM IRVING, b. 24 April 1867.
- iv. RALPH W. E., b. 21 June 1879.
- v. HERBERT C., b. 21 May 1881.

1018. CHARLES PARKER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., (date not given); married CLARISSA GOULD of Millbury,



Mass. They lived in West Boylston, a few years, then moved to New York City. No further record.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. GEORGE IRWIN,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Aug. 1847.
- ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 10 May 1849.
- iii. CLIMENA, (no date given).

1019. ALBERT FRANCIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., (no date given); married CAROLINE PERSIS MIXTER, daughter of John and Sarah (Cogswell) Mixter of Worcester, Mass., born 15 March 1830. They moved to Ohio, and we have no further record.

Children:

- i. HORATIO.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. HENRY.
- iii. CHARLES.
- iv. FREDERICK.
- v. GEORGE.

1020. WALDO BEAMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in West Boylston, Mass., about 1834; married FIDELIA REED. They lived in West Boylston, where he became one of the leading citizens.

Children born in West Boylston:

- i. EDITH M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 Sept. 1859; d. 11 Feb. 1870.

1021. HENRY GILBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Gilbert H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., 23 April 1839; married 3 May 1866, JOSEPHINE L. BARTLETT, daughter of Perley and Elizabeth (Witherbee) Bartlett of Sterling; she died in Minneapolis, Minn., 16 Jan. 1867; he married second, at Putnam, Ct., 2 Dec. 1868, LOUISE ANN WILLETT, born in Hartford, Ct., 22 Feb. 1839. He lived in Minneapolis, Minn., many years. In 1890 he was living in Tombstone, Ariz., where he was an engineering and mining expert, U. S. deputy Mining Surveyor and a mine owner.

Children:

- i. GERTRUDE DEAN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Minneapolis, 15 Oct. 1869; m. in Tombstone, Ariz., 26 Sept. 1889, Edward Warren Perkins.
- ii. CHARLES WILLETT, b. in Chicago, Ill., 29 Nov. 1872; d. 8 July 1873.
- iii. ALVAN WILLETT, b. in Chicago, Ill., 25 Nov. 1873.
- iv. LOUISE ROGERS, b. in Chicago, Ill., 3 Sept. 1876.

1022. LEVI OTIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Otis S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., 12 July 1845; married 18 Dec. 1888, ANNIE R. CARD of Nova Scotia. They lived in Sterling, Mass.

Children:

- i. ESTHER BETSEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 Feb. 1890.

1023. CHESTER C.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Otis S.*,<sup>7</sup> *Silas*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sterling, Mass., in 1858; married 7 March 1888, MARY S. WALKER, and lived in Clinton, Mass.

Children:

i. EARL F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 June 1891.

1024. CHARLES OLIVER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookfield, Mass., 12 July 1822; married 15 Nov. 1848, MARY FAXON, daughter of John G. and Mary (Deming) Faxon, born in Lubec, Me., 8 July 1829. They lived a few years in Brookline, Mass., then moved to Clifton, Ill., later they moved to Washington Heights, Chicago, Ill., where she died 29 May 1918.

Children:

1218. i. EDWARD GARDINER,<sup>9</sup> b. in Brookline, Mass., 11 Aug. 1849.  
 ii. ANNIE LYON, b. in Brookline, 12 Jan. 1852.  
 iii. MARY DEMING, b. in Brookline, 29 June 1854; m. 27 June 1883, Samuel Shepard Rogers of Washington Heights.  
 Children born in Oak Park, Ill.:  
 1. *Lydia Gardiner*, b. 9 Nov. 1883.  
 2. *Samuel Shepard*, b. 9 Oct. 1886.  
 3. *Charles Howe*, b. 14 Sept. 1888.  
 4. *Dorothy*, b. 27 Oct. 1892.
1219. iv. CHARLES FISHER, b. in Clifton, Ill., 1 Feb. 1857.  
 v. JOHN GARDINER FAXON, b. in Clifton, Ill., 26 Oct. 1858; d. 21 June 1860.  
 vi. SAMUEL JOHNSON, b. in Clifton, Ill., 5 Feb. 1863; d. 23 April 1863.
1220. vii. WINTHROP KEITH, b. in Clifton, Ill., 26 Dec. 1868.

1025. CROSBY OTIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dixmont, Me., 10 Dec. 1838; married 2 March 1869, ELIZA A. FOLSOM, daughter of Josiah S. and Miriam (Carsley) Folsom of Sangersville, Me., born 31 Dec. 1847. They lived in Dixmont, Me.

Children born in Dixmont:

- i. AN INFANT DAUGHTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Jan. 1870; d. 21 Feb. 1870.  
 ii. JOHN FOLSOM, b. 18 March 1872; d. 11 Sept. 1886.  
 iii. MIRIAM PHEBE, b. 2 May 1873; d. 7 Oct. 1873.  
 iv. MAUDE MIRIAM, b. 6 June 1874; d. 27 March 1875.  
 v. WYNN OTIS, b. 7 Dec. 1876; was living in Narvaho, Ariz., in 1901.  
 vi. LUTE ANNIE MABEL, b. 8 Oct. 1879.  
 vii. DELIA ABBIE, b. 2 March 1881.

1026. SAMUEL E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dixmont, Me., 7 Oct. 1842; married 2 Nov. 1870, CATHERINE A. HERRICK of Toledo, O. They lived in Logansport, Ind.

Children born in Logansport, Ind.:

1221. i. WILSON HERRICK,<sup>9</sup> b. 23 Nov. 1872.

- ii. MAE E., b. 30 Aug. 1874.
- iii. ABBIE C., b. 13 May 1875.
- iv. OTIS D., b. 8 Dec. 1877.
- v. LAURA A., b. 15 April 1879.
- vi. JOHN C., b. 4 Feb. 1881.
- vii. SAMUEL E., b. 9 March 1884.
- viii. CHARLES F., b. 19 Feb. 1887; d. 5 Aug. 1887.

1027. LUCIUS MANLIUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly, Mass., 29 Dec. 1809; married 6 April 1837, LAURA CUTTER of Jaffrey, N. H., she died in Eckford, Mich., 2 Feb. 1842; he married second, in Aug. 1849, ELIZABETH C. CUTTER of Jaffrey, N. H. She died in Plymouth, N. H., 25 Sept. 1860, and he married third, 19 Feb. 1863, CAROLINE V. BURNS of Rumney, N. H. He lived a few years in Eckford, Mich., then returned east, and settled in Campton, N. H., but later he moved to Plymouth, N. H., where he died 27 Oct. 1889.

Children:

- i. JOHN HENRY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Eckford, Mich., 8 Jan. 1838; in 1866 he was living in Galveston, Tex.
- ii. LAURA CUTTER, b. in Eckford, Mich., 3 Aug. 1840; m. 15 Aug. 1861, Van M. Merrill of Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

- 1. *Lucius Howe*, b. 23 March 1869.

By second wife:

- iii. ADA ELIZABETH, b. in Campton, N. H., 26 Oct. 1850; m. 4 Jan. 1876, Davis B. Kenniston of Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

- 1. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 5 Oct. 1876.
- 2. *Davis Baker*, b. 14 Sept. 1880.
- 3. *Sarah Thorndike*, b. 23 Oct. 1881.
- iv. LUCIUS, b. ———; d. in infancy.

1028. ISRAEL THORNDIKE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly, Mass., 28 March 1811; married 3 Aug. 1846, HARRIET L. SLOCUM of Salem, Mass. He was a sea captain, and sailed out of Salem, Mass., many years. His wife died in Salem, 10 June 1857, and he died there 28 Dec. 1861.

Children born in Salem:

- i. CAROLINE THORNDIKE,<sup>9</sup> b. in 1847; d. in Salem, in 1848.
- 1222. ii. WILLIAM THORNDIKE, b. 20 Oct. 1848.
- iii. EDWARD, b. 25 Feb. 1853; d. in 1850.
- iv. ANNIE, b. 18 April 1857; d. same year.

1029. OCTAVIUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly, Mass., 22 Jan. 1815; married 13 Dec. 1842, SARAH HUBBARD LAMSON, born in Beverly, Mass., 26 Sept. 1813. He lived in Beverly, Mass., where he died 30 Oct. 1895.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. MARY HUBBARD,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 March 1844; m. 10 June 1872,

Henry Endicott of Beverly, Mass.; she d. in Colorado Springs, Colo., 13 Oct. 1923.

Children:

1. *Augusta Rantoul*, b. 25 June 1873; d. in Sept. 1923.
  2. *Henry*, b. 6 April 1875.
  3. *Thorndike Howe*, b. 20 March 1877.
  4. *Lawrence*, b. 23 June 1879.
  5. *Marion Dudley*, b. 15 July 1881; m. George P. Howe.
- ii. ELIZABETH DUDLEY, b. 18 May 1848; she was living in Beverly in 1923.
1223. iii. OCTAVIUS THORNDIKE, b. 16 March 1851.

1030. JAMES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly, Mass., 30 Dec. 1816; married 25 Dec. 1840, SARAH JANE WORSLEY, born 5 March 1818. He lived in Beverly, Mass., and was lost at sea in 1857. His widow died in the State of Washington, 12 May 1891.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. JAMES THORNDIKE,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Aug. 1842; d. 14 Aug. 1842.
  - ii. CAROLINE THORNDIKE, b. 16 Jan. 1844; d. 23 Aug. 1844.
  - iii. SARAH LEACH, b. 12 Nov. 1845; m. 8 Sept. 1870, James Reed of Salem, Mass.
- Children:
1. *Everett Worsley*, b. 25 April 1871.
  2. *Alice Mabel*, b. 14 Jan. 1873.
  3. *Cora Horton*, b. 28 June 1877.
1224. iv. JAMES ABNER, b. 11 May 1849.
- v. ALICE BROWN, b. 25 Sept. 1852; m. 14 Oct. 1882, Joshua Hills. She d. in California, 26 Feb. 1894.
- Children:
1. *Eugene Beverly*, b. 11 Dec. 1887.

1031. HENRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly, Mass., 21 1821; married 30 Aug. 1847, CAROLINE L. MILLER, born 30 Aug. 1827, and died in Eckford, Mich., 21 Feb. 1874; he married second, 1 March 1886, KEZIAH DICKINSON. He died in Hastings, Neb., 13 Aug. 1893.

Children:

1225. i. HENRY ALLEN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Eckford, Mich., 31 July 1848.

1032. ADONIJAH WOODBURY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Luke*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jaffrey, N. H., 25 Sept. 1825; married 21 Aug. 1856, MARTHA DUNSTER BUTTERFIELD of Dunstable, Mass. He was a graduate of Dartmouth Medical School, and practiced medicine in Dunstable, from 1851 to 1861, then he moved to Hollis, N. H., and in 1865 he moved to Greenville, N. H., but later he returned to Hollis, N. H., where he died 9 Sept. 1886.

Children:

- i. WOODBURY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Dunstable, Mass., 12 May 1857; he was a graduate of the Worcester Polytechnic Institute, and

went to Kansas, where he m. 26 Sept. 1885, Frances A. McGlade.

- ii. HARRY DUNSTER, b. in Dunstable, 6 Sept. 1858; d. 6 April 1860.
- iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Dunstable, 2 Feb. 1860; m. 15 April 1896, Francis W. Dodge of Littleton, Mass.
- iv. EDWARD DEXTER, b. in Dunstable, 27 Dec. 1861; he was a graduate of the University of Penn., and studied dentistry; he practiced his profession in Pepperill, Mass.
- v. EMMA ISABEL, b. in Hollis, N. Y., 17 June 1863; m. 31 1888, Charles J. Bell of Hollis.

Children:

i. *Charles Edward*, b. 6 Oct. 1892.

- vi. CHARLES LUKE, b. in Jaffrey, N. H., 6 Dec. 1865; m. 3 July 1893, Ellen A. Stuart of Dover, N. H.
- vii. HELEN WRIGHT, b. in Dunstable, Mass., 3 Jan. 1868; m. 23 Dec. 1891, Amos R. Leighton of Westford, Mass.

Children:

i. *Mary Elvira*, b. 23 Nov. 1894.

- viii. FANNIE LOUISE, b. in Dunstable, 11 June 1870; d. in Hollis, N. H., 8 Sept. 1894.
- ix. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. in Westford, Mass., 30 Sept. 1872; a graduate of Durham College, Durham, N. H.

1226. x. HORACE LEONARD, b. in Lancaster, Mass., 4 June 1875.

1033. DR. JAMES SETH NASON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pepperell, Mass., 25 Sept. 1824; married 25 Sept. 1849, JOSEPHINE ADELAIDE FARRAR, daughter of John and Eliza (Church) Farrar of New York City. He entered Amherst College in 1842, and for many years was a practicing physician in Pepperell, Mass. Later he moved to Malden, Mass., and from there he moved to Melrose, Mass., where he died 9 Nov. 1888.

Children born in Pepperell:

- i. FRANK CUTTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Aug. 1850; he was living in Melrose in 1896.
- ii. CAROLINE ADELAIDE, b. 20 May 1855; m. 10 Nov. 1880, Dr. Joseph B. Heald of Pepperell, Mass.

Children:

i. *James Robert*, b. 14 Oct. 1885.

- iii. ANNA CASE, b. 28 March 1859; m. 19 Sept. 1893, William Titcomb Rowe of Malden, Mass.
- iv. JOSEPHINE ISABEL, b. 7 March 1861; m. 9 Nov. 1882, James Ames Mace of Pepperell. They lived there and in Brockton, Mass.

Children:

i. *Donald Howe*, b. 25 Dec. 1884.

1227. v. ARTHUR MASON, b. 20 Dec. 1862.

1034. FRANCIS AUGUSTINE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pepperell, Mass., 20 April 1827; married 10 June 1857, MARY FRANCES LEWIS, daughter of James and Harriet (Parker) Lewis, of Pepperill. He graduated from Amherst College in the Class of 1848, and of the Harvard Medical School in 1854; he

moved to Newburyport, Mass., in 1857, where he was a practicing physician. He was president of the Anna Jaques Hospital from its foundation, and was vice president of the Mass. Medical Society in 1892. His wife died 15 Feb. 1895.

Children born in Newburyport:

1229. i. JAMES LEWIS,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1859.  
 ii. FRANCIS FREEMAN, b. 25 May 1864; d. 16 Dec. 1868.  
 iii. EDITH MARCH, b. 21 Jan. 1870.

1035. WILLIAM WIRT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>7</sup> *Job Lane*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canandaigua, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1833; married 4 June 1862, FRANCES A. GRIDLEY. He served in the army in the Civil war, 1861-1865, and was promoted to the rank of major. He moved to New Orleans, La., in 1865, where he commenced the practice of law. He served as judge of the Criminal Court of New Orleans, and as one of the judges of the Supreme Court of La., President of the American Bar Association in 1898, and was President of the Civil Service Commission, New Orleans, 1897-1900. Author of Municipal history of New Orleans; Studies of Civil Law (1896). He was one of the principal speakers at the Howe Family Gathering in 1871.

Children:

- i. BESSIE HERBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. (no date given).  
 ii. FRANCES LAWRENCE, b. (no date given); m. Charles Pollard Cooke and lived in New Orleans.  
 iii. WIRT, b. (no date given); graduate of Harvard, 1896.

1036. AMOS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York City, 19 Feb. 1830; married at St. Louis, Mo., 9 June 1851, JULIA CRUSE, daughter of James and Mary (Joyce) Cruse. She was born in Boxford, Eng., 17 June 1823. She was baptised and confirmed a member of the Church of Latter Day Saints in England 6 April 1849 and soon came to this country; she was active in the church, and died in Salt Lake City, Utah, 16 June 1916, aged 93 years. He married second, 19 Oct. 1876 at Salt Lake City, AMY MELLOR, daughter of John and Amy (Bellamy) Mellor, born in Lester, Eng., 4 Dec. 1853. She also became a member of the Church of Latter Day Saints in England in 1865, and came to this country in 1870. He was baptised and ordained a member of the same church at St. Louis, Mo., and was an active and faithful elder of the church until his death 16 June 1908. He had the misfortune to lose his father when but two years of age; his mother having married again, they moved from New York City to St. Louis, Mo., about 1842. Here, he early entered a foundry as an apprentice; at the same time he attended a night school, and he early acquired a mechanical engineering profession, in which he succeeded so well that he was made superintendent of the shop at the age of 19 years. During the Civil war, he was engaged in the foundry business in St. Louis, and

was of much service to the Federal Government during that period. In 1864 he moved to Salt Lake City, Utah. Here he took an active part in controlling the Indian uprising in Utah. In 1873 he became a partner in the firm of Davis Howe & Co. of Salt Lake City, manufacturers of Mining and Mill Machinery, in which he was actively engaged until his death 16 June 1908. He was a prominent and highly respected citizen of that city.

Children:

- i. ELI JAMES,<sup>9</sup> b. at West Caldwell, N. J., 19 April 1852; d. 6 Aug. 1852.
- ii. HORACE, b. 12 Feb. 1854, at St. Louis, Mo.; d. 30 June 1854.
- 1229. iii. EDGAR, b. in St. Louis, Mo., 21 Aug. 1855.
- 1230. iv. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 14 July 1858.
- 1231. v. CHARLES ROSS, b. 28 Aug. 1860.
- vi. AMOS, b. 7 Nov. 1864; d. 30 Dec. 1866.

By second wife:

- vii. JULIA M., b. 31 Aug. 1877; m. 21 June 1910, Judge Parley P. Jenson.
- viii. CORA M., b. 27 Nov. 1889; m. 4 Oct. 1917, Abraham A. Kahil.
- ix. AMY MABLE, b. 8 Jan. 1894; m. 1 Sept. 1917, John Clarence Anderson.

1037. WARREN H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel S.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 May 1839; married 27 Jan. 1864, MARION ADELAIDE BULLARD, daughter of Thomas and Marion (Brigham) Bullard, born 26 May 1839, died in Marlborough, 4 Sept. 1875. He lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. CLINTON SAMUEL,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 May 1866.
- ii. MARION BRIGHAM, b. 29 April 1870; d. 4 April 1875.
- iii. MABEL FLORENCE, b. 19 Aug. 1871; m. 24 Oct. 1894, Herbert J. Warren.
- iv. MARTHA ANNIE, b. 3 Sept. 1875; m. 12 Feb. 1907, Harrison E. Anthony.
- v. MARION ADELAIDE, b. 3 Sept. 1875.

1038. SOLOMON HENRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*S. Henry*,<sup>7</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., about 1856; married MABEL ALMY. He was a merchant in New York City, and died at Short Hills, N. J., 19 March 1926.

Children:

- 1232. i. ARTHUR,<sup>9</sup> b. in South Orange, N. J., 3 March 1890.

1039. ALLEN LEWIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Josiah D.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Petersham, Mass., 22 May 1833; married 25 Nov. 1858, ELIZABETH GUILD, daughter of Reuben and Olive (Morse) Guild, born 24 Aug. 1833. They lived in Sharon, Mass., where he died 24 May 1896.

## Children:

- i. MATTIE RICE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Wolfboro, N. H., 19 June 1864; d. in Dedham, Mass., 15 Feb. 1865.
- 1233. ii. CHESTER ALLEN, b. in Dedham, Mass., 27 Oct. 1868.

1040. JOSIAH DEXTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Josiah D.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Princeton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1838; married ANNIE M. WHITNEY. He lived a few years in Harvard, Ill., then returned to Mass., and settled in Dedham, where he died 4 May 1865.

## Children:

- i. ALICE GRACE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Harvard, Ill., and d. in Chicago, Ill.
- ii. SUSIE ESTELLE, b. in Harvard, Ill., 20 Sept. 1858.
- iii. EDWARD MORRILL, b. in Dedham, Mass., 31 Oct. 1860.

1041. CHARLES GOULDING<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lewis R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orange, Mass., 9 Dec. 1844; married 22 Dec. 1869, ABBIE MARIA LAWRENCE, daughter of Daniel and Abigail (Tuck) Lawrence of Shirley, Mass., born 13 June 1850.

## Children:

- i. WILLIAM LEWIS,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 July 1871; d. 1 July 1873.
- ii. FREDERICK LIVERMORE, b. 13 May 1874.
- iii. AMY ELIZABETH, b. 30 Dec. 1878.
- iv. CHARLES DANIEL, b. 10 Aug. 1887.
- v. MARION GANNETT, b. 1 May 1890.

1042. WILLIAM H. H.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Solomon A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orange, Mass., 17 Jan. 1841; married 15 March 1865, HATTIE L. FAY. He moved from Orange to Malden, Mass., and enlisted in Co. B. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols., and served three years in the Civil war. On his return from war, he was station agent on the Boston & Maine R. R. for several years. In 1880 he moved to Cambridge, Mass., and joined the police force; after 31 years of service, he was retired on a pension. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a Knight Templar, past commander of the G. A. R., and a member of Sons of the American Revolution. He died in Cambridge, 19 Oct. 1925.

## Children born in Malden:

- i. ANNA M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 15 June 1867; m. Aubrey M. Marshall of Cambridge.
- ii. HENRY A., b. 2 Sept. 1870; he was living in Pro Blanco, Col., in 1925.
- iii. A DAUGHTER, b. ———; m. Edward K. Thurlow of Sheffield.

1043. JOSIAH R.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Solomon A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orange, Mass., 23 July 1846; married 17 Dec. 1869, ANNA HARRIS of Ft. George, Me. He lived in Malden, Mass., and served in the army in the



Civil war. He was for several years a conductor in the Pullman service, and later he was truant officer in Malden. He died in Malden, 16 July 1916.

Children born in Malden:

1234. i. LOIS REED,<sup>9</sup> b. 9 Dec. 1870.  
ii. CHESTER HARRIS, b. 25 July 1881.
1044. JOSIAH DERBY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orange, Mass., 13 March 1863; married 3 May 1905, ABBIE LUNT of Orange, Mass. They lived in Orange, where he died 16 Nov. 1912.  
Children born in Orange:  
i. GEORGE LUNT,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Sept. 1906.  
ii. MARY ABBIE, b. 29 Oct. 1907.  
iii. LEWIS REED, b. 27 Feb. 1909.  
iv. HAROLD JOSIAH, b. 29 Jan. 1911.
1045. JOHN REED<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orange, Mass., 11 Feb. 1872; married in Seabrook, N. H., 17 Oct. 1900, OLIVE STANWOOD MAHAR. They lived in Orange, Mass.  
Children born in Orange:  
i. MARION OLIVE,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 Nov. 1906.
1046. FRANK ADAMS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Orange, Mass., 2 Jan. 1879; married 16 Oct. 1909, SARAH FELTON MARSH of Danvers, Mass. They live in Orange, Mass.  
Children born in Orange:  
i. JOHN MARSH,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 June 1913.
1047. LOUIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James F.*,<sup>7</sup> *John R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Oliver*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Athens Co., O., 28 Aug. 1854; married 21 Dec. 1880, ANNA FLINT RITTENHOUSE. He was a physician, and lived for a short time in Georgetown, Colo., then moved to Wellston, O., and later moved to Parkersburg, W. Va.  
Children:  
i. LOUIS RITTENHOUSE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Georgetown, Colo., 10 Sept. 1881.  
ii. WILLIAM BINGHAM, b. in Georgetown, Colo., 11 May 1883.  
iii. ANNA RITTENHOUSE, b. in Wellston, Ohio, 10 Dec. 1885.  
iv. ALICE MARIA, b. in Wellston, Ohio, 9 Sept. 1887.  
v. RUPHELLE FLINT, b. in Parkersburg, W. Va., 18 Oct. 1889.  
vi. JAMES FULLER, b. in Parkersburg, W. Va., 7 April 1891;  
d. 12 April 1891.
1048. HARVEY ALVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvester*,<sup>7</sup> *Isaiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Alvan*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Compton, Canada, 27 Aug. 1847; married 12 March 1877, JENNIE BERRY of Groton, Grafton Co., N. H., born there in 1846. They lived in Hatley, Canada, where he died 7 June 1887.

## Children:

- i. EDITH,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Jan. 1878.

1049. HERBERT FRANCIS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Sylvester,<sup>7</sup> Isaiah,<sup>6</sup> Alvan,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hatley, Canada, 30 March 1850; married 30 July 1889, KATHLEEN DORAN, daughter of Philip Doran of Stanstead, P. Q. They lived in Hatley a few years, then moved to Nashua, N. H.

## Children:

- i. HARVEY WALTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 June 1893.

1050. ALBERT SHERMAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Albert N.,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Gardner,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dover, Vt., 18 Feb. 1864; married 26 Feb. 1885, ALICE A. SNOW, born in Greenfield, Mass. They lived in Springfield, Mass., in 1904.

## Children born in Hartford, Ct.:

- i. HAROLD HOSMER,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 March 1888.
- ii. RUTH LOIS, b. 9 June 1891.

1051. ELDEN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edward F.,<sup>7</sup> Gardner,<sup>6</sup> Gardner,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Olmsted, Ohio, 5 Dec. 1846; married at Gays Mill, Wis., 22 Sept. 1872, ARABELLA DAVIS, born in Franklin, Wis., 14 Nov. 1853. They lived in Utica, Wis.

## Children born in Utica:

- i. NELLIE MAY,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 May 1875; m. in Ferryville, Wis., 24 Dec. 1894, Bert Jacobs; she m. 2nd in Charles City, Iowa, Arthur Johnson.  
Children:  
  1. Harold, b. 24 Oct. 1895.
  2. Helen, b. 5 Aug. 1897.
 By second marriage:
  3. Melissa.
  4. Emma.
- ii. LILLIAN, b. 20 Sept. 1876; m. at Ferryville, Wis., Frederic McCormick; she m. 2nd at Powersville, Iowa, John Stahl.  
Children:  
  1. Inez, b. in Ferryville.
 By second marriage:
  2. Harry, b. in Powersville, 2 Sept. 1901.
  3. Robert, b. in Powersville, 1903.
- iii. FRANCES, b. 20 April 1880.
- iv. FRANK, b. 29 Nov. 1888.
- v. WALTER, b. 24 Aug. 1891.

1052. EDGAR FRANKLIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lafayette,<sup>7</sup> Gardner,<sup>6</sup> Gardner,<sup>5</sup> Jotham,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Owatonna, Minn., 3 Feb. 1862; married 18 Oct. 1886, EMMA K. MILLER, daughter of Abraham Miller, born in Illinois, 5 June 1864. They lived in Fairmont, Nebr., until 1894, then moved to Crete, Nebr., where they lived until 1899, when they moved

to Omaha, Nebr., where he is the Vice President of the Fairmont Creamery Co. of that city.

Children:

1235. i. HARRY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Fairmont, Neb., 19 Jan. 1889; d. 13 March 1894.  
 ii. MAE, b. in Fairmont, Neb., 30 Dec. 1890; d. 4 March 1894.  
 iii. DONALD KENNETH, b. in Fairmont, Neb., 6 Sept. 1893.  
 iv. HELEN MILLER, b. in Crete, Neb., 2 Nov. 1895; m. 29 Sept. 1923, Philip Bradford Chase, b. in Omaha, Neb., 13 Dec. 1894. They now (1928) live in Poughkeepsie, N. Y.  
 v. EDITH, b. in Crete, Neb., 2 Sept. 1898; m. 28 Dec. 1921, John Thibout Kammerlen, b. in Garnerville, N. Y., 13 June 1893. They now (1928) live in Haverstraw, N. Y., where he is superintendent of the public schools.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. in Omaha, Neb., in May 1923.  
 2. *Paul*, b. at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., in July 1924.  
 vi. MARION ALICE, b. in Omaha, Neb., 27 Oct. 1902; m. in Jan. 1926, Leo Knafler. They live in New York City.

1053. OSCAR E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Fayette R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 2 Jan. 1853; married 2 Jan. 1879, JENNIE L. LAWTON of Wilmington, Vt., born in Greenfield, N. Y., 8 April 1856. They lived in Wilmington, Vt., where he was a blacksmith.

Children:

- i. GUY O.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Wilmington, Vt., 17 April 1880.

1054. JOHN J.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Fayette R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 16 Nov. 1855; married 19 Nov. 1879, GRATIA I. ALLARD of Wilmington, Vt., born 12 Aug. 1860. They lived in Marlboro, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Marlboro:

- i. JOHN E.,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 June 1881.  
 ii. ETHEL M., b. 8 Jan. 1887.

1055. MILLER E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Fayette R.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 19 Jan. 1862; married 16 Feb. 1884, EDITH M. HANDY of North Adams, Mass., born 13 Jan. 1868. They lived in North Adams, where he was a painter.

Children:

- i. LELAND,<sup>9</sup> b. in North Adams, Mass., 16 Aug. 1888.

1056. WESLEY D.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lorenzo L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 5 Nov. 1864; married 15 June 1887, ROSE S. WICK, born in West Brattleboro, Vt., 12 June 1867. They live in East Dover, Vt., where he is a farmer and a lumber dealer.

Children born in Dover:

- i. RALPH W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 Aug. 1889; m. 1 Jan. 1916, Kathleen Parmalee, and have three children.

- ii. EARL M., b. 3 Feb. 1893.
  - iii. RUBY N., b. 13 Aug. 1897; m. 1 May 1919, Kenneth Jones.  
Children:
    - i. *Pauline H.*, b. 22 Aug. 1920.
  - iv. LUCIAN L., b. 24 Sept. 1899.
1057. SHERMAN L.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lorenzo L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 16 Aug. 1869; married 28 June 1893, MINERVA PATTERSON, of Hamilton, N. Y. They lived in Corning, N. Y. He graduated the University 1893, was a teacher in Stamford, N. Y., in 1904.  
Children:
  - i. WALDO S.<sup>9</sup>
  - ii. DONALD.
1058. WARREN F.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Lorenzo L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lambert*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dover, Vt., 8 April 1871; married 10 Aug. 1893, MINNIE EVANS. They lived in New York City.  
Children:
  - i. LESLIE M.<sup>9</sup>
  - ii. MARGERY G.
1059. LESLIE LAMONT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*James O.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Jan. 1850; married ELIZABETH JANE SWEENEY. They are now (1928) living in Montclair, N. J.  
Children:
  - i. CLARENCE OTIS STEPHEN,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Oct. 1877.
  - ii. ARTHUR JOHN PERRY, b. 13 April 1883; d. 19 March 1911.
1060. HON. FRANK E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edmund P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Heath, Mass., 2 Oct. 1870; married 2 Oct. 1895, FLORA MAY CUMMINGS, daughter of Albert O. and Mary (Ellis) Cummings, born in Montpelier, Vt., 11 April 1875. They lived in Montpelier, Barre, Vt., Albany, N. Y., and Bennington, Vt. He was the founder of the Bennington Evening Banner of which he is the publisher and editor. He served in the State Legislature, and was Speaker of the House of Representatives 1910-12, was Lieut. Governor, 1912-15, and was Presidential Elector in 1908. He was appointed Postmaster at Bennington, 1923, which position he now (1927) holds.  
Children:
  - 1236. i. EDMUND PERRY,<sup>9</sup> b. in Montpelier, Vt., 14 Dec. 1896.
  - ii. P(UL) CUMMINGS, b. in Barre, Vt., 19 Sept. 1900; is now living in Bennington.
1061. JOSEPH GILBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel M.*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westminster, Mass., 3 Dec. 1840; married MARY LUCY SHERMAN of Oxford,

Mass., she died soon after marriage, no children; he married second, 15 June 1869, MARTHA MARIA PRINCE, daughter of Elliot and Harriet Prince of Charlton, Mass., born there 22 April 1843, died in Charlton, 10 Feb. 1905. In the Civil war he was a wagon master at Hilton Head, S. C., but was not an enlisted man. After the war he engaged in the grain and wood business in Worcester, Mass. About 1883 he moved on to a farm in Charlton, Mass., where he remained until after the death of his wife, when he went to live with his son at Walpole, Mass., where he died 26 Oct. 1921.

Children born in Worcester:

1237. i. FRANK MASON,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Oct. 1875.

1062. REV. GEORGE MILTON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel M.*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westminster, Mass., 23 July 1844; married 27 May 1875, SARAH MARIA KENDALL, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Howe) Kendall, born 31 Aug. 1845. He graduated from Amherst College, in the Class of 1874, and was ordained and installed pastor of the Congregational Church in Princeton, Mass., soon after. He served as pastor of that church 1874 to 1884, and in 1884 he was installed pastor of Pine St. Church in Lewiston, Me., and remained there several years. Later he moved to Massachusetts, and died in Oxford, Mass., 24 July 1922. His wife died 27 April 1916.

Children:

- i. GEORGE ALLEN,<sup>9</sup> b. in Princeton, Mass., 30 Oct. 1876; m. 22 April 1911, Eunice Stanwood Matthews of St. Louis, Mo.
- ii. RALPH TRURSTON, b. in Princeton, Mass., 15 Nov. 1879; m. 16 Sept. 1911, Eleanor Thornton Evans of Kansas City, Mo.
- iii. WOODBURY KENDALL, b. in Lewiston, Me., 7 June 1886; he was living in Lowell, Mass.; in 1923, as secretary of the Y. M. C. A.

1063. VOLNEY W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Franklin*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Westminster, Mass., 17 Aug. 1851; married 1 June 1876, MARY T. HILL, born in Gardner, Mass., 18 Sept. 1855. They lived in Gardner, Mass., where he was for several years President of the First National Bank of Gardner, Mass., and died there 17 June 1910; she died 6 April 1923.

Children born in Gardner:

- i. HENRY F.,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 Aug. 1879.
- ii. FRANK W., b. 24 Aug. 1882; d. 21 July 1883.

1064. JAMES G.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *William T.*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wyandot Co., Ohio, 2 Nov. 1853; married 17 Jan. 1878, ELIZABETH COLLUM.

Children:

- i. JESSE,<sup>9</sup> b. 16 Sept. 1882.

- ii. BURTON, b. 22 May 1884; d. 12 Nov. 1886.
- iii. CHARLES E., b. 1 June 1886; d. 22 Jan. 1893.
- iv. MARY A., b. 25 July 1888.

1065. FREMONT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *William T.*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wyandott Co., Ohio, 14 March 1857; married 1 Jan. 1885, MINA CRATTY.

Children:

- i. HOLLAND B.,<sup>9</sup> b. 6 July 1886.
- ii. NELLIE B., b. 5 Feb. 1890.
- iii. LAWRENCE, b. 17 July 1892.

1066. EDWARD CALVIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 8 Aug. 1847; married 27 June 1871, MARY J. STOWE. He was a very successful farmer, and served the town as one of the Selectmen, and held other town offices, and he represented the town in State Legislature one year.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. MARY ELIZA,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Oct. 1873.
- ii. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. 5 Jan. 1875.
- iii. HERBERT E., b. 26 July 1876.
- iv. JOSEPHINE ESTHER, b. 8 Sept. 1878.
- v. ADDIE STELLA, b. 16 Jan. 1880.
- vi. EDITH CARRIE, b. 15 Feb. 1882.
- vii. A SON, b. and d. 15 Sept. 1883.
- viii. CLARISSA RAYMOND, b. 29 Aug. 1885.
- ix. GRACE GERTRUDE, b. 10 April 1887.

1067. WALTER CHANNING<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel I.*,<sup>7</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 19 Aug. 1850; married 29 Aug. 1883, NELLIE F. GLEASON. They live in Shrewsbury, Mass.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

- i. ALICE GERTRUDE,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 Nov. 1883.
- ii. CHARLES SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1890.

1068. CHARLES CARROLL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 21 June 1872; married 24 Dec. 1899, LAURA ETHEL BROGAN, daughter of John and Margaret Brogan, born in Gloucester, Mass., 11 May 1879. They lived in Boston, Mass., and Vanceboro, Me.

Children:

- i. RUTH MADELINE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Dorchester, Mass., 26 July 1900.
- ii. CHARLES CARROLL, b. in Somerville, Mass., 14 April 1902.
- iii. HENRY HARWOOD, b. in Reading, Mass., 9 June 1904.
- iv. RALPH FRANKLIN, b. in Cambridge, Mass., 9 Oct. 1906.
- v. ETHEL LAURA, b. in Vanceboro, Me., 7 July 1910.

1069. RALPH GIDEON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Gideon*,<sup>7</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Needham, Mass., 28 Aug. 1863; married 18 July 1883, FANNY BULLEN, daughter of

Cornelius S. and Orinda E. Bullen of Grafton, Mass., born 22 Sept. 1861. They lived in Walpole, and Boston, Mass.

Children:

1238. i. ELMORE LAWRENCE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Walpole, Mass., 29 March 1886.  
 ii. ARTHUR G., b. in Boston, Mass., 8 Feb. 1888; d. 28 June 1888.
1239. iii. RAYMOND WEST, b. in Boston, Mass., 17 April 1892.
1070. CARLTON FREDERICK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Washington, Iowa, 23 July 1860; married 1 July 1890, CLARA EVANS, born in Grundy, Kans., 7 July 1870. They lived in or near Gaylord, Kans., in 1899.  
 Children:  
 i. CLYDE ALBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. 20 May 1891.  
 ii. HENRY CARLTON, b. 10 July 1893.  
 iii. MARK CLIFFORD, b. 8 Jan. 1897.
1071. SAMUEL MELLE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Washington, Iowa, 27 May 1866; married 25 Dec. 1891, MARY AMANDA HARVEY, born in Keokuk Co., Iowa, 19 Jan. 1870.  
 Children:  
 i. EMMA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Gaylord, Kans., 12 Jan. 1893.  
 ii. JOHN RILEY, b. 19 May 1894.
1072. ALBERT PERRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jubal W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in LaSalle, Ill., 2 Oct. 1854; married in 1878, MARTHA HELEN RISTAN of North Freedom, Wis. They lived in Baraboo, Wis., where she died 28 June 1883.  
 Children:  
 i. ELLA ANNIE,<sup>9</sup> b. in Baraboo, Wis., 4 Dec. 1881; she was living there in 1899.
1073. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Jubal W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Amboy, Ill., 23 Sept. 1860; married JANE ANN TYMONS, born in Helena, Mont., 14 April 1863. They were living in Helena in 1899.  
 Children:  
 i. JUBAL WASHBURN,<sup>9</sup> b. 22 June 1888.  
 ii. ANNIE JEANETTE, b. 3 June 1893.
1074. CHARLES ELMER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph E.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph H.*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Carson City, Mich., 14 Nov. 1859; married 31 Dec. 1884, LIZZIE K. GARDNER, born in Ottawa, Ill., 17 July 1863. They were living in Pueblo, Colo., in 1899.  
 Children:  
 i. KATHERINE FRANCES,<sup>9</sup> b. in Pueblo, Colo., 25 April 1886.  
 ii. JOSEPH GARDNER, b. in Larned, Kans., 1 Aug. 1888; d. in Pueblo, 20 June 1889.

- iii. WILLIAM WARREN, b. in Pueblo, Colo., 31 Dec. 1891.
- iv. HERBERT CHARLES, b. in Pueblo, Colo., 9 Oct. 1896.

1075. CYRUS BARKER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeremiah M.*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lewiston, Me., 25 March 1826; married 21 Nov. 1851, EVELINE FOGG, born in Waterford, Me. They settled in Mt. Morris, Wis. He served in the army in the Civil war, and died at Shiloh, Tenn., 6 April 1862.

Children:

- i. LYDIA EMMA,<sup>9</sup> b. in Greene, Me., 16 Aug. 1852.
- ii. LUELLA C., b. in Mt. Morris, Wis., 4 March 1855.
- iii. EDDIE S., b. in Mt. Morris, Wis., 15 March 1860.
- iv. ABBIE V., b. in Mt. Morris, Wis., 23 Aug. 1861.

1076. GEORGE LEONARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Leonard*,<sup>7</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 Oct. 1825; married 14 July 1846, ANN M. RUTLEDGE. They lived in Worcester, Mass., Portland, Me., and Windsor Locks, Ct.

Children:

- 1240. i. GEORGE LEONARD,<sup>9</sup> b. in Worcester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1850.
- ii. FRANKLIN, b. in Worcester, Mass., in Oct. 1851.
- iii. ANNE, b. at Windsor Locks, Conn.
- iv. MARY, b. at Windsor Locks, Conn.

1077. AARON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Eber A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Delaware Co., Ohio, (no date given); married prior to 1830, (name of wife not given).

Children:

- 1242. i. CHARLES ARMSTRONG,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1844.
- ii. JOSHUA, b. ———; lived in Frankfort, Kans.
- 1243. iii. WASHINGTON, b. ———; lived in Omaha, Neb.
- iv. LATHEN, b. ———; lived in Galesburg, Ill. (?).
- v. HARRISON, b. ———; lived in Galesburg, Ill. (?).
- vi. ANNE, b. ———; m. ——— Hannancrat; lived in Denver, Colo.

1078. JOHN LESTER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Groton, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 19 April 1817; married 10 Feb. 1850, MARY ELEANOR COVELL, daughter of James and Nancy Covell, born in Parma, Monroe Co., N. Y., 30 Oct. 1831. They lived in Utica, Mich., several years; he died in McHenry, Ill., 3 Dec. 1883. His widow died there 19 Feb. 1898.

Children born in Utica:

- 1241. i. ALBERT LEWIS,<sup>9</sup> b. 3 March 1851.
- ii. EUGENE MERRILL, b. 28 April 1853.

1079. SALEM TOWN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Baxter*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fleming, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 11 Sept. 1820; married 26 March 1846, COR-



NELIA D. WARNER, born in Barnard, Windsor Co., Vt., 30 Dec. 1822. They were living in Norwalk, Ohio, in 1896.

Children:

- i. ELLEN ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. in Peru, Huron Co., Ohio, 11 Feb. 1847; m. 13 July 1870, Samuel Augustus Wildman, and lived in Norwalk, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Clifton Howe*, b. 26 Dec. 1874.
2. *Marian Warner*, b. 14 Oct. 1876.
- ii. MARY MARIA, b. 20 July 1849.
- iii. GEORGE WARNER, b. 26 Jan. 1864; m. 4 Feb. 1895, Gertrude Cone Raymond.

1080. CHARLES WESLEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 26 July 1831; married 5 Jan. 1857. SOPHIA E. EMENS, daughter of William A. and Elizabeth (Roberts) Emens, born 28 Oct. 1836. They lived in New York City.

Children born in New York:

- i. RICHARD DOUGLAS,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 Jan. 1858; d. 27 July 1858.
- ii. ANASTASIA, b. 6 Feb. 1859.
- iii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 24 June 1860; m. 15 Oct. 1894, Lizzie Sabrina Nickerson.
- iv. LIZZIE FRANCES, b. 6 Oct. 1861.
- v. FRANK, b. 15 Nov. 1863. d. 20 March 1865.
- vi. EDGAR BURDGE, b. 14 June 1865; d. 21 March 1867.
1244. vii. CHARLES WESLEY, b. 20 Aug. 1867.
- viii. WILLIAM BURDGE, b. 23 Feb. 1870; d. 22 March 1874.
- ix. ROBERT WINSLOW, b. 7 Sept. 1872.

1081. JOHN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York, 28 May 1838; married in Petersburg, Va., ADALINE SLEPPY.

Children:

- i. JOHN W.,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Sept. 1866; m. 22 April 1894, Florence Rowe.
- ii. LUCY A., b. 25 April 1868.

1082. SILAS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in New York, 29 April 1842; married in New York City, MARGARET MARTIN.

Children:

- i. HELEN.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. MARY.
- iii. WILLIAM.
- iv. ANNA.

1083. JOHN CANFIELD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles M.*,<sup>7</sup> *John M.*,<sup>6</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Passaic, N. J., 16 Sept. 1880; married 21 July 1910, JESSIE MAY DUNN, daughter of Gordon and Lizzie (Bedell) Dunn. They live in Passaic, N. J.

## Children:

- i. JOHN CANFIELD,<sup>9</sup> b. 25 June 1912.
- ii. EDWARD GORDON, b. 17 April 1917.

1084. BYRON CHURCH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elizur F.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 3 Nov. 1865; married 24 Oct. 1891, ANNA A. EMERY, born in Tunbridge, Vt., 31 Aug. 1871. They were living in Tunbridge, in 1927.

## Children:

1245. i. EARL FOSTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 7 Nov. 1892.
- ii. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 2 Aug. 1894; living in Tunbridge, in 1927, unm.
- iii. HELEN ANNE, b. 3 Jan. 1897; living in Tunbridge, in 1927.
- iv. CARL EMERY, b. 3 April 1899; living in Tunbridge, in 1927

1085. WILLIAM WHITNEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Elizur F.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 19 Aug. 1872; married 7 Oct. 1902, EDITH C. GOSS, born in Greensboro, Vt., 15 Dec. 1871. They were living in Tunbridge, Vt., in 1927.

## Children born in Tunbridge:

- i. MAURICE GOSS,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Oct. 1905.
- ii. MILDRED ELLEN, b. 25 Nov. 1910.
- iii. LAWRENCE WILLIAM, b. 30 April 1917.

1086. ELMER ELIZUR HOWE (*Elizur F.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Theodore*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 22 Oct. 1882; married 15 Sept. 1909, ETHEL S. FOLSOM. They lived in Tunbridge and Bradford, Vt.

## Children:

- i. DOROTHY ADALINE,<sup>9</sup> b. 30 Oct. 1913 (adopted).
- ii. CLIFFORD ELMER, b. 7 Sept. 1918 (adopted).

1087. ALBERT B.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edgar A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 28 June 1853; married 1 Feb. 1877, JOSEPHINE LYFORD.

## Children:

- i. ALBERT L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 24 June 1878; d. 22 Feb. 1884.
- ii. MABEL C., b. 8 Aug. 1879; m. 2 Sept. 1902, Clarence Mable, and lived in Binghamton, N. Y.

## Children:

- i. *Edward Howe*, b. in March 1906.
- iii. EDGAR H., b. 26 Aug. 1885; d. 23 May 1886.

1088. CHARLES A.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edgar A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Jan. 1856; married 30 June 1883, MATTIE WILKINSON, and lived in Cherokee, Kans., in 1908.

## Children:

- i. EVA,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 May 1883; m. 6 Nov. 1907, James Murray Kemp, and lived in Evanston, Ill.
- ii. WARD H., b. 15 Sept. 1891.

1089. FRANK S.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edgar A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Oct. 1859; married 18 June 1887, HATTIE CHAPIN.  
Children:  
i. LETA C.,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Dec. 1895 (twin).  
ii. LEON C., b. 8 Dec. 1895 (twin).
1090. CARLTON E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edgar A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 13 Sept. 1864; married 22 Dec. 1892, BERTHA FENNER.  
Children:  
i. CLYDE,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Oct. 1893.  
ii. RALPH, b. 29 May 1902.
1091. GEORGE E.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edgar A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 24 Aug. 1868; married 11 Oct. 1893, CARRIE CHAPIN.  
Children:  
i. HUBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 April 1897; d. 7 June 1904.
1092. WILLIAM F.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Walter E.*,<sup>7</sup> *Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 22 Sept. 1866; married 4 Sept. 1895, MABEL F. SHORT, daughter of Rev. Samuel Short, born 1 April 1871. They lived in Seattle, Wash., in 1908.  
Children:  
i. EVELYN MABEL,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 July 1905.
1093. ARTHUR WILBERT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Walter E.*,<sup>7</sup> *Brigham*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Diana, Lewis Co., N. Y., 17 Sept. 1874; married 8 June 1897, ROXANA GRACE GARDNER, daughter of Enos and Susan M. Gardner, born 20 Nov. 1877. They were living in Los Angeles, Cal., in 1908, where he was a physician.  
Children:  
i. HELEN GRACE,<sup>9</sup> b. 10 May 1898.  
ii. FLORENCE ENID, b. 3 June 1899.
1094. ORION PERSEUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elon*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 29 Dec. 1848; married 17 June 1879, ELLA MITCHELL, daughter of David and Sarah Mitchell, born in Richmond, Mo., 14 March 1850; died 19 Sept. 1885; he married second, MARY EVA STEPHEN. He served in the army in the Civil war, and was awarded a Medal of Honor for bravery, and was appointed to the U. S. Naval Academy by President Abraham Lincoln. By profession he is a dentist, and is located at Springfield, Mo., in 1928.  
Children:
1246. i. LYSTON DREWETT,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 May 1880.

- ii. ELLA MITCHELL, b. 12 July 1882; m. 17 Aug. 1912, John Roger Fulton.
- iii. ORION PERSEUS, b. 12 June 1884; d. 22 Aug. 1886.

1095. LYSTON DREWETT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elon*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Hiram, Ohio, 27 Aug. 1850; married 6 Nov. 1873, MARION WYLIE STEWART, who was born 25 Dec. 1854. He has the reputation of being the youngest volunteer of the Civil war, having enlisted as a musician in 1861, when he was only ten years old, and served four months when he was discharged on account of his youth. He enlisted again in 1862 when he was eleven years and five months old, and served until the close of the war. He now (1927) lives at Streator, Ill., where he is engaged in business.

Children:

- 1247. i. ORION HARRISON,<sup>9</sup> b. 19 Nov. 1874.
- ii. ARTHUR JAMES, b. 9 Aug. 1878; m. 1 Jan. 1903, Ellen Stevens. b. 21 Feb. 1880, and they are now (1927) living in Streator, Ill.
- iii. LYSTON DREWETT, b. 24 Sept. 1880; m. 11 May 1904, Laura Quinn, b. 25 Dec. 1881.

1096. WILFRED ELON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elon*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waukegan, Ill., 7 March 1855; married 17 May 1874, ELIZA ARCHER, daughter of Evans and Elizabeth (Snyder) Archer, born in McArthursville, Ohio, 15 June 1855, died in Pueblo, Colo., 2 May 1927. He lived in Chicago, Ill., Walnut., Kans., and Pueblo, Colo., where he is now (1927) engaged in the hardware business.

Children:

- i. ROBERT MATTESON,<sup>9</sup> b. in Walnut, Kans., 5 March 1875; d. 4 July 1884.
- 1248. ii. WILFRED ELON, b. in Walnut, Kans., 4 Sept. 1878.
- iii. RUTH ESTHER, b. in Walnut, Kans., 1 Oct. 1880; m. 11 Sept. 1902, Lawrence C. Blunt of Pueblo. She lives in Denver, Colo. F

Children:

- 1. *Lawrence C.*
- 2. *Robert Matteson.*
- iv. KATHRYN LOIS, b. 24 Aug. 1883; m. 27 Jan. 1908, Frank W. Sanders; she m. 2nd Charles P. Fonda, and now (1927) lives in Inglewood, Calif.

Children by first marriage:

- 1. *Esther Estelle.*

1097. OSCAR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Nathan*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Humphrey, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., (no date given); married LOUISA E. ———. He enlisted in the army during the Civil war and was killed in battle.

## Children :

- i. WILLIAM W.,<sup>9</sup> b. ———; m. Violet E. ———.
- ii. PHERSON W., b. ———; m. Emma C. ———.
- iii. FRANK F., b. ———; m. Sarah E. ———.
- iv. LUELLE L.
- v. LLEWELLYN O.

1098. NATHAN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Horace*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Little Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., (no date given); married (no name given) and lived in Lewis Co., Wash., where he died 31 March 1876.

## Children :

- i. NATHAN.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. HORACE.
- iii. BELLE.
- iv. IDA.

1099. DANIEL WAIT<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Daniel H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., 24 Oct. 1839; married 17 May 1871, INEZ HAMILTON, daughter of Robert A. and Susan (Saunders) Hamilton of Decatur Co., Ind. As a boy he moved with his mother and step-father to Franklin, Johnson Co., Ind., in 1850, he graduated from the scientific department of Franklin College in 1857, and served in the Civil war as a private in the 7th Regt. Ind. Vols., in the three months service, and participated in the battle of Carrick's Ford; afterwards served as Lieut. and Captain in the 79th Ind. Vols., and participated in the battles of Stone's River, Chickamauga and Missionary Ridge, and was favorably mentioned for meritorious conduct on the field in the official reports of the last named battle; also participated in the battles of the Atlanta campaign to and including the battle of Kenesaw Mountain, Ga., where on 23 June 1864, he was severely wounded, by reason of which he was discharged 10 Nov. 1864; after his discharge from the army, he studied law, and was graduated from the Albany Law School, Albany, N. Y., in 1867. He began practice in Franklin, Ind., where he held the offices of City Attorney, and State Prosecuting Attorneys. In 1873 he moved to Indianapolis, Ind., where in 1876 he was elected one of the judges of the Superior Court, and held the office until 1890, when he retired to resume the practice of law. He was elected president of the Indiana Historical Society in 1899, and in 1904 he was President of the Indianapolis Bar Association. He was the author of "The Laws and Courts of the Northwest and Indiana Territories" (1895), "A Descriptive Catalogue of the Official Publications of the Territory and State of Indiana from 1800 to 1890" (1896), "The Puritan Republic" (1899), "Civil War Times" (1902) and of this Genealogy. He was one of the editors of The Executive Journal of Indians of Indiana Territory from 1800 to 1816, and was a contributor of various articles to

legal periodicals. Through inter-marriage he was a descendant from Abraham How of Watertown and Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

- i. RUTH,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 May 1872; d. 5 Sept. 1890.
- ii. LUCY, b. 29 Sept. 1874; m. 28 Nov. 1902, Rev. Archibald M. Hall, then pastor of the Congregational Church of Springfield, Ill.; she d. 31 March 1913. The following biographical sketch copied from *Woman's Who's Who of America* (1914-15), was prepared before her death:

"HALL. Lucy Howe (Mrs. Archibald McClelland Hall), 1403 North Delaware St., Indianapolis, Ind.

Born Indianapolis, Sept. 29, 1874; dau. Daniel Wait and Inez (Hamilton) Howe; grad. Indianapolis High School, 1893; Abbott Acad., Andover, Mass., '96; Indiana Univ., A. B. '97; Cornell Univ., A. M. '01; special student at Columbia, '02 (mem. Kappa Alpha Theta); m. Indianapolis, Nov. 27, 1902, Archibald McClelland Hall; one son Hamilton Howe. Favors woman suffrage; actively working with the Franchise League of Indiana. Author of translations from the German, poems and articles contributed to periodicals; assisted in editing several works of father, Daniel Waite Howe, and husband, Archibald M. Hall, Unitarian. Mem. Woman's Departmental Club of Indianapolis, Civil League, Consumer's League, Franchise League."

Children:

- i. *Hamilton Howe*, b. 1 Sept. 1903.
- iii. SUSAN, b. 15 Feb. 1877.

1100. HON. JAMES HENRY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Addison G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Turner, Me. 5 Dec. 1827; married 12 Dec. 1850, PRISCILLA JACKSON COTTON of Green Bay, Wis. She died leaving no children, and he married second, 17 Jan. 1857, MARY GORDON COTTON who died 10 Sept. 1887. He went west in 1846 and settled in Green Bay, and here he studied law, and was admitted to the Bar, and commenced the practice of law in that city; later he was made Attorney General of the State for two terms. He served in the Civil war as Colonel of the 32nd Regt. Wis. Vols., and during the last year of his service, he commanded a brigade. His regiment was with Gen. Sherman on his march to the sea. He resigned before the close of the war, and after his return from the army, he was made General Solicitor of the North Western Railroad Co. and afterwards was made General Manager. In 1873 he resigned this position, and was appointed U. S. Judge for the Eastern District of Wisconsin. Later he resigned, and resumed the practice of law. He died in Boston, Mass., 4 Jan. 1893, but was buried in Kenosha, Wis.

Children:

1249. i. JAMES TORREY,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 Jan. 1859.
- ii. ELIZABETH TYLER, b. 15 Oct. 1861; m. 23 Aug. 1893, Arthur Ludwig Karl Volkmann, b. in Dantzig, Germany,

31 May 1854; he was a graduate from Cornell University in the class of 1877, and was principal of the Volkman School, Boston, Mass.

Children:

i. *James Howe*, b. 20 April 1895.

1250. iii. RICHARD FLINT, b. 25 June 1863.

1251. iv. WILLIAM TORREY, b. in Green Bay, Wis., 9 July 1865; m. 6 May 1889, Mary Thompson, daughter of the Rev. Hugh Thompson, Episcopal bishop of Mississippi; she d. in Nov. 1903. ("Mrs. Howe was well known in literary circles and at the time of her death was engaged in writing a memoir of her distinguished father.") He was a graduate of University of the South at Suwanee, Tenn.; he studied for the ministry, and was ordained Priest of the Protestant Episcopal Church at Jackson, Miss., 12 May 1895, and d. 12 Aug. 1897.

1101. FRANK HOWARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Timothy O.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Green Bay, Wis., 10 May 1850; married ELLA RAY.

Children:

i. FRANK RAY,<sup>9</sup> b. 8 Nov. 1884.

1102. ARDEN M.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Simeon A.*,<sup>7</sup> *James*,<sup>6</sup> *Tilly*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fulton, Mich., in Nov. 1858; married in 1883, ADDIE JARRETT. They were living in Maple Rapids, Mich., in 1898.

Children:

i. LLOYD.<sup>9</sup>

ii. MERL.

iii. PEARL.

iv. BULA.

1103. ASAHEL SHURTLEFF<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Dennis*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Fiske*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Rindge, N. H., 22 Feb. 1844; married 22 Dec. 1867, SARAH J. KEITH, daughter of Sumner W. and Susan (Hastings) Keith of Fitzwilliam, N. H. They lived in East Jaffrey, N. H.

Children:

i. ROSCOE,<sup>9</sup> b. in East Jaffrey, 31 March 1869.

1104. EBENEZER EZEKIEL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Francis*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1838; married CELIA A. ———, 24 Jan. 1886. He served in the army, Co. A, 10th Regt. Iowa Vols. in the Civil war. He died 6 Oct. 1891. His widow died 28 March 1923.

Children:

i. MADELINE.<sup>9</sup>

1105. WILLIAM BAILEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Francis*,<sup>5</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Louisville, Ky., 4 Aug. 1840; married 6 June 1865, NANCY J. ———.

He served in Co. F, 14th Regt. Ind. Vols. during the Civil war. He died 25 March 1888.

Children :

- i. WILLIAM MORTON,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 April 1866; d. unm.
- ii. KINGSLEY COLFAX, b. 29 May 1868.
- iii. ELEANOR MABEL, b. 6 Nov. 1871; m. Frank J. Otis. They are now (1928) living in Moline, Ill.
  1. *Frank Jesse.*
  2. *William Howe.*
- iv. AUGUSTUS CLARENCE, b. 28 Aug. 1873.
- v. EARL EUGENE, b. 21 Aug. 1879.

1106. HENRY MARTIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ebenezer,<sup>7</sup> Perley,<sup>6</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Gardner, Mass., 1 Aug. 1834; married ANNE C. WATSON, daughter of Robert S. W. Watson. He married second, LYDIA ALLEN (GRANT) MEDBERY, daughter of Kent Grant.

Children :

- i. ANNIE C.,<sup>9</sup> b. ———; d. unm.
- ii. ASABELLE J., b. ———; d. unm.
- iii. CHARLES, b. ———; d. unm.
- iv. FRANK LINCOLN, b. ———; m. Hattie Read of East Providence, R. I.

By second wife :

1252. v. FRED ALLEN, b. ———.

1107. ORANGE ELI<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Perley,<sup>7</sup> Perley,<sup>6</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ashburnham, Mass., 23 Dec. 1835; married 1 May 1858, MARIA A. PLATTS, daughter of John V. and Louisa D. (Bill) Platts, born 19 Nov. 1841, and died 29 April 1869. He married second, 12 July 1871, OLIVE C. SHOREY of Plymouth, Me.

Children :

- i. EDWARD PERLEY,<sup>9</sup> b. 13 Dec. 1859.
- ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 6 March 1866; m. Ephraim Stone.
- iii. JOHN VARNUM, b. 4 Sept. 1868; d. 27 June 1870.

1108. EDWARD PAYSON<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joseph P.,<sup>7</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>6</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Gardner, Mass., 11 Jan. 1847; married 16 March 1876, AGENARIA L. HOBBY, daughter of William and Agnes (Garey) Hobby, born in Melrose, Mass., 21 June 1855. They lived in Gardner, where he was a farmer, and where he died 14 Jan. 1893. She died there 11 Feb. 1896.

Children :

- i. ERNEST E.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Gardner, 15 Jan. 1888.

1109. ELROY S.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Stowell,<sup>7</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>6</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ludlow, Vt., 3 July 1843; married 16 March 1864, LORINDA W. CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Freeborn G. and Lorinda (Wires) Chamberlain, born in Underhill, Vt., 29 April 1843. He served in the



army, during the Civil war, and at its close, he settled in Gardner, Mass. In 1870 he moved to Minneapolis, Minn., and in 1876 he moved to Waukesha, Wis. He was a building contractor, and built many large buildings in Waukesha, Milwaukee and other cities. He died in Waukesha, 25 March 1892.

Children:

- i. ELMER E.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Newport, N. H., 29 Nov. 1865; m. 24 Oct. 1894, Jessie F. Warner, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Wood) Warner, b. in Warren, Ill., 2 Nov. 1865. They lived in Waukesha, Wis.
- ii. CLARENCE P., b. in Glencoe, Minn., 27 Feb. 1874. He lived in Waukesha, Wis.

IIIO. SILAS W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Stowell*,<sup>7</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ludlow, Vt., 27 June 1857; married 2 April 1882, EDITH H. WARREN, daughter of Hiland G. and Rosaline H. (Simonds) Warren, born in Ludlow, Vt., 12 March 1863. They settled in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

- i. HARRY A.,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1883.
- ii. WILLIAM H., b. 11 Dec. 1885; d. 19 Feb. 1887.
- iii. HAZEL W., b. 7 Nov. 1889.

IIII. HORACE G.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>7</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 2 April 1845; married 8 July 1874, EMMA W. MILLER, daughter of James Leonard and Mary Anne (Brown) Miller, born in Morristown, N. J., 23 June 1850, and a granddaughter of Col. Messler who served in the Revolutionary war. Mr. Howe was a teacher and taught at various places, but finally settled in Troy, N. Y., where he engaged in the book publishing business. He died 16 Dec. 1903.

Children:

- i. JEAN DIETZ,<sup>9</sup> b. in Orange, N. J., 2 April 1876; d. in Troy, N. Y., 24 March 1879.
- ii. LLEWELLYN JUDSON, b. in Troy, N. Y., 6 Aug. 1878; he graduated from Williams College in the class of 1899, and from the Albany State Normal School, in June 1901; he d. in Troy, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1904.
- iii. CLAIRE J., b. in Troy, N. H., 22 Feb. 1880; she graduated from Mount Holyoke College in June 1903.
- iv. GRACE EMMA, b. in Troy, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1883.

IIII2. SAMUEL W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>7</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 3 Oct. 1846; married 15 Oct. 1868, MARY LOUISE HOBART, daughter of Richard B. and Mary E. (Roe) Hobart, born in Leverett, Mass., 15 Oct. 1846; she died in Gardner, 13 Aug. 1881. He married second, 27 Nov. 1889, MRS. LYDIA A. SNOW, daughter of Luther P. and Martha A. (Howe) Tenney, born in Newport, N. H., 5 Feb. 1850. He was a promi-

ment citizen of Gardner, and has held many offices in various societies of which he was a member, and is a well-known contributor to the papers of the town.

Children:

- i. SUSIE A.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Granby, Mass., 4 Feb. 1873; m. 23 May 1902, Elwin H. Dimock, son of George E. and Phebe Dimock, b. in South Rawdon, N. S., 7 March 1875, and lived in Dorchester, Mass.
  1253. ii. GEORGE B., b. in Gardner, Mass., 22 April 1875.
  - iii. FRANK S., b. in Gardner, Mass., 19 May 1876; d. 3 Oct. 1876.
  - iv. MARY H., b. in Gardner, Mass., 9 June 1877; d. 26 July 1877.
  - v. EMMA H., b. 1 Aug. 1878; d. 6 Sept. 1878, in Gardner.
1113. SIMEON AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Simeon*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 2 July 1839; married 17 Dec. 1863, JENNIE CARROLL of Oswego, N. Y. He lived in Gardner, Mass., where he was engaged in the grain business, of the firm of Howe Bros.
- Children born in Gardner:
- i. FRED M.,<sup>9</sup> b. 4 June 1866; m. and lived in Boston, and was in the employ of the Boston & Albany R. R.
  1254. ii. FRANK CARROLL, b. 1 Feb. 1869.
1114. MARCUS HILL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Simeon*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 6 Dec. 1841; married 3 Oct. 1866, FRANCES A. FLINT of East Haddam, Ct. They lived in Gardner, Mass.
- Children born in Gardner:
- i. MARY ELIZABETH,<sup>9</sup> b. 29 June 1868; m. 25 June 1890, Frank A. Leighton of Fitchburg, Mass. They lived in Greenfield, Mass.
  - ii. ADELIN F., b. 5 April 1872; d. 9 Feb. 1881.
  - iii. LUCIUS WARNER, b. 25 May 1879.
1115. MARSHALL MONROE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Simeon*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 21 Aug. 1845; married 15 Sept. 1874, SARAH BOURN of Templeton, Mass. He lived in Gardner, Mass., where he was engaged in the grain business with his brother, as the firm of Howe Bros.
- Children born in Gardner:
- i. HATTIE B.,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Oct. 1875; d. 12 Oct. 1875.
  - ii. GRACE A., b. 21 Nov. 1876.
  - iii. WALTER M., b. 10 June 1880; d. 12 Feb. 1882.
  - iv. DAISY A., b. 8 Sept. 1882.
  - v. ISAAC B., b. 29 April 1884.
  - vi. LUCIUS M., b. 2 Oct. 1890; d. 21 Nov. 1891.
1116. WILLIE FRANK<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Simeon*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 24 March 1856; married in Jan. 1880, AGNES M.

LEIGHTON of Fitchburg, Mass. They lived in Manchester, N. H., where he was a merchant.

Children:

- i. BESSIE L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 12 Nov. 1880.
- ii. OLIE S., b. 27 April 1884.
- iii. ALICE A., b. in March 1888.

1117. AUGUSTUS FRANKLIN<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>7</sup> Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 19 April 1839; married 9 Oct. 1860, SARAH A. HOLBROOK, and lived in Holden, where he died 25 Oct. 1879.

Children born in Holden:

- i. MARIANNA WEBSTER,<sup>9</sup> b. 17 Nov. 1861; m. Emery Bacon, and lived in West Boylston, Mass.
- ii. ELDORA, b. 27 Jan. 1863; m. Albert Chamberlain of Holden.
- iii. NELLIE E., b. 7 Nov. 1867; m. Edward Moore of Holden.
- iv. FRANKLIN A., b. 9 Nov. 1871; d. 9 Dec. 1871.

1118. CHARLES NELSON<sup>3</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>7</sup> Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>8</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 7 Jan. 1841; married CLARA E. STRATTON; he married second, EMMA L. DAVIS. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHARLES B.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Holden, Mass., 20 May 1867; d. in Worcester, Mass., 8 Jan. 1869.

By second wife:

- ii. RAY STANLEY, b. in Worcester, Mass., 17 May 1876.

1119. LEVI HUBBARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>7</sup> Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 23 Aug. 1845; married 3 May 1871, ANGELIA R. MOORE, daughter of William Moore, and lived in Holden, Mass.

Children born in Holden:

- i. WILLIAMY JOSEPHINE,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1874; m. George Johnson of Holden.
- ii. EDITH GEORGIA, b. 22 Dec. 1875.
- iii. CLARA PERSIS, b. 16 June 1877.
- iv. OLIVE ANGELINE, b. 2 Feb. 1880.

1120. JOSEPH LEANDER<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Silas,<sup>7</sup> Jotham,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 10 Oct. 1847; married 15 July 1874, MARY E. GOODALE, and lived in West Boylston, Mass.

Children:

- i. ETHEL CHRISTINE.<sup>9</sup>

1121. ALDEN AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Joel,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 2 July 1849; married 17 July 1876, ELLA E. AUSTIN, born in Sherburn, Mass., 5 July 1854. They lived in Worcester, Mass., a short time, then moved to Chicago, Ill. Later he returned

east, and lived in Grafton, Mass., and in 1896 he lived in Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. BERTHA E.,<sup>9</sup> b. in Worcester, Mass., 16 Oct. 1877.
- ii. FLORENCE A., b. in Chicago, Ill., 15 Dec. 1881.

1122. FRANK LOWELL<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 24 Sept. 1854; married 29 May 1878, CARRIE R. MARSH. He married second, 15 Nov. 1891, ALTA WARNER.

Children:

- i. MABEL EMMA,<sup>9</sup> b. 1 March 1891.

By second wife:

- ii. LOUIS HENRY, b. 30 Oct. 1894.
- iii. MILTON LOWELL, b. 31 Aug. 1896.
- iv. GEORGE BALFE, b. 7 March 1898.

1123. CHARLES JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 5 Jan. 1865; married 31 Dec. 1883, MARY D. MARTIN; he married second, 4 July 1901, BESSIE KESTER.

Children:

- i. LYMAN JOSEPH,<sup>9</sup> b. 31 March 1902.
- ii. ALBERT CHARLES, b. 1 June 1904; d. 22 Sept. 1904.
- iii. CLOYD JOHN, b. 9 Aug. 1905.

1124. JOHN BERNARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 4 May 1868; married 8 Feb. 1891, LILLIAN BRUCE.

Children:

- i. HAZEL MARY,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 April 1892.
- ii. HARRY CHARLES, b. 13 Feb. 1894.
- iii. CECIL BERNARD, b. 29 Dec. 1895.
- iv. GENIE ADA, b. 18 Dec. 1897.
- v. FLORENCE ANNA, b. 20 May 1900.
- vi. EDITH LILLIAN, b. 23 Dec. 1903.

1125. GUY WINFRED<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*George,<sup>7</sup> Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Jotham,<sup>5</sup> Ezekiel,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Holden, Mass., 16 July 1871; married 15 Oct. 1902, ETTA EGAN.

Children:

- i. LORIN WINFRED,<sup>9</sup> b. 28 July 1903.

1126. FRED GATES<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*John H.,<sup>7</sup> Abel,<sup>6</sup> Perkins,<sup>5</sup> Simon,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1859; married in May 1882, ADDIE POPE, daughter of Franklin Pope of Marlborough, born 16 Oct. 1859. They lived several years in Marlborough, where she died 24 March 1892. After her death, he moved from town.

Children:

- i. CLIFTON GATES,<sup>9</sup> b. 2 Aug. 1882.
- ii. BLANCHE GERTRUDE, b. 14 March 1891; d. 24 Oct. 1895.

1127. JONATHAN P.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Almeron,<sup>7</sup> Moses,<sup>6</sup> Jonathan,<sup>5</sup> Moses,<sup>4</sup> Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Waterford, Me., about 1829; married LUCY A. ———, born in Bridgeton, Me., about 1830. They lived in Waterford, Me., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. GEORGE H.,<sup>9</sup> b. about 1854.
- ii. JOHN MORRIS, b. about 1856.

1128. WILLIAM WALLACE<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel O., Abraham F.,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Silas,<sup>4</sup> Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in New York City, 5 May 1841; married 20 Dec. 1865, MARIA HELEN WALTON, born in New York City, 15 Sept. 1843, and died 8 Sept. 1870; he married second, 8 Jan. 1874, MARGARET BOYSON FIELD, born in New York City, 14 Aug. 1853. They lived in New York City.

Children born in New York City:

- i. MAUDE HELEN,<sup>9</sup> b. 18 Jan. 1870; d. 10 July 1870.

By second wife:

- ii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 12 Nov. 1876.
- iii. MAUDE MARGARET, b. 30 Jan. 1881.
- iv. HAROLD CLENDENSEN, b. 15 April 1886.
- v. MARY FIELD, b. 9 March 1889.

1129. SAMUEL OSCAR<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Samuel O.,<sup>7</sup> Abraham F.,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Silas,<sup>4</sup> Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in New York City, 17 Oct. 1842; (he was originally named George Henry); married 1 Sept. 1864, MARIA WILSON GRANT, born in Rochester, N. Y., 4 July 1845. They lived in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., and New York City. He died in New York City, 17 March 1906.

Children:

- i. RUSSELL GRANT,<sup>9</sup> b. in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 24 Aug. 1866; m. Mary A. Schaller.
- ii. ETHEL WALTON, b. in N. Y. City, 10 Sept. 1869; m. 9 Feb. 1893, George H. Smith.
- iii. ANNIE, b. in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 27 Dec. 1875.
- iv. ANNETTE SYKES, b. in N. Y. City, 6 Jan. 1883 (twin).
- v. ADELAIDE RANDELL, b. in N. Y. City, 6 Jan. 1883 (twin).

1130. CHARLES EDWARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>7</sup> Charles,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Silas,<sup>4</sup> Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Key West, Fla., 11 Dec. 1853; married 26 April 1887, CORA WHITE, daughter of Julian White of Brooklyn, N. Y., where they were living in 1898.

Children:

- i. CHARLES JULIAN,<sup>9</sup> b. 27 Feb. 1889.
- ii. GENEVIEVE, b. 11 Nov. 1890; d. in July 1891.

1131. HARRY B.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>7</sup> Charles,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Silas,<sup>4</sup> Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 17 May 1869; married 9 Sept. 1890, LOUISE DICKINSON, born in South

Hadley, Mass., 8 Feb. 1867, and died 25 Nov. 1893; he married second, 21 Jan. 1902, MABEL S. RICE of Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. REVA D.,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 Sept. 1891; d. 1 Oct. 1891.
- ii. LEROY WESTWOOD, b. 13 Sept. 1892.

1132. RALPH HOWARD<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Charles,<sup>7</sup> Charles,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Silas,<sup>4</sup> Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hadley, Mass., 10 Oct. 1878; married 26 June 1900, ROSELVENA HATCH, a native of Maine.

Children:

- i. DONALD WALLACE,<sup>9</sup> b. 5 Sept. 1901.

1133. ALBERT HOVEY<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Edward C.,<sup>7</sup> Charles,<sup>6</sup> Isaac,<sup>5</sup> Silas,<sup>4</sup> Gershom,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1872; married 4 Oct. 1893, FLORENCE MAY JENNINGS, daughter of Charles H. Jennings, and lived in Westfield, N. J.

Children:

- i. FRANCIS ARNOLD.<sup>9</sup>

1134. IRVING R.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim,<sup>7</sup> Ephraim,<sup>5</sup> Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Oct. 1856; married 23 June 1898, ANNIE K. MULVANEY, daughter of Thomas Mulvaney. They lived in Marlborough, where she died 3 March 1913.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ANNA L.,<sup>9</sup> b. 14 March 1899.
- ii. IRVING ROBERT, b. 5 July 1900.
- iii. WALTER HARRY, b. 11 Nov. 1906.

1135. WINSLOW B.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim,<sup>7</sup> Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> Ephraim,<sup>5</sup> Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 July 1858; married 12 Oct. 1881, MABEL S. FELTON. They lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he died 26 Sept. 1911.

Children born in Marlborough:

1255. i. ROBERT,<sup>9</sup> b. 21 July 1883.
- ii. ANNA BRIGHAM, b. 27 Sept. 1887; m. 12 Oct. 1908, Frederick D. Potter of Marlborough.
- iii. FANNIE F., b. 17 March 1895.
- iv. PAULINE C., b. 5 Sept. 1899.

1136. OSCAR W.<sup>8</sup> HOWE (*Ephraim,<sup>7</sup> Ephraim,<sup>6</sup> Ephraim,<sup>5</sup> Stephen,<sup>4</sup> Ephraim,<sup>3</sup> Eleazer,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Aug. 1859; married 14 Nov. 1888, IDA M. BROWN, daughter of Edwin and Sarah (Leverett) Brown. They lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he died 2 Feb. 1905.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. RALPH P.,<sup>9</sup> b. 11 June 1889; d. 20 July 1889.
- ii. EDWIN EARL, b. 24 Aug. 1890; d. 25 May 1896.
- iii. ALICE C., b. 17 April 1894.

- iv. BERTHA P., b. 3 April 1897; d. 13 Aug. 1897.
- v. THELMA I., b. 19 Sept. 1899.
- vi. OSCAR W., b. 10 June 1902.

## NINTH GENERATION.

1137. HAMILTON T.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>8</sup> *David*,<sup>7</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Thetford, Vt., 19 April 1849; married in 1880, MISS NETTIE E. MOODY, daughter of William and Martha Moody. He was a carpenter, and early went to California, but returned in a few years to Thetford, and commenced the manufacture of doors, sash and blinds. In 1888 he moved to Hanover, N. H., and engaged in the livery business, and for a time he ran a stage line, between Hanover and Lebanon, N. H. He was the owner of the Wheelock House 1894 to 1901.

Children:

- i. EFFIE,<sup>10</sup> m. C. Edward Rice, and lived in Newton, Mass., where she d. 27 May 1927.

Children:

1. *Helen Crandall.*
2. *Elizabeth Howe.*
3. *Janet Marion.*

1138. ABEL P.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Senaca*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newport, N. H., 27 July 1840; married MARTHA A. WRIGHT, born in Vermont, about 1845. They lived in Newport, N. H., where he was a farmer.

Children:

- i. EMILY A.,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1868.

1139. ALVIN JARED<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Philip*,<sup>8</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>7</sup> *Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Bennington, Vt., 21 Jan. 1850; married 23 Dec. 1874, WILLELLA EUBART, daughter of John William and Emma Virginia (Sappington) Eubart, born 25 Oct. 1854 in Jefferson Co., Va. They were divorced in 1892. She was educated in San Francisco, a graduate of the Hahnemann Medical College, Chicago, Ill., in the Class of 1886, a member and ex-president of Southern California Homeopathic Medical Society, and of the State Society and the American Institute of Homeopathy, and was one of the most successful women physicians of California, beloved, honored and respected by the community where she labored for forty years. She died in Santa Ana, Calif., 12 Nov. 1924.

In 1863 he crossed the plains with his father in a wagon train, locating in Solano Co., Calif. He graduated at the State Normal School in 1870. He received his medical education at the Medical College of the Pacific, in the class of 1873, and graduated from the Hahnemann Medical College, in 1881. He moved to Westminster, Calif., in 1875, where he taught school and practiced medicine with his father. In 1881 he moved to Santa Ana, Calif., where he practiced his



profession, and became prominent in local politics, serving as Mayor of Santa Ana. He was a member of the Odd Fellows, and of the Masonic fraternity, and a Knight Templar.

Children:

- i. LULU FOSTER,<sup>10</sup> b. in Westminster, Calif., 24 Sept. 1875; m. 11 Oct. 1898, Charles Sumner Huff, and lived in Santa Ana, Calif.

Children:

1. *Helen Josephine*, b. 1 Sept. 1901; m. 14 June 1923, Francis John Parke.
  2. *Ethel Willella*, b. 27 Aug. 1903; m. 6 April 1927, Philip Lynn Moore.
- ii. ETHEL CHRISTINE, b. 25 Dec. 1881; m. in Oct. 1903, Roscoe E. Whitted; no children.

1140. CLARENCE FRED<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Philip*,<sup>8</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>7</sup> *Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in California, 20 May 1867; married in San Francisco, Cal., in 1891, FANNIE JORDAN.

Children:

- i. ALVIN J.,<sup>10</sup> b. ———; d. aged 6 years.

1141. WILLIS H.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>8</sup> *William K.*,<sup>7</sup> *Eli*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sutton, N. H., 4 July 1857; married 6 Nov. 1880, AUGUSTA M. DEXTER, born 16 May 1859.

Children:

- i. EDITH,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 Feb. 1882; d. 5 April 1882.
- ii. NELLIE, b. 8 March 1886.
- iii. EVERETT, b. 28 Aug. 1887.

1142. JOSEPH MILLER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joel M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Joel*,<sup>7</sup> *Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Warner, N. H., 27 July 1847; married 25 Oct. 1880, ANNIE MARIA DEARBORN, daughter of Damon Young Dearborn. He was a merchant clerk in Plymouth, N. H., from 1870 to 1885, town treasurer 1878 and 1879; he moved to Windsor, Vt., and in 1892 he moved from there to Woodsville, N. H., where he was identified with the business life of that town for 25 years. He died there 20 Nov. 1927, aged 80 years.

Children:

- i. WILLIS DEARBORN,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 April 1882; lives in N. Y. City.
- ii. ALIDA DEARBORN, b. 17 May 1884.
- iii. MARGARET DAMON, b. 26 Aug. 1891.
- iv. LUMAN BURR, b. 7 July 1896; is now (1928) living in Jacksonville, Fla.

1143. MERRILL NATHANIEL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Merrill A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Micah*,<sup>7</sup> *Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ezra*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Aug. 1889; married LILLIAN IDIE REID.

Children:

- i. MERIAM DOROTHY,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 June 1915.

1144. EDWIN NEWTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Albertus,<sup>8</sup> Sylvanus,<sup>7</sup> Peter,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ohio 6 Oct. 1853; married 16 May 1877, ANNA L. ASIRE, born near Millersburg, Holmes Co., O., died in Forest, Hardin Co., O., 3 Sept. 1908. In 1911 he was living in Daphne, Ala.

Children:

1256. i. PEARL DELOSS<sup>10</sup> (a son), b. in Ada, Ohio, 11 June 1878.  
 ii. VERNE LEONE, b. in Forest, Ohio, 12 Jan. 1880, and is (1928) living in Mobile, Ala.  
 1257. iii. FRANK BLAINE, b. in Forest, Ohio, 18 July 1881.

1145. EDWARD BARBOUR<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>8</sup> Zimri,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Castleton, Vt., 29 Nov. 1858; married 29 Jan. 1885, MARCIA J. MANVILLE. He moved to West Haven, Vt., and later he moved to Wheaton, Ill., where he died 11 April 1909.

Children:

- i. WILEY,<sup>10</sup> b. ———; d. young.

1146. HENRY HUNT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John,<sup>8</sup> Zimri,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in West Haven, Vt., 23 Feb. 1861; married 2 July 1888, NETTIE ANGELINE LEWIS, daughter of Edward Charles and Mary Angeline (Stone) Lewis, born in La Porte, Ind., 1 Feb. 1863. They were living at Twin Falls, Idaho, in 1914.

Children:

- i. HELEN MARTHA,<sup>10</sup> b. in Fort Collins, Colo., 2 May 1889; d. 19 Jan. 1890.  
 ii. EDNA MIRIAM, b. in Denver, Colo., 21 Dec. 1890; m. Freeman Turner Ruscoe, and was living in Twin Falls, Idaho, in 1914.  
 iii. MARY HUNT, b. in Grover, Colo., 13 Dec. 1894.  
 iv. NELLIE TABITHA, b. in Kimball, Neb., 5 Jan. 1897.  
 v. HENRY PROCTOR, b. in Kimball, Neb., 7 Feb. 1899.  
 vi. ZIMRI, b. in Kimball, Neb., 10 Jan. 1904; d. 13 Jan. 1904.

1147. JOHN ALONZO<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John A.,<sup>8</sup> Alonzo,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Albany, N. Y., 8 Nov. 1859; married 14 Jan. 1891, BERTHA E. RICE. They lived in Albany, N. Y.

Children born in Albany:

- i. ELIZABETH RICE,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 March 1892; d. 15 June 1892.  
 ii. JOHN ALONZO, b. 28 Jan. 1895.  
 iii. BAILEY HASWELL, b. 25 Jan. 1896.

1148. EDWIN DEWEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John A.,<sup>8</sup> Alonzo,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>5</sup> Peter,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Albany, N. Y., 11 July 1865; married 5 June 1894, MARGARET BENSON. In 1896 he was living in Valatie, N. Y., where he was an attorney.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH WARREN,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 July 1896.

1149. WALTER EUGENE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Abel,<sup>8</sup> Asa,<sup>7</sup> Abel,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Hubbardston, Mass., 6 Jan. 1848; married 16 April 1872, ABBY L. ALDRICH, of Peter-sham, Mass.

Children:

- i. FLORENCE MAUDE,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 June 1874.
- ii. FREDERICK H., b. 3 Jan. 1877; d. in Hubbardston, 9 May 1898, unm.

1150. FRANK NEWELL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Cutler N.,<sup>8</sup> Newell,<sup>7</sup> Abel,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Vernon, Ct., 31 Dec. 1856; married 1 July 1880, ANNA FOSTER SMITH, who died 24 Aug. 1883. He married second, 19 March 1885, NETTIE ELIZABETH KIBBE.

Children:

- i. CATHERINE SMITH,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 Feb. 1881.
- ii. RALPH HARRISON, b. 18 April 1883.

1151. GEORGE CUTLER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Cutler N.,<sup>8</sup> Newell,<sup>7</sup> Abel,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Connecticut, 9 Oct. 1858; married 20 Feb. 1883, JEANETTE CLOTILDA CORLESS.

Children:

- i. LUELLA JENNIE,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 Feb. 1884; d. 28 Feb. 1884.

1152. JAMES BENJAMIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jonas H.,<sup>8</sup> Jonas,<sup>7</sup> Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Plymouth, Minn., 30 June 1860; married 21 Sept. 1893, INEZ ELIZABETH PEARY, daughter of Charles Henry Peary of Minneapolis, Minn. They lived in Plymouth, Minn., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Plymouth:

- i. JOHN JONAS,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 July 1894.
- ii. CHARLES HAROLD, b. 9 May 1896.
- iii. HELEN, b. 22 Nov. 1897.

1153. LEONARD HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry E.,<sup>8</sup> Elmer, Asa,<sup>6</sup> Asa,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Galena, Ill., 16 June 1837; married 8 Oct. 1861, SARAH ALTA CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of John and Philanda (Smith) Chamberlain, born in East Aurora, N. Y., 16 April 1837. They lived in Monona, Iowa, a short time, then moved to East St. Louis, Ill.; later they moved to Hannibal, Mo., and still later they returned to Monona, Iowa, where they lived for several years, then they moved to Owatonna, Minn., where she died 2 June 1910. He died there 18 April 1913.

Children:

- i. PIERCE LYMAN,<sup>10</sup> b. in Monona, Iowa, 3 Aug. 1862.
- ii. EMILY PHILINDA, b. in E. St. Louis, Ill., 23 Sept. 1864; d. in Monona, 4 July 1885.
- iii. HARRIET MAY, b. in Hannibal, Mo., 4 Aug. 1867.
- iv. EDWIN ERNEST, b. in Monona, Iowa, 29 June 1869; m. 12 Dec. 1891, Rhoda Goodwin.

- v. JOHN LEONARD, b. in Monona, 20 March 1874; m. 9 April 1902, Edith Brownwell.
- vi. ALTA EUGENIA, b. in Monona, 21 June 1877; d. in Sept. 1877.
- vii. CHARLOTTE ETHEL, b. in Monona, 17 Nov. 1882; m. 10 March 1903, Clarence Wilson Porter.

1154. ELMER LYMAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Galena, Ill., 9 Oct. 1848; married about 1868, JENNIE HELFER. He married second, 24 May 1881, MARY JANE DICK, who was born in Madison, Wis., 7 Oct. 1858. He was a printer and publisher, and lived in several different places in Iowa and Wis. He died in Ripon, Wis., 31 Oct. 1909.

Children:

- 1258. i. HENRY EDWIN,<sup>10</sup> b. in Decorah, Iowa, 17 Nov. 1871.
- 1259. ii. JESSE HELFER, b. in Ossian, Iowa (no date given).

By second wife:

- iii. HELEN MARY, b. in Elgin, Ill., 19 June 1885.
- iv. RANDALL HOWARD, b. in Madison, Wis., 16 March 1890; m. 19 June 1922, Viola Augusta Sydow.
- v. RUSSELL SINCLAIR, b. in Madison, Wis., 13 Aug. 1892.
- vi. VELMA, b. in Ripon, Wis., 24 July 1900.

1155. WILLIAM EDWIN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Monona, Ia., 17 Jan. 1851; married 23 June 1875, MARY CARRIER, who was born in Janesville, Wis. They lived in Boscobel, Wis., where he died 13 Nov. 1913.

Children:

- 1260. i. TERENCE HENRY,<sup>10</sup> b. in La Crosse, Wis., 11 June 1881.
- 1261. ii. WILLIAM CANTERBURY, b. in Madison, S. D., 8 Aug. 1888 (twin).
- iii. GRACE CARRIER, b. in Madison, S. D., 8 Aug. 1888 (twin); m. 29 Dec. 1920, Ross Cluff Bodwell, and they are now (1928) living in Waterloo, Iowa.

1156. FRANK ASA<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Monona, Ia., 30 Nov. 1853; married 30 May 1874, JENNIE THOMPSON, who was born in Monona, Ia., 29 March 1854. They lived in Cresco, Ia., and River Falls, Wis., and were living in the latter place in 1928.

Children:

- i. MAUDE G.,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 Nov. 1875; m. 2 Sept. 1900, Franklin Fuller, and live at River Falls, Wis.

Children:

- i. *Ruth*, b. 21 July 1902.
- ii. MATTIE A., b. Lansing, Iowa, 23 Nov. 1879; m. 13 Jan. 1901, Cyrus C. Glass, b. 18 July 1862, and lived at River Falls, Wis.

Children:

- i. *Trumo L.*, b. 20 Jan. 1907.
- iii. FRANK R., b. at River Falls, Wis., 10 Oct. 1886; d. 26 Dec. 1904.

- iv. ARMEDA, b. at River Falls, Wis., 15 March 1889; m. 7 Oct. 1913, William H. Fritz.

Children:

1. *Mary Jane Ann*, b. 8 June 1915.
  2. *Ruth Armada*, b. 25 July 1919.
- v. LEIGH, b. at River Falls, Wis., 25 June 1895; d. 23 Dec. 1911.

1157. HENRY CLAYTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Asa C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gill, Mass., 31 Oct. 1841; married 24 Nov. 1864, MARIA RUCY DENNISON, who was born in Leyden, Mass., 15 Aug. 1841. They went west and settled in Monona, Ia.

Children:

- i. MARY DENNISON,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1877.

1158. FREDERICK WARLAND<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William E.*,<sup>8</sup> *John W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jason*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Seth*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Quincy, Mass., 18 July 1885; married in Waltham, Mass., 30 April 1906, VIRGINIA DE BARBA. They are now (1928) living in Quincy, Mass.

Children:

- i. VIRGINIA DE BARBA,<sup>10</sup> b. in Lynn, Mass., 19 Nov. 1908.

1159. WILLIAM HILLS HOWE (*Elias*,<sup>8</sup> *Elias*,<sup>7</sup> *Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Watertown, Mass., 24 July 1850; married ISABELLA M. LAWRENCE of West Townshend, Vt. They lived in Watertown, Mass. He was associated with his father in the music publishing business, (Elias Howe Co.), until his death, which occurred at West Townshend, Vt., 31 Aug. 1922. She died 13 Nov. 1917.

Children:

- i. ANNAH MAY,<sup>10</sup> b. in West Townshend, Vt., 22 June 1883; m. 3 May 1905, Oscar Leonard Huntling, b. in Needham, Mass., 24 May 1880.

Children:

1. *William Craig*, b. in Watertown, 22 May 1914.
- ii. ELIAS W., b. 17 April 1885; d. 26 Oct. 1885.
- iii. HATTIE BELLE, b. 27 Sept. 1886; d. 11 Nov. 1886.
- iv. NATHAN E., b. in Cambridge, Mass., 16 Aug. 1888; d. 3 March 1889.
1262. v. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, b. in Watertown, Mass., 30 July 1894.
- vi. EDWIN PERRY, b. Watertown, Mass., 25 Feb. 1896; d. 10 Nov. 1896.
1263. vii. FRANK EDWIN, b. 5 March 1898.
- viii. CHARLES KEACH, b. 3 Sept. 1900; d. 8 Feb. 1901.

1160. EDWARD FRANK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elias*,<sup>8</sup> *Elias*,<sup>7</sup> *Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Watertown, Mass., 22 Sept. 1863; married 6 Oct. 1891, FLAVELLA EDWARDS HOLMES, born 25 Sept. 1867, died 21 Jan. 1917. He

is engaged in the music publishing business, as Treasurer of the Elias Howe Co. He now (1928) lives in Needham, Mass.

Children :

1264. i. HELENA ADELE,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 Sept. 1892.  
 ii. ALBERT EDWARD, b. 14 Dec. 1894.  
 iii. HARRIET M., b. 6 Aug. 1903.

1161. CHARLES WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Noah,<sup>8</sup> Noah,<sup>7</sup> Parley,<sup>6</sup> Hezekiah,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Providence, R. I., in 1842; married in Feb. 1866, ELIZABETH ROXBROUGH. They lived in Providence.

Children born in Providence :

1265. i. FRANK WARREN,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 March 1867.

1162. ORRIN BOWMAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Bowman,<sup>8</sup> Nahum,<sup>7</sup> Nahum,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Richmond, N. H., 2 Aug. 1847; married 17 March 1872, EMMA FLINT, daughter of Amos A. and Catherine (Carter) Flint, born 16 July 1852.

Children :

- i. EDNA,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 Jan. 1876.  
 ii. CARL E., b. 31 Aug. 1878.

1163. HENRY PERLEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Nahum,<sup>8</sup> Nahum,<sup>7</sup> Nahum,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 27 Oct. 1848; married 14 Sept. 1871, MARIANNA BEMIS, daughter of Edmund and Mary W. (Kimball) Bemis of Troy, N. H., born 16 June 1853.

Children :

- i. ALTA MAY,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 March 1873; d. 1 Sept. 1873.  
 ii. EDMUND BEMIS, b. 7 July 1878.  
 iii. PERLEY CLIFTON, b. 1 Jan. 1882; d. 20 Jan. 1893.  
 iv. ALICE MAY, b. 12 Oct. 1888; d. 6 Nov. 1888.

1164. WALTER NAHUM<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Nahum,<sup>8</sup> Nahum,<sup>7</sup> Nahum,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 13 Feb. 1866; married 22 Oct. 1890, HATTIE M. WRIGHT, daughter of George C. and Mary (Blood) Wright, born in Groton, Mass., 11 Oct. 1868. He went to Leominster, Mass., about 1887, where he entered the printing business; he is now (1928) the Treasurer and Business Manager of the Leominster Enterprise Co. of Leominster.

Children born in Leominster :

- i. MILDRED WRIGHT,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 Oct. 1892.  
 ii. HELEN MAY, b. 29 May 1895.  
 iii. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. 29 March 1897.  
 iv. RUTH ESTHER, b. 4 Aug. 1899.  
 v. EVELYN LOUISE, b. 19 Sept. 1911.

1165. EDGAR WELLINGTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Moses T.,<sup>8</sup> Nahum,<sup>7</sup> Nahum,<sup>6</sup> Joseph,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Con-

cord, Mass., 28 Jan. 1854; married 29 Oct. 1879, JULIA WALLACH ROSENBERGER, who was born in Vienna, Austria, 14 April 1860. He graduated from West Point Military Academy in the Class of 1878; he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the 17th Infantry, was promoted to 1st Lieutenant 30 April 1885, and on 10 Feb. 1903, he was promoted to Major of the 12th Infantry. He was detailed professor of Military science and tactics at Bowdoin College in 1882, and Maine State College (Orono) 1882-1885, and at Franklin and Marshall College (Lancaster, Pa.) since 1894.

Children:

- i. ESTELLE,<sup>10</sup> b. in New York City, 19 Oct. 1880; d. 15 Feb. 1884.
- ii. EDGAR, b. in Brunswick, Me., 23 April 1882; d. 20 Feb. 1884.
- iii. ALBERT, b. in New York, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1886.
- iv. GERTRUDE, b. at Fort Russell, Wyo., 27 Jan. 1888.
- v. MAX WELLINGTON, b. at Fort Russell, Wyo., 14 Sept. 1889.
- vi. WILLIAM, b. at Fort Russell, Wyo., 10 Oct. 1892.

1166. GEORGE SWAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Moses T.*,<sup>8</sup> *Nahum*,<sup>7</sup> *Nahum*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Erving, Mass., 19 Dec. 1857; married 22 Feb. 1887, MARIA GREEN of Prairie Grove, Ia.

Children born in Charlton, Ia.:

- i. MAY A.,<sup>10</sup> b. 27 May 1888.
- ii. ANNIE, b. 23 Dec. 1889.
- iii. MINNIE E., b. 9 April 1892.
- iv. ELSIE M., b. 4 Dec. 1893.

1167. HERBERT HORACE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Horace H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 3 July 1853; married 20 July 1881, ELLA WHITING, daughter of Samuel and Lucy Ann (Clark) Whiting, born in Springfield, Vt. He was a physician, and was located at Springfield, Weston, and Chester, Vt., and at Norwich, Ct. He died in Norwich, Ct., 1 Feb. 1919. She was living in Norwich in 1928.

Children:

- i. ALICE MAY,<sup>10</sup> b. in Weston, Vt., 24 Oct. 1882; m. 19 Oct. 1910, Charles M. Arnold, and is now (1928) living in Pomfret, Conn.

Children:

1. *Ella Mary*, b. 20 June 1917 (twin).
2. *Ruth*, b. 20 June 1917 (twin).
- ii. HORACE EDWARD, b. in Weston, Vt., 2 March 1885; he is living in Norwich, Conn.

1168. LEONARD HOUGHTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Horace H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 18 July 1858; married 6 June 1883, ADA RICHARDSON.

## Children :

- i. RAY TRUMAN,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 Jan. 1888; m. 29 May 1926, Eva Belle Hart.
- ii. LUCILLE CYNTHIA, b. 25 May 1891; m. 10 Oct. 1925, Frank Alva Wheeler.

1169. FREDERICK LEWIS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Horace H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Vt., 23 Nov. 1860; married 6 Jan. 1886, CARRIE FISHER.

## Children :

- i. AUGUSTA STELLA,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 June 1891; m. 21 June 1925, James Harvey Fisher.
- ii. EARL WARREN, b. 17 Feb. 1903.

1170. WILLIAM BERNARD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Concord, N. H., 3 July 1859; married IDA M. STARRETT. They lived in Concord, N. H., where he died 1 April 1922.

## Children born in Concord :

- i. MYRNA SELINA,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 July 1891.

1171. CHARLES ROLAND<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jerome*,<sup>8</sup> *Peter*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chatsworth, Ill., 31 Jan. 1876; married 25 Aug. 1905, ELSIE FREER, daughter of Lemuel Hinton and Elsie (Fowler) Freer, born in Canyon City, Colo., 9 March 1879, and died in San Francisco, Calif., 23 Aug. 1922. They lived in Hinsdale, Ill., for several years, then moved to Atascadero, Calif., where he engaged in Banking and Real Estate business. He was an athletic director in the Y. M. C. A. in France, Oct. 1917 to March 1918, being located at Cherbourg and Nantes.

## Children born in Hinsdale, Ill. :

- i. MARGARET FRANCES,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 June 1906.
- ii. CATHERINE FREER, b. 29 May 1908.
- iii. CHARLES ROLAND, b. 13 July 1909.
- iv. LEMUEL HINTON, b. 6 April 1913.

1172. WALTER VINCENT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jerome*,<sup>8</sup> *Peter*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chatsworth, Ill., 24 March 1876; married LAURA KEMP. They live in Wenona, Ill.

## Children :

- i. JEROME,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 Dec. 1903.
- ii. FRANCES, b. 13 Nov. 1907.
- iii. HARRIET, b. 5 Nov. 1911.
- iv. EDWIN H., b. 8 Sept. 1916.
- v. RUTH, b. 22 June 1918.

1173. CHARLES ARTHUR<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles*,<sup>8</sup> *Peter*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wenona, Ill., 3 July 1876; married 6 Sept. 1899, FRANCES E. LUTZ, daughter of B. F. M. and Emma (Pearse) Lutz, born in



Chicago, Ill., 6 March 1878. He married second, CELIA BURK LEWIS. He now (1928) lives in Chicago, where he is engaged in wholesale grain business.

Children:

- i. ROSEMARY,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 April 1905.

1174. FRANK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Moses*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Sandy Creek, N. Y., in 1854; married EDITH PROCTOR.

Children:

- i. AIMEE AUGUSTA,<sup>10</sup> b. 2 Feb. 1885; m. Frank Warren.  
ii. HENRY CARLISLE, b. (no date given); m. and is now deceased.

1175. HARRY T.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Benton, N. H., 20 Nov. 1841; married 22 Feb. 1872, at Stoneham, Mass., EMMA GLIDDEN, she died in April 1885; he married second, in 1885, ROSE JONES. He moved with his father from Benton, N. H., to Stoneham, Mass., where he attended the High School. Early in 1861, he with his father moved to Paw Paw, Mich. He served in the Civil war in the 4th Mich. Cavalry; was taken prisoner 12 Aug. 1862 at the battle of Stone's Ferry, Tenn., and discharged from the service 25 Feb. 1865. In 1876 he moved to Chicago, where he was one of the city inspectors of dairy products, and later he became a real estate dealer, and died there 18 March 1903.

Children:

- i. GRACE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Stoneham, Mass., 23 April 1873; m. D. S. Lee.  
ii. ARTHUR, b. in Chicago, Ill., 1 Aug. 1877.  
1266. iii. HERBERT, b. in Chicago, Ill., 26 Feb. 1883.

By second wife:

- iv. WILLIAM HALL, b. 2 Nov. 1886.  
v. CHARLES MARDEN, b. 3 July 1888.  
vi. GEORGE TYLER, b. 23 Dec. 1889.  
vii. MARY ELIZA, b. 25 Nov. 1891.  
viii. HORACE JOSEPH, b. 3 Sept. 1894.  
ix. FLORENCE VIOLA, b. 5 Feb. 1897.

1176. HARRY EUGENE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Thomas F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Thetford, Vt., about 1853; married 12 June 1877, MINNIE MAY WINSLOW of Lyme, N. H. They lived in Thetford, where he was station agent and R. R. telegrapher.

Children born in Thetford:

1267. i. FOREST WINSLOW,<sup>10</sup> b. in Lyme, N. H., 28 May 1878.  
ii. ESTHER, b. (no date given).  
1268. iii. CHARLES EUGENE, b. in Thetford, 24 Aug. 1888.

1177. SAMUEL WASHBURN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in

Brookfield, Vt., 18 April 1843; married 13 Nov. 1879, at Fitchburg, Wis., ELIZABETH COLBY, daughter of ——— and Emma (Rogers) Colby, born in Strykerville, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1846. He served in Co. D, 6th Vt. Infantry, during the Civil war, 1863-65. After the war he went to Wisconsin in 1871 and lived for a time in Stoughton, and Oregon, in Dane Co. Later he moved to Florence, Kans., and engaged in land surveying for U. S. A little later he was appointed deputy sheriff, and later sheriff for that county. He served as Mayor of Florence, and was County Commissioner four years. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity from the time he was 21 until his death. He died in Kansas City, Mo., 19 March 1923.

Children:

- i. STANLEY WASHBURN,<sup>10</sup> b. in Florence, Kans., 28 Sept. 1885.
- ii. EUNICE, d. at the age 6 years.
- iii. EDITH, d. at the age of 6 years.

1178. CHARLES MORGAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Cabot, Vt., 13 Jan. 1851; married 22 Feb. 1875, MARTHA STATIRA MITCHELL, daughter of Isaac and Martha S. (Miller) Mitchell, born in Oregon, Dane Co., Wis., 20 Dec. 1855, and died in Gardner, Mass., 7 Jan. 1892; he married second, 22 Aug. 1900, at Newport, Vt., FLORA BROOKS KILBY. He went to Wisconsin in 1871, but returned to Vermont in 1892, and went into the granite business at Barre, Vt. Later he engaged in the grocery business in the same city, which he continued until 1904, when he retired to his farm, and died in Barre, Vt., 5 Sept. 1919.

Children:

- i. JAMES ARTHUR,<sup>10</sup> b. in East Cabot, Vt., 6 Oct. 1878; m. 9 July 1907, Mary Alice Pirie; she d. in Denver, Colo., 2 Feb. 1915. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the class of 1901. He is now (1927) living in Barre, Vt.; no children.

By second wife:

- ii. MARGUERITE KILBY, b. in Barre, Vt., 28 Oct. 1902; she was a graduate from the Normal School at Framingham, Mass., and is now living at Brattleboro, Vt.

1179. FRANK ASHLEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Cabot, Vt., 7 Oct. 1860; married 9 May 1889, at Montpelier, Vt., ELLA BELLE KENERSON, daughter of William Tracy and Susan H. (Jenderson) Kenerson, born in Peacham, Vt., 8 June 1870. He engaged in the granite business, and later in the grocery business in Barre, Vt. In Oct. 1908 he moved to Mellette, S. D., where he was killed by an automobile, 2 Nov. 1924.

## Children:

1269. i. RALPH ASHLEY,<sup>10</sup> b. in Barre, Vt., 11 Aug. 1890.  
 ii. ELLON CLAYTON, b. in Barre, 15 Oct. 1891; m. 13 Aug. 1914, Fannie Marguerite Meade.
1270. iii. FRANK ASHTON, b. in Barre, 3 Nov. 1894.  
 iv. ERNEST WASHBURN, b. in Barre, 16 May 1896; d. 21 Aug. 1897.  
 v. CHARLES HAROLD, b. in Barre, 18 Aug. 1899.  
 vi. MARJORIE EVELYN, b. in Barre, 20 April 1904.  
 vii. MAURICE WILLIAM, b. in Barre, 17 Feb. 1906.  
 viii. GERTRUDE ELOISE, b. in Mellette, S. D., 10 May 1909.  
 ix. HENRIETTA MAE, b. in Mellette, 12 March 1912.  
 x. SAMUEL ARTHUR, b. in Mellette, 22 Sept. 1914.
1180. FRED TYLER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Samuel W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*, *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Claremont, N. H., 17 May 1855; married 27 May 1881 at Salina, Kans., KATHERINE FORBES, who was born in Tyrone, Ireland, 5 Nov. 1859. He was for many years a mail clerk; now retired, and is a book keeper in Colorado Springs, Colo.
- Children:
- i. FREDERICK TYLER,<sup>10</sup> b. at Pearson, Kans., 18 May 1882; d. at Ft. Wallace, Kans., 18 May 1884.  
 ii. GUY FORBES, b. at Ft. Wallace, Kans., 25 March 1885.
- 1180a. JAMES RODMAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Isaac*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Oregon, Dane Co., Wis., 23 Dec. 1867; married 12 Dec. 1893, in Washington, D. C., LAURA ALLMAN, daughter of Juckob and Sophia (Seegar) Allman, born at Sheboygan Falls, Mich., 7 July 1876. He died in Milwaukee, Wis., 12 May 1917. When he was but 13 years old, he went with his father to Dakota Territory, and later he became a Railroad employe. After a few years he returned to Wisconsin, and entered the printing office of his brother-in-law, at Rhinelander; here he learned the printer's trade working on the Rhinelander Herald. Later he secured a position in the Government Printing Office at Washington, D. C. Again returning to Wisconsin, he secured a position as an editorial writer on a Milwaukee paper. He died quite suddenly at Milwaukee, leaving a widow and one daughter. His widow married second, George Butterfield of Houghton, Mich.
- Child:
- i. RUTH,<sup>10</sup> b. in Milwaukee, Wis., 3 Dec. 1907; m. 31 March 1927, at Darlington, S. C., Ernest Carrington Hill, son of George W. Hill.
- 1180b. FRANK AZRO<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Indian Ford, Rock Co., Wis., 22 Oct. 1859; married 11 Feb. 1892, GERTRUDE HELENE BENNETT, daughter of Nathaniel W. and Frances Eloise (Ersley) Bennett, born in Bath, N. Y. She has been very active in local organizations, a member of

the D. A. R. since 1908, and an active member of Palos Verdes Chapter, O. E. S., at Long Beach, Calif., of which she was the Worthy Matron in 1913; a member of the Mayflower Descendants, Nebr. Society, and Regent of the D. A. R. at Redfield, S. D., in 1928. He graduated from College in 1882. In 1883 he entered into partnership with his father, and opened a general store, and lumber yard, later he added the coal business. In 1886 he purchased the "Mellette Tribune" and became its editor. In 1887 he built the Howe Elevator, and discontinued the mercantile business in 1889. In 1903 he moved to Long Beach, Calif., where he engaged in various enterprises, and was director in the Peoples Bank and the First National Bank at Long Beach. In 1915 he moved to Minneapolis, Minn., and engaged in the Automobile business. In 1925 he returned to Mellette, S. D. He is member of the Masonic fraternity, and has attained the 32d degree. A member of the B. P. O. E. and the S. A. R. He is president of the Board of Education, and a trustee of the Presbyterian Church. A man highly respected by all.

Children born in Mellette:

- i. LULU FRANCES,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 Aug. 1894; m. 4 Aug. 1921, Cliff Struthers Hamilton, son of Samuel L. and Lillie M. (Brownlee) Struthers, b. 23 Nov. 1889. A graduate of Monmouth College 1912. He served in the World War, and was stationed at Washington, D. C., in the Chemical Warfare Service.  
Children born in Lincoln, Nebr.:  
1. *Robert Wallis*, b. 9 Sept. 1923.  
2. *Mary Frances*, b. 15 May 1926.
- ii. CHARLES BENNETT, b. 28 May 1898.
- iii. MARY BICKFORD, b. 13 Jan. 1903. A graduate from the Univ. of Nebr., in 1926, and of the College of Education in 1927. She is a member of the D. A. R. in Minneapolis, Minn. She taught school in Clarinda, Iowa, and is now (1928) at the Columbine School at Denver, Colo.

1181. FREDERICK BRYANT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Enoch*,<sup>8</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>7</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*), born in Essex Junction, Vt., 21 June 1861; married 21 Dec. 1898, LAURA WHITCOMB, who was born at Essex Junction, 3 Jan. 1862. They lived in Burlington, Vt.

Children born in Burlington:

- i. LORENZO WHITCOMB,<sup>10</sup> b. 28 April 1900.
- ii. HAROLD BRYANT, b. 29 April 1902.

1182. EDGAR PRATT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Enoch*,<sup>8</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>7</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Essex Junction, Vt., 18 Feb. 1865; married 6 Aug. 1890, HATTIE WELLS, who was born in Burlington, Vt., 19 May 1865. They lived in Burlington, Vt.

Children born in Burlington:

- i. WALTER WELLS,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 Nov. 1891; m. Cornelia Smith of

Brooklyn, and lives at East Hollywood, Los Angeles, Calif. They have a son and daughter.

- ii. HELEN ELLA, b. 31 Jan. 1895; d. 8 May 1922, unm.

1183. HOMER WARREN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Warren*,<sup>8</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>7</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>6</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Sept. 1871; married HARRIET SHEDD of Whiting, Kans. They lived in Pasadena, Calif.

Children:

- i. CHARLES SHEDD.<sup>10</sup>  
ii. HUNTER WARREN.

1184. WILLIAM DIKEMAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William F.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 Sept. 1869; married in San Francisco, Calif., 3 July 1889, MARY FRANCES ———. They lived in San Francisco, where he was engaged in business.

Children:

- i. DORA MAE,<sup>10</sup> b. in San Francisco, 11 Oct. 1891.  
ii. WILLIAM RICHARD, b. in San Francisco, 25 Dec. 1892.  
iii. RUTH HOOPER, b. in San Francisco, 11 June 1894; m. Robert Sharrard, and they are now (1927) living in Oakland, Calif.

1185. ROBERT PERLEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*William F.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. Louis, Mo., 10 July 1872; married 6 Oct. 1891 (no name given); was divorced in 1914 at Pasadena, Cal. He married second, 30 Sept. 1916, (no name given).

Children:

- i. CAMILLE LIBBIE,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 Oct. 1892.  
ii. FRED REID, b. 5 Nov. 1895.  
iii. DOROTHY EDITH, b. 15 June 1905.

1186. CHARLES KINGSLEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles W.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in San Francisco, Calif., 26 Dec. 1874; married 30 March 1898, GUSSIE F. WEEKS, daughter of Samuel F. and E. F. Weeks, born in San Francisco, 27 Dec. 1874. They lived in San Francisco, where he was engaged in mercantile business.

Children:

- i. MILDRED KINGSLEY,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 Dec. 1898; m. Robert Henri and they have four children, two boys and two girls.  
ii. FELTON WEEKS, b. 28 May 1903; m. 2 Aug. 1926, Edna Holzkamp.

1187. WILBUR HENRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elbridge H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Emerson*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Buckley*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Leominster, Mass., 26 Feb. 1875; married in Leominster, 18 Aug. 1897, LILLIAN MAY WATERS, daughter of George and Isabella (Phair) Waters, of Chelsea, Mass., born in Chelsea, 9 Dec. 1876, and died in Leominster, 27 April 1925.

## Children :

- i. MARION BEATRICE,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 Feb. 1899; m. 4 Oct. 1919, Harry Baum Wesley of Fitchburg, Mass. They have three children and are now (1928) living in Fitchburg.

1188. LIVERUS HULL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Edward W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Edward*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Buckley*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *David*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Mass., 26 Jan. 1872; married 12 Oct. 1905, ADELAIDE A. Rand, daughter of James H. and Mary (Scribner) Rand, born in North Tonawanda, N. Y., 3 Dec. 1884. He lived in Newton, Mass., and later moved to Brookline, Mass. He is engaged in the life insurance business in Boston, Mass., as Actuary.

## Children born in Newton :

- i. STEPHEN RAND,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 June 1907.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Sept. 1911.
- iii. JOHN HULL, b. 12 Nov. 1917.

1189. GEORGE EBENEZER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Feb. 1862; married 23 June 1891, NELLIE MARIA WRIGHT, daughter of Alfred H. Wright. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1883, and then spent two years in the Harvard Law School. He entered the office of W. E. L. Dillaway in Boston; later he practiced with Hon. F. W. Kittredge and Hon. Nathan Matthews. He was for many years trustee of the Willard Estate in Washington. He was a member of the Bar Association of Boston, and was a member of various Clubs of Boston and vicinity. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 4 Oct. 1920.

## Children :

- i. FRANK S.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Natick, Mass., 10 July 1892.
- ii. CALMA W., b. (no date given); m. Rev. James Gordon Gilkey of Springfield, Mass.
- iii. GEORGE WRIGHT, b. 9 Oct. 1895.

1190. ARTHUR WARREN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Providence, R. I., 23 May 1857; married 18 Oct. 1883, FANNIE SHELDON JENCKS, born in Providence, R. I., 8 April 1861.

## Children born in Providence :

- i. SHELDON JENCKS,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 Aug. 1887.
- ii. LOUISE RUSSELL, b. 11 June 1891.
- iii. HOWARD STANLEY, b. 30 May 1896.
- iv. HARRIET ALICE, b. 23 June 1900, in Asheville, N. C.

1191. ROBERT ANDERSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>6</sup> *Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Providence, R. I., 1 Jan. 1861; married 31 Oct. 1895, at Pagosa Springs, Colo., RUBY ALCORA STURGILL, daughter of William T. and Julia (Awalt) Sturgill, born in Rice County,

Kans., 19 Aug. 1879. They lived in Venice, Los Angeles Co., Calif., where he is a civil engineer.

Children:

- i. ALICE RUSSELL,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 Sept. 1896; m. 10 Sept. 1921, Harry Alberts.
- ii. RUTH LOUISE, b. 6 June 1901; d. 14 Aug. 1907.
- iii. ROBERT ARTHUR, b. 20 Sept. 1903.
- iv. MARGUERITE MARY, b. 6 Sept. 1908.

1192. HARRY SQUIRE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Henry T.*,<sup>7</sup> *Squire*,<sup>6</sup> *Squire*,<sup>5</sup> *Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ithaca, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1868; married in March 1892, JENNIE ROBINSON of Ithaca, she died 8 Nov. 1895; he married second, 11 Oct. 1901, MARIA CABRERA of Cottaro, Cuba. He was a student at Cornell University, and a writer on the subject of bees.

Children:

- i. SUSANNA MARIA,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 Aug. 1902.
- ii. JOSE ENRIQUE, b. 11 Oct. 1904.

1193. JOHN L.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Darius*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Spencer, Mass., 5 Jan. 1863; married 7 May 1884, in Oronzo, Mo., MAY S. TAYLOR, born in Hillsborough, Mo., 16 Sept. 1868. They lived in Oronzo and Webb City, Mo.

Children:

- i. ESSIE M.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Oronzo, 6 July 1885.
- ii. FRANK H., b. in Oronzo, 27 May 1887.
- iii. HAZEL, b. in Webb City, 24 March 1891.
- iv. WALTER, b. in Webb City, 10 Sept. 1893.

1194. GEORGE DICKINSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John C.*,<sup>8</sup> *Darius*,<sup>7</sup> *Frederick*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterbury, Ct., 10 Dec. 1863; married at Northampton, Mass., 28 Oct. 1886, FLORENCE LUELLE CLARKE of Northampton. She was a descendant of John Alden of the Mayflower. They lived at North Hadley, Mass.

Children born in Hadley:

- i. JOHN RAYMOND,<sup>10</sup> b. 13 Aug. 1889; d. 25 Aug. 1891.
- ii. PHILIP DICKINSON, b. 8 May 1893.
- iii. MARY HELEN, b. 12 April 1896.

1195. BENJAMIN PORTER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Amasa B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elias*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jezeanah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Mass., 20 July 1846; married 17 Nov. 1869, JENNIE HOWE, daughter of William and Azubah T. (Stone) Howe of Springfield, Mass. He died there 14 Dec. 1879. She married second, 1 Oct. 1883, John Atherton Barri of Cambridge, Mass.

Children:

- i. JENNIE,<sup>10</sup> b. in New York City, 9 Nov. 1870.

1196. FRED FULTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Otis*,<sup>8</sup> *Tyler*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeze-  
nah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in San Francisco, Calif.,  
14 Aug. 1856; married in 1879, CARRIE EGAN. They lived  
in Somerville, Mass.

Children born in Somerville:

- i. BESSIE ELIZABETH,<sup>10</sup> b. in 1879.
- ii. WARREN TYLER, b. in 1884.

1197. ELDEN G.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Alphonso*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Jeze-  
nah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in East Brookfield, Mass.,  
2 Feb. 1863; married 24 Oct. 1888, LAURA J. HALFENTINE,  
daughter of Adam and Rebecca (Watson) Halfentine.  
They lived in Wollaston, Mass., where he died 6 May 1924.

Children:

- i. GLADYS H.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Brookline, Mass., 18 Feb. 1891; m. 6  
Nov. 1912, Everett F. Prior, son of Herbert E. and Lil-  
lian M. Prior.
- ii. ELDEN L., b. in Waverly, Mass., 4 Oct. 1891; m. 24 Sept.  
1919, Nellie K. Sprague, daughter of Marshall P. and  
Emma F. Sprague of Weymouth, Mass. He served in  
the World war, in the 6th Regiment of U. S. Marine  
Corps. Enlisted in Oct. 1917, and was discharged in Aug.  
1919.

1198. HARRY ELBRIDGE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Elbridge G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Alphonso*,<sup>7</sup> *Elijah*,<sup>6</sup>  
*Elijah*,<sup>5</sup>) *Jeze-  
nah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in East  
Brookfield, Mass., 11 Jan. 1870; married 9 Aug. 1903, BES-  
SIE SAGENDORPH, daughter of Edward and Emma (Phelps)  
Sagendorph, born in Ware, Mass., 26 Feb. 1870. They live  
in East Brookfield, where he is a shoemaker.

Children born in East Brookfield:

- i. ELBRIDGE SAGENDORPH,<sup>10</sup> b. 16 Aug. 1905.
- ii. BARBARA STEVENS, b. 19 Sept. 1916.

1199. CHESTER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Victor A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Chester*,<sup>7</sup> *Jeze-  
nah*,<sup>6</sup> *Jeze-  
nah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Randolph, N. Y.,  
29 Oct. 1863; married 22 Feb. 1893, KATIE A. WOODRUFF of  
Winfield, Kans. They are now (1928) living in Washing-  
ton, D. C., where he is a practicing lawyer.

Children born in Oklahoma City, Ok.:

- i. VICTOR LEE,<sup>10</sup> b. 24 Nov. 1893.
- ii. CHESTER, b. 3 Jan. 1896.

1200. CHARLES N.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *Micah*,<sup>5</sup>  
*Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Carroll, N. H.,  
25 April 1862; married in Dec. 1894, INA E. WINTHROP,  
daughter of Aleck and Eunice (King) Winthrop, born in  
Ballardvale, Mass., and died in Boxford, Mass., in July  
1899; he married second, in April 1902, MRS. ELSIE M.  
(TUCKER) WALSH, born in Nova Scotia, 27 Aug. 1874.  
They are now (1928) living in Whitefield, N. H.



## Children:

- i. EUNICE OLIVE,<sup>10</sup> b. in Whitefield, N. H., in Oct. 1895; d. in the Mass. General Hospital, 3 Sept. 1901.

## By second wife:

- ii. MARJORIE R., b. in North Andover, Mass., 4 Sept. 1903; m. in 1925, Timothy Emmons of Danville, Vt., where they are now living.

## Children born in Danville:

1. *Richard H.*, b. 28 Sept. 1925.
  2. *Roland Charles*, b. in Dec. 1926.
- iii. BESSIE L., b. in Walden, Vt., 17 June 1907.  
 iv. CHARLES NATHANIEL, b. in Mansfield, Conn., 30 Sept. 1912.  
 v. GRACE M., b. in Walden, Vt., 16 Nov. 1916.

1201. ERNEST E.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonas*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Micah*,<sup>6</sup> *Matthias*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Carroll, N. H., 10 Oct. 1865; married 25 Nov. 1888, EMMA C. (SHERMAN) BURWELL. They lived in Carroll, N. H., where he was a farmer.

## Children born in Carroll:

- i. MARY EFFIE,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 May 1889; m. 8 Oct. 1920, Sheriman G. Hunt.

## Children:

1. *Eleanor K.*, b. 15 April 1926.

1202. EUGENE LYMAN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lyman W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Sept. 1845; married 31 May 1871, EMMA ROAKES, born in Sept. 1851, and died 21 Jan. 1876; he married second, 3 Sept. 1879, ANNIE DES LAURIES, daughter of Coustine and Josephine Des Lauries. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 5 June 1901.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. LILLIAN FRANCES,<sup>10</sup> b. 7 Sept. 1873.  
 1271. ii. JESSE L., b. 24 Dec. 1875.

## By second wife:

- iii. FRANK, b. 23 April 1880.
- iv. MABEL CARLA, b. 19 Nov. 1885; m. 16 April 1906, Ernest Seaver.
- v. ADA ATHERTON, b. 18 Oct. 1887.
- vi. MARION D., b. 24 Aug. 1890.
- vii. ROBERT EUGENE, b. 8 July 1895.
- viii. EMMA BERNICE, b. 26 Feb. 1899; d. 21 Jan. 1922.

1203. FRANK WINSLOW<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lyman W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 June 1850; married 19 June 1881, EDITH J. WILLIAMS. He lived in Marlborough, Mass., where he was engaged in mercantile business. He died in Marlboro.

## Children born in Marlborough:

- i. FRED W.,<sup>10</sup> b. 10 Aug. 1882; d. 9 Feb. 1883.

1204. AUSTIN BARTLETT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Alanson S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlbor-

ough, Mass., 22 July 1850; married 9 Sept. 1872, EMILY L. HOLDER, daughter of Samuel and Louisa M. (Rice) Holder, born 9 March 1850. He lived in Marlborough, where he was engaged in the lumber business. He served as one of the Board of Aldermen several years. He died 17 May 1905. She died in 1927.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. EDITH AUGUSTA,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 June 1873; m. 26 June 1895, Robert William Carter of Maynard, Mass. He secured a divorce; she afterwards m. a 2nd time.
- ii. LOTTIE IRENE, b. 17 June 1876; d. 28 Nov. 1881.

1205. CHESTER ALANSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Alanson S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Sept. 1874; married 1 May 1895, GRACE R. WHEELER, daughter of Oliver S. and Hannah (Blodgett) Wheeler, born in Berlin, Mass., 11 May 1870. They lived in Berlin.

Children:

- i. GERTRUDE BIGELOW,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 May 1896.

1206. FRANK D.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Alonzo F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 7 March 1857; married 2 July 1881, ABBIE M. H. DAVIS. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 24 Sept. 1893. She married second, 30 June 1897, Joseph J. Wright.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. BERTIE W.,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 July 1883; d. 15 Sept. 1883.
- ii. ADDIE C., b. 18 Jan. 1885.
- iii. LILLA FRANCES, b. 23 Sept. 1886; d. 25 May 1887.
- iv. MILDRED G., b. 1 Dec. 1890; d. 10 Oct. 1891.

1207. EDWARD E.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Edward B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>7</sup> *Archelaus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lowell, Mass., 23 Feb. 1843; married 14 Jan. 1868, ARABELLA HAGER, daughter of George W. and Elizabeth (Smith) Hagar, born 6 Nov. 1845. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he died 23 Aug. 1878.

Children:

- i. GEORGE EDWARD,<sup>10</sup> b. 21 Oct. 1868.
- ii. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 3 Nov. 1873; d. 26 Nov. 1873.

1208. OLIVER RAYMOND<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Oliver S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Oliver*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ballardvale, Mass., 15 Sept. 1851; married 14 May 1879, OLIVE ANN GUILFORD, born in Lynn, Mass., 26 Aug. 1853. In 1896 he was living in Lynn, where he was a merchant.

Children:

- i. EDWARD RAYMOND,<sup>10</sup> b. 17 Feb. 1880.

1209. EDWARD SAWYER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Oliver S.*,<sup>8</sup> *Oliver*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lynn, Mass., 20 April 1859; married 5 June 1885, ABBIE A. UNDERWOOD, born in Lowell, Mass., 19 June 1872. He died in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

i. RUTH,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 July 1892.

1210. WYMAN R.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Warren G.*,<sup>8</sup> *George W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Jereboam*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Jan. 1880; married in Washington, D. C., 10 Sept. 1913, AMELIA BLONDELL LENZ, daughter of Frederick and Eva Margaret Lenz, born in Washington, D. C., 29 April 1893. He lived in Nashua, N. H., until 1901, then moved to Newport, R. I., where he lived until 1907, when he moved to Framingham, Mass. Then he moved to Washington, D. C., 30 June 1908, where he is now living.

Children born in Washington:

- i. DOROTHY MARGARET,<sup>10</sup> b. 14 July 1914.
- ii. JOHN, b. 26 Nov. 1916; d. 7 Dec. 1916.
- iii. RUTH MARION, b. 6 May 1918.
- iv. WINIFRED MARIE, b. 15 Oct. 1920.
- v. KATHERINE MILDRED, b. 14 July 1925.

1211. GEORGE MOWRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Jonah F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Franklin*,<sup>7</sup> *Rufus*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Springfield, Mass., ——— 1869; married ——— STRONG.

Children:

i. LEVERETT STRONG,<sup>10</sup> b. in June 1895.

1212. GEORGE KNIGHT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Pliny M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>7</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 5 July 1877; married 23 Aug. 1904, ETHEL MARY SMITH of Atlanta, Ga. He then settled in Atlanta.

Children born in Atlanta:

- i. ALFRED KNIGHT,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 April 1907.
- ii. RUTH MARY, b. 15 July 1910; d. 3 May 1916.
- iii. HENRY FLETCHER, b. 20 Aug. 1912.
- iv. CLINTON DAVID, b. 13 April 1914.
- v. ALICE, b. 3 May 1918; d. 15 May 1918.
- vi. ARTHUR WESLEY, b. 31 Dec. 1920.

1213. REV. CLARENCE FLETCHER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Pliny M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>7</sup> *Artemas*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 26 Feb. 1879; married NELLIE OGDEN LUDLOW of Bloomfield, N. J. He was a missionary to China in 1914; later he returned to Mass., and was living in Rutland, Mass., in 1927.

Children:

i. ELINOR RUTH,<sup>1</sup> b. in Wuchang, China, 19 Dec. 1914.

1214. ELMER PORTER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Orrin P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Philip R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Jonah*,<sup>5</sup> *Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Wyanet, Ill., 22 Feb. 1872; married 15 Sept. 1897, EVA HITCHCOCK. They were living in Neponset, Ill., in 1899.  
Children:  
i. LUCILLE,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 May 1898.  
ii. WARD.
1215. CARROLL PHINEAS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>7</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Canton, Me., 1 Sept. 1875; married 30 Nov. 1898, GRACE COLCORD of Dixfield, Me. They lived in Dixfield, where she died 19 April 1918; he died there 2 July 1924.  
Children born in Dixfield:  
i. HARLAN COLCORD,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 July 1900.  
ii. ADA CARVER, b. 16 Feb. 1902; m. ——— Fogg.
1216. NATHANIEL LAMSON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>7</sup> *Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clinton, Mass., 11 Dec. 1853; married 16 April 1884, LIZZIE M. FISHER, and lived in Clinton, Mass.  
Children:  
i. LEON D.,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 Jan. 1885.  
ii. GLADYS M., b. 23 Feb. 1894.
1217. WALTER G.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Nathaniel L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>7</sup> *Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Silas*,<sup>5</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>). born in Clinton, Mass., 29 Dec. 1856; married 29 Oct. 1893, SARAH E. LOCKHART. They lived in Clinton.  
Children:  
i. MARTHA M.,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 May 1894.
1218. EDWARD GARDINER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles O.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brookline, Mass., 11 Aug. 1849; married 30 June 1881, MARY ELIZABETH BARNARD of Washington Heights, Ill. He attended the Mass. Agricultural College, 1870-1, (B. S. 1897) settled in Washington Heights, Ill., where he was a teacher and lecturer; he was the author of "Systematic Science Teaching" (1895), "Advanced Elementary Science" (1900); later he moved to Urbana, Ill., where he was living in 1904.  
Children born at Washington Heights, except the last:  
i. RALPH BARNARD,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 June 1882.  
ii. ALICE, b. 2 April 1884.  
iii. PAUL EDWARD, b. 29 July 1885.  
iv. MARY, b. 5 Oct. 1886.  
v. AMY, b. 9 Aug. 1888.  
vi. EDWARD GARDINER, b. 1 Nov. 1891.  
vii. ROGER FAXON, b. in Urbana, Ill., 3 Dec. 1896.

1219. CHARLES FISHER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles O.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clifton, Ill., 1 Feb. 1857; married 23 Nov. 1886, ALICE PECKHAM of Oak Park, Ill. They lived a few years in Duluth, Minn., then moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was living in 1904.

Children:

- i. GEORGE CHARLES,<sup>10</sup> b. in Duluth, 6 Sept. 1887.
- ii. WINTHROP FRANK, b. in Duluth, 12 July 1889.
- iii. SIDNEY PECKHAM, b. in Chicago, 4 May 1895.
- iv. FRANCES LOUISE, b. in Chicago, 22 Sept. 1897; d. 14 April 1898.

1220. WINTHROP KEITH<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles O.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Clifton, Ill., 26 Dec. 1868; married 16 April 1901, HELEN JANE SCOTT, of Oak Park, Ill.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM SCOTT,<sup>10</sup> b. in Buffalo, N. Y., 1 Feb. 1902; d. there 18 Feb. 1902.

1221. WILSON HERRICK<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Samuel E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Otis*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Logansport, Ind., 23 Nov. 1872; married 30 Dec. 1896, EVA MORRISON of Logansport. They went to Arkansas, and settled in Greenfield, Poinsett Co.

Children born in Greenfield:

- i. MORRISON H.,<sup>10</sup> b. 23 Nov. 1897; d. 23 Dec. 1897.
- ii. HARRIET, b. 25 June 1899.
- iii. OTIS WILSON, b. in Aug. 1901.

1222. WILLIAM THORNDIKE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Israel T.*,<sup>8</sup> *Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salem, Mass., 20 Oct. 1848; married 9 March 1870, MARY ALLEN of Salem, where they afterwards made their home.

Children born in Salem:

- i. *Edward Cheever*, b. 1 April 1871.

1223. OCTAVIUS THORNDIKE<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Octavius*,<sup>8</sup> *Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly, Mass., 16 March 1851; married 14 Feb. 1878, ELIZABETH P. PLUMMER of Lawrence, Mass., born 7 Aug. 1852. He lived in Lawrence, where he was a practicing physician for several years, but later he removed to Boston where he was living in 1928.

Children born in Lawrence:

- i. GEORGE PLUMMER,<sup>10</sup> b. 11 Dec. 1878; he graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1900.
- ii. THORNDIKE DUDLEY, b. 16 Feb. 1881.

1224. JAMES ABNER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James*,<sup>8</sup> *Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly, Mass.,

11 May 1849; married 25 Dec. 1874, MARGARET E. ABBOTT. They lived in Beverly, where he died 27 Dec. 1881.

Children born in Beverly:

- i. JOHN SMALLFIELD, b. 9 Oct. 1875.
- ii. EDWARD THORNDIKE, b. 15 Sept. 1877.

1225. HENRY ALLEN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry*,<sup>8</sup> *Abner*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>5</sup> *Abner*,<sup>6</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Eckford, Mich., 31 July 1848; married 17 June 1880, SUSIE ALFARETTA MILLS, born 25 Sept. 1857. They lived in Kansas.

Children:

- i. HENRY MILLS,<sup>10</sup> b. in Kansas, 25 March 1881.

1226. HORACE LEONARD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Adonijah W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Luke*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Mass., 4 June 1875; married 10 April 1912, ALICE HATHAWAY BOARDMAN, daughter of Dr. William E. and Mary (Bangs) Boardman of Boston, Mass., born in Boston, 5 Sept. 1877. He graduated from Harvard University Dental School, in 1898. They lived a short time in Hollis, N. H., then moved to Boston, Mass. He is now assistant professor of clinical orthodontia, and is now living in Brookline, Mass.

Children born in Brookline:

- i. ALICE MARY,<sup>10</sup> b. 3 May 1913.
- ii. HENRY DUNSTER, b. 9 Aug. 1916.
- iii. MARTHA BOARDMAN, b. 7 May 1918.
- iv. HORACE LEONARD, b. 14 Dec. 1921.

1227. ARTHUR NASON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James S. N.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Pepperell, Mass., 20 Dec. 1852; married 20 Jan. 1892, ELIZABETH N. PINKHAM of Somerville, daughter of Charles F. and Clarissa (Leonard) Pinkham, born in Reading, Mass., 20 Jan. 1864. He graduated from Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass., in the Class of 1882. He is now the manager of the Hotel Department of Mitchell Woodbury Co. of Boston, and is now (1928) living in Melrose, Mass.

Children:

- i. HELEN MASON,<sup>10</sup> b. 5 Sept. 1896.

1228. JAMES LEWIS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Francis A.*,<sup>8</sup> *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Adonijah*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Newburyport, Mass., 4 Aug. 1859; married 27 Dec. 1883, at Scranton, Pa., ETTA MARVINE, daughter of Henry L. and Lucy Maria Marvine. He graduated from Amherst College in the Class of 1880; M. A. Ph. D. University of Goettingen, 1882; also received honorary degrees. Was a professor in various colleges; Cleveland, O., Richmond, Ky., and Louisville, Ky. From 1887 to 1894, he was Dean of Hospital College of Medicine at Louisville, Ky., also fellow of various chemical societies in London and Germany, and of the American As-

sociation for Advancement of Science. In 1893 he became secretary of the latter association, and was an officer in several other scientific associations and religious bodies. In 1894 he became Professor of Chemistry in Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va. He was the author of a Bibliography of the Metals of the Platinum Group and other scientific works.

Children:

- i. GWENDOLEN,<sup>10</sup> b. in Richmond, Ky., 8 March 1885.
- ii. FRANCES RAY, b. in Louisville, Ky., 21 June 1891.
- iii. JAMES LEWIS, b. in Louisville, Ky., 25 Aug. 1897.

1229. EDGAR<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. Louis, Mo., 21 Aug. 1855; married 13 Jan. 1875, at Salt Lake City, Utah, ANNIE AUGUSTA TALMAGE, daughter of James and Mary (Joyce) Talmage, born in Ramsbury, Eng., 27 Aug. 1855; died in Salt Lake City, 24 April 1902. She came to this country about 1874. He came to Salt Lake City with his parents in 1864; as a young man he was a pattern maker, but later he became an expert accountant, 1874-1895; Secretary of Zions Benefit Building Society, 1895-1905; and served as city councilman 1898-1901. He and his wife are active members of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He died in Salt Lake City, 30 Aug. 1911.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. AMOS EDGAR,<sup>10</sup> b. 18 Oct. 1875; d. 21 Aug. 1876.
1272. ii. GEORGE EDWARD, b. 11 June 1877.
- iii. ANNIE AUGUSTA, b. 10 Nov. 1879; m. 26 April 1911, James H. Pitt.
- iv. BERTHA JANE, b. 13 Aug. 1881; m. 4 Jan. 1902, Fountain Samuel Johnson.
- v. JULIA CRUSE, b. 30 April 1886; d. 24 Oct. 1887.
- vi. BLANCH AGNES, b. 15 Sept. 1887; m. 12 March 1918, Oscar Jennings Roark.
1273. vii. EDGAR CRUSE, b. 14 Aug. 1890.
1274. viii. HORACE BERTRUM, b. 9 Nov. 1892.
- ix. ALVAN TALMAGE, b. 15 Sept. 1895.

1230. GEORGE EDWARD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Tli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. Louis, Mo., 14 July 1858; married at Salt Lake City, 27 Sept. 1883, SARAH AUGUSTA BARNEY, daughter of Royal A. and Ester B. (Wright) Barney, born in Salt Lake City, 8 Aug. 1858, and died at Idaho Falls, Ida., 26 July 1924. He married second, 29 Jan. 1926, ALTHEA SYLVESTER, daughter of Joshua William and Caroline (Christensen) Sylvester, born in Richfield, Utah. She was Church Missionary to the Southern States 1899-1900, and Faculty member of Rick's Academy, 1897-1899. He moved with his parents to Salt Lake City in 1864, and lived there until 1890, when he moved to Provo, Utah. In 1908 he returned to Salt Lake City, where he engaged in the manufacture of machinery, as the President and

manager of Davis Howe and Co. He is an active member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Sains, and was Church Missionary to the Southern States, 1881-1882.

Children:

- i. EFFIE BARNEY,<sup>10</sup> b. in Salt Lake City, 3 Sept. 1884; m. 5 Sept. 1906, John Oliver Mellor.
- 1275. ii. AMOS BARNEY, b. in Salt Lake City, 12 Jan. 1886.
- iii. HAZEL ESTHER, b. in Salt Lake City, 4 March 1889; m. 4 June 1912, Frederick Alfred Caine.
- 1276. iv. CHARLES FLETCHER, b. in Provo, 10 Feb. 1891.
- v. SARAH EDNA, b. in Provo, 11 Jan. 1893; m. 17 Nov. 1915, Milton Huffaker Brinton.
- 1277. vi. ROYAL GEORGE, b. in Provo, 28 Jan. 1895.
- vii. JULIA GENEVIEVE, b. in Provo, 8 Jan. 1901.

1231. CHARLES ROSS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in St. Louis, Mo., 28 Aug. 1860; married 11 Sept. 1884, at Logan, Utah, JANETTA JONES TAYLOR, daughter of John Markland and Elizabeth Mulliner Jones, born in Salt Lake City, 12 June 1864. He has lived in Salt Lake City nearly all his life, where he is engaged in the manufacture of machinery, and a member of Davis Howe and Co. He and his wife are active members of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. He was Church Missionary to the Southern States.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- 1278. i. CHARLES RALPH,<sup>10</sup> b. 30 June 1885.
- ii. SOPHIA TAYLOR, b. 9 Aug. 1887; d. 25 Feb. 1888.
- 1279. iii. HAROLD TAYLOR, b. 18 Jan. 1889.
- 1280. iv. CRUSE TAYLOR, b. 6 Feb. 1891.
- v. LUCILLE TAYLOR, b. 10 Dec. 1893; m. 25 Nov. 1920, Eugene O. Humphrey.
- vi. JANETTA TAYLOR, b. 5 Aug. 1896.
- vii. BESSIE TAYLOR, b. 2 Nov. 1900; m. 22 June 1923, Carl Maeser.
- 1281. viii. AMOS ROSS, b. 18 Oct. 1905.

1232. ARTHUR<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Solomon H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Solomon H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in South Orange, N. J., 3 March 1890; married 16 Aug. 1916, MARGARET NEWHALL ARMSTRONG, daughter of Gen. Samuel C. and Mary Alice (Ford) Armstrong, born in Hampton, Va., 5 Oct. 1891. He is a minister and a teacher, and for a short time he was located at South Orange, N. J., then went to the Loomis Institute at Windsor, Ct., and is now (1928) at the Taft School, in Watertown, Ct.

Children:

- i. ALICE ARMSTRONG.<sup>10</sup>
  - ii. HAROLD.
  - iii. ARTHUR.
  - iv. RICHARD ARMSTRONG.
1233. CHESTER ALLEN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Allen L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Josiah D.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dedham,



Mass., 27 Oct. 1868; married 1 Nov. 1909, Mrs. EDITH E. (WHITE) WALES, daughter of Ralph H. and Eliza (Tucker) White, born in Boston, Mass., 11 Aug. 1871. He was a graduate of the English High School in Boston, in 1886. They live in Boston, where he was a merchant, vice president of the Carbic Color and Chemical Co. and Trustee of the R. H. White Estate.

Children:

- i. ALLEN GUILD,<sup>10</sup> b. at Chestnut Hill, 22 Aug. 1910.

1234. REV. CHESTER HARRIS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Josiah R.*,<sup>8</sup> *Solomon A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>6</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Malden, Mass., 25 July 1881; married 28 Nov. 1906, ANNIE CLARA THOMPSON, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Tate) Thompson, born in St. Anne, Ill., 23 April 1884. He graduated from Harvard University, in the Class of 1901, and of the University of Chicago, Ill., in the Class of 1904. He was pastor of the Baptist Church in Billerica, Mass., 1904-1909, and of the Church in Framingham, Mass., 1909-1920, and of the First Baptist Church in New London, Ct., 1920.

Children:

- i. HARRIS WINCHESTER,<sup>10</sup> b. in Billerica, Mass., 1 Jan. 1909.
- ii. RUTH THOMPSON, b. in Framingham, 29 Jan. 1912.
- iii. DAVID BRADFORD, b. in Framingham, 6 Dec. 1916.
- iv. MARION ELIZABETH, b. in Framingham, 22 July 1919.

1235. DONALD KENNETH<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Edgar F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Lafayette*,<sup>7</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fairmont, Nebr., 6 Sept. 1893; married RACHEL FARRINGTON, daughter of Fred M. Farrington of Milton, Mass. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1915. He is now (1928) living in Omaha, Nebr., where he is superintendent of Fairmont Creamery Co.

Children:

- i. RICHARD FARRINGTON,<sup>10</sup> b. in Sioux City, Iowa, 14 May 1922.
- ii. DONALD FRANKLIN, b. Omaha, Neb., 26 July 1924.

1236. EDMUND PERRY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Frank E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Edmund P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Gardner*,<sup>5</sup> *Jotham*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Montpelier, Vt., 14 Dec. 1895; married 14 Dec. 1921, HELEN PERKINS of Rutland, Vt. They live in Bennington, Vt., where he is engaged in the newspaper and publishing business.

Children:

- i. FRANK E.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Bennington, Vt., 1 Nov. 1924.

1237. FRANK MASON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Joseph G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel M.*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 21 Oct. 1875; married 21 Oct. 1901, FLORA ELLA ALLEN, daughter of Otis and Ella (Whiting) Allen, born in Dudley, Mass., 27 March 1876. He graduated from Am-

herst College in the Class of 1899, and is a salesman for the Lewis Manufacturing Co., of Walpole, Mass.

Children born in Walpole:

1282. i. ARTHUR ALLEN,<sup>10</sup> b. 19 Nov. 1902.  
 ii. RALPH EUGENE, b. 27 Dec. 1904.
1238. ELMORE L.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ralph G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>7</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Walpole, Mass., 29 March 1886; married (name not given).  
 Children:  
 i. CHESTER C.,<sup>10</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1917.  
 ii. LELAND R., b. 6 May 1921.
1239. RAYMOND WEST<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Ralph G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>7</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Gideon*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston, Mass., 17 April 1892; married (name not given).  
 Children:  
 i. PAULINE,<sup>10</sup> b. 6 Feb. 1919.  
 ii. DOUGLAS N., b. 1 Feb. 1921.
1240. GEORGE LEONARD<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*George L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Leonard*,<sup>7</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Worcester, Mass., 20 Aug. 1850; married 13 June 1872, ELLEN WELTON, daughter of Horace B. and Susan A. Welton, born in Waterbury, Ct., 22 March 1852. He was a millwright by trade, and lived in Waterbury, Ct., where he died 2 March 1919.  
 Children:  
 i. SUSAN ANNE,<sup>10</sup> b. 22 March 1873; m. 12 June 1900, Robert Gibbs.  
 ii. GEORGE LEONARD, b. 1 Aug. 1874; d. 10 April 1881.  
 iii. ELLEN DAISY, b. 28 May 1878; m. 2 June 1909, Harry W. Upson.
1283. iv. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 14 Jan. 1884.  
 v. LEONARD HORACE, b. 9 Oct. 1886; m. 15 April 1923, Evelyn Dayton.
1284. vi. GEORGE KENDRICK, b. 11 March 1889.  
 vii. ROY LEONARD, b. 28 April 1896; he served in the World war, and died in France, 17 July 1918.
1241. ALBERT LEWIS<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*John L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Utica Mich., 3 March 1851; married 5 Dec. 1872, NELLIE COVEL, daughter of William and Rosaline (Reed) Covell, born 13 July 1852. They lived in McHenry, Ill.  
 Children born in McHenry:  
 1285. i. LYLE LEROY LEWIS,<sup>10</sup> b. 20 Nov. 1874.  
 1286. ii. MILO JOHN LESTER, b. 3 Sept. 1876.  
 1287. iii. GEORGE WALTER GADEL, b. 17 Jan. 1880.  
 1288. iv. WILLIAM COVELL, b. 27 Aug. 1882.
1242. CHARLES ARMSTRONG<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Aaron*,<sup>8</sup> *Eber A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born about

1844; married SARAH A. BURKE. He served in the army during the Civil war, having enlisted in the 33d Regiment Illinois Vols. and was in the battle of Vicksburg. After the war, he settled in St. Joseph, Mo., and engaged in contract building; he was the builder of the Court House in that city, and the Catholic Cathedral, besides many other large buildings in that city. Later he moved to Omaha, Nebr., and still later he moved to Frankfort, Kans., where he died in 1916.

Children:

- i. HENRY,<sup>10</sup> b. about 1865; no further record.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1875; d. 1880.
- iii. FRANK, b. about 1878; d. 1880.
- iv. HARRISON LESLEY, b. in 1884.
- v. ETHEL RUTH, b. about 1891; m. ——— Arthur, and is now (1928) living in Little Rock, Ark.
- vi. CHARLES LEROY, b. in 1894, and lives in San Bernardino, Calif.

1243. WASHINGTON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Aaron,<sup>8</sup> Eber A.,<sup>7</sup> Timothy,<sup>6</sup> Timothy,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Ohio (no date given); married ——— ———, and lived in Omaha, Nebr., where he was a carpenter, and a musician.

Children:

- i. ARTHUR,<sup>10</sup> b. ———; he was a musician.
- ii. CHARLES, b. ———; he was a printer.

1244. CHARLES WESLEY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Charles W.,<sup>8</sup> John W.,<sup>7</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>6</sup> Timothy,<sup>5</sup> Bezaleel,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in New York City, 20 Aug. 1867; married 18 June 1891, SOPHIA CHRISTINA VEITH, daughter of Joseph and Mary Magdalene (Schaefer) Veith, born 16 Jan. 1872. They have lived in the vicinity of New York City several years.

Children:

- i. WESLEY VEITH,<sup>10</sup> b. at East Orange, N. J., 17 July 1892.
- ii. WALTER EMENS, b. in New York City, 5 June 1894.
- iii. ALICE, b. in Jersey City, N. J., 20 Nov. 1898.

1245. EARL FOSTER<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Byron C.,<sup>8</sup> Elizur F.,<sup>7</sup> William,<sup>6</sup> Theodore,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Tunbridge, Vt., 7 Nov. 1892; married 23 Aug. 1917, LAURA A. DEAN, born in Keene, N. H., 10 Aug. 1899. They live in Tunbridge, Vt.

Children born in Tunbridge:

- i. ELEANOR,<sup>10</sup> b. 29 May 1920.
- ii. FREEDA ELLEN, b. 29 June 1923.
- iii. LOIS GERALDINE, b. 2 Oct. 1925.

1246. LYSTON DAVID<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Orion P.,<sup>8</sup> William H.,<sup>7</sup> Elon,<sup>6</sup> Uriah,<sup>5</sup> Charles,<sup>4</sup> Jonathan,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born 12 May 1880; married BLANCHE CATHERINE DEW, she died in Nov. 1913; he married second, HAZELRIED LARKIN. He is now (1928) living in Sumner, Wash.

## Children:

- i. KATHERINE.<sup>10</sup>  
By second wife: .
- ii. JEAN.

1247. ORION HARRISON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Lyston D.*,<sup>8</sup> *William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elon*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 19 Nov. 1874; married 19 Nov. 1903, RUTH ELDER. They live in Streator, Ill.

## Children:

- i. SAMUEL STEWART,<sup>10</sup> b. 25 Oct. 1905.

1248. WILFORD ELON<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Wilford E.*,<sup>8</sup> *William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Elon*,<sup>6</sup> *Uriah*,<sup>5</sup> *Charles*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Walnut, Kans., 4 Sept. 1878; married 2 June 1908, LILLIAN ZIMDAHL. He is a druggist in Pueblo, Colo.

## Children born in Pueblo:

- i. MARIE ELIZABETH.<sup>10</sup>
- ii. WILFORD ELON.

1249. JAMES TORREY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Addison G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 21 Jan. 1859; married 30 Nov. 1883, MARY CLEVES TALBOT of Indianapolis, Ind. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1880.

## Children:

- 1289. i. TALBOT,<sup>10</sup> b. in Chicago, Ill., 9 Oct. 1884.

1250. RICHARD FLINT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Addison G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 25 June 1863; married MARY MARIAN DEERING. He graduated from Harvard College in the Class of 1884. He lives in Jericho, L. I., N. Y.

## Children:

- 1290. i. WILLIAM DEERING,<sup>10</sup> b. in Chicago, Ill., 16 May 1900.

1251. WILLIAM TORREY<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*James H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Addison G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 9 July 1865; married 6 May 1889, MARY THOMPSON, daughter of Rev. Hugh Thompson, late Episcopal Bishop of Mississippi. He graduated from the University of the South at Sewanee, Tenn., studied for the ministry, and was ordained priest at Jackson, Miss., 12 May 1895, and died 12 Aug. 1897; she died in Nov. 1903. She was well known in literary circles.

## Children:

- 1291. i. JAMES HENRY,<sup>10</sup> b. in Jackson, Mass., 7 Aug. 1896.

1252. FRED ALLEN<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Henry M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>7</sup> *Perley*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born (no date given); married LEONORA NORTON MASON.

## Children :

- i. WILLIAM MASON.<sup>10</sup>

1253. GEORGE B.<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Samuel W.*,<sup>8</sup> *George*,<sup>7</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 22 April 1875; married 6 Jan. 1897, FRANCES A. BULLARD, daughter of Jacob I. and Lillian A. (Gilmore) Bullard, born in Gardner, 19 July 1874. He was a machinist, and lived in Winchester, Mass.

## Children born in Winchester :

- i. ROLAND B.,<sup>10</sup> b. 9 March 1903; d. same day.

1254. FRANK CARROLL<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Simeon A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Gardner, Mass., 1 Feb. 1869; married 23 Oct. 1894, LILLA M. BUTMAN of Rockland, Mass. They lived in Winchester, Mass.

## Children born in Winchester :

1292. i. GUY BUTMAN,<sup>10</sup> b. 8 Sept. 1895; m. in Oct. 1923, Carolyn Eva Dow, daughter of Charles P. Dow. They live in Winchester.

1255. ROBERT<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Winslow B.*,<sup>8</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>7</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>6</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>5</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *Ephraim*,<sup>3</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 July 1883; married at Cambridge, Mass., 14 Feb. 1911, LOUISE I. REID, daughter of Leslie B., and Catherine (Mullen) Reid, born in Tyron, P. E. I. They live in Marlborough.

## Children :

- i. MABEL K.,<sup>10</sup> b. 12 July 1913.  
 ii. A SON, b. 17 Sept. 1916; d. in infancy.  
 iii. ROBERT, b. 21 June 1918.  
 iv. WINSLOW REID, b. 9 Jan. 1920.

## TENTH GENERATION.

1256. PEARL DELOSS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Edwin N.*,<sup>9</sup> *Albertus*,<sup>8</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ada, O., 11 June 1878; married 26 Dec. 1902, VIRGINIA MAY HOLDER, daughter of George W. B. and Elizabeth Rebecca (Duckworth) Holder, born in Hamlet, Miss., 25 Jan. 1884. He has been a photographer, salesman and farmer, and served in the Spanish-American war in Co. M, 2nd Ala. Regt., April 1898 to Nov. 1898. He has lived in Jakin, Ga., Daphne, Ala., Bayou Labatre, Ala., Bay Spring, Miss., and Clearwater, Fla.

## Children:

- i. ALDEN NEWTON,<sup>11</sup> b. Bay View, Fla., 11 Nov. 1903; m. 1 Oct. 1927, Virginia Florida Runyon of Carrabelle, Fla.
- ii. ANNA GWENDOLYN, b. Bay Spring, Miss., 1 April 1905; m. 30 Jan. 1924, Clifford Roland Deakle.
- iii. THELMA LEONE, b. in Bay Spring, Miss., 10 July 1906.
- iv. FRANK DELOSS, b. Daphne, Ala., 1 April 1911.

1257. FRANK BLAINE<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Edwin N.*,<sup>9</sup> *Albertus*,<sup>8</sup> *Sylvanus*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Forest, O., 18 July 1881; married 25 Dec. 1902, ANNA GAIL CESSNA, daughter of William and Clara Bell (Davis) Cessna, born near Kenton, O., 16 June 1880. They live at Westerville, Franklin Co., O., where he is Supt. and draftsman of a manufacturing plant. He is an active member of the Presbyterian church, elder and supt. of the Sunday School.

## Children:

- i. NORMAN FREDERICK,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 Jan. 1904; a research engineer at the Frigid Air Co. located at Dayton, Ohio.
- ii. ZILPA PAULINE, b. 26 Sept. 1907.
- iii. MARTHA ANNA, b. 19 Feb. 1915.
- iv. JEAN ISABEL, b. 29 May 1918.

1258. HENRY EDWIN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Elmer L.*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Decorah, Iowa, 17 Nov. 1871; married 29 Nov. 1895, SUSIE EDITH BIEHN, born in Highland, Wis., 24 July 1876. They live in Prairie du Chien, Wis., where he is engaged in the printing business.

## Children:

- i. LYMAN JOHN,<sup>11</sup> b. in Lancaster, Wis., 16 Dec. 1896; m. at Prairie du Chien, Wis., Eloise Wilhimenia Boeckh.
- ii. LENORE, b. 26 March 1898; d. 4 Nov. 1903.
- iii. HENRY E., b. in Highland, Wis., 10 July 1906.

1259. JESSE HELFER<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Elmer L.*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Ossian, Iowa, (no date given); married 12 Dec. 1899, EVELYN A.

FAULKES of Barneveld, Wis. They lived in Antigo, Wis., where he was engaged in the creamery business.

Children:

- i. BERNICE EMMA,<sup>11</sup> b. at Spring Green, Wis., 26 Aug. 1900; m. 5 Nov. 1923, William Frank Churney.

Children:

- i. *Robert John*, b. 22 May 1925.
- ii. FLORENCE JENNIE, b. at Spring Green, Wis., 17 Jan. 1902; m. 23 June 1921, Oscar Wilfred Johnson; they live in Antigo, Wis., where he is engaged in the creamery business.

Children born in Antigo:

- i. *Willard Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1923.
2. *Dale Wilfred*, b. 26 March 1927.
- iii. MEDA EVELYN, b. in Antigo, 28 June 1915.

1260. TERENCE HENRY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William E.*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in La Crosse, Wis., 11 June 1881; married 12 May 1911, MYRTLE BLIGHT. They live in Schullsburg, Wis.

Children:

- i. MARY LUCILLE,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 Sept. 1912.
- ii. FRANCES VIRGINIA, b. in Darlington, Wis., 18 Jan. 1917.

1261. WILLIAM CANTERBURY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William E.*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Madison, Wis., 8 Aug. 1888; married 31 July 1926, RUTH SWINGLE, who was born in Muscoda, Wis., in July 1894. They were living in Columbus, O., in 1927.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM CANTERBURY,<sup>11</sup> b. 7 Aug. 1927.

1262. WILLIAM LAWRENCE<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Elias*,<sup>8</sup> *Elias*,<sup>7</sup> *Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Watertown, Mass., 20 July 1894; married 15 Aug. 1919, ERNESTINE PACKARD, who was born 29 Sept. 1895. They live in Watertown, Mass.

Children:

- i. ISABELLE,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 Oct. 1922.
- ii. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, b. 8 March 1927.

1263. FRANK EDWIN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Elias*,<sup>8</sup> *Elias*,<sup>7</sup> *Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Watertown, Mass., 3 March 1898; married 15 Oct. 1920, NINA MAY ANDREWS.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM ANDREW,<sup>11</sup> b. 5 June 1922.

1264. ALBERT EDWARD<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Edward F.*,<sup>9</sup> *Elias*,<sup>8</sup> *Elias*,<sup>7</sup> *Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Needham, Mass., 14 Dec. 1894; married 6 Sept. 1824, MARY KATHERINE KENNEDY, who was born 25 March 1895.

## Children:

- i. BARBARA LOUISE,<sup>11</sup> b. 3 March 1927.

1265. FRANK WARREN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Noah*,<sup>8</sup> *Noah*,<sup>7</sup> *Parley*,<sup>6</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Providence, R. I., 29 March 1867; married 31 Jan. 1895, MINNIE WOOD VASLET. They now (1928) live in Providence, R. I.

## Children born in Providence:

- i. FRANK W.,<sup>11</sup> b. 4 Aug. 1896.  
ii. VASLET LITTLE, b. 24 Oct. 1891.

1266. HERBERT<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Harry T.*,<sup>9</sup> *William*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Abner*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chicago, Ill., 26 Feb. 1883; married in 1903, in Chicago, JOSEPHINE SCHOOP. They were living in Chicago in 1906.

## Children born in Chicago:

- i. JESSIE,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 Feb. 1905.  
ii. MABEL, b. 22 Nov. 1906.

1267. FOREST WINSLOW<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Eugene H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Thomas F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lyme, N. H., 28 May 1878; married 16 July 1902, EDITH E. SAWYER, daughter of Reuben F. and Lucy Jane (Haskell) Sawyer, born at North Haven, Me., 4 Aug. 1875; died in Somerville, Mass., 28 May 1923. He lives in Boston, where he is a steam engineer.

## Children:

- i. MINNIE FLORENCE,<sup>11</sup> b. 22 Aug. 1903; d. 5 June 1904.  
ii. ARTHUR WINSLOW, b. 26 Dec. 1905.

1268. CHARLES EUGENE<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Eugene H.*,<sup>9</sup> *Thomas F.*,<sup>8</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Peter*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in North Thetford, Vt., 24 Aug. 1888; married 26 Jan. 1916, FLORENCE ESTHER BENT, daughter of Albert B. and Harriet (Hamilton) Bent, born in Somerville, Mass., 17 Sept. 1894. He lives in Billerica, Mass., where he is a farmer, and is also engaged in the real estate business in Boston, Mass.

## Children:

- i. ROBERT H.,<sup>11</sup> b. 24 Feb. 1917.  
ii. MARILYN, b. 26 Feb. 1920.

1269. ELLON CLAYTON<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Frank A.*,<sup>9</sup> *James W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 15 Oct. 1891; married 13 Aug. 1914, FANNIE MARGUERITE MEADE, daughter of Jasper L. and Lucy (Dale) Meade, born in Mellette, S. D. They live in Mellette, where he is a teacher, Insurance agent and Notary Public.

## Children born in Mellette:

- i. CLAYTON MEADE,<sup>11</sup> b. 14 Dec. 1915.



- ii. MARGUERITE BETH, b. 20 April 1918.
- iii. HAROLD DALE, b. 30 June 1920.

1270. FRANK ASHTON<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Frank A.*,<sup>9</sup> *James W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Barre, Vt., 3 Nov. 1894; married 18 Dec. 1912, FRANCES SARAH ROSENAU, daughter of Gustavus and \_\_\_\_\_ (Golden) Rosenau of Cresbard, S. D., born in Cresbard, 26 July 1890. They live in Cresbard, S. D.

Children:

- i. MILDRED VIVIAN,<sup>11</sup> b. 26 Oct. 1913.
- ii. GLADYS MAE, b. in Cresbard, S. D., 15 Dec. 1917.
- iii. FRANK ASHLEY, b. in Cresbard, 26 Jan. 1923.

1270a. CHARLES BENNETT<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Frank A.*,<sup>9</sup> *Charles M.*,<sup>8</sup> *Benjamin C.*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *Peter*,<sup>5</sup> *Peter*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Mellette, S. D., 28 May 1898; married 1 Jan. 1921, HELEN LEONA MOSES, daughter of Lurton and Adele (Downing) Moses of Northfield, Minn., born 12 July 1898. He received his M. A. from the Univ. of Minn., in 1923. He was in the Service and resigned in 1923. He is now assistant professor at Rutgers College, New Brunswick, N. J. She was educated at Reed College, Portland, Ore., and received her A. B. from the Univ. of Minn., 1923.

Children:

- i. BARBARA,<sup>11</sup> b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 21 May 1923.

1271. JESSE L.<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Eugene L.*,<sup>9</sup> *Lyman W.*,<sup>8</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>7</sup> *Winslow*,<sup>6</sup> *Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 Dec. 1875; married 29 Oct. 1900, MARY E. MC CAULEY. They live in Marlborough, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough:

- i. ROBERT,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 March 1901.
- ii. ALFRED L., b. 15 Feb. 1902; d. 7 Jan. 1904.

1272. GEORGE EDWARD<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Edgar*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 11 June 1877; married 22 Nov. 1899, MARIE JOSEPHINE KJILIN, born in Sweden, 3 Dec. 1879. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a shipping clerk. They are both members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- 1294. i. VERNE KENNETH,<sup>11</sup> b. 11 Jan. 1901; m. 31 Jan. 1921, Della Cluff.
- ii. EDGAR CRUSE, b. 9 April 1903; m. 19 June 1926, Blanche Mildred Preece.
- iii. NORMA DELLA, b. 28 Sept. 1922.
- iv. FARRELL VERNE, b. 6 Oct. 1924.

1273. EDGAR CRUSE<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Edgar*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 14 Aug. 1890; married 10 Aug. 1909, CLARA DRAKE-

FORD, daughter of John and Eliza (Cleaves) Drakeford, born in Salt Lake City, 2 Dec. 1893. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is an iron moulder. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. LAWRENCE PAUL,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 April 1910.
- ii. EDGAR JOHN, b. 4 Dec. 1912.
- iii. CLAUDE, b. 27 Sept. 1915; d. 3 Dec. 1916.
- iv. CLYDE, b. 27 Sept. 1915.
- v. BERTHA LUCILE, b. 15 Jan. 1918.
- vi. DONALD, b. 21 May 1920.
- vii. STERLING CLEAVES, b. 2 June 1924.

1274. HORACE BERTRUM<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Edgar,<sup>9</sup> Amos,<sup>8</sup> Eli,<sup>7</sup> Amos,<sup>6</sup> Eli,<sup>5</sup> Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 9 Nov. 1892; married 6 Aug. 1913, AMY JANE HOLT, daughter of William and Louise (Cook) Holt, born in Bountiful, Utah, 16 Sept. 1889. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a machinist. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. DORA LOUISE,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 April 1914.
- ii. HORACE BERTRUM, b. 8 April 1916.
- iii. FLOY RALPH, b. 29 April 1918.
- iv. NOEL DORIUS, b. 9 Nov. 1920.
- v. AUDREY CAINNE, b. 16 April 1925.

1275. AMOS BARNEY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*George E.,<sup>9</sup> Amos,<sup>8</sup> Eli,<sup>7</sup> Amos,<sup>6</sup> Eli,<sup>5</sup> Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 12 June 1886; married 12 Aug. 1911, ZENA HOOVER, daughter of Upton and Barbara (Loveless) Hoover, born in Provo, Utah, 31 March 1891. They lived in Provo, 1890-1901, then moved to Salt Lake City, where they lived until 1914, when they moved to Idaho, where they were living in 1928. He is a machinist and runs a garage. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children:

- i. AMOS DEE,<sup>11</sup> b. in Provo, Utah, 9 July 1913.
- ii. GEORGE ROBERT, b. 22 Sept. 1914; d. in Arco, Idaho.
- iii. WILLIAM HOOVER, b. in Arco, Idaho, 7 June 1926.
- iv. JOHN HOOVER, b. in Arco, Idaho, 7 June 1916.

1276. CHARLES FLETCHER<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*George E.,<sup>9</sup> Amos,<sup>8</sup> Eli,<sup>7</sup> Amos,<sup>6</sup> Eli,<sup>5</sup> Abraham,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Josiah,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Provo, Utah, 10 Feb. 1891; married 5 Oct. 1922, SARAH ALICE DAY, daughter of Giester R. and Alice (Rock) Day, born in Salt Lake City, 19 July 1901. They lived in Salt Lake City where he was an expert accountant. He served in the World war, 13 Dec. 1917 to 6 Dec. 1918. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. ALICE ELAINE,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 Sept. 1923.
- ii. CHERRILL, b. 18 Sept. 1926; d. 21 Feb. 1927.

1277. ROYAL GEORGE<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*George E.*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Provo, Utah, 28 Jan. 1895; married 19 May 1920, LUCILE SMART WEBSTER, daughter of James W. and Mary (Smart) Webster, born in Roxburg, Ida., 30 Jan. 1900. They lived in Salt Lake City until 1924, when they moved to Pocatello, Ida. He served in the World war, Aug. 11, 1917 to 24 Jan. 1919, as sergeant of the 145th Field Artillery. He is a machinist and an auto salesman at Pocatello, Ida. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children:

- i. ROYAL GEORGE,<sup>11</sup> b. in Roxburg, Idaho, 3 Sept. 1922; d. at Idaho Falls, Idaho, 3 Dec. 1927.
- ii. MARY LUCILE, b. in Pocatello, Idaho, 5 Sept. 1926; d. same day.

1278. CHARLES RALPH<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles R.*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 30 June 1885; married 15 April 1914, FLORENCE CASTLETON, daughter of William J. and Kate (Robert) Castleton, born in Salt Lake City, 17 April 1890. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is manager of a Casket Co. He is an active member of the Church of Latter Day Saints, and was on a mission to England 1908-10.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. RALPH DALE,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 Feb. 1915.
- ii. JUNE CASTLETON, b. 4 June 1917.
- iii. ELLIOT CASTLETON, b. 11 Oct. 1919.
- iv. JANET, b. 11 Oct. 1923.

1279. HAROLD TAYLOR<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles R.*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 18 Jan. 1889; married 27 Sept. 1916, DORA MAUD KIRKMAN, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Braby) Kirkman, born in Salt Lake City, 15 Nov. 1890. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is an expert machinist. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. HELEN KIRKMAN,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 Aug. 1917.
- ii. RICHARD KIRKMAN, b. 14 Sept. 1922.

1280. CRUSE TAYLOR<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles R.*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 6 Feb. 1891; married 1 Sept. 1914, ZELLA E. STONEBREAKER, daughter of William and Mary Ann (Crittenden) Stonebreaker, born in Evanston, Wyo., 25 Dec. 1893. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a pattern maker. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.

Children born in Salt Lake City:

- i. CHARLES MARVIN,<sup>11</sup> b. 28 May 1915.
- ii. MARY MARJORIE, b. 23 March 1919.
- iii. JUNIOR CRUSE, b. 26 Aug. 1921.

1281. AMOS ROSS<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Charles R.*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 18 Oct. 1905; married 19 July 1926, ZOE BARBARA HALL, daughter of Charles W. and Blanche (Matthews) Hall, born in Beaver, Utah, 25 Nov. 1906. They live in Los Angeles, Calif., where he is a conductor on the Pacific Electric railroad, in Los Angeles. They are members of the Church of Latter Day Saints.  
Children born in Los Angeles:  
i. ELDON ROSS,<sup>11</sup> b. 25 Feb. 1927.
1282. ARTHUR ALLEN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Frank M.*,<sup>9</sup> *Joseph G.*,<sup>8</sup> *Daniel M.*,<sup>7</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Walpole, Mass., 19 Nov. 1902; married 9 Oct. 1926, GERTRUDE WEST HERRICK. They live in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he is an advertising solicitor.  
Children:  
i. PRISCILLA GERTRUDE,<sup>11</sup> b. in Boston, Mass., 19 Oct. 1927.
1283. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*George L.*,<sup>9</sup> *George L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Leonard*,<sup>7</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Waterbury, Ct., 14 Jan. 1884; married 14 July 1911, JANE POUISE SEARS.  
Children:  
i. DORIS MAE,<sup>11</sup> b. 12 Aug. 1915.
1284. GEORGE KENDRICK<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*George L.*,<sup>9</sup> *George L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Leonard*,<sup>7</sup> *Phineas*,<sup>6</sup> *Abel*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born 11 March 1889; married 9 Nov. 1910, BEATRICE PASSESANO. They are now (1928) living in Waterbury, Ct.  
Children:  
i. GEORGE LOUIS,<sup>11</sup> b. 18 Feb. 1912.  
ii. LEONARD ROBERT, b. 30 Nov. 1913.
1285. LYLE LEROY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Albert L.*,<sup>9</sup> *John L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in McHenry, Ill., 20 Nov. 1874; married 26 June 1901, AGGIE M. BULLWINKLE, daughter of H. M. and Maria (Maidens) Bullwinkle, born in Chicago, Ill., 10 March 1877. They moved to Portland, Ore., March 1902, but they are now (1928) living in Toledo, Ore.  
Children:  
i. HARRY ALBERT,<sup>11</sup> b. at Kodiak, Alaska, 3 Oct. 1902; m. 5 Nov. 1926, at Kodiak, Susanna Von Scheele, who was b. at Afognak, Alaska, 18 Nov. 1900.
1286. MILO JOHN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Albert L.*,<sup>9</sup> *John L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in McHenry, Ill., 3 Sept. 1876; married 16 Aug. 1900, HARRIET MABEL HOWARD, who was born 12 Jan. 1879. She is now (1928) living in McHenry, Ill.

## Children :

- i. KENNETH,<sup>11</sup> b. in May 1901; he is now at Fort Sheridan, Ill.

1287. GEORGE WALTER<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Albert L.*,<sup>9</sup> *John L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in McHenry, Ill., 17 Jan. 1880; married 3 March 1903, FLORENCE EUGENIA SESSIONS, who was born in Portland, Ore., 5 May 1883. They lived in Portland, Ore., awhile, then moved to Vancouver, Wash., where they are now (1928) living. We are indebted to him for much of the family data relating to this branch of the family.

## Children :

- i. KATHRYN ELLA,<sup>11</sup> b. in Portland, Ore, 8 Jan. 1904.
- ii. DONALD HOPE, b. in Vancouver, Wash., 12 March 1908.

1288. WILLIAM COVELL<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Alberet L.*,<sup>9</sup> *John L.*,<sup>8</sup> *Aaron*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>5</sup> *Bezaleel*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in McHenry, Ill., 27 Aug. 1882; married 11 May 1917, MRS. IDA (JEANETTE) CAMPBELL, who was born 12 June 1885. They live in Portland, Ore.

## Children :

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>11</sup> b. 1 Dec. 1908 (adopted his wife's son).

1289. TALBOT<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*James F.*,<sup>9</sup> *James H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Addison G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chicago, Ill., 9 Oct. 1884; married 24 Dec. 1907, REBECCA CUTTER.

## Children :

- i. DOROTHEA,<sup>11</sup> b. in 1908.
- ii. RICHARD TALBOT, b. in 1911.

1290. WILLIAM DEERING<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Richard F.*,<sup>9</sup> *James H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Addison G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Chicago, Ill., 16 May 1900; married 27 June 1921, POLLY BROOKS.

## Children :

- i. CYNTHIA BROOKS,<sup>11</sup> b. 27 July 1923.
- ii. PRISCILLA COTTON, b. 16 Sept. 1927.

1291. JAMES HENRY<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*William T.*,<sup>9</sup> *James H.*,<sup>8</sup> *Addison G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Timothy*,<sup>6</sup> *Otis*,<sup>5</sup> *Eliakim*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Jackson, Miss., 7 Aug. 1896; married 27 Feb. 1918, LISE COURTNEY SHROPSHIRE.

## Children :

- i. JAMES WILLIAM,<sup>11</sup> b. 30 Nov. 1922.
- ii. GERALD SHROPSHIRE, b. 16 Jan. 1925.
- iii. LISE COURTNEY, b. 2 Sept. 1927.

1292. GUY BUTMAN<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Frank C.*,<sup>9</sup> *Simeon A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Simeon*,<sup>7</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>6</sup> *Ebenezer*,<sup>5</sup> *Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>),

born in Winchester, Mass., 8 Sept. 1895; married 3 Oct. 1923, CAROLYN EVA DOW, daughter of Charles P. Dow of Winchester. They now (1928) live in Winchester, Mass.

Children born in Winchester:

- i. GUY BUTMAN,<sup>11</sup> b. 20 Nov. 1924.

## ELEVENTH GENERATION.

1293. LYMAN JOHN<sup>11</sup> HOWE (*Henry E.*,<sup>10</sup> *Elmer L.*,<sup>9</sup> *Henry E.*,<sup>8</sup> *Elmer*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *Asa*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Lancaster, Wis., 16 Dec. 1896; married 24 March 1921, ELOISE WILHEMENIA BOECKH, who was born 15 Jan. 1900. They live in Prairie du Chien, Wis.

Children born in Prairie du Chien:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY,<sup>12</sup> b. 6 April 1923.
- ii. LYMAN JOHN, b. 4 March 1925.

1294. VERNE KENNETH<sup>11</sup> HOWE (*George E.*,<sup>10</sup> *Edgar*,<sup>9</sup> *Amos*,<sup>8</sup> *Eli*,<sup>7</sup> *Amos*,<sup>6</sup> *Eli*,<sup>5</sup> *Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Salt Lake City, Utah, 11 Jan. 1901; married 31 Jan. 1921, DELLA CLUFF, daughter of Henry R. and Lavina (McDonald) Cluff, born in Heber City, Utah, 25 Feb. 1901. They live in Salt Lake City, where he is a telegrapher.

Children:

- i. NORMA DELLA,<sup>12</sup> b. 20 Sept. 1922.
- ii. SARRELL VERNE, b. 6 Oct. 1925.

## ADDENDA

Page 442, No. 1066. EDWARD CALVIN HOWE. Mary J. Howe, wife of Edward Calvin Howe, died 12 July 1928.

Children:

- ii. FREDERICK WILLIAM, should read FREDERIC WILLIAM.
- v. ADDIE STELLA, should read ADELAIDE ESTELLA.
- vi. EDITH CARRIE, should read EDITH CAROLINE.
- viii. CLARISSA RAYMOND, should read CLARENCE RAYMOND.

FREDERIC WILLIAM<sup>9</sup> HOWE (*Edward C.*,<sup>8</sup> *William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 5 Jan. 1875; married at Worcester, Mass., 28 Oct. 1902, RUTH WOODCOCK STONE, daughter of Arthur M. and Mary (Dunton) Stone, born in Worcester, 13 June 1875. They now live in Providence, R. I. He is the Vice President of the Cromton & Knowles Loom Works of Worcester, Mass.

Children:

- i. FREDERIC W.,<sup>10</sup> b. in Providence, R. I., 8 July 1905.
  - ii. DUNTON, b. in Providence, R. I., 10 March 1908.
- Both of the above children are graduates of Williams College.

FREDERIC WILLIAM<sup>10</sup> HOWE (*Frederic W.*,<sup>9</sup> *Edward C.*,<sup>8</sup> *William H.*,<sup>7</sup> *Calvin*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Providence, R. I., 8 July 1905; married at Providence, 11 June 1926, MARY FESSENDEN WASHBURN. They now (1929) live in Worcester, Mass.

Child:

- i. FREDERIC W.,<sup>11</sup> b. 15 Nov. 1928.

Page 158, No. 230. RAWDON HOWE (*Samuel*, *Peter*, *Peter*, *Samuel*, *Samuel*, *John*), born in Royalton, Vt., about 1800; married PRUDENCE WATERMAN, who was born in 1808, in Woodstock, Vt.; she died 1859. They lived a few years in Vermont, then they moved to Lyme, N. H., but later they returned to Vermont where he died in 1875.

Children:

- i. SOPHIA, b. (no date given); m. Herrick Woodward of Ludlow, Vt. They had one son, Norris.
- ii. ANN, b. (no date given); m. and lived in Claremont, N. H. They had two children, Carrie and Myra.
- iii. HELEN, b. (no date given); m. Abner Adams of Andover, Vt. They had one daughter, Addie Corinna, b. 1865, m. Ellery Harvey of Foxboro, Mass., and a son, Charles Abner.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. a Mr. Fuller, and lived in Tunbridge, Vt.
- v. MARTHA, b. 13 Oct. 1845, in Lyme, N. H.; m. Albin Sullivan Burbank of Proctorsville, Vt. She d. there 31 Aug. 1904. He d. there in 1913.

Children born in Proctorsville:

- i. *Alla*, b. 16 July 1867; m. Henry Leon Drugg of Stowe, Vt. They now (1929) live in Clinton, Mass.
- vi. CARL, d. young.



# INDEX OF PERSONS

The numerals refer to the pages on which the names are to be found in this volume.

- ABBOTT** Aaron 109  
 Abigail 109  
 Abijah 109 185  
 Betsey 111  
 Betsey S. 109  
 Chandler 111  
 Charles 293  
 Charles Buckley 109  
 Clarissa 109  
 David 111  
 Deborah 199  
 Edward 199  
 Electa 294  
 Jacob 294  
 Jason 185  
 Levi 111  
 Lorinda 294  
 Lucy H. 109  
 Margaret E. 482  
 Nancy C. 109  
 Nathaniel 111  
 Parne 111  
 Philip 111  
 Sarah 9  
 Simon Cheney 109  
 Sophia 111  
 Stephen W. 302  
 Susanna 111
- ACHILLESE** Henry S. 211
- ADAMS** Abner 500  
 Abraham 103  
 Addie Corinna 500  
 Adeline 103  
 Azubah 103  
 Barnard 160  
 Charles L. 216  
 Charles M. 216  
 Daniel 104  
 David 103  
 Deborah 103  
 Elijah 103  
 Elizabeth 84  
 Fanny 103  
 Henry Harrison 103  
 James 55  
 John 116  
 Jonathan 27  
 Lulu M. 216  
 Mary 103  
 Mercy 34  
 Molly 116  
 Polly 104  
 Sarah 103  
 Serepta 313  
 Thankful 90  
 William 103  
 William Jefferson 103  
 Zerviah 40
- AITCHISON** William Edward 390
- ALBEE** Harriet L. 412  
 Nathaniel 412
- ALBERTS** Harry 475
- ALCOCK** William 152
- ALDEN** Laura 281
- ALDERMAN** Sarah 286
- ALDRICH** Abby L. 463  
 Azubah 44  
 Benjamin 44  
 Bezer 44
- ALDRICH** cont'd  
 Diantha 44  
 Dunbar 44  
 Freedom 44  
 George 44  
 George W. 123  
 Hiram 123  
 Horatio 44  
 Joshua 44  
 Levi 44  
 Nathan 44 123
- ALEXANDER** Caroline 275  
 Jeduthan 34  
 Mehitable 48  
 Phebe 151  
 Simeon 22  
 Thomas 192
- ALGER** Mary A. 160  
 Nathan 160
- ALLARD** Gratia I. 439
- ALLEN** Abby S. 325  
 Abigail 141  
 Abner 115  
 Abner Holbrook 62  
 Adelbert L. 276  
 Agilvia 212  
 Alba Cady 115  
 Amanda 212  
 Betsey 62  
 Candace 62 118  
 Charles 308  
 Charles Lewis 126  
 Charles Maxwell 212  
 Clara E. 376  
 Cynthia Ann 136  
 D. Howe 207  
 Daniel 62  
 Diarca 115  
 Diarca Howe 115  
 Ebenezer H. 136  
 Edwin 115  
 Elijah 62  
 Eliphaz 240  
 Elisha 23  
 Elizabeth 220 344  
 Fidelia 422  
 Flora Ella 485  
 George Harrison 126  
 Hannah 333  
 Harriet 115 355  
 Harry 115  
 Harvey W. 166  
 Ira 115  
 James 212  
 James Edwin 115  
 James Henry 126  
 John 62  
 Jonas 212  
 Jonas Hemenway 125  
 Jonathan 212  
 Jubal E. 116  
 Laura 115  
 Laura F. 225  
 Lizzie 212  
 Lois Maria 338  
 Lucius 115  
 Lucy 62  
 Mary 245 481  
 Nabby 62
- ALLEN** cont'd  
 Otis 485  
 P. W. 398  
 Parker M. 89  
 Persis 76  
 Ruth Maria 424  
 Sally 62  
 Samuel 325  
 Samuel L. 325  
 Sarah 232  
 Simeon 62 118 220  
 Sophronia 115  
 William 62  
 William Henry 212
- ALLMAN** Juckob 471  
 Laura 471
- ALMY** Mabel 333 435
- ALVORD** Dulcena 215
- AMES** Elizabeth J. 414  
 Helen 235  
 Ira 200  
 Nancy 311  
 Sarah E. 427  
 Simon 414  
 Susanna 80
- AMIDOWN** Ammidon  
 Angeline 227  
 Sally 336
- AMSDEN** Aaron 11  
 Amity 11  
 David 11  
 Ephraim 11  
 Hannah 11  
 Isaac 10 11  
 Jacob 21  
 Jesse 11  
 John 10 11  
 Jonathan 11  
 Joseph 147  
 Louisa 147  
 Lucy 56  
 Persis 11  
 Thomas 56  
 Unity 11  
 Uriah 11  
 Zeruiiah 11
- ANDERSON** Alice Elizabeth 410  
 Harry 410  
 John Clarence 435  
 Lucy 387
- ANDREWS** Andrew  
 —Mrs. 407  
 Ada Viola 266  
 Charles Sidney 236  
 Cora Emma 266  
 David S. 266  
 Florence May 266  
 George W. 236  
 Henry Harris 266  
 Isabella 252  
 John 260  
 John Wait 236  
 Julia 229  
 Melville Francis 266  
 Myra A. 381  
 Nina May 491  
 Simon F. 236
- ANDRUS** ——— 223  
 Elizabeth 126

- ANDRUS** cont'd  
 George William 222  
**ANGIER** Charles 55  
**ANTHONY** Harrison E. 435  
 Joseph 320  
 Mary S. 320  
 Rebecca 320  
**ARCHER** Eliza 448  
 Evans 448  
**AREY** Benjamin 209  
**ARMSTRONG** Jane Elizabeth 352  
 Margaret Newhall 484  
 Samuel C. 484  
**ARNOLD** Caroline 169  
 254  
 Charles 115  
 Charles Leonard 253  
 Charles M. 467  
 Charles Winthrop 253  
 David 90 169  
 Delia 115  
 Ella Mary 467  
 Eveline 253  
 Fannie 165  
 Fanny 115  
 Isaac 115  
 John 115  
 Julia 115  
 Lucy Eleanor 253  
 Lydia 44  
 Maria 115  
 Molly 264  
 Ruth 467  
 Sarah Elizabeth 421  
 Sophia 115 253  
 William 253 254  
 William Winthrop 253  
 Winslow 253  
 Winthrop 253  
**ARTHUR** — Mr. 487  
**ASHLEY** Elisha 74  
 Isaac 74  
 James 129  
 Lizzie 129  
 William 75  
**ASIRE** Anna L. 462  
**ASPINWALL** Augusta 280  
 Zalmon 280  
**ATKINS** Ernest 163  
 Grace 163  
 Henry 163  
**ATKINSON** Mary 398  
**ATWOOD** Mary 35  
**AUSTIN** Ella E. 455  
 Fred Wilmer 390  
 Julia Ann 173  
 Mary Elizabeth 390  
 Paul Howe 390  
 Ralph Williams 390  
 Ralph Wilmer 390  
 S. C. 147  
**AVERY** Deborah 238  
 Thomas R. 136  
**AWALT** Julia 474  
**AYRES** Francis C. 116  
 Sally 205  
  
**BABBITT** Franklin 165  
**BABCOCK** Barbara 332  
 Betty 335  
 James 142  
 Maria 217  
 Phebe 228  
 Sybil 203  
 William 203  
**BACON** Emery 455  
 Etta 123  
 Minerva O. 200  
 Polly 120  
**BADGER** Henry 89  
  
**BAGLEY** Abigail 380  
 Ellen C. 383  
**BAILEY** — Miss 45  
 Ada B. 175  
 Barnabas 13  
 Benjamin 13 28  
 Benoni 13  
 Catherine 28  
 Deborah 28  
 Desire 28  
 Ebenezer 28  
 Elizabeth 105  
 Eusebia 111  
 Israel 28  
 Joseph 28  
 Joshua 35  
 Justice 190  
 Sally 122  
 Silas 33  
 Stephen 28 29  
 Sybil 28  
**BAKER** Abel 110 111  
 Abigail 238  
 Achsah 111  
 Betsey 111  
 Charles 129  
 Charlotte Howe 63  
 Clarissa 111  
 Cyprian 35  
 Dolly 259  
 Edward 35  
 Elijah 238  
 Eliza 94  
 Eunice 63  
 Jacob 254  
 John 111  
 Joseph 35 69  
 Luke 63  
 Lydia 35 55 69  
 Marshall 111  
 Nathaniel B. 111  
 Parna 111  
 Polly 111  
 Reuben 63  
 Samuel 110 111  
 Sophia 111  
 Susan 111  
 Thankful 35  
**BALCH** Adelia A. 260  
**BALCOM** Asahel 86  
 Dorcas 264  
 Jerusha 86  
 Lucy 145  
**BALDRIDGE** Mary P. 204  
**BALDWIN** Angeline 384  
 Caroline Hartwell 407  
 Charles 407  
 Erastus 166  
 Lucy 184  
 Silence 185  
**BALL** Adonijah 26  
 Amaziah 203  
 Barnabas Bailey 203  
 Barnabas Elliot 203  
 Benjamin 26  
 Betty 11  
 Caroline M. 253  
 Deborah 199  
 George Ward 203  
 Gilbert Lafayette 203  
 Isaac 26  
 James E. 324  
 Jeremiah 361  
 Jotham 109  
 Letitia 201  
 Lucy 361  
 Lydia Moore 322  
 Mary 203  
 Moses 26  
 Olive Moore 203  
 Olive Sophia 203  
 Rachel 26  
  
**BALL** cont'd  
 Sarah 58 212  
 Silas 55  
 Silas Bailey 203  
 Stephen 212  
 Tamar Sophia 203  
 Thomas Brigham 203  
**BALLARD** Ebenezer M. 39  
 Elihu 153  
 Elizabeth Gooch 19  
 Samuel 161  
**BALLOU** Fidelia 76  
 Mary 409  
**BANAN** Nan 94  
**BANCROFT** David 18  
 George 295  
**BANGS** James 105  
 Mary 482  
**BANISTER** Bannister  
 Aaron 186  
 John 121  
 Priscilla 318  
 Sarah 140  
 Sophia 30  
**BANKS** Thankful 57  
**BARBER** Barbour  
 Achsah 192  
 Betsey 194  
 Elizabeth 192  
 Ephraim 192  
 Esther 192  
 Franklin 192  
 Harriet 192  
 Helen 384  
 Huldah 362  
 Jonathan 192  
 Jonathan Augustus 192  
 Laurette 338  
 Louisa Anna 353  
 Lucy 192  
 Lydia M. 192  
 Martha Ann 192  
 Paris 353  
**BARDWELL** Thankful 66  
**BARKER** Alanson W. 310  
 Angelia 275  
 Cassandra 349  
 Ella G. 310  
 George D. 310  
 Herbert A. 342  
 Herbert D. 310  
 Lawrence Howe 342  
 Leora Alberta 342  
 Lydia 349  
 Mary 13  
 Nathan 39  
 S. Emily 372  
 Tilson W. 310  
**BARLOW** — Mr. 156  
**BARNARD** Caty 144  
 Francis 208  
 Granville 241  
 Hannah 418  
 Lucinda 381  
 Lydia 10  
 Martha 105  
 Mary Elizabeth 480  
 Robert 105  
 Sally 323  
 Solomon 144  
 Susan 229  
 William F. 208  
**BARNES** Abby Arathusa 209  
 Abigail 9  
 Alfred 50  
 Cavit 50  
 Charles G. 50  
 Charlotte 242  
 Clarissa 50

**BARNES** cont'd

Comfort 9  
 Daniel 9  
 David 9  
 Dorothy 9 71  
 Elisha 67  
 Elizabeth 35 132 193  
 Elizabeth R. 310  
 Elizabeth Winslow 328  
 Fortunatus 202  
 Frank O. 210  
 Hannah 9 202  
 Hattie Howe 210  
 Horace 50  
 John 9 71  
 Jonathan 9  
 Lewis 50  
 Livonia S. 147  
 Lucy 161 238  
 Lydia 9  
 Martha 9  
 Minerva 354  
 Moses 140  
 Nancy 279 399  
 Noah 9  
 Oliver 33  
 Plympton 143  
 Polly 50  
 Priscilla 219  
 Prudence 9  
 Ruth 334  
 Sabra E. 313  
 Samuel 9  
 Samuel Howe 50  
 Sarah 35  
 Silas H. 50  
 Solomon 209  
 Stephen 242  
 Susan M. 419  
 Susanna 72  
 Thankful 9  
 Thomas 8 9  
 William 209  
 Zeruah 140  
**BARNET** Mary 230  
**BARNEY** Herbert 293  
 Royal A. 483  
 Sarah Augusta 483  
**BARRETT** — 89 357  
 Grace 34  
 Hannah 106 193  
 Hepzibah 32  
 John 15  
 Louisa Catherine 425  
 Mary 31  
 Stephen 38  
 Thomas 33  
**BARRI** Alice Hamilton  
 301  
 Fanny Curtis 301  
 John Atherton 301 303  
 475  
 John W. 301  
 Thomas Howe 301  
 Thomas O. 301  
**BARRON** Mary 11  
**BARROWS** Barrus  
 Abigail 245  
 Deborah 206  
**BARTLETT** Abigail 13  
 Abner 13  
 Abraham 13 31  
 Adam 252  
 Alothina 202  
 Antipas 31  
 Betsey 69  
 Betty 69  
 Buckley Howe 83  
 Caroline Augusta 95  
 Charles 95  
 Charles Edward 95  
 Daniel 13 31 69  
 Elizabeth 69

**BARTLETT** cont'd

Ezekiel 31  
 Francis 138  
 Harriet 83  
 Harriet Stone 95  
 Henry 13  
 Isaac 13 141  
 Joel 69 83  
 John 13  
 Jonas 13 69 83  
 Jonas Howe 95  
 Jonathan 13 202  
 Josephine L. 429  
 Jotham 13 31  
 Kate 69  
 Levi 95  
 Levinah 70  
 Lovice 145  
 Lovisa 141  
 Lucy 31 69  
 Mariett 83  
 Mary 13  
 Mary Ann 83  
 Mary F. 312  
 Mercy 13  
 Oliver 138  
 Patty 69  
 Paul Wayland 69 83  
 Perley 69 429  
 Persis 252  
 Saphrona 83  
 Sarah 13  
 Sophronia 262  
 Susan 83  
 Susan F. 83  
 Truman 83  
 Truman H. 69 83  
 Uriah 312  
 Walter H. 95  
 William 201  
**BARTON** Abiah 55  
 Amos W. 274  
 Ann 54  
 Austin 318  
 Betsey 370  
 D. C. 221  
 Jennison 370  
 Joshua 54  
 Timothy 54  
**BASCOM** Emeline 131  
 Sanford H. 259  
**BASS** Francis Edwin 248  
 Samuel Haskell 248  
 William S. 248  
**BASSETT** William 57  
**BASTOON** Sarah 379  
**BATCHELDER** Batch-  
 elor George 124  
 Mary 15  
 Sarah 15  
**BATEMAN** Eli M. 357  
**BATES** Almira B. 390  
 Laura 360  
 Linda 359  
**BATTLES** Priscilla 162  
**BAXTER** Abigail 201  
 Edwin Walter 261  
 Joseph 111  
 M. E. 261  
 Mary 95  
 Richard 201  
 Roxana 140  
**BAYARD** Bethia 365  
**BEAMAN** Aaron 32  
 Abraham 32 71  
 Anna 32  
 Calista 177  
 Eleazer 13  
 Elizabeth 32 71  
 Ephraim 58  
 Ezra 18  
 Lydia 32  
 Mary 32

**BEAMAN** cont'd

Noah 32  
 Samuel 32  
 Silas 58  
 Thomas 13  
**BEAN** Abigail N. 379  
 C. A. 147  
 Ephraim 260  
 Irmenia 260  
**BEARDSLEY** — Mr. 305  
**BECKWITH** Fred R. 173  
 Henry A. 240  
**BEDELL** — Mr. 144 322  
 Lizzie 445  
**BEEDE** Daniel Q. 344  
**BEERS** Elizabeth 6  
**BELCHER** Adeline Ha-  
 zeltine 116  
 Elizabeth Smith 116  
 Frances Maria 116  
 Hannah 116  
 Hannah Metcalf 116  
 Harvey 116  
 Henry Alden 116  
 Horace Mann 116  
 Jane Thompson 242  
 John 116  
 John Harvey 116  
 Julia Ann 116  
 Martha 114  
 Martha Howe 116  
 Nancy Howe 116  
 Nancy Maria 116  
**BELDEN** Belding  
 Dorcas 129  
 Jonathan 192  
 Sarah 281 405  
**BELKNAP** Hepzibah 84  
 Jeremiah 19 84  
**BELL** Charles Edward  
 433  
 Charles J. 433  
**BELLAMY** Amy 434  
**BELLINGER** Michal 103  
**BELLOWS** Abigail 190  
 Alfred Baxter 190  
 Bathsheba 10  
 David 10  
 Eliza Ann 318  
 Elizabeth 10  
 Ezekiel D. 135  
 Forrest Howe 341  
 Gideon 10  
 Harriet Newell 190  
 Isaac 9 10  
 James 10  
 John 9 48  
 Jonathan 10  
 Jotham 190  
 Laura Louise 341  
 Luther C. 341  
 Persis 309  
 Samuel 10  
 Tabitha 10  
**BEMIS** Abijah 141  
 Alice 196  
 Alvin 184  
 Caroline 184  
 Charles 184  
 Cheney 184 370  
 Edmund 466  
 Elihu 303  
 Elizabeth 184  
 Ella Elvira 184  
 Elvira 184  
 Esther 184  
 Fanny 186  
 Henry 184  
 Isaac 109  
 Joshua 184 186  
 Lois Ada 370  
 Lucy 184 301 303  
 Marianna 466

- BEMIS** cont'd  
 Martha 214 337  
 Martha Ann 184  
 Mary 110  
 Mary L. 418  
 Nathan 184  
 Nathaniel 184  
 Polly 300 301  
 Sarah 186  
 Silas 56  
 Sylvester 300 301  
 Tilly 184  
 Willey A. 275
- BENEDICT** Esther 304  
 Harriet 225
- BENJAMIN** Frances S. 205
- BENNETT** — Mr. 83  
 Abigail 58  
 Elizabeth 310  
 Elizabeth Dexter 374  
 Gertrude Helene 471  
 Helen Maud 374  
 Henry Dexter 374  
 James Edwards 143  
 John Francis 143  
 Nathaniel W. 471  
 Sarah E. 143  
 Simeon 143  
 Stephen D. (Mrs.) VIII  
 Stephen Dexter 373  
 Stephen Howe 374  
 William 90
- BENSON** Margaret 462  
 Waity 110
- BENT** Agnes 20  
 Albert B. 492  
 Florence Esther 492  
 John 8  
 Martha 8  
 Mary 85  
 Newell 85
- BENTON** Loanza 43  
 William A. 43
- BENTZ** Elizabeth Ann 421
- BERRY** — Mr. 156  
 Jennie 437
- BEST** Annie 389  
 Arthur Howe 389  
 May Margaret 389  
 Thompson Alexander 389
- BICKFORD** Daniel 403  
 Mary Jane 403  
 Samuel 79  
 Theresa J. 376
- BICKNELL** Fear M. 111
- BIEHN** Susie Edith 490
- BIGELOW** Abigail 269  
 Abigail C. 201  
 Abraham 201  
 Abraham G. 201  
 Abraham Gilbert 201  
 Alexander 94  
 Amariah 134  
 Anna 14 30  
 Augustus 106  
 Benjamin Heywood 201  
 Bertrand 94  
 Betsey 264  
 Carrie Evelyn 221  
 Charles 389  
 Charlotte 192 389  
 Cordelia 333  
 Edmond Bowman 94  
 Edmund B. 94  
 Edna Jane 94  
 Eliza Augusta 320  
 Elizabeth 211  
 Ephraim 264  
 Erastus 75  
 Evelyn Winthrop 221
- BIGELOW** cont'd  
 Everett W. 221  
 Florence Estella 94  
 Francis Luther 192  
 Freedom 11  
 George Everett 221  
 George Tyler 192  
 Gershom 30 311  
 Gouverneur Morris 94  
 Helen Franc 329  
 Henry Morris 329  
 Horace H. 311  
 Ivory 30  
 Jerome 94  
 John 14 30 35  
 Joseph 68 211  
 Joshua 94  
 Julia Mae 329  
 Lambert 311  
 Levi 191 311  
 Levi Wayland 192  
 Lewis 108 196 320  
 Louisa 423  
 Lucy Ann 94  
 Lydia 134  
 Martha 192  
 Martha Jane 192  
 Mary 14 30  
 Mary Ann 192  
 Mary R. 201  
 Nathan 14  
 Patty 311  
 Prudence 14  
 Rebecca 14  
 Relief 28  
 Samuel 26 47  
 Sarah 15 26 68 111 112  
 Silas 269  
 Thaddeus 94  
 Thankful 35  
 Thomas 112  
 Timothy 30  
 Walter Wayland 329  
 William 191  
 William H. 329  
 William Manson 192  
 William Wallace 94  
 William Winslow 192  
 Windsor Howe 201
- BILL** Louisa D. 452
- BILLINGS** Angie S. 376  
 Sarah 62  
 Sylvanus 26
- BINGHAM** Hannah 334  
 Nabby 115
- BINLEY** Hannah Howe 321  
 Laura Miriam 321  
 Oliver 321
- BINNEY** Elizabeth 132
- BIRCHARD** Elizabeth 115  
 George W. 199  
 Lilla 398
- BISCOE** Bathshebe Eliza 85  
 Josiah 85  
 Maria Howe 85  
 Thomas 85  
 Thomas Curtis 85
- BIXBY** Elmer Howe 125  
 Hannah Elizabeth 125  
 Orville Chauncy 125  
 Samuel 125  
 Sarah 80
- BLACK** George Ashton 401  
 Sarah 245
- BLACKMAN** Adeline 109  
 Charles 109  
 Delia 109  
 Sarah 109  
 William 109
- BLACKSTONE** ———  
 197
- BLAIR** James Brown 172  
 Jane 125  
 Joseph 125  
 Margaret Isabel 172  
 Mary 125 194  
 Thomas Marshall Howe 172  
 William W. 172
- BLAISDELL** Fannie 248
- BLAKE** Amos Jewett 361  
 C. E. 162  
 Elias 141  
 Eliphalet 376  
 Eliza Dodd 141  
 Fannie 403  
 Jeremiah 141  
 Joel 141  
 Mary Emeline 141  
 Molly 141  
 Theresa J. 376
- BLANCHARD** Andrew 101  
 Benjamin 306  
 Braman 103  
 Catherine 103  
 Elizabeth 103  
 Frances 306  
 Hannah 103  
 Harriet 103  
 Harvey 103  
 James 103  
 Jonathan 185  
 Juliet G. 218  
 Liberty 103  
 Maria 101  
 Reuben H. 218  
 Sanford 103  
 William 103
- BLAND** James 352  
 Sarah Eliza 352
- BLANDEN** Sally 258
- BLANDING** Harvey 245  
 Janette Adeline 245  
 Mansel M. 116  
 Mary Jane 245  
 Oscar Joel 245  
 Otis 245
- BLANFORD** Sarah 7
- BLIGHT** Myrtle 491
- BLISS** Anna 186  
 Charles 310  
 Edgar Jones 302  
 Isaac 310  
 James L. 131  
 Jennie M. 214  
 Jesse 326  
 John W. 310  
 Mary 214  
 Moses 186  
 Patty 189  
 Peter 189  
 Sarah C. 326
- BLODGETT** — Dr. 251  
 Carrie E. 232  
 E. Mary 232  
 Emily F. 371  
 George W. 232  
 Hannah 478  
 Julia Ann 251
- BLOIS** Emma Eliza 353
- BLOOD** Louisa S. 209  
 Mary 466
- BLUNT** Lawrence C. 448  
 Robert Matteson 448
- BLY** Amy Ann 364
- BOARDMAN** Alice Hathaway 482  
 Elizabeth 75  
 Susan Emeline 382  
 William E. 482
- BODGE** George A. 315

- BODWELL** Ross Cluff 464
- BOECKH** Eloise Wilhemena 490 499
- BOLANDER** Edla S. 404
- BOLTON** Fred J. 116  
Honora 39
- BOND** Amos 65  
Sophia S. 113
- BONNER** Clara H. 226
- BOOMER** Susan 103
- BOOTH** Statira 401  
William Stone 181
- BORDEN** Abigail 53
- BOSWORTH** Pollina S. 257
- BOTCHFORD** Mary 171
- BOURN** Sarah 454
- BOUTON** Virtualine 420
- BOVIER** John 88
- BOWEN** Aaron 24  
Liberty 119  
Warren 119
- BOWERS** Ada F. 343  
Bertha 343  
Carroll B. 343  
Clifford F. 343  
Elva N. 343  
Etta N. 343  
George F. 343  
Lawrence 343  
W. S. 343  
Willie S. 343
- BOWKER** Antipas 153  
Bartlett 243  
Charles 118  
Esther 153  
Hannah 31  
Jemima 243  
John 11 31  
Josiah 11 12  
Luke 243  
Mary 121  
Prudence 118  
Sewall H. 311
- BOWLES** Charles 245  
John Read 141
- BOWMAN** Cornelia 92  
Loraine 114  
Rhoda 94  
Zadoc 79
- BOYCE** Boies  
Ethan Ely 284  
Florence Ella 293  
James Albert 293  
John 55  
Justus 284  
Leonard Ormand 293
- BOYD** Andrew 210  
Asenath S. 210  
Jane 341
- BOYDEN** Levi 410  
Maria Louisa 410  
Tryphena 19
- BOYNTON** — Mr. 83  
Harriet 316  
Myra 110  
Sarah 316  
Sophronia 316
- BRABY** Elizabeth 495
- BRADBURY** Andrew 358  
Buckley C. 287  
Caroline 358  
George E. 287  
Harriet A. 287  
Isabell 287  
Luther F. 287  
Miriam 287  
William C. 287
- BRADFORD** Abigail 65  
Addie 237  
Baxter 65  
Benjamin 49
- BRADFORD** cont'd  
Bezaleel 66  
E. F. 164  
Edith 65  
Hannah 49  
Hepzibah 65  
James 49  
Lucy 65  
Nancy 65 66  
Polly 49  
Priscilla 49  
Robert 65  
Rolvin 237  
Sally 49  
Samuel 49 65  
Timothy 65  
William 49
- BRADLEY** Cynthia 298  
Ellen 168  
Helen D. V  
William G. 257
- BRAGG** Ebenezer 91  
Elizabeth 71  
Martha A. 412  
Mary 80
- BRAINERD** Angela 211  
Clarilda 211  
Daniel Webster 211  
Edmund 211  
George Howe 211  
Harry Elwood 247  
James M. 211  
L. Zorada 211  
Lewellyn J. 211  
Maldene H. 211  
Mary 211  
Medora 211  
Seymour E. 211
- BRANCH** Helen 356
- BREESE** Mary A. 318
- BREWER** David 309  
Eber 375  
Joel 309  
Lydia F. 191  
Lyman 257  
Mary 26 245  
Oliver James 257
- BREWSTER** John E. 273  
Kate F. 327
- BRIAN** Sarah 38
- BRIDE** Mary A. 210
- BRIDGMAN** Bridgeman  
John 88  
Julia 259  
Mary 176  
Theodore 176  
William 303
- BRIGGS** Mary 214  
Miriam 119
- BRIGHAM** Aaron 193 310  
Abby Lucinda 203  
Abner 68  
Alfred Milo 193  
Alonzo Howe 107  
Benjamin Dexter 143  
Catherine 191  
Caty 76  
Charles 76 143  
Daniel 32 71  
Dorothy 68  
Elizabeth 76  
Elnathan 6  
Ephraim 193 311  
Ephraim Harris 193  
Fitch 80  
Francis 193  
Francis Eugene 108  
Freeman 248  
George 39 80  
George Elliot 203  
George Gilbert 143  
George Howe 107  
Hannah 25 70
- BRIGHAM** cont'd  
Hannah Janette 424  
Harrison Gray 108  
Harrison Merriam 203  
Henry 143  
Jedediah 68  
Joel 10 75  
John Edward 107  
John G. 107  
Jonas B. 203  
Laura Sophia 193  
Loriman S. 225  
Louisa 80  
Lucy 311  
Lydia 30 39 56 134 193  
Marion 435  
Mary 76 151  
Mary Elizabeth 203  
Matthias 193  
Matthias Rice 32  
Meda 266  
Miriam 191  
Phineas 80  
Polly 71  
Ruth 75  
Sally 310  
Salmon 80  
Samuel 30 202 203  
Sarah 83  
Sarah A. 344  
Seraph Jane 143  
Silas 35  
Silas Howe 203  
Susanna 76 80  
Sybil 79  
Thomas Hartwell 193  
Thomas Henderson 143  
Timothy 80  
William 71  
Zeruiah 25
- BRIGHTMAN** Eliza 251
- BRIMSMEAD** William 5
- BRINTNALL** Sally 241
- BRINTON** Milton Huffaker 484
- BRITTAN** Josiah 177  
Susan 177
- BROGAN** John 442  
Laura Ethel 442  
Margaret 442
- BROOKS** Abigail 269  
Anne 137  
Artemas J. 84  
Betsey 137  
Ezra 69  
Jane 58  
Joel 35 136 137 269  
Lucy 137  
Luke 137  
Lydia 137  
Marion 371  
Mary 136  
Nathaniel 34  
Polly 497  
Sally 253  
Samuel 253  
Silas 137  
William 271
- BROWN** Browne 79  
Aaron 48  
Aaron J. 48  
Abel 57 195  
Abigail 135  
Agnes 401  
Albert 190  
Alice 39  
Alice Howe 172  
Alitha M. 286  
Allen 344  
Alpheus K. 82  
Amelia 57 195  
Artemas H. 134

**BROWN cont'd**

Austin 349  
 Betsey 57  
 C. Leonard 261  
 Charles 401  
 Charles Arthur 401  
 Charles M. 171  
 Charles Marshall 171  
 Celia 370  
 Clarence E. 420  
 Clarence Howe 172  
 Clement B. 172  
 Dorcas 48  
 Dorothy 37 48  
 Edward 39  
 Edwin 458  
 Edwin L. 420  
 Elijah 198  
 Eliza H. 110  
 Eliza J. 273 386  
 Eliza Watts 302  
 Elizabeth 13 48 89  
 Elizabeth Clarissa 344  
 Ephraim 48  
 Eunice R. 247  
 Evelina 39  
 Evelyn Maria 349  
 Fanny 198  
 Florence Howe 172  
 Frank P. 401  
 Frederick F. 36  
 George 134 190  
 George Rex 48  
 Hannah 48 170  
 Hepzibah 41  
 Hopedstill 39 40  
 Howard Washburn 401  
 Ida M. 458  
 Isaac 190  
 Isabel 57  
 Isaiah 37  
 Israel Howe 39  
 Ivany 48  
 James 13  
 James B. 256  
 James G. 273  
 James W. 171  
 James Wayne 171  
 John 26 39 134 322  
 John J. 273  
 Joshua Howe 48  
 Josiah 40  
 Jotham 41  
 Laura Ann 191  
 Lottie 329  
 Lucy Maria 191  
 Luke 137  
 Luther 48  
 Margaret Kennedy 172  
 Martin 39  
 Mary 23 220  
 Mary Anne 453  
 Mary E. 172  
 Mary Isadore 349  
 Mary W. 98 387  
 Matilda 57  
 Mehitabel 48  
 Nancy 39  
 Nancy W. 171  
 Nathaniel 190 332  
 Newell 39  
 Noah 386  
 Patty 57  
 Paul 57  
 Polly 39 48  
 Rachel 48  
 Reuben 41  
 Ruhamah H. 315  
 Sally 39 48 57  
 Samuel 40 57 191  
 Sidney O. 420  
 Solomon 37  
 Submit 48

**BROWN cont'd**

Susanna 34 262 322  
 Sybil 48  
 Thomas Howe 172  
 Timothy 37  
 William 191  
 William G. 355  
**BROWNELL** Harry G.  
 220  
 Mary 204  
**BROWNING** Abigail 317  
 Charles A. 108  
 David Davis 108  
 Franklin 108  
 George B. 108  
 George Buckley 108  
 James 82  
 Mary 82  
 R. H. 317  
 Richardson Howe 108  
**BROWNLEE** Lillie M.  
 472  
**BROWNWELL** Edith 464  
**BRUCE** E. D. 422  
 John A. 323  
 Lillian 456  
 Nathaniel 152  
 Sarah 139 190  
 Timothy 190  
**BRUMLEY** Harvey 151  
**BRYANT** Amos 154  
 Daniel S. 154  
 Ellen 405  
**BUCHANAN** — Mr. 178  
**BUCKFORD** Thomas 205  
**BUCKLAND** A. 267  
**BUCKLEY** Hattie R. 267  
**BUCKMINSTER** Ann  
 Maria 85  
 Edward F. 85  
 Elizabeth 16  
 Henry L. 85  
 Lawson 85  
 Solomon 37  
**BUCKMORE** Bert 265  
**BUDD** Catherine 363  
**BUELL** Don Carlos 180  
**BUFFUM** Candace 207  
 Jedediah 207  
**BUGBEE** Maranda 167  
 Miranda 290  
**BULKELEY** Bulkley  
 Fanny 282  
 Peter 282  
 Rebecca 38  
**BULL** Julia 175  
**BULLARD** — Mr. 152  
 Abijah C. 270  
 Elias 153  
 Frances A. 489  
 Jacob I. 489  
 Marion Adelaide 435  
 Thomas 435  
**BULLEN** Cornelius S.  
 443  
 Fanny 442  
 Mary 15  
 Orinda E. 443  
**BULLOCK** Martha E.  
 367  
**BULLWINKLE** Aggie  
 M. 496  
 H. M. 496  
**BUNKER** Benjamin 199  
 Darius 199  
 Diana 199  
 Louisa D. 199  
 Maria 199  
 Viola 199  
**BUNNELL** Charles E.  
 220  
 Noah 220

**BURBANK** Albin

Sullivan 500  
 Alla 500  
 Benjamin 159  
 Esther C. 321  
 Lydia 156  
**BURGE** Burdge  
 Anastasia 351  
 John 219  
 Lydia 351  
 Mary 219  
 Richard 351  
**BURGESS** Ann 395  
 Barzillai 314  
 Jonathan 243  
 Ruth 314  
**BURKE** Sarah A. 487  
**BURLEY** Jason Jackson  
 267  
 William 267  
**BURNAP** Abijah 196  
 Celinda 196  
 David 70  
 Hannah 70  
 Willard Abijah 196  
**BURNHAM** B. U. 308  
 Joshua 76  
 Robert Howes 390  
**BURNS** Caroline V. 431  
 Elizabeth 416  
**BURNSIDE** Blanche 336  
 George R. 336  
 Isabel 336  
 Pearl 336  
**BURPEE** Albert S. 385  
**BURR** ——— 208  
 Elizabeth 306  
 Newton 184  
**BURRELL** James 43  
**BURROUGHS** Herbert  
 Rockwell 417  
**BURT** Joseph 88  
**BURTON** Edward Odel  
 291  
**BURWELL** Emma C.  
 477  
**BUSBY** Harriet Storrs  
 51  
**BUSH** Abiel 34  
 Andrew Lewis 162  
 Calvin 69  
 Eleazer B. 185  
 Ernest H. 163  
 Grace 34 66  
 Henry J. 162  
 Herman K. 162  
 Jonathan 73  
 Joseph 59  
 Joseph Wheeler 60  
 Josiah 59  
 Jotham 18  
 Judith 60  
 Lillie M. 163  
 Martha 18  
 Mary 13 60  
 Phebe 73  
 William 59 60  
**BUSS** Mary 68  
**BUTLER** Elizabeth 16  
 Etta 357  
 Harriet 296  
 John 15 16  
 John M. 66  
 John Wood 16  
 Phineas 16  
 William 16  
**BUTMAN** Lilla M. 489  
**BUTTERFIELD** George  
 471  
 Isaac 88  
 Lucretia 44  
 Martha Dunster 432  
**BUTTS** Lucy 358

- BYAM** Beulah 134  
 Dolly 134  
 Jonas 134  
 Levi 134  
 Lydia 134  
 Nancy A. 395  
 Samuel 134  
 Samuel Washington 134
- CABRERA** Maria 475  
**CADWELL** Jane 387  
**CADY** Elias 11  
 Hannah 11  
 James 11  
 Joseph 11  
**CAINE** Frederick  
 Alfred 484  
**CALDWELL** Joseph 95  
 Sarah Fry 413  
**CALLOWAY** Emily 234  
**CAMPBELL** Andrew  
 Jackson 147  
 Annas 147  
 Betsey 78  
 Beulah 78  
 Daniel 77 78  
 David 147  
 Eunice 78  
 Fanny 78  
 George W. 147  
 Harris W. 147  
 Henry 294  
 Hiram Amsden 147  
 Ida 497  
 James 78  
 Jane 78  
 John 78  
 Lucy Maria 147  
 Marian 386  
 Mary Elizabeth 147  
 Nancy 78  
 Robert 147  
 Sarah Patterson 147  
 Walter 78  
**CANEDY** Sophronia 303  
**CANFIELD** Caleb  
 Augustus 353  
 Fanny 166  
 Margaret Ida 353  
 Thomas 47  
**CAPEN** Hiram 103  
 Melinda 103  
**CARD** Annie R. 429  
 B. C. 172  
 Edith C. 172  
**CAREY** Daniel W. 376  
**CARLETON** Charlotte  
 250  
 Edward Bates 251  
 Guy 250  
 Guy Herbert 250  
 Harvey Keene 250  
 Maria Louisa 250  
 Mary 396  
 Mary Howe 250  
 Walter Irving 250  
**CARLISLE** Anna 230  
 David 230  
 Emeline 230  
 John 230  
 John Howe 230  
 Marion 230  
**CARLTON** Elizabeth 286  
**CARMICHAEL** Dolly 123  
**CARPENTER** Alice 388  
 Alonzo 277  
 Annette Howe 335  
 Arthur Howe 335  
 Carmen 389  
 Cecil Fredus 389  
 Corinne 388  
 Cranston Howe 335
- CARPENTER** cont'd  
 Doris 388  
 Dorothea Howe 335  
 Edith 389  
 Frank Howe 335  
 Franklin Howe 335  
 Franklin R. 335  
 Fredus 389  
 Grace Howe 335  
 Harold Howe 335  
 Lillian 388  
 Malcolm Howe 335  
 Mary Howe 335  
 Talbot Howe 335  
 Walter Atwood 388  
**CARR** Benjamin 381  
 Hannah 237  
 John 237  
 Melissa 422  
 Sally M. 381  
 Silas 235  
 Thomas 248  
**CARRIER** Adelaide  
 Harriet 405  
 Amos 233  
 David 87  
 Mary 464  
 Philip Howe 405  
 Roy J. 405  
**CARROLL** Jennie 454  
**CARSLEY** Miriam 430  
**CARTER** Abigail 162  
 Abijah 29  
 Catherine 394 466  
 Daniel 344  
 Ephraim 162  
 Jacob 29  
 James 29  
 Jonas 29  
 Josiah 29  
 Josiah E. 116  
 Jude 29  
 Mary 29  
 Relief 29  
 Robert William 478  
 Samuel 29  
 Sarah 29  
 Sarah Ann 384  
 Sarah H. 344  
 Susan 162  
 Tabitha 29  
 Zerviah 29  
**CARTWRIGHT** Daniel  
 423  
 Lucy 423  
 N. H. 310  
**CARVER** Solander 235  
**CARY** Barton 370  
 Clinton 370  
 Helen 370  
 William B. 370  
**CASE** Albert 100  
 Charles 100  
 Clara 100  
 Flora 100  
 Hannah 181  
 Irving 100  
 Jerome 100  
**CASH** Zeprea 127  
**CASSAVANT** Charles  
 H. 385  
 Edith 385  
 Henry Bradley 385  
 Howe Kendrick 385  
 Theodore Wallace 385  
**CASTLETON** Florence  
 495  
 William J. 495  
**CASWELL** Fairfield A.  
 375  
**CATHER** Mary 313  
**CATLIN** Aurelia 42  
**CAVENS** Joseph 220
- CESSNA** Anna Gail 490  
 William 490  
**CHADEUS** Joseph 148  
**CHADWICK** Joshua 361  
 Sally 361  
**CHAMBERLAIN** ———  
 351  
 Albert 455  
 Amanda 332  
 Azubah 47  
 Bradford 94  
 Calvin 60  
 Charles Wheelwright  
 284  
 Dulcina 60  
 Ebenezer 47  
 Eliza 296  
 Elizabeth 144  
 Freeborn G. 452  
 Grace 351  
 John 463  
 Lorinda W. 452  
 Lydia 71  
 Mary 60  
 Phebe 16  
 Samuel 332  
 Sarah Alta 463  
 Thomas 284  
**CHANDLER** — Mr. 144  
 Abbie M. 238  
 Douglas 171  
 Enos 238  
 Laura Jay 171  
 Lucy G. 238  
 Miriam 111  
 Nehemiah 238  
 T. D. 398  
**CHAPIN** Alanson 314  
 Carrie 447  
 Hattie 447  
**CHAPLIN** Charles H. 85  
**CHAPMAN** Ellen  
 Cerena 413  
 Jacob 236  
 Lucinda 306  
 Matthew 188  
**CHAPPEL** Neil 177  
**CHASE** ——— 255  
 Ainsley 100  
 Charles H. 253  
 Clarence 100  
 Ethan Allen 320  
 Eunice 121  
 George W. 260  
 Harvey 259  
 Harvey C. 320  
 Imri 100  
 Jane 267  
 John Howe 320  
 Jonathan 198  
 Julia 235  
 Mary 236  
 Mary S. 285  
 Matilda 198  
 Nancy D. 320  
 Paul 28  
 Philip Bradford 439  
 Rufus 259  
 Salmon P. 359  
 Samuel Mixter 195  
 Thomas Follansbie 236  
**CHATTERSON** Sarah  
 Jane 188  
**CHEEVER** Hannah 15  
 Richard 14  
**CHELLIS** Anne 159  
**CHENEY** Delia 109  
 James 109  
 Orame 91  
 Rachel 386  
 Simon 109

- CHESEBOROUGH**  
Huldah 228  
William 228
- CHILDS** Anne 159  
Annie Sophia 93  
Arthur Howe 247  
Charles Herbert 247  
Delia M. 176  
Esther Louise 247  
Frederick Hanson 247  
George Edwin 247  
Gertrude Frances 247  
Harvey 171  
Henry Hinkley 247  
Herman Maurice 247  
James Harvey 171  
Jeanie Lowrie 171  
Lilla Jane 247  
Mary Robinson 171  
Olive Elizabeth 247  
Persis 141  
Robert Sherman 247  
Thomas Howe 171  
Willard Tyler 247  
William Allen 247
- CHIPMAN** Edey 254  
Harriet 331  
John 254  
Samuel 254
- CHOATE** Elizabeth 159  
Mary J. 279 399
- CHRISTENSEN**  
Caroline 483
- CHRISTENSON** Peter 395
- CHRISTIAN** Nancy 158
- CHURCH** Adonijah 10  
Ann A. 354  
David 10  
Eliza 433  
Ellen 169  
Ephraim 10  
Garrett 10  
Georgiana 420  
Louisa A. 233  
Lydia 34 75  
Mary 10 75  
Noah 10  
Sarah 10
- CHURCHILL** Maria 237
- CHURNEY** Robert  
John 491  
William Frank 491
- CILLEY** Betsey 281  
Eliza 281  
Richard 281
- CLAFLIN** Daniel 241  
John 195  
Sally 241
- CLAPP** Alexander 320  
Nehemiah 8  
Sarah 8
- CLARK** Clarke  
—— 152 245 357  
— Mr. 49  
— Mrs. 245  
Andrew Judson 53  
Anna 99  
Annabelle Lincoln 247  
Asa B. 245  
Austin 277  
Benjamin 116  
Chester 245  
Christopher 296  
Dyer 52  
Dyer Howe 53  
Ellen Frances 273  
Florence Luell 475  
Francis 99  
George Lemuel 273  
Georgiana Aseith 273  
Grace Victoria 401  
Harriet 296
- CLARK** cont'd  
Hattie E. 245  
Henry 116  
Iva C. 356  
J. H. 286  
James G. 356  
John 299  
Jonathan 245  
Josiah Howe 116  
Lemuel 273  
Lucinda 52  
Lucy Ann 467  
Lydia H. 345  
Mary 299  
Myra 404  
Nancy 99  
Nathaniel 109  
Nehemiah Howe 53  
Pearl I. 356  
Sabrina Howe 52  
Sally 36  
Samuel 59  
Simeon 109  
Stillman 86  
Tabitha 174  
Thomas Johnson  
Gregory 273  
William H. 198  
William Henry 273
- CLAYTON** Joseph 53  
Leon 294  
Mary 53
- CLEAVES** Eliza 494  
Zebulon Marshall 321
- CLELLAND** Ann C. 179
- CLEMENT** Harriet  
Kimball 227  
Kate 98  
Lillian Lee 226  
Marshall 98  
Mary Almira 227  
Scott 98  
Simeon G. 98  
William 226  
William Harmon 226
- CLEVELAND** Eliza  
Healy 345  
George 345  
Isaac Frary 410  
Porter Calvin 164
- CLIFFORD** Jonathan 32  
Norman 238
- CLINTON** Eleanor 47  
Sally 47
- CLISBEE** Joel  
Barnard 192  
John 287  
Jonas 69  
Mary 287  
Solomon B. 69
- CLOUGH** Benjamin 158  
Betsey 386  
David 34  
Harriet 398  
Harriet Augusta 284  
Judith 158  
Susan 398  
Willard 65 284
- COBURN** Betsey 329  
Clarissa 289  
Hattie F. 313
- COFFIN** Coffeen  
Carrie Helen 345  
Charles Alfred 222  
Marguerite Vera 222  
Marion Howe 222  
Nora 420  
Phebe 328  
William Lewis 222
- COGSWELL** — Dr. 295  
Ezra 45  
Louisa J. 285  
Sarah 429
- COHOE** Aurey 390
- COLBURN** Isaac 60 162  
Lucy 273  
Luman 162
- COLBY** — Mr. 470  
Abbie 147  
Caleb 159  
Daniel 267  
Elizabeth 470  
Jerusha 260 379  
Nicholas 146  
Polly 267  
Ruth 259 366
- COLCORD** Grace 480
- COLE** Coles  
—— 183  
Abel 170  
Abijah 90  
Ann 251  
Charles Lewis 90  
Curtis Abijah 90  
Edward 251  
Emily Betsey 90  
Henry 280  
Horace Frederick 90  
John W. 218  
Jonathan 170  
Julia Anna 90  
Lucy Hutchins 90  
Mary Emeline 90  
Oscar Brown 90  
Sarah 253  
Sarah Buckley 90  
Susan Maria 90  
Susanna 59  
William Henry 90  
William Marshall 90
- COLLINS** Bert B. 340  
Hepzibah 107  
Mary 107  
William 291
- COLLUM** Elizabeth 441
- COLWELL** — Mr. 105
- COMINS** Hannah 26
- COMSTOCK** —— 380  
Betsey K. 380  
Fred 176  
Sally B. 380
- CONANT** Emily 137  
Eunice 23 51  
Hannah 280  
Huldah 361  
Josiah 365  
Louisa J. 285  
Maria 365  
Olive 85  
Shubael 51
- CONDY** Mary Ann 316  
Thomas Hollis 316
- CONE** Polly 177
- CONGDON** Lucy 250
- CONKLIN** Emma 292
- COOK** Cooke  
Anna Maria 226  
Charles Pollard 434  
Collins Worrell 226  
Dolly 232  
Emma Howe 226  
Ernest Elmer 226  
Helen A. 226  
Jane Elizabeth 332  
John Henry Adelbert 226  
John Henry Powell 225  
Louise 494  
Margaret Angeline 226  
Sarah 235  
Silas 232
- COOLIDGE** Charles 295  
Harriet E. 392  
Louisa P. 119  
Sarah Templeman 295  
Timothy 271



- COOLIDGE** cont'd  
 William Leander 271  
**COON** John 349  
**COOPER** Melissa A. 253  
**COPSEY** Cora Ethel 338  
 Guy H. 338  
 Lewis Frederick 338  
 Perry Howe 338  
 Raymond Orlo 338  
**CORBETT** Anna 393  
**CORBIN** Corban  
 Esbon 188  
 Samuel 60  
**CORCORAN** William St.  
 Clair Denny 173  
**COREY** Benjamin 337  
 Harry Leavitt 337  
 Harvey 337  
 Samuel 337  
**CORLESS** Corlis  
 Jeanette Clotilda 463  
 Molly 68  
**CORNING** Susanna 76  
**CORNWALL** Charles  
 Landers 175  
 Edward Livingston 175  
 Francis Edward 175  
 Francis Estes 175  
 Howard Tracy 175  
 Stanley Howe 175  
 William C. 175  
**CORSE** Dolly 55  
 Lucy 55  
**CORYELL** Charles H. 94  
**COTTER** Edwin 244 245  
 Frank 245  
 George 245  
 Inez 244  
 Joseph 244  
 Josephine 245  
 Sarah 244  
 Simon 244  
**COTTLE** Edmund C. 257  
 Frederick Edmund 257  
**COTTON** Edward Wells  
 222  
 Mary Gordon 450  
 Priscilla Jackson 450  
 Ward M. 113  
**COVEL** Covell  
 James 444  
 Mary Eleanor 444  
 Nancy 444  
 Nellie 486  
 William 486  
**COWLES** ——— 174  
**COX** Elsie Tuttle 312  
**COY** Edwin Gustin 89  
 Eliza A. 88  
 Eunice 89  
 John 88  
 John Harrison 89  
 Mary 88  
 Stephen Howe 88  
 Susan Thurston 88  
 Sylvanus Martin 88  
**COZEN** Elizabeth 25  
 Martha 25  
 Sarah 25  
 Susanna 25  
**CRAGIN** Charles  
 Augustus 262  
**CRAM** Nancy 223  
 Richard 419  
 Ruth A. 419  
**CRANE** Crain  
 Achilles Rainer 252  
 Annie Julia 252  
 Betsey Ann 308  
 Edward Howe 252  
 Herbert H. 252  
 Herbert Hoffman 252  
 Horatio 252  
**CRANE** cont'd  
 Lucita 252  
 St. Clair 252  
**CRANSTON** Elizabeth  
 9 71  
 Estelle V. 385  
**CRATTY** Mina 442  
**CRAVEN** David Stewart  
 Vandergrift 183  
 Harry Raybold 183  
 Jane Vandergrift 183  
 John Vandergrift 183  
 Letitia Hamill 183  
 Mary Blanchard 183  
 Samuel Hamill 183  
 Thomas J. 183  
**CRAVENS** William 335  
**CREAMER** Roscoe D.  
 428  
**CREHORE** Mary 250  
**CREIGHTON** Harlan P.  
 376  
**CRIPPEN** Jennie 297  
**CRITTENDEN** Mary  
 Ann 495  
**CROCKER** Elisha 250  
 Frances Jeanette 250  
 Helen Matilda 250  
 Josephine Cordelia 250  
 Lucy Henrietta 250  
 Mary Ann 250  
 Sarah Elizabeth 250  
**CROFOOT** Lucy 309  
**CROWELL** Agnes 192  
**CRONK** Ida B. 94  
 Stephen A. 94  
**CROSBY** Aaron 114  
 Abigail 203 204  
 Arathusa 29  
 Asa 206  
 Catherine 32  
 Dolly W. 114  
 Dorothy 29  
 Elizabeth 32 192  
 Ephraim Gilbert 114  
 Eusebia 29  
 Flavel 29 114  
 Hannah 32  
 Harley N. 292  
 Harriet 114  
 Howard 128  
 Jabez 204  
 John 29 32  
 Jonathan 32 203  
 Joseph 32  
 Lydia 32  
 Nettie A. 381  
 Otis 29 113  
 Rebecca 136  
 Sally 113  
 Samuel 29 113 114  
 Sarah 28 29  
 Simon 29 113  
 Sophia 29  
 Sparrow 203  
 Stephen 32  
 William 32  
**CROWELL** Francis  
 Wayland 222  
 Mayhew 48  
 Sidney Howe 223  
**CRUMBIE** Mary 361  
**CRUMMETT** Susan 255  
**CRUSE** James 434  
 Julia 434  
**CULLINAN** Patrick  
 Edward 279  
**CUMMINGS** ——— 157  
 Albert O. 440  
 Benjamin 283  
 Charles P. 129  
 Daniel 365  
 Edgar 417  
**CUMMINGS** cont'd  
 Emory 251  
 Flora May 440  
 Olive E. 365  
 Orilla 283  
 Samuel 124  
**CUNE** Roswell 215  
**CUNNINGHAM** Anna-  
 belle Cornelia 257  
 Ashton Elliot 256  
 Elliot Earl 256  
 Jennie Theodote 256  
 Jonathan 256  
 Leila Oriola 256  
**CURTIS** Joseph 27  
 Persis 147  
 Sophia 167  
**CUSHMAN** Cora S. 329  
 Ephraim 241  
 Erastus 328  
 Harriet 328  
 Lillian M. 329  
 Mellen Erastus 329  
**CUTLER** Caroline M.  
 270  
 Catherine 269  
 George 164  
 Henry M. 164  
 Jacob 269  
 Mitte 31  
 Moses 15  
 Nettie S. 164  
 Ruth 164  
 Sarah 16  
 Thomas Browne 164  
**CUTTER** Aaron 136  
 Abigail 98  
 Ammi 98  
 Amos 136  
 Elizabeth C. 431  
 Gershom 136  
 Laura 431  
 Lucy Augusta 136  
 Mary Putnam 136  
 Rebecca 497  
 Rebecca Crosby 136  
 Rhoda 260  
**CUTTING** Edwin 39  
 Isabel 405  
 Lydia 62  
**DAKIN** Oliver 18  
**DALE** Harriet 282  
 Lucy 492  
**DALRYMPLE** Elizabeth  
 140  
 Samuel 139  
 Sarah 140  
 Silas B. 139  
**DAMON** Arabella  
 Amanda 186  
 Charles 186  
 Cyrus Wesley 186  
 Ebenezer 80  
 Ellen Frances 186  
 Herbert Cummings 186  
 Isaac 38  
 Lois 38  
 Lowell 185  
 Marshall P. 245  
 Oliver 185  
 Polly 80  
 Sarah Josephine 186  
**DANFORTH** Thomas 3  
 William H. 308  
**DANIELS** Amariah 77  
 Arthur Howe 401  
 Orville I. 401  
**DARLING** Elizabeth 163  
 Luther Henry 247  
**DARRAH** Frank M. 237  
**DAVENPORT** George  
 Howe VIII

- DAVIDSON** James  
     Alexander 240  
**DAVIS** ——— 337  
     — Mr. 50  
     Abbie M. H. 478  
     Abigail B. 108  
     Alice 306  
     Alice H. 108  
     Arabella 438  
     Azama 119  
     Azubah 104  
     Betty 37  
     Carl 247  
     Charles Stearns 109  
     Clara Bell 490  
     Clarissa Howe 109  
     Daniel 58  
     Darius 277  
     David 37 108  
     David Gates 108  
     David W. 328  
     Dorothy 37  
     Edward L. 311  
     Elmira 293  
     Emma L. 455  
     Ephraim 57  
     Francis 73  
     G. R. 262  
     Henry 248  
     Horatio Gates 108  
     Joel 37  
     John 108  
     Lowell H. 257  
     Lucy B. 108  
     Lydia 58  
     Martha 57 138  
     Martha L. 342  
     Mary 37 209  
     Nathan 104  
     Nathaniel 19  
     Olive 141  
     Peter 37  
     Phebe Stearns 108  
     Phebe T. 108  
     Porter 108  
     Rachel 134  
     Rebecca 37  
     Rhoda 37  
     Rufus 210  
     Sally 57 182  
     Sarah 95  
     Silas 134  
     Sophronia Snow 109  
     Susanna F. 310  
     William 15  
     Winslow 342  
**DAWES** Charles May  
     239  
     Hannah 239  
**DAWLEY** William P.  
     194  
**DAY** Giester R. 494  
     Lydia 314  
     Millison Ney 265  
     Sarah Alice 494  
**DAYTON** Evelyn 486  
**DEAKLE** Clifford Ro-  
     land 490  
**DEAN** Abigail Fales 204  
     Alta 412  
     Charles 151  
     Charles Pinckney 204  
     Cyrus 204  
     Cyrus Frederick 204  
     George Howe 204  
     Henry Luce 204  
     Julia Blake 204  
     Laura A. 487  
     Mary Ann 204  
     Nancy Howe 204  
     Sarah Crosby 204  
**DEARBORN** Annie  
     Maria 461  
**DEARBORN** cont'd  
     Damon Young 461  
**DEARTH** Adeline 392  
     Charles 142  
     Elmira R. 142  
     Ezra 142  
     Henry 142  
     Rebecca H. 142  
     Ruthey A. 142  
     Sarah H. 142  
**DEATH** Dorcas C. 162  
     Hepzibah 17 36  
     John 17 35  
     Ruth 35  
**DE BARBA** Virginia 465  
**DE CAMP** Ellen E. 227  
**DECOFF** Annie Isabell 407  
     John 407  
     Margaret 407  
**DECOSTER** Fear M. 111  
     Francisco 237  
**DEERING** Mary Marian  
     488  
**DEJEAN** Rachel Salo-  
     ma 292  
**DELAND** Benjamin 136  
     Elizabeth 136  
     Mary 23  
     Paul 23  
**DELANO** Carrie 409  
**DELLES** William 389  
**DELWORTH** Dale 183  
**DE MANT** Edward 190  
**DEMING** Lina 169  
     Mary 430  
**DEMOND** Alpheus 38  
     Asa 38  
     Daniel 38  
     Dilla 38  
     Elijah 38  
     Elizabeth 38  
     Israel How 38  
     Lucy 38  
**DENNETT** Ann Caro-  
     line 101  
     Edward 101  
     Fred C. 101  
     Gardner 101  
     Mary 101 179  
**DENNIS** Mary O. 426  
**DENNISON** Maria Rucy  
     465  
**DENSMORE** Mary 400  
**DE PEYSTER** Cornelia  
     102  
**DERBY** Abel 334  
     Ann 352  
     Annis 365  
     Augusta E. 243  
     Eli H. 243  
     Frances 243  
     George W. 243  
     Hannah 334  
     Henry N. 243  
     Jane E. 243  
     Joel 242  
     Nelson T. 243  
     Susan L. 243  
     Webster D. 243  
**DES LAURIES** Annie  
     477  
     Coustine 477  
     Josephine 477  
**DESPER** Lois 155  
**DETRICK** Jessie 411  
**DEW** Blanche Catherine  
     487  
**DEWEY** Alfred F. 163  
     Edwin S. 264  
     Howe 264  
     Lottie May 264  
**DE WOLF** Halsey (Mrs.)  
     VIII  
**DEXTER** Alvin Corbin 72  
     Augusta M. 461  
     Avery Joseph 339  
     Catherine 60  
     Charles 60 72  
     Charles Colburn 72  
     Charlotte Chamber-  
         lain 72  
     Elizabeth 60  
     Elizabeth Colburn 72  
     Gertrude Isabel 339  
     James Monroe 72  
     John 60 72  
     John Bradford 72  
     Mary 72  
     Mary Ward 60  
     Richard Mears 72  
     Sally 72  
     Samuel 60  
**DICK** Mary Jane 464  
**DICKEY** Marion L. 341  
**DICKINSON** Abel 238  
     Belinda 366  
     Caleb D. 413  
     Helen Eliza 413  
     Keziah 432  
     Louise 457  
**DIKEMAN** Camilla C.  
     406  
**DILLAWAY** Ella  
     Louisa 302  
**DIMOCK** Elwin H. 454  
     George E. 454  
     Phebe 454  
**DIXON** Maria 214  
**DOANE** Betsey 122  
**DODD** Mary Ann 284  
**DODGE** David 255  
     Eliza T. 362  
     Elnora 293  
     Francis W. 433  
     Jerusha 232  
     Julia Parish 171  
     Lydia Gibbs 194  
     Mary Jane 255  
     Royal W. 244  
     Tabitha 24  
**DOLE** Elerette 323  
     Reuben 323  
**DOLLOFF** Almira A.  
     200  
     Alphonso 200  
     Andrew 200  
     Betsey 200  
     David 200  
     Emma 200  
     Jerome B. 200  
     Levi W. 200  
     Miriam P. 321  
**DORAN** Kathleen 438  
     Philip 438  
**DOUGHTY** Leonard 74  
**DOUGLAS** John 336  
     Maria 336  
     Stephen 122  
**DOVE** Mary 205  
**DOW** Carolyn Eva 489  
     498  
     Charles P. 489 494  
     Grace H. 237  
     Jane L. 131  
**DOWELL** Matilda 224  
**DOWNING** Adele 493  
**DOWNS** Harriet 226  
     Harvey 90  
     Horace 238  
**DRAKEFORD** Clara 493  
     John 494  
**DRAPER** Arad L. 103  
**DREW** Joseph 277  
**DRUGG** Henry Leon 500  
**DRURY** Abel 50  
     Adelia P. 313

- DRURY** cont'd  
 Arthur W. 275  
 Ebenezer 27  
 Hannah 16  
 Micah 77  
 Sarah J. 195  
 Susan 43  
 Thomas J. 313
- DRYDEN** Cyrus 167
- DU BIU** Lester J. 217
- DUCKWORTH** Elizabeth Rebecca 490
- DUDLEY** Abigail 46  
 Benjamin 46  
 Nahum 47
- DUEL** William 96
- DUFF** Alice 417
- DUNBAR** Alice A. 260  
 Eliza 252
- DUNCAN** Angeline 317  
 Eliza 194  
 Simeon 194  
 William 184 194  
 William Herbert 194
- DUNHAM** Benjamin 260  
 Daniel B. 260  
 Levi G. 169  
 Mary P. 233  
 Sally 258  
 Solomon 258
- DUNLAP** Elizabeth 382  
 Frances 261  
 Nancy 139  
 Ruth 139  
 Sarah 112  
 William 261
- DUNN** Agnes 328  
 Anna 96  
 Gordon 445  
 Jessie May 445  
 John 96  
 Levina 364  
 Sally 96
- DUNTON** Asahel 245  
 Mary 500  
 Polly 98  
 Sally 309  
 Sylvanus 43
- DUPIGNAC** Adelaide M. 129  
 Almira 129  
 Bezaleel Howe 129  
 Edwin Augustus 129  
 Elizabeth 129  
 George W. 129  
 George Washington 129  
 Margaretta H. 129  
 Richard C. P. 129  
 Theodore 129
- DURANT** Seba 62
- DURFEE** Abigail 263
- DURGIN** Charity 111
- DURHAM** Roxana 176
- DURKEE** Eliza 354  
 Mary E. 231  
 Mary L. 231  
 William Henry 231  
 William Howe 231
- DURLING** Sarah Ann 352
- DURYEA** Florence 416
- DUSTIN** Emeline 404  
 Moody 404
- DUTTON** Belinda 305  
 John Smith 362
- DWIGHT** Diana 93  
 Elijah 93  
 Eunice 93  
 Henry 23  
 Nathaniel 92  
 Susanna 92
- EAGER** Betsey 325  
 Charles Austin 121  
 Charles Dana 212  
 Damaris 54  
 Denna 212  
 Ephron 212  
 Fidelia 121  
 George 122 325  
 George Lyman 212  
 Hannah 69  
 Harriet Flint 323  
 Hassadiah 11 12  
 Henry W. 323  
 Hollis 106  
 James 12  
 John 121  
 Joseph 73  
 Lewis 121  
 Lucy 122  
 Lydia 12  
 Martha Ann 121  
 Mary Elizabeth 212  
 Mary S. 121  
 Ruth 14  
 Sarah Elizabeth 122  
 Sarah Howe 212  
 Susan 106  
 Vashti 12  
 William 12 121 323  
 William Francis 323  
 William Henry 212  
 Zachariah 14  
 Zerubbabel 54  
 Zeruiah 9
- EAGNER** Jonas 97
- EAMES** Emes  
 Abigail 77  
 Ebenezer 26  
 Elizabeth 191  
 Gershom 36  
 Henry 36 160  
 Henry Howe 263  
 John 19  
 Jotham 36  
 Lois 36  
 Lucy 36  
 Luther 36  
 Mary 120  
 Nabby 36  
 Peter 36  
 Phineas 41  
 Ruth 36 160  
 Sarah 50  
 Thomas H. 263
- EARLE** Earl  
 Amarella 109  
 Amasa 109  
 Camelia H. 109  
 Julia Maria 109  
 Marmaduke 109  
 Pardon 98  
 Rebecca P. 320  
 Ruth Jeanette 397
- EASTMAN** Hannah 188
- EATON** Alpheus 223  
 Annie 223  
 Asenath 85  
 Edna Quick 420  
 Eveline 85  
 Frederick A. 85  
 George W. 223  
 John 85  
 John E. 223  
 Levi 85  
 Levi C. 85  
 Nathan 85  
 Phebe 277  
 Ruth 150  
 Winthrop 85
- EDDY** Abigail 149  
 Susan 355
- EDMUNDS** Edmands  
 B. Waldo 160
- EDMUNDS** cont'd  
 Jonathan 14
- EDSON** Joseph W. 93
- EDWARDS** — Mr. 83 105  
 Charles Samuel 247
- EELLS** Etta Mary 349  
 Isaac L. 349
- EGAN** Carrie 476  
 Etta 456
- ELDER** Addie S. 301  
 Augusta E. 301  
 Augustus A. 301  
 Dolly 186  
 Louisa 186  
 Ruth 488
- ELDREDGE** Charles  
 A. 124  
 Gertrude Belle 349  
 Mary C. E. 408  
 William A. 124
- ELITHORP** Elethorp  
 Esther 125  
 Nathaniel 27
- ELLINGWOOD** Delilah 328
- ELLIOTT** Minda 48
- ELLIS** Abigail 182  
 Charles 25  
 Cyril 395  
 Daniel 25  
 Emeline 300  
 Isaac 276  
 James 395  
 Joel 129  
 Louisa 72  
 Mary 25 440  
 Micajah 25  
 Nancy 25  
 Nathan B. 421  
 Richard 25  
 Rowland 25  
 Samuel 25  
 Sarah 25
- ELMER** Edwin 215  
 Ellsworth Elijah 215  
 Irving Howe 215  
 Laura Arabella 215
- ELY** Sarah 284
- EMENS** Sophia E. 445  
 William A. 445
- EMERSON** Clarissa 91  
 Darius 91  
 Hannah 73  
 Joanna 23  
 Jonathan 90  
 Mercaline 91  
 Syrel 91
- EMERY** Anna A. 446  
 David 189  
 Diantha M. 189  
 Olive 362  
 Samuel 362
- EMMONS** Richard H. 477  
 Roland Charles 477  
 Timothy 477
- ENDICOTT** Augusta  
 Rantoul 432  
 Henry 432  
 Jane 367  
 Lawrence 432  
 Margaret 182  
 Marion Dudley 432  
 Thorndike Howe 432
- ENGELTIE** Angelica  
 Van Renssalaer 102
- ENO** Jane 353
- ERSLEY** Frances  
 Eloise 471
- ERWIN** Caroline Elizabeth 397  
 Newton 277  
 Robert 277

- ERWIN** cont'd  
 William 397  
**ESSICKS** Mary Putnam 298  
**ESTABROOK** Estabrooks  
 Caroline A. 284  
 Daniel Francis 317  
 Elizabeth 57  
 John W. 194  
 Sophia 82 162  
 Taylor 57  
**EVANS** — Mr. 142  
 Albro Q. 260  
 Ann 101  
 Clara 443  
 Clara N. 279 399  
 Edwin A. 376  
 Eleanor Thornton 441  
 Emma F. 260  
 Florence W. 376  
 Mattie 383  
 Minnie 440  
 Minnie B. 329  
 Minnie C. 341  
 Randall 260  
**EVELETH** Abigail 38  
 Charles 99  
**EVERETT** Susan E. 413  
**EVERTSON** Edgar 128  
 Mary Anne 128  
 Nicholas 127  
**EUBART** John William 460  
 Willella 460  
**EWING** Judith 345  
 Peter 345  
 Rhoda 345  
 Sarah 52  
  
**FABER** Ida M. 174  
**FAIRBAIRN** Andrew 101  
 Anna 102  
 Fannie 102  
 James 102  
 Jane 101  
 John 101  
 Mary Ann 101  
 Samuel Blanchard 101  
**FAIRBANKS** Abigail 112 366  
 Achsah 111 112  
 Charles Henry 404  
 Clara 261  
 Ephraim 111 112  
 Jabez 76 366  
 John 29 113 143  
 Jonathan 111  
 Keziah 107  
 Lydia 68  
 Manasseh 112 113 143  
 Mary 212  
 Mary E. 335  
 Parne 111  
 Persis 112  
 Phineas 111  
 Polly 112  
 Sally 113  
 Sarah 111  
 Silas 112  
 Susanna 76  
 Tamar 113  
**FAIRMAN** George 413  
 Jackson 413  
 Marguretta 413  
**FALES** Charles 151  
 Harriet 223  
 Harvey 223  
**FALLEBROWN** Adaline 263  
**FARNHAM** Phebe K. 232  
  
**FARNSWORTH** Ada 260  
 Samuel L. 135  
**FARNUM** Benjamin 199  
 Freelinghuysen 199  
 Manley 199  
 Merrill 199  
 Sarah 199  
**FARRAR** — Mr. 299  
 John 433  
 Josephine Adelaide 433  
**FARRINGTON** Daphne 200  
 Fred M. 485  
 Rachel 485  
**FARROW** Nettie B. 412  
**FARWELL** Diana 88  
 Elizabeth Lydia 261  
 John 249  
**FAULKES** Evelyn A. 490  
**FAXON** John G. 430  
 Mary 430  
**FAY** Abigail 107  
 Adam 14  
 Ariel 230  
 Caty 56  
 Charlotte A. 392  
 Dana 81  
 David 58  
 Dinah 30  
 Hannah 32 141  
 Harriet M. 191  
 Hattie L. 436  
 Jane 392  
 John 56  
 Josiah 107  
 Levi 56  
 Lucretia 56  
 Lucy 361  
 Lydia 56  
 Martha A. 332  
 Martin 392  
 Mary 113 117  
 Nellie 213  
 Paul 14  
 Rebecca 14  
 Sylvester 332  
 Thaddeus 14 141  
 Thankful 69  
**FEARING** Bertha L. 300  
**FELCH** Elmira 267  
 Emily 152  
 Fred A. 381  
 O. S. 249  
**FELT** John 361  
 John Conant 361  
**FELTON** Abigail 31  
 Amos 31  
 Archelaus 34  
 Daniel 31  
 David 31 70  
 Elizabeth 136  
 George Webber 31  
 Hannah 70  
 Jacob 32  
 Joel 32  
 Lucy 32  
 Lydia 31 83  
 Mabel S. 458  
 Matthias 32  
 Nanne 31  
 Phebe 31  
 Rachel 31  
 Samuel 31 32 70  
 Sarah 32  
 Silas 32 56  
 Stephen 32  
 Tamison 31  
 Zeruiah 31  
**FENNER** Bertha 447  
**FENNO** Achsah 188  
  
**FERGUSON** Henrietta 318  
**FERNALD** Charles O. 329  
 John 329  
 Mae E. 329  
 William L. 329  
**FESSENDEN** Evelyn R. 390  
**FIELD** Catherine 374  
 Clifford 374  
 Margaret Boyson 457  
 Martha 89  
 Moses 89  
 Robert 53  
 Sarah 53  
**FIFIELD** Janette 354  
**FILES** Sylvanus 114  
**FINLEY** Daniel 120  
 Margaret 120  
**FISHER** Aaron 58  
 Carrie 468  
 Clara Louise 407  
 Florence J. 291  
 Jacob 284  
 James Harvey 468  
 Lizzie M. 480  
 Sarah 284  
**FISK** Fiske  
 Abijah 85  
 Ama 65  
 Ann Maria 154  
 Asenath 85  
 Barbara 410  
 Benjamin 38  
 Calvin 132  
 Charles 154  
 David 154  
 Edward 39  
 Elijah 132  
 Elizabeth Binney 133  
 Galen B. 154  
 George B. 39  
 Isaac 39  
 Jason A. 301  
 Joel H. 154  
 John 39 132 154  
 John Boyle 39  
 Jonathan 65  
 Lucy Howe 133  
 Luther 65 132 235  
 Mary 30  
 Moses M. 392  
 Myron R. 301  
 Nancy 39  
 Nat 39  
 Nettie M. 392  
 Perley Howe 154  
 Sally 39  
 Susanna 39  
 Tabitha 65  
 Thomas 30 39  
 William 39  
**FITTS** Elizabeth 158  
**FLAGG** — 336  
 Louisa A. 335  
 Mary 26  
 Samuel 192  
**FLANDERS** Charles 398  
 Mary J. 381  
**FLEMING** Maria Louisa 160  
 William 160  
**FLETCHER** Abigail 251  
 Alpheus 58  
 Bernetta 329  
 Edgar F. 375  
 Lucy 95  
 Mattie 383  
 Silas 251  
 Sophia 123  
 William 329  
 Willie 329

- FLINT** Abigail 323  
 Amos A. 394 466  
 Austin 27  
 Caroline 23  
 Dorothy 23 27  
 Edward 27  
 Eleanor 27  
 Emma 394 466  
 Eunice 23  
 Frances A. 454  
 John 23 27  
 Jonas 23  
 Josiah 27  
 Lucy 23 27 275  
 Lydia 27  
 Mary 27  
 Moses Howe 23  
 Sarah 23 27  
 Thomas 23  
 Tilly 23
- FLOWER** Albert B. 173  
 Malvina 174
- FOBES** Ainsley 100  
 Anna 100  
 Charles 100  
 Clara 100  
 Gardner 100  
 Mary 100  
 Sarah 100
- FOGG** — Mr. 480  
 Eveline 444
- FOLKES** Edwin A. 252
- FOLLET** Samuel 240  
 Sarah 240
- FOLSOM** Eliza A. 430  
 Ethel S. 446  
 Jeremiah 134  
 Josiah S. 430
- FONDA** Charles P. 448
- FORBES** Amelia W. 179  
 Katherine 471
- FORBUSH** Elijah 353  
 Sarah M. 353
- FORD** H. Richmond  
 352  
 Henry 17  
 Mary Alice 484
- FORSYTH** Malinda B.  
 377
- FOSDICK** Ruth 23
- FOSGATE** Phebe 322
- FOSKETT** Fosket  
 Abigail 373  
 Anna 26  
 Bathsheba 26  
 Daniel 373  
 Elizabeth 26  
 Ezekiel 26  
 Joel 26  
 John 26  
 Josiah 26  
 Keturah 26  
 Lucinda 373  
 Marcy 26  
 Mary 26  
 Olive 26  
 Patience 26  
 Phebe 26  
 Robert 26  
 Sarah 26
- FOSS** George C. 200  
 Margaret 265
- FOSTER** Ada Belle 255  
 Anna 65  
 Beatrice Howe 255  
 Charles 161 255  
 Dorcas 398  
 Eliza 350  
 Fanny 232  
 Frank Ellsworth 255  
 Franklin 281  
 George 232  
 Harvey 281
- FOSTER** cont'd  
 Heman 57  
 Horace 157  
 Isaac Woodbury 255  
 Jeremiah 147  
 Martha 398  
 Mary 161  
 Milton Day 255  
 Myrtle Jane 255  
 Rebecca 343  
 Rebecca Faulkner 116  
 Susan W. 147  
 William Bassett 161
- FOWLER** Barnard 277  
 Benjamin 228  
 Charles 277  
 Charlotte 89  
 Edna 277  
 Elsie 468  
 Horace 89  
 Levi 89  
 Lorenzo Niles 89  
 Lydia 290  
 Orson Squire 89  
 Park 277  
 Theron Field 89  
 Thomas 290
- FOX** Abigail 108  
 Alanson Jonathan 308  
 Ebenezer 41  
 Harriet D. 305  
 Jared 41  
 John 330  
 John Howe 330  
 Jonathan 330  
 Kate Woodbury 330  
 Lucretia Sylvia 308  
 Mable 41  
 Mary B. 286  
 Mary Isabel 330  
 Stephen 286
- FRANK** Jacob 230  
 Jane Cordelia 230
- FRANKLIN** Avis 251
- FRAZIER** Penelope 273
- FREEMAN** ——— 232  
 Elvira 325  
 Frank E. 216  
 George Oliver 212  
 Holland P. 216  
 Ina N. 216  
 John 204  
 Nettie M. 392  
 Oliver K. 212
- FREEMIRE** L. H. 338
- FREER** Elsie 468  
 Lemuel Hinton 468
- FREETO** Calista 259
- FRENCH** Abel 65  
 Alfred 315  
 George W. 412  
 Hannah 308 312  
 Irene 119  
 Rufus A. 83  
 Samuel 87
- FRINK** Elizabeth 133
- FRISBIE** Mary 104
- FRITZ** Mary Jane Ann  
 465  
 Ruth Armeda 465  
 William H. 465
- FRIZELL** Calma 166
- FRIZELLE** Uri Ells-  
 worth 279
- FROST** Amariah 19  
 Bezaleel 19  
 Clarissa 166  
 Elisha 19  
 Elizabeth 19  
 Hannah 19  
 Rebecca 19  
 Samuel 19
- FRYE** Charles L. 195
- FRYE** cont'd  
 James N. 248
- FULLER** ——— 357  
 —Mr. 500  
 Amasa 138  
 E. W. 324  
 Franklin 464  
 George 388  
 Isaac 138  
 James M. 129  
 Jeremiah 138  
 Mary S. 325  
 Orille 211  
 Orinda 148  
 Ruth 464  
 Sarah 141  
 Sybil 117
- FULLERTON** Betsey  
 105  
 Jonathan 105  
 Reed 105
- FULTON** John Andrews  
 302  
 John Roger 448  
 Sarah Ann 395
- GAGE** Addison 99  
 E. N. 133  
 Julia A. 360  
 William 159
- GAINS** John 41
- GALE** Ebenezer 144  
 Irving Harem 383  
 Sarah 10
- GALLUP** Mary B. 413
- GAMMON** Moses 110
- GARDNER** Enos 447  
 Eunice 23  
 Ezekiel 150  
 Lizzie K. 443  
 Margaret Ann 392  
 Melvina 322  
 Roxana Grace 447  
 Susan M. 447
- GAREY** Agnes 452
- GARFIELD** Benjamin  
 10  
 Charles M. 120  
 Frederick C. 313  
 Grace 10  
 Jerusha 14 30 35  
 Joseph 10  
 Rebecca 16  
 Salome 332  
 Sarah 10  
 Tabitha 10
- GARMAN** James 183
- GARNSEY** Anna 332  
 Cyril 332
- GARRETSON** Hiram  
 303
- GARY** Hannah 59
- GASSETT** Gasset  
 Daniel 70  
 John 70
- GATES** Abigail 29 153  
 Ann 28  
 Asa 31  
 Benjamin Church 82  
 Daniel 28  
 David 72  
 Delphos 82 306  
 Edwin 307  
 Eliza H. 153  
 Erasmus 257  
 Frances F. 257  
 Francis 82  
 George 153  
 Jerusha 71  
 John 31 137  
 John Nelson 82  
 Jonathan 82  
 Julia Blodgett 374

**GATES** cont'd

Katherine 31  
 Levi 31  
 Loena 153  
 Lucy 82  
 Lydia 71 283  
 Margaret 27 29  
 Marie 188  
 Mary 31 137  
 Mary Jane 153  
 Maryette 87  
 Mercy 28  
 Minerva 82  
 Nancy 71  
 Nathaniel 28  
 Olive 241  
 Paul 28  
 Rachel 29  
 Rebecca 31  
 Rebecca Ann 87  
 Relief 29  
 Robert 87  
 Robert W. 87  
 Sarah 10 31  
 Sarah Elizabeth 372  
 Silas 71  
 Simon 27 30 31  
 Submit 29  
 Sumner 374  
 Susanna 28  
 Susie Young VIII  
 Sylvia 306  
 William 71  
 William D. 71 372

**GAY** Abigail Mary 135  
 Adaline Jane 135  
 Amos 135  
 Amos Russell 135  
 Artemas Howe 135  
 Betsey Caroline 135  
 Brace 88  
 Charles H. 389  
 Lemuel 273  
 Lewis Howe 135  
 Lucy 273  
 Rachel 134

**GAYLORD** Flavel 299

**GEAR** Angelica Rose 102  
 Edmond Theodore 102  
 Emilie L. 102  
 Ezekiel Gilbert 102  
 Gertrude I. 102  
 Grace B. 102  
 Reginald Heber 102  
 Sarah Eliza 102  
 Thomas Rudd 102

**GEE** Polly 190

**GELDER** Ethelwyn 287

**GEORGE** Ira P. 381  
 Rodney 381

**GETCHELL** Joanna 9

**GIBBS** Asa 19  
 Bathsheba 40  
 Benjamin 19  
 Daniel 19  
 Daniel L. 103  
 Elisha 19  
 Elizabeth 113  
 George R. 416  
 Hannah 19  
 Jacob 16  
 Jesse 40  
 John 16  
 Joseph 16 19  
 Lucy T. 39  
 Martha 16  
 Mary 19  
 Nathaniel 40  
 Phineas 16  
 Rebecca 40  
 Robert 486  
 Ruth 40

**GIBBS** cont'd

Sally 40

**GIBSON** Abel 131  
 Alonzo 235  
 Alonzo Edward 288  
 Daniel 235  
 Horace 147  
 Horace W. 148  
 Isaac 287  
 John G. 235  
 Lovel 235  
 Mary 235  
 Mary Jane 395  
 Mary Louisa 148  
 Nathan 235  
 Rebecca 235  
 Ruth Ann 287  
 Thaddeus 147  
 William 235

**GILBERT** John 51  
 Mercy 9  
 Naomi 26  
 Rosa Matilda 256  
 Sarah 113  
 Thomas 9  
 William 256  
 William J. 229

**GILE** David 280

**GILKEY** James Gordon 474

**GILL** Cliff 226  
 Jane 253  
 Mary F. 243

**GILLIS** Angeline 246  
 George G. 245  
 Gideon G. 245  
 Hattie R. 246  
 Lyman C. 245  
 Martha 245  
 Nelson H. 246

**GILMAN** Julia W. 307

**GILMORE** Gilmor  
 Arthur Hill 240  
 Daniel 240  
 Delia Augusta 240  
 Henry Edward 240  
 Lillian A. 489  
 Olive Maria 391  
 Percy Howe 240  
 William 391

**GLASS** Cyrus C. 464  
 Trumo L. 464

**GLAZIER** Fanny 370  
 John 126  
 John Coolidge 364  
 Lucy Ann 364

**GLEASON** Abigail 77  
 Abigail D. 200 321  
 Alden Bradford 193  
 Almira 265  
 Anna 32  
 Charles 77  
 Daniel 69.  
 Elizabeth 20 28  
 Francis 192  
 George 77  
 James 31 77  
 John 20 31 32 35 193  
 John Dana 193  
 Jonathan 140  
 Joseph 76 77  
 Josiah 265  
 Lucy 193 321  
 Lucy A. 265  
 Luther Howe 193  
 Lydia 77  
 Mary 32  
 Mary E. 370  
 Nathaniel 77  
 Nellie F. 442  
 Patience 126  
 Persis A. 77  
 Persis Elizabeth 193

**GLEASON** cont'd

Rebecca Howe 77  
 Rufus Howe 193  
 Ruth 140  
 Samuel 20 309  
 Sophia 193  
 Thomas 69  
 William Francis 193  
 Zaccheus 32

**GLENNE** John 90  
 Sarah 90

**GLIDDEN** Emma 469

**GLINES** George  
 Eugene 314  
 Isaac Herbert 314  
 Moses K. 314  
 Russell 189

**GLOVER** Annie May 308

**GLYNN** Ann Eliza 225

**GOBIN** John Peter  
 Shindel 252

**GODDARD** Aaron 62  
 Abigail 65  
 Asa H. 209  
 Benjamin 223  
 Betsey 36  
 David 16  
 Ebenezer 79  
 Edward 62 65  
 Eunice 62  
 Eusebia 36  
 Hapgood 62  
 Hepzibah 62  
 Jacob 107  
 James 14 107  
 Lois 62  
 Lydia 19 223  
 Mary 65  
 Mercy 228  
 Nathan 62  
 Nathan Howe 62  
 Patty 65  
 Rachel 107 192  
 Ruth 15  
 Sally 65  
 Samuel 65  
 Simon 65 70  
 Susannah 79  
 William 107

**GOLDEN** ——— 493

**GOLDTHREAD** Mary 235

**GONSALVE** Franklin 273  
 James 273  
 William 273

**GOODALE** Benjamin 59  
 Lucy 131  
 Martha 16  
 Mary 59  
 Mary E. 455  
 Nathan 131  
 Nehemiah 16  
 Sarah 31 32 70  
 William 34

**GOODNOW** Goodenow  
 Aaron 42  
 Abigail 8 9  
 Asa 42  
 Asher 165  
 Daniel 19  
 David 30 90  
 Elisha 42  
 Eliza Ann 165  
 Elizabeth 42  
 Elvira 42  
 Emma 318  
 Frederick 30  
 George 42  
 Hannah 107  
 John 42 67  
 Jotham 84  
 Martin 42

**GOODNOW** cont'd

Mary 42  
Mitte 112  
Nahum 42  
Patience 84  
Persis 42  
Phebe 30  
Sally 275  
Samuel How 42  
Sarah 210  
Timothy 30  
William 42

**GOODRICH** Martha

Jane 405  
Timothy 149

**GOODWIN** Rhoda 463**GOOKIN** Samuel 8**GORE** Winthrop 195**GORMLEY** Julia 293**GOSS** Abial 110

Abigail 110  
Charles Humphrey 111  
Charlotte 110  
Clarissa 110  
Clover D. 422  
Ebenezer 111  
Edith C. 446  
Gustavus A. 111 266  
John 400  
Mary 111  
Mary Walker 111 266  
Nancy 111 400  
Persis 213  
Rozena Matilda 256  
Sally 235  
Samuel 110  
Sarah 110  
Sophia 110  
Thomas 110

**GOTT** William L. 94**GOULD** Abby M. 340

Albert Francis 247  
Alice May 247  
Amos 68  
Basmath 269  
Betsey 214  
Charles Francis 247  
Clarissa 428  
Emily 237  
Enos 214  
Henry William 247  
Hubbard 23  
Jessie Frances 247  
John B. 247  
Lucinda F. 382  
Mary 246  
Nancy 331  
Sarah 159 227  
Sarah Louise 247  
Thomas Andrew 247  
Wales 156  
William 247

**GOULDING** Harriet 43

Joel 43  
Joel Rice 43  
Loanza 43  
Louisa 43  
Mary Ann 43  
Nancy Bigelow 333

**GOVE** Mary 140**GOW** Augustus Has-

brouck 388

**GRAHAM** Harry 287**GRANGER** Catherine

A. 89

**GRANT** Betsey 394

Kent 452  
Lydia Allen 452  
Maria Wilson 457

**GRAVES** Abner 129 130

Abraham 66 129  
Almira 130  
Bathsheba 16

**GRAVES** cont'd

Betsey 309  
Caroline 129  
Elizabeth 29  
Elmina Emeline 129  
Elvira 129  
Eunice 130  
Frank Willard 318  
Ira 130  
Isaac 129  
Joel 129  
Joseph 5 93  
Joshua 130  
Leonard 318  
Lois 129  
Lucretia 130  
Luther 129  
Lydia 66  
Lydia Howe 130  
Mabel Angeline 318  
Margaret 93  
Martha 130  
Mary 32  
Mehitable 130  
Orrin Abraham 130  
Ozro Austin 129  
Rebecca 130  
Rhoda 130  
Sarah 15 129  
Submit 144  
Thomas 309  
Thomas B. 129

**GRAY** — Mr. 110

Clara Marsh 427  
George A. 317  
George Cary 427  
Harriet E. 408  
Mary Elsie 317  
Mary J. 418  
Robert Howe 427  
Rose 292  
Truman 398  
William Henry 427  
William L. 206

**GREEN** Greene

Alanson O. 120  
Albert Taylor 300  
Albert William 92  
Alice Samantha 92  
Angelina 103  
Anne M. 103  
Archibald 92  
Barnabas 103  
Bernard 103  
Betsey 396  
Cynthia Alcestra 396  
Edward Howe 92  
Edwin 273  
Edwin Marshall 92  
Elbridge Andrews 300  
Eliza 120  
Franklin H. 120  
Gideon 396  
Hepzibah 59  
Isaac 59  
Issacher 300  
John 235  
Lora 418  
Loring 103  
Lucette C. 103  
Lucretia 103  
Lucy A. 313  
Maria 467  
Martha Howe 92  
Mary Adalaide 300  
Mary E. 363  
Mary Francis 92  
Mary Isabella 162  
Mary L. 103  
Molly 142  
Nathan 142  
Phebe 23  
Sarah A. 129

**GREEN** cont'd

Sybil 203  
Washington 103

**GREENLEAF** Moses 111**GREENOUGH** Hannah

236

**GREENWOOD** Alice 326

Ethan 62  
Nancy 69

**GREGG** Charlotte 178**GREGORY** Betty 229

David H. 209

**GRICE** Deda Belle 420**GRIDLEY** Frances A.

434

**GRIFFITH** Agnes

Irving 262  
Annie Valeria 262  
Charles Warren 262  
Emma Mortimer 262  
George B. 262  
Pearlette 262  
Polly 89

**GRIGGS** Maria 425**GRISWOLD** Barton 238

Huett 238

**GROUT** Lory 103**GUILD** Elizabeth 435

Reuben 435

**GUILFORD** Asa 103

Olive Ann 478  
Sophia 103

**GUION** Anna Maria 128

Armenia H. 128  
Caroline 128  
Edward Merritt 128  
Hannah 128  
Harriet Emeline 128  
John 128  
John Howe 128  
Lettice E. 239  
Mary Jane 128  
Sarah Waterman 128  
Stephen B. 128  
William H. 128

**GUNN** Luther 123**GURNEY** Mary A. 230**GUSTIN** Edwin 88**GUTHRIE** George Wil-

kins 172

**GUY** Daniel 105

Hollis 105  
Sarah 105

**HACKETT** Benjamin 91

Mehitable 91

**HADLEY** Rowena 416**HAGAR** Hager

Arabella 478  
George W. 478

**HAGERMAN** Lucinda

184

**HAGIN** Charles 291

Sarah Ann 291

**HAINS** Peter C. 282**HALE** Abigail 255

Annie Lucy 412  
B. J. M. 412

Benjamin 249

Betsey 29

Esther 43 249

Israel 249

Joseph 30 249

Louisa 160

Sarah E. 163

**HALFENTINE** Adam

476

Laura J. 476

**HALL** Abial 104

Abigail 70  
Archibald McClelland  
450  
Charles Dustin 246

- HALL** cont'd  
 Charles W. 496  
 Danford 246  
 Eugenia A. M. 122  
 Farnham 122  
 Frederick 164  
 Frederick F. 122  
 Hamilton Howe 450  
 Hannah 124  
 Harriet M. A. 122  
 Isaac 137  
 John 138  
 Joseph 113 122  
 Mary Amelia 122  
 Milton 164  
 Rebecca 239  
 Roger W. 396  
 Sally 164  
 Stephen A. 122  
 William 16  
 William H. 122  
 Zoe Barbara 496
- HALLIDAY** Rebecca 416
- HALLOCK** James 352  
 Ruthetta 352
- HALSTED** Byron David 230  
 Claire 230  
 Edwin Howe 230
- HAMILL** Letitia 183  
 Robert 183
- HAMILTON** Cliff  
 Struthers 472  
 Cynthia 348  
 Hannah 55  
 Harriet 319 492  
 Inez 449 450  
 Jane 226  
 Jude 55  
 Marianne 171  
 Martin 99  
 Mary 204  
 Mary Frances 472  
 Robert A. 449  
 Robert Wallis 472  
 Samuel 171
- HAMLER** Clara F. 220  
 Mary E. 220  
 Samuel 220  
 William A. 220
- HAMMELL** Mary Maria 121
- HAMMOND** Darwin A. 216  
 Jonathan 62  
 Lavina 419  
 Sally 251  
 Samuel 311  
 Sarah 311
- HANCOCK** Elizabeth 131
- HANDY** Alberto Leroy 394  
 Arthur Edison 394  
 Edith M. 439  
 Henry 394  
 Nellie Mabel 394  
 Paul 394
- HANFIELD** James W. 332
- HANKS** Hannah 146 258
- HANLY** Sally 244
- HANNANCRAT** — Mr. 444
- HANNERS** Rachel 187
- HANSEN** — Mr. 299
- HAPGOOD** Abbie  
 Augusta 310  
 Augusta Rebecca 136  
 Caroline Eldora 310  
 Damaris 63
- HAPGOOD** cont'd  
 Elijah 63  
 Eliphalet 136  
 Eliphalet G. 136  
 Elizabeth 60 61  
 Eva Stella 255  
 Frederick A. 136  
 Harriet S. 136  
 Hepzibah 50 62  
 Irving Ellsworth 310  
 James Woods 136  
 John 50  
 John H. 225  
 John Winslow 310  
 Joseph 136  
 Judith 61  
 Katie L. 225  
 Leon Reuben 255  
 Lucy Howe 136  
 Mary 136  
 Mary Rebecca 310  
 Nathaniel 6  
 Phebe Ann 136  
 Rufus Henry 255  
 Sarah 57 136  
 Sarah Louise 136  
 Thomas 63 136 310  
 William George 310
- HARDING** Jessie 421  
 Tabitha 125
- HARDY** ——— 357  
 Dudley 32  
 Francis A. VIII  
 Theophilus 32
- HARE** Rebecca Field 373
- HARKNESS** Elisha 395  
 Joseph E. 395
- HARLAN** Justice 66  
 Malvina 66
- HARLOW** Gideon 122  
 Harriet Ann 122  
 Henry 122  
 Hiram 122  
 Rachel 275  
 Thomas 122  
 William 48  
 William Taylor 122
- HARMON** Charles 206  
 Eleazer 174  
 Frederick Walker 217  
 George Lester 217  
 Jennie Lura 217  
 John Wesley 352  
 Julia Cutler 217  
 Lester A. 217  
 Nolan Bailey 352  
 Robert Howe 352
- HARPER** Maria 230
- HARRIMAN** Lovina 199
- HARRINGTON** ——— 261  
 Adeline Glidden 138  
 Anna H. 317  
 Annie 198  
 Arthur Frank 198  
 Bertha 198  
 Betsey Rice 138  
 Caroline Ann 138  
 Charles 302  
 Ella B. 302  
 Emily 138  
 Estella 302  
 Eva Josephine 198  
 Francis 138  
 George A. 198  
 George Henry 198  
 Hattie D. 294  
 Ida Frances 198  
 Isabel Dunbar 138  
 Jacob 137  
 James 302  
 James M. 302
- HARRINGTON** cont'd  
 Joel Wilkins 138  
 John 209  
 Joseph 49  
 Laretta 195  
 Lucy A. 302  
 Mary 198  
 Mary Elizabeth 138  
 Mary Eva 302  
 Mary Gates 138  
 May 412  
 Merrick A. 302  
 Nettie I. 302  
 Oliver Bartlett 138  
 Phebe 209  
 Ruth 184  
 Samuel 302  
 Sarah 190  
 Sarah E. 198  
 Silas Darwin 195  
 Silence 19  
 Susanna 143  
 Susie B. 302  
 Theron Webb 138  
 William H. 198  
 William Pierce 138
- HARRIS** Anna 436  
 Charles 335  
 Charles Lyman 242  
 Charles W. 335  
 Colfarn Rebecca 348  
 Elizabeth Deland 242  
 Fordyce S. 254  
 James 357  
 Jonathan 242  
 Levi 395  
 Lucinda 216  
 Mary H. 335  
 Nabby 318  
 Patience 126  
 Sarah Jane 242  
 William 126
- HARRISON** Caroline J. 308
- HART** Eva Belle 468  
 Orange N. 315
- HARTHAN** Calvin 73  
 David 122  
 Ebenezer 73  
 Kate 73  
 Luther 73  
 Nathan 73  
 Olive 122
- HARTSHORN** Edward 209  
 Edward Howe 209  
 Lewis 118  
 William Henry 209
- HARVEY** Charles Abner 500  
 Ellery 500  
 George Kimball 140  
 James Howe 140  
 Jane 337  
 Jonathan 140  
 Mary Amanda 443  
 Persis Eliza 140  
 Sarah Barnes 140  
 Sidney Baxter 140
- HARWOOD** Esther 35  
 Henry J. 424
- HASKELL** George 117  
 Jane 105  
 Lucy Jane 492  
 Matilda 355
- HASTINGS** — Mr. 422  
 Abby Sawyer 209  
 Abigail 360  
 Alice 58  
 Anna 259  
 Augusta 397  
 Beulah 312  
 C. Sawyer 333



**HASTINGS** cont'd  
 Daniel 58  
 Eliakim 58  
 Elizabeth 58  
 Eunice 203  
 Hannah 64  
 Isabella 154  
 John 58  
 Jonathan 112 113  
 Katherine 212  
 Leslie 333  
 Marian Elizabeth 209  
 Mehitable 267  
 Reuben 58  
 Rufus 208  
 Rufus Sawyer 209  
 Sally 323  
 Sarah Isabella 209  
 Silas 203  
 Stephen 58 208  
 Stephen Solomon 209  
 Susan 451  
 Thomas 154  
 Timothy Fay 113  
 William Addison  
 Howe 209  
 William Henry Howe  
 209

**HATCH** Lydia 302  
 Pamela 404  
 Roselvena 458

**HATFIELD** Hannah  
 Louise 351

**HATHORN** Harthorn  
 Abner 34  
 Calvin 73  
 Ebenezer 34  
 Hepzibah 73  
 John 34  
 Judith 73  
 Luther 73  
 Mary 34  
 Nathaniel 34 73  
 Phebe 73  
 Ruth 34  
 Sarah 34

**HATSTAT** Manley G.  
 407

**HAVEN** Abigail 223  
 Asenath 271 273  
 Azubah 36 160  
 Benjamin F. 259  
 Edgar Willis 259  
 Elizabeth 81  
 Elkamah 9  
 Fanny E. 259  
 George McClellan 259  
 Gideon 155  
 Hannah 15 16 39  
 James 259  
 Jesse 81  
 John 15 81  
 John B. 259  
 Joseph 9  
 Loella A. 259  
 Mary 81  
 Milensie O. 271  
 Moses 9  
 Nancy 81  
 Pamela 81  
 Phineas Brigham 81  
 Sarah 155  
 William Frank 259

**HAWES** Artemas 120  
 Ebenezer 89  
 George 120  
 Harriet D. 120  
 Hiram 120  
 Jason W. 120  
 John 120  
 Sarah 120  
 Sophronia 120

**HAWKINS** David  
 Smith 414  
 Edith 414  
 Ethel 414  
 Florence 414  
 Harold 414  
 Julia 414  
 Paul Rhodes 414  
 Richard F. 414

**HAWKS** Hawk  
 Ellen 351  
 John 188  
 Theodore C. 220

**HAYDEN** Dolly 191  
 Joel 23 275  
 Mary 275 418  
 Nathaniel L. 418

**HAYNES** Daniel 41  
 Elizabeth 41 162  
 Francis F. 359  
 Irene C. 387  
 John 11  
 Linda Ann 359  
 Mary 11  
 Sally 69  
 Sukey 242  
 William 387

**HAYWARD** Haywood  
 Heywood  
 Elizabeth 112  
 Ernest R. 417  
 Eunice 117  
 Keziah 112  
 Mary 63 123  
 Phineas 112  
 Sarah 226

**HAZELTINE** Abigail 260  
 Sarah 260

**HAZEN** Henry 156  
 Mary A. 147

**HEALD** Eliphalet 37  
 Hannah 22 37  
 Hephzibah 37  
 James Robert 433  
 Joseph B. 433  
 Josiah 37  
 Lois 37  
 Lucy 37  
 Mary 206  
 Sarah 37  
 Stephen 37  
 Timothy 37

**HEALY** Hammond 49  
 Sarah 49

**HEARD** Mary 19  
 Susanna 63

**HEATH** Almanza 380  
 Ella A. 380  
 Grace 257  
 Ida M. 380  
 Sarah 225  
 Uriah 380

**HEDGES** Ernest Howe  
 404  
 Hiram Clarke 404  
 Leroy Clarke 404  
 William H. 404

**HELFER** Jennie 464

**HEMENWAY** Frank 314  
 Samuel 38

**HEMPHILL** Andrew 47  
 Hannah Jane 383

**HENDERSON** — Mrs.  
 228  
 James 68

**HENRY** Henri  
 Eleanor 246  
 Hannah 85  
 Jonathan 369  
 Malvina 368  
 Mary 85  
 Robert 473  
 William 85

**HENSHAW** Elizabeth  
 27  
 Joshua 23

**HERNS** Arthur 355

**HERRICK** Catherine A.  
 430  
 Elijah Jones 276  
 Gertrude West 496  
 Villette 402

**HERSEY** Martin 103

**HESS** ——— 357

**HEWINS** Susan Cum-  
 mings 364

**HICHENS** Hannah 15

**HICKEY** Catherine 234  
 Mary 234  
 Murray 235  
 Nathan J. 234  
 Nathan John 234  
 Sophronia 235  
 Sylvanus 235

**HICKMAN** Jack F. 222

**HICKS** Almira 350  
 Daniel B. 350  
 Lucy 358  
 Lydia Clark 350  
 Mary 350  
 Solomon 358

**HIGGINS** Hester Ann  
 229  
 Michael 229

**HIGLEY** Delight 331

**HILDRETH** Chauncy R.  
 169  
 Chester E. 313  
 Elijah 169  
 Howard Alonzo 313  
 Melvin Chester 313  
 Moses 313  
 Robert 169

**HILDRUP** Mary 164

**HILL** Hills  
 Alvin Dexter 119  
 Anna 154  
 Annie 379  
 Caroline 391  
 Chester 87  
 Clarissa 167  
 Dexter 184  
 Edgar G. 349  
 Ella Pratt 349  
 Ernest Carrington 471  
 Eugene Beverly 432  
 Fannie 397  
 Francis Warner 119  
 George Albert 401  
 George T. 119  
 George W. 471  
 Hiram J. 119  
 Jesse 243  
 Joshua 119 432  
 Keziah 243  
 Levi 208  
 Mary 136 243  
 Mary Ann 161  
 Mary T. 441  
 Molly 391  
 Orricy 284  
 Samuel 161  
 Sarah 335  
 Susan Young 284  
 Tabitha 42  
 Warner 119

**HILLIARD** George Still-  
 man 175

**HILLIS** George H. 421

**HILLYER** Anna 290

**HILTON** Isaac 314  
 Margaret 314  
 Mary Jane 314

**HINDS** Abijah 59  
 Abner 59  
 Amanda 198

- HINDS** cont'd  
 Anna 59  
 Benjamin 28  
 Corlis 59  
 Cornelius 59  
 Danford 59  
 Eli 59  
 Joseph 198  
 Josiah D. 59  
 Katy 59  
 Martha 52  
 Persis 59  
**HINKLEY** Dexter B.  
 254  
 Marion 342  
 Olive Asenath 247  
**HINSDALE** Diana 93  
 Samuel 93  
 Zadoc 208  
**HITCHCOCK** Asenath  
 S. 210  
 Chloe 400  
 Eliza 399  
 Eva 480  
 Hiram 400  
 Horatio 187 188  
 Jesse 400  
 John 399  
 Mary 213  
 Winchester 210  
**HITE** Rebecca 343  
**HITCHINGS** Augusta  
 255  
**HOADLEY** Alice Eldora  
 401  
 Cyrus 400  
 Edith Maria 401  
 Elizabeth McKenzie  
 401  
 Helen Maud 401  
 Herman Charles 401  
 Hiram W. 400  
 Isabell Mary 401  
 James Albert 401  
**HOBERT** Elizabeth  
 216  
 John White 231  
 Mary Louise 453  
 Norman Luther 231  
 Richard B. 453  
**HOBBS** Ann 177  
 Asa 417  
 Elizabeth L. 327  
 George 177  
 Hannah 112  
 Jeremiah 110  
 Josiah 274  
 Lucy 256  
 Mary Ann 417  
**HOBBY** Agenaria L.  
 452  
 William 452  
**HODGSON** James 206  
**HODGES** Hodge  
 Eliphalet 117  
 George 277  
 John 277  
 Lewis 277  
 Lilla Maria 371  
 Zebulon 47  
**HOGAN** Henry T. 371  
**HOLABIRD** Edward S.  
 178  
 William S. 178  
**HOLBROOK** David 87  
 Minerva 245  
 Molly 269  
 Sarah A. 455  
**HOLCOMB** Cyprian 52  
 James F. 316  
 Julia M. 355  
**HOLDEN** Asa 365  
 Electa 164
- HOLDEN** cont'd  
 Eliza 365  
 John 41  
 Laura 346  
 Mary 41  
 Mary Adelaide 412  
 Wilson 412  
**HOLDER** Daniel 368  
 Emily L. 478  
 George W. B. 490  
 Mary Emily 368  
 Samuel 478  
 Virginia May 490  
**HOLLAND** Abraham 28  
 Ephraim 28 63  
 Eunice 28  
 James 28  
 Jonas 153  
 Joseph 28  
 Levinah 28  
 Martha 360  
 Nathaniel 28  
 Phila Park 321  
 Reuben 63  
 Sarah 28  
 Tabitha 28  
 Thankful 28  
 Vashti 153  
**HOLLINSHEAD** — Mr.  
 25  
**HOLLISTER** Anna 86  
 Elizabeth 87  
 Gideon 86 87  
**HOLLOWAY** Dorothy  
 Martha 291  
 Edward Howe 291  
 Elmer E. 291  
 Mary 13  
 Molly 202  
**HOLMAN** John 26  
 Sarah 276  
**HOLMES** Abby Elvira  
 393  
 Alice Stewart 393  
 Azel 75  
 Elizabeth 393  
 Flavella Edwards 465  
 Hannah 159  
 Hannah Jenckes 393  
 Howard Stewart 393  
 John Jenckes 393  
 John Jenkes 393  
**HOLT** Aaron 138  
 Amy Jane 494  
 Ephraim 245  
 Joel 138  
 Jotham How 138  
 Louisa 322  
 Lucy A. 369  
 Martyn 138  
 Mary 52 369  
 Phebe 245  
 William 494  
**HOLTON** John 48  
 Mehitable 47  
 William 48  
**HOLYOKE** Adeline  
 Goss 214  
 Edward 83  
 Freeman 83  
 John 83  
 John Abner 214  
 Sarah A. 83  
 Sarah E. 83  
 Sarah Elizabeth 214  
 Susan E. 83  
 William 83 213  
 William F. 213  
**HOLZKAMP** Edna 473  
**HOOK** George A. 261  
**HOOVER** John 175  
 Mary M. 284  
 Richard 284
- HOOVER** cont'd  
 Sarah R. 284  
**HOOPER** Alice 281  
 Jacob 281  
**HOOVER** Emma F. 329  
 Upton 494  
 Zena 494  
**HOPKINS** — Mr. 91  
 Eustis Langdon 415  
 Hiram P. 201  
 Horace 201  
 Peter 201  
 Sarah 201  
 Sylvester 201  
 Vesta 201  
**HORR** Elizabeth 264  
 Peter 264  
**HORSLEY** Salina 423  
**HORTON** Baxter 296  
 Edwin Johnson 296  
**HOSMER** James 11  
 Persis 202  
 Sarah 11 12  
**HOTCHKISS** Ann Ma-  
 ria Townsend 87  
**HOUGHTON** Eunice 38  
 Jonah 143  
 Lucinda H. 209  
 Nahum 106  
 Peabody 38  
 Polly 275  
 Sally 58  
 Silas 37  
 Thomas 38  
 William A. 209  
**HOUSTON** Joshua 188  
**HOVENDEN** Ann 158  
 Arabella 158  
 David 158  
 Ellen 158  
 James 158  
 Sophia 279  
**HOVEY** Albert H. 142  
 Charles 142  
 Charles Fox 204  
 Darius 204  
 Edward 204  
 Frank 375  
 George Otis 204  
 James Albert 375  
 Sarah F. 142  
 William 142  
 William Alfred 204  
**HOWARD** ————— 316  
 Abial A. 255  
 Albert 196  
 Anna Maria 296  
 Austin 196  
 Betsey 236  
 Clarissa 91  
 Hannah 35  
 Harriet Mabel 496  
 Lelia L. 255  
 Margaret 374  
 Mary 257  
 Mary A. 428  
 Nelson 210  
 Ora 196  
 Rachel Barnes 257  
 Roxa 196  
 Walter E. 255  
 Welcome 244  
**HOWE** Hough How  
 ————— 228  
 — Mr. 158  
 Aaron 54 70 71 73 79  
 124 140 145 147 148  
 187 197 223 228 306  
 350 444  
 Aaron B. 310  
 Aaron Smith 249 372  
 Abbie C. 431  
 Abbie Catherine 194

## HOWE cont'd

Abbie Cornelia 256  
 Abbie Elizabeth 304  
 Abbie Ellen 255  
 Abbie Elmina 336  
 Abbie F. 399  
 Abbie Frances 195  
 Abbie Grace 345  
 Abbie Jane 337  
 Abbie Marsh 427  
 Abbie Sophia 385  
 Abbie V. 444  
 Abby 365  
 Abby F. 279  
 Abby Jane 327  
 Abby Maria 285 335  
 Abel 65 70 76 106 126  
 140 144 146 153 202  
 247 254 260 268 323  
 376 379 387  
 Abel B. 195 316  
 Abel Elliot 323  
 Abel P. 379 460  
 Abel Parmenter 161  
 282  
 Abiel Winthrop 86 165  
 Abigail 16 25 26 35 36  
 39 47 50 51 54 55  
 58 65 76 80 83 91 95  
 107 111 112 123 126  
 135 143 146 147 151  
 159 160 185 203 213  
 238 246  
 Abigail Augusta 220  
 Abigail Bailey 221  
 Abigail Brooks 242  
 Abigail Cutter 98  
 Abigail Elizabeth 228  
 Abigail F. 194  
 Abigail Fairbanks 112  
 Abigail Forbes 349  
 Abigail Frances 200  
 321  
 Abigail I. 216  
 Abigail J. 280  
 Abigail Kate 383  
 Abigail Maria 189  
 Abigail Moore 204  
 Abigail Sawyer 324  
 Abigail Williams 143  
 Abisha 28 65  
 Abner 22 36 47 48 59  
 74 78 91 114 115 148  
 157 206 329  
 Abraham V VII 4 5 13  
 26 30 31 56 57 58 59  
 71 104 111 112 113 115  
 116 193 194 199 203  
 208 310 311 323 450  
 Abraham Fay 142 250  
 Abraham Parker 312  
 424  
 Abraham Puffer 204  
 325  
 Abraham Smith 197  
 319  
 Achsah 156 192 201  
 Ada 181  
 Ada Amanda 325  
 Ada Atherton 477  
 Ada B. 181  
 Ada Beckwith 174  
 Ada Carver 480  
 Ada Elise 298  
 Ada Elizabeth 431  
 Ada Estella 413  
 Ada Sally 218  
 Adaline 266 273  
 Adaline A. 232  
 Adaline L. 167  
 Adaline R. 301  
 Adaliza 320  
 Adam 86 164 288

## HOWE cont'd

Adams 41 86  
 Addie C. 478  
 Addie Frank 391  
 Addie L. 386  
 Addie Stella 442  
 Addison 186 189 264  
 307 385  
 Addison F. 248  
 Addison Goodale 236  
 359  
 Addison Knight 318  
 Adelaide Augusta 222  
 Adelaide Estella 500  
 Adelaide Randell 457  
 Adelia F. 328  
 Adeline 221 268 289  
 379  
 Adeline F. 454  
 Adeline Florence 392  
 Adeline Frothingham  
 367  
 Adeliza Tinemouth 280  
 Adna Thomas 283  
 Adolphus 166  
 Adolphus F. 309  
 Adonijah 114 206 330  
 Adonijah Woodbury  
 330 432  
 Adoniram Judson 250  
 373  
 Agnes 382  
 Agnes E. 339  
 Agnes Elizabeth 416  
 Agnes Wood 419  
 Aimee Augusta 469  
 Alanson Page 267 386  
 Alanson Smith 310 423  
 Albert 242 250 363 373  
 377 418 467  
 Albert Alonzo 422  
 Albert Antipas 421  
 Albert B. 233 356 446  
 Albert C. 379  
 Albert Charles 456  
 Albert Edward 466 491  
 Albert Eugene 383  
 Albert Fletcher 252  
 Albert Francis 324  
 429  
 Albert Hovey 375 458  
 Albert Howard 173  
 Albert James 286  
 Albert L. 446  
 Albert Lewis 444 486  
 Albert N. 217  
 Albert Nehemiah 169  
 293  
 Albert Nelson 215 338  
 Albert Norton 163  
 Albert Orleans 308 420  
 Albert Paige 231 354  
 Albert Perry 348 443  
 Albert Richards 411  
 Albert Richardson 327  
 Albert S. 303  
 Albert Sherman 338  
 438  
 Albert Spaulding 408  
 Albert W. 174 317 426  
 Albert Webster 293  
 Albert Wellman 306  
 Albert William 422  
 Albertus 263 384  
 Albina 239  
 Albion 179  
 Albion Parris 98 179  
 181  
 Albion Pratt 240  
 Alden Augustus 370  
 455  
 Alden Newton 490  
 Alexander 6 91 351

## HOWE cont'd

Alexander H. 319  
 Alfred 214 336  
 Alfred Alonzo 195  
 Alfred B. 371  
 Alfred H. 283  
 Alfred Knight 479  
 Alfred L. 493  
 Alfred Murray 313  
 Alfred Perry 195  
 Alfred Thatcher  
 Thurston 349  
 Alfred Winslow 255  
 Alfreda C. 169  
 Algernon Sidney 236  
 358  
 Alice 39 70 82 108 139  
 169 176 291 308 343  
 355 371 479 480 487  
 Alice A. 455  
 Alice Armstrong 484  
 Alice Brown 432  
 Alice Bryan 171  
 Alice C. 405 458  
 Alice Clara 314  
 Alice D. 427  
 Alice Elaine 494  
 Alice Eliza 357  
 Alice Eveline 404  
 Alice Gertrude 320 442  
 Alice Grace 333 436  
 Alice L. 307 390 392  
 Alice LaMotte 401  
 Alice M. 176 289  
 Alice Maria 437  
 Alice Mary 222 291 482  
 Alice May 367 428 466  
 467  
 Alice Pauline 179  
 Alice Russell 475  
 Alice Stearns 387  
 Alida 97  
 Alida Dearborn 461  
 Allen 233 355  
 Allen Dresser 332  
 Allen Guild 485  
 Allen Lewis 333 435  
 Alma 99 232 353  
 Alma Maria 232  
 Almena 161  
 Almeron 249 305 372  
 Almira 214  
 Almira 52 123 125 141  
 187 200 246  
 Almira Duncan 318  
 Almira Jane 222  
 Almira Melvina 350  
 Almyra King 173  
 Alona S. 204  
 Alonzo 108 150 187 264  
 346 422  
 Alonzo Benjamin 312  
 Alonzo Brigham 310  
 Alonzo Edward Gib-  
 son 288  
 Alonzo F. 308  
 Alonzo Franklin 310  
 423  
 Alonzo John 211  
 Alonzo M. 179  
 Alpheus 130 166 231  
 Alpheus S. 248  
 Alphonso 303 417 186  
 Alta Eugenia 464  
 Alta May 466  
 Altamira 301  
 Alva Sereno 364  
 Alvah W. 380  
 Alvan 118 201  
 Alvan Talmage 483  
 Alvan Willett 429  
 Alvin 61 159 190 201  
 214 322 337

## HOWE cont'd

Alvin J. 380 461  
 Alvin Jared 460  
 Alvina Louisa 164  
 Alzina 211  
 Amanda 97 99 254  
 Amanda Jeanette 198  
 Amasa 62 63 122 154  
 220 246 271 344 369  
 Amasa B. 414  
 Amasa Bemis 300 413  
 Amasa D. 275  
 Amasa Howard 92  
 Ambrose F. 393  
 Amelia 138 179 195 252  
 343  
 Amelia Ann 375  
 Amelia Annette 261  
 Amelia B. 164  
 Amelia E. 307  
 Amelia Frances 261  
 Amelia Virginia 350  
 America Christopher  
 Columbus 261  
 Amos 115 137 187 205  
 207 243 306 327 332  
 434 435  
 Amos A. 211  
 Amos Barney 484 494  
 Amos Dee 494  
 Amos Edgar 483  
 Amos Judson 121 218  
 Amos Ross 484 496  
 Amy VIII 100 185 480  
 Amy Elizabeth 436  
 Amy Mable 435  
 Anastasia 445  
 Andeliann 233  
 Andrew 162 361  
 Andrew C. 360  
 Andrew J. 303  
 Andrew Jackson 99  
 197 320  
 Andrew Kendall 361  
 Andrus Bezaleel 352  
 Andrus F. 352  
 Angelica Van Rens-  
 salaer 102  
 Angeline 263  
 Angeline Leota 357  
 Angeline Teresa 121  
 Angenette C. 303  
 Angie Fidelia 383  
 Angie M. 419  
 Angie W. 293  
 Angilene 233  
 Ann 40 49 81 224 254  
 500  
 Ann Cole 252  
 Ann Eliza 380  
 Ann Elizabeth 361  
 Ann Evans 101  
 Ann Janette 257  
 Ann Jeffrey 224  
 Ann Maria 161 226 344  
 Ann Sumner 225  
 Anna 35 42 43 68 77 87  
 89 119 135 153 155  
 185 342 348 353 363  
 445  
 Anna Albion 406  
 Anna Asenath 393  
 Anna Brigham 458  
 Anna Case 433  
 Anna E. 183  
 Anna Eliza 365  
 Anna Elizabeth 263  
 478  
 Anna Gwendolyn 490  
 Anna Janet 290  
 Anna L. 458  
 Anna Lois C. 238

## HOWE cont'd

Anna M. 249 271 297  
 334 337 377 436  
 Anna Maria 96 183  
 Anna Rittenhouse 437  
 Anna S. 167  
 Anna Sophia 217  
 Anna Sumner 344  
 Anna T. 337  
 Anna Watson 101  
 Anna Wheeler 371  
 Annah Caroline 391  
 Annah May 465  
 Anne 23 166 444  
 Anne Rebecca 354  
 Annette 335  
 Annette C. 393  
 Annette E. 340  
 Annette Sykes 457  
 Annie 189 289 431 457  
 467  
 Annie Augusta 483  
 Annie Bell 283  
 Annie C. 452  
 Annie Elizabeth 324  
 Annie Estelle Legate  
 389  
 Annie F. 307  
 Annie Frances 394  
 Annie Jeanette 443  
 Annie L. 341  
 Annie Lyon 430  
 Annie M. 332 376  
 Annie Maria 252  
 Annie Palmer 171  
 Annie S. IX  
 Annie Stewart 393  
 Annie W. 427  
 Ansel Lorenzo 336  
 Ansel P. 280 281 404  
 Ansel Wallace 289  
 Anson B. 411  
 Antipas 56 68 105 134  
 Apollo 151 265  
 Appleton Richardson  
 223  
 Arabella 258  
 Arabelle 217  
 Arad H. 290 410  
 Arathusa 254  
 Arathusa Reed 209  
 Archelaus 106 192 311  
 Archelaus Matthias  
 311 424  
 Archibald Murray 296  
 Arden M. 451  
 Arden N. 360  
 Arden Smith 404  
 Ariel 77 104  
 Armeda 465  
 Armine Augusta 255  
 Artalissa Southworth  
 280  
 Artemas 30 60 68 86  
 105 108 117 122 135  
 152 164 196 220 318  
 Artemas Lewis 210  
 Artemas Waldo 135  
 Artemesia A. 216  
 Arthur 435 469 484 487  
 Arthur Allen 486 496  
 Arthur B. VIII 279 399  
 Arthur Clarke 413  
 Arthur Crosby 327  
 Arthur Daniel 218  
 Arthur Franklin 426  
 Arthur G. 443  
 Arthur H. 104  
 Arthur Harrison 305  
 Arthur J. 341  
 Arthur James 448  
 Arthur John Perry 440  
 Arthur Leolin 383

## HOWE cont'd

Arthur Luther 424  
 Arthur M. 304  
 Arthur Mason 393 433  
 Arthur Nason 482  
 Arthur Otis 340  
 Arthur Warren 409 474  
 Arthur Wesley 479  
 Arthur Wilbert 356 447  
 Arthur Winslow 492  
 Asa 35 76 79 97 107 126  
 139 153 157 192 220  
 268 278  
 Asa B. 124  
 Asa Bowker 118 212  
 Asa C. 270 390  
 Asa Goodnow see John  
 Calhoun Howe  
 Asa W. 96  
 Asabelle J. 452  
 Asahel Shurtleff 361  
 451  
 Asenath 86 147 245  
 260 379  
 Asenath P. 271  
 Audrey Cainne 494  
 Augusta 311 423  
 Augusta Ann 236 359  
 Augusta Endicott 367  
 Augusta F. 369  
 Augusta Maria 368  
 Augusta Stella 468  
 Augustus 229 353  
 Augustus Clarence 452  
 Augustus Darwin 280  
 Augustus Elliot 165  
 288  
 Augustus Franklin 369  
 455  
 Augustus Hanman 226  
 Augustus J. 195 314  
 Augustus Jonah 316  
 Aurelia Lillias 194  
 Aurelia Perry 314  
 Aurelia S. 393  
 Aurora 262  
 Austin 176 256  
 Austin Alonzo 420  
 Austin Bartlett 423  
 477  
 Avalena Malissa 161  
 Avery Fiske 241 362  
 Azariah 32  
 Azubah 29 44 113 114  
 Bailey Haswell 462  
 Bainbridge 271  
 Barbara 493  
 Barbara Louise 492  
 Barbara Stevens 476  
 Barnet 119 214  
 Barney 122 221  
 Barton 169 294 411  
 Barzillai 130 233  
 Barzillai B. 315  
 Barzillai Miles 162  
 Bathsheba 25 40 85  
 Baxter 66 127 228 350  
 Bazaleel 128  
 Becca Hubbard 199  
 Bela 207  
 Belle 449  
 Belle Amelia 417  
 Benajah 148  
 Benjamin 23 24 25 49  
 51 52 56 71 76 90  
 92 93 96 107 113 137  
 143 153 176 179 228  
 243 253 279 367  
 Benjamin Alonzo 194  
 Benjamin B. 266 385  
 Benjamin Clough 158  
 278

## HOWE cont'd

Benjamin Darwin 278  
399  
Benjamin Dudley 47  
Benjamin Edward 220  
Benj. F. 305 351 352  
Benjamin Franklin  
194 196 221 222 273  
286 393 408  
Benjamin Fowler 228  
351  
Benjamin Horr 385  
Benjamiin L. 124  
Benjamin Lincoln 118  
213  
Benjamin Porter 303  
414 475  
Benjamin Willard 47  
Bernice Emma 491  
Bertha 353 425  
Bertha A. 420  
Bertha E. 456  
Bertha Eliza 428  
Bertha Gemmel 174  
Bertha Jane 483  
Bertha L. 288  
Bertha Lucile 494  
Bertha P. 459  
Bertie W. 478  
Bessie 182 421  
Bessie Elizabeth 476  
Bessie Fisher 406  
Bessie Herbert 434  
Bessie L. 455 477  
Bessie Taylor 484  
Bethia 68  
Bethiah 10  
Betsey 76 87 88 90 93  
99 104 105 115 116  
117 137 139 141 144  
153 154 159 192 195  
201 205 221 243 249  
253 254 275  
Betsey B. 232 238  
Betsey D. 259  
Betsey Deland 242  
Betsey Georgietta 393  
Betsey Rice 193  
Betsey S. 109  
Betsey Stickney 280  
Betty 58 81 111 135  
266 281  
Betty Lina 346  
Beulah 20 21 47 74 75  
77  
Bezaleel 30 58 65 66  
112 127 129 228 229  
230  
Blanch Agnes 483  
Blanche Adelia 417  
Blanche Blakely 392  
Blanche Gertrude 456  
Bliss 154  
Bowman 207 274 394  
Bradley Lorenzo 169  
294  
Brigham 127 130 229  
232  
Buckley 38 69 82 83 84  
163  
Buckley Hubbard 163  
286  
Bula 451  
Burton 363 442  
Burton A. VIII  
Byrle 420  
Byron 346  
Byron Church 354 446  
C. A. IX  
C. Arthur VIII  
C. M. 402  
Caleb 22 45 46 47 88  
90 166

## HOWE cont'd

Caleb Clapp 95  
Caleb L. 167  
Caleb Lysander 290  
Calista 217 260  
Calista R. 260  
Calma W. 474  
Calvin 50 53 66 95 98  
104 106 122 129 130  
132 158 159 187 192  
220 230 238 239 279  
281 399  
Calvin A. 188 306  
Calvin Guild 96 177  
Camille Libbie 473  
Candace 62 75 118 207  
220  
Carl 500  
Carl E. 466  
Carl Emery 446  
Carlton Dexter 340  
Carlton E. 356 447  
Carlton Frederick 347  
443  
Carlton Lesley 266  
Caroline 23 90 92 126  
151 168 184 197 225  
239 244 263 264 265  
331 351  
Caroline A. 406  
Caroline Adelaide 433  
Caroline Amelia 221  
312  
Caroline Augusta 213  
Caroline Brunswick  
310  
Caroline C. 272  
Caroline D. 198  
Caroline Dana 265  
Caroline E. 319  
Caroline E. Covell 273  
Caroline Elizabeth 210  
248 323  
Caroline Frances 241  
Caroline G. 270 400  
Caroline H. 293  
Caroline Jane 263  
Caroline M. 99  
Caroline O. 271 391  
Caroline Scott 195  
Caroline Sophia 254  
Caroline Spooner 389  
Caroline Thorndike  
330 431 432  
Carolyn Lucretia 390  
Carrie 356 405 418  
Carrie A. 336  
Carrie Chesebrough  
353  
Carrie E. 249 370  
Carrie Nancy 282  
Carroll Phineas 427  
480  
Catherine 33 56 70 93  
96 103 107 108 129  
135 144 148 152 269  
Catherine Ann 214  
Catherine Augusta 422  
Catherine Dexter 142  
Catherine Elizabeth  
179  
Catherine Freer 468  
Catherine Gates 310  
Catherine J. 238  
Catherine Livingston  
175  
Catherine Morse 194  
Catherine Smith 463  
Catherine Van Renn-  
salaer 184  
Cecelia 373  
Cecil Bernard 456  
Celestia 224

## HOWE cont'd

Celia P. 320  
Celiberty 110  
Chandler Crosset 306  
418  
Charles 23 24 30 52 53  
66 99 118 125 130 141  
142 157 159 162 170  
174 178 185 189 207  
212 226 232 248 251  
252 256 262 269 271  
277 288 293 295 305  
374 379 392 394 397  
402 421 429 452 487  
Charles A. 337 356 446  
Charles Addison 385  
Charles Albert 263  
308 421 426  
Charles Alonzo 218  
Charles Amos 247 371  
Charles Armstrong  
444 486  
Charles Arthur 397  
418 428 468  
Charles Augustine 318  
427  
Charles Austin 251  
Charles Avery 171  
Charles B. 251 455  
Charles Bennett 472  
493  
Charles Bigelow 389  
Charles C. 258  
Charles Carroll 222  
345 442  
Charles Daniel 436  
Charles Delbert 219  
Charles Douglas 179  
Charles Dudley 253  
Charles E. 178 442  
Charles Edward 374  
457  
Charles Edward  
Bishop 97 179  
Charles Elmer 348 443  
Charles Emerson 407  
Charles Ephraim 323  
Charles Eugene 469  
492  
Charles F. 270 282  
390 431  
Charles Fisher 430 481  
Charles Fletcher 484  
494  
Charles Frank 425  
Charles Franklin 96  
178 190 309 343  
Charles Frederick 207  
270 326  
Charles Gilbert 263  
Charles Goulding 334  
436  
Charles H. 226 291 380  
410 412  
Charles Harold 463 471  
Charles Harris 307  
Charles Henry 167  
218 285 342 367 422  
Charles Henry Web-  
ster 400  
Charles I. 269  
Charles Israel 287 408  
Charles Joseph 370 456  
Charles Julian 457  
Charles Keach 465  
Charles Kingsley IX  
407 473  
Charles L. F. 164  
Charles LeRoy 487  
Charles Lewis 324  
Charles Luke 433  
Charles M. 284 307 316  
320 426

## HOWE cont'd

Charles Marden 469  
 Charles Marvin 495  
 Charles Milliard 347  
 Charles Morgan 278  
 401 403 470  
 Charles Mortimer 230  
 353  
 Charles N. 419 476  
 Charles Nathaniel 477  
 Charles Nelson 368  
 369 455  
 Charles Northrop 248  
 Charles Oliver 326 430  
 Charles Osmond 309  
 421  
 Charles P. 177 297  
 Charles Parker 324 428  
 Charles Pinckney 109  
 Charles Ralph 484 495  
 Charles Rice 99  
 Charles Roland 397  
 468  
 Charles Ross VIII 435  
 484  
 Charles Roswell 297  
 Charles S. 384 393  
 Charles Samuel 442  
 Charles Shedd 473  
 Charles Silas 335  
 Charles Sumner 304  
 417  
 Charles T. VIII 315  
 Charles Turner 236 359  
 Charles W. 249 300 373  
 405 413  
 Charles Wesley 266  
 351 363 445 487  
 Charles Willard 197 320  
 Charles Willett 429  
 Charles William 393  
 413 466  
 Charles Witt 210  
 Charles Woodford 285  
 407  
 Charlotte 60 63 77 86  
 124 190 199 212 235  
 250 262 325 326 397  
 Charlotte A. 205  
 Charlotte Abigail 205  
 Charlotte Ann 242  
 Charlotte Elizabeth 295  
 Charlotte Ethel 464  
 Charlotte M. 164  
 Charlotte Maria 164  
 362  
 Charlotte Woodward  
 268  
 Chauncey 299  
 Chauncey Aspinwall  
 280  
 Cherrill 494  
 Chester 187 305 418 476  
 Chester Alanson 423  
 478  
 Chester Allen 436 484  
 Chester C. 325 430 486  
 Chester Harris IX 437  
 485  
 Chester Sill 350  
 Chester Warren 298  
 Chileab Smith 174  
 Chloe 167  
 Christiana B. 165  
 Christopher G. IX  
 Christopher Goddard  
 282  
 Christopher J. 194  
 Cicero 343  
 Claire 420  
 Claire J. 453  
 Clara 184 296  
 Clara Belle 345

## HOWE cont'd

Clara Charlotte 173  
 Clara F. 291  
 Clara Louise 406  
 Clara May 357  
 Clara Palmer 171  
 Clara Persis 455  
 Clara W. 424  
 Clarence Denton 384  
 Clarence Everett 411  
 Clarence Fletcher 427  
 479  
 Clarence Fred 380 461  
 Clarence M. 178  
 Clarence Otis Stephen  
 440  
 Clarence P. 343 453  
 Clarence Preston 341  
 Clarence Raymond 500  
 Clarence Wilbert 288  
 Claribel 163  
 Clarinda 125 305  
 Clarissa 82 89 91 92 241  
 Clarissa Ann 312  
 Clarissa D. 109  
 Clarissa Frost 166  
 Clarissa Gardner 101  
 Clarissa Raymond 442  
 Clark 124 224 346  
 Clark T. 99  
 Claude 494  
 Clayton Meade 492  
 Clementine Stoughton  
 361  
 Clifford Elmer 446  
 Clifford H. 375  
 Clifton D. IX  
 Clifton Durant 340  
 Clifton Gates 456  
 Climena 429  
 Clinton David 479  
 Clinton H. 356  
 Clinton Rogers 320  
 Clinton Samuel 435  
 Cloyd John 456  
 Clyde 447 494  
 Clyde Albert 443  
 Clynthia 154  
 Cora 397 410  
 Cora Agnes 388  
 Cora Belle 394 427  
 Cora Blanche 345  
 Cora Cornelia 219  
 Cora E. 182  
 Cora Elizabeth 408  
 Cora L. 428  
 Cora M. 294 394 435  
 Cordelia 306  
 Cordelia B. 423  
 Corintha 301  
 Cornelia 228 258 306  
 Cornelia Ann 322  
 Cornelia Martin 280  
 Cornelia Morgan 414  
 Cornelia Parmeley 263  
 Cornelia Scovell 306  
 Cornelia Watson 182  
 Cornelius 306 331  
 Cortez Jerome 363  
 Crete 133  
 Crosby 326  
 Crosby Otis 329 430  
 Cruse Taylor 484 495  
 Cullen Bryant 352  
 Curtis 85 202 271  
 Curtis Pollard 200 321  
 Curtis Quincy 321  
 Cutler 185  
 Cutler Newell 269 388  
 Cynthia 185  
 Cynthia Brooks 497  
 Cynthia L. 357  
 Cyprian 35 75

## HOWE cont'd

Cyrenus 149  
 Cyrus 186 268 290  
 Cyrus B. 259 380  
 Cyrus Barker 349 444  
 Daisy A. 454  
 Daisy Lucille 420  
 Damaris 63 124 224  
 Danford 91  
 Daniel 6 9 11 20 21 27  
 42 43 60 62 64 78 104  
 118 121 124 125 127  
 151 152 156 157 219  
 224 244 266 276 277  
 345 360  
 Daniel Austin 288 408  
 Daniel Azro Ashley  
 Buck 279  
 Daniel Bishop 351  
 Daniel D. 97 178  
 Daniel Haven 235 358  
 Daniel King 161 283  
 Daniel M. 277 398  
 Daniel Milton 219 342  
 Daniel Newton 118  
 Daniel Rice 385  
 Daniel W. 224 381 409  
 Daniel Wait III IV  
 VII 358 449 450  
 Daniel Warner 169  
 Darius 48 66 127 185  
 299  
 Darius Amidon 299 413  
 David V VIII 7 9 17 18  
 19 36 37 38 39 60 79  
 81 82 83 84 146 159  
 162 163 232 241 258  
 280 285 286 362 379  
 David Bradford 485  
 David F. 336  
 David Marston 278  
 David Munroe 243  
 Deborah 13 28 32 53  
 120  
 Delano Amsden 261 382  
 Delbert 346  
 Delia 57 104 109 187 271  
 Delia A. 328 376  
 Delia Abbie 430  
 Delia Frances 423  
 Delia Newton 317  
 Delinda 149  
 Dennis 118 185 211 240  
 299 361  
 Desire 190  
 Dewitt Clinton 218 393  
 Dexter 188 191 205 306  
 309 328  
 Diana 233  
 Diantha 149 235  
 Diantha Elizabeth 160  
 Diantha Lee 231  
 Dickawarmus 176  
 Dinah 142  
 Dolly 63 82 124 130 138  
 152 153 191 203  
 Dolly B. 268  
 Dolly Brigham 135  
 Dolly Louise 222  
 Dolly O. 270  
 Dolly Pierce 123  
 Dolly Stratton 322  
 Donald 440 494  
 Donald Franklin 485  
 Donald Hope 497  
 Donald Kenneth 439  
 485  
 Donald William IX  
 Donald Wallace 458  
 Dora L. 369  
 Dora Louise 494  
 Dora Mae 473  
 Dorcas 398

## HOWE cont'd

Dorcas A. 199  
 Doris Mae 496  
 Dorothea 497  
 Dorothy 11 15 27 55 59  
 75 76 138  
 Dorothy Adaline 446  
 Dorothy Edith 473  
 Dorothy Margaret 479  
 Dorothy May 407  
 Douglas N. 486  
 Dudley 90 91 169  
 Dulcinea 109 117  
 Dunton 500  
 Duty S. 159  
 Earl 130 187 232  
 Earl A. 420  
 Earl Eugene 452  
 Earl F. 325 430  
 Earl Foster 446 487  
 Earl M. 440  
 Earl Warren 468  
 Ebenezer 9 14 23 24 33  
 34 53 68 69 71 72 75  
 88 97 100 136 145  
 151 166 182 243 290  
 304 328 364 417  
 Ebenezer Boylston 242  
 363  
 Ebenezer Deland 243  
 Ebenezer Ezekiel 364 451  
 Ebenezer Morse 145  
 Eber 423  
 Eber Andross 228  
 Eber Andrus 350  
 Eddie S. 444  
 Edgar 409 435 467 483  
 Edgar A. 233 356  
 Edgar Burdge 445  
 Edgar Clark 226 348  
 Edgar Cruse 483 493  
 Edgar Franklin VIII  
 339 438  
 Edgar H. 446  
 Edgar John 494  
 Edgar M. 368  
 Edgar Pratt 405 472  
 Edgar Warren 287  
 Edgar Wellington 395  
 466  
 Edgar Willis 382  
 Edith 65 289 353 438  
 439 461 470  
 Edith Adeel 357  
 Edith Augusta 478  
 Edith Belle 411  
 Edith Caroline 500  
 Edith Carrie 442  
 Edith Frances 416  
 Edith Georgia 455  
 Edith J. 355  
 Edith Lillian 456  
 Edith M. IX 429  
 Edith March 434  
 Edmond 179  
 Edmund Bemis 466  
 Edmund G. VIII  
 Edmund P. 217  
 Edmund Perry 341  
 440 485  
 Edna 345 466  
 Edna Frances 371  
 Edna Miriam 462  
 Edson Humphrey 197  
 318  
 Edward VII 22 47 48  
 91 119 155 162 184  
 217 221 279 286 299  
 330 342 379 399 409  
 431  
 Edward Alonzo see  
 Alonzo Edward Gib-  
 son

## HOWE cont'd

Edward Augustus 207  
 Edward Barbour 462  
 384  
 Edward Barnes 311 424  
 Edward Calvin 343 442  
 500  
 Edward Cheever 481  
 Edward Cole 252 375  
 Edward Dexter 433  
 Edward E. 305 371 424  
 478  
 Edward Ellsworth 345  
 Edward Ernest 222 345  
 Edward Everett 315  
 426  
 Edward Flint 124  
 Edward Francis 247 371  
 Edward Frank 391 465  
 Edward Franklin 177  
 215 298 338  
 Edward G. 405  
 Edward Gardiner 430  
 480  
 Edward Gordon 446  
 Edward H. 214  
 Edward Kingsbury 213  
 Edward L. 394  
 Edward Lee 342  
 Edward Lewis 226  
 Edward Morrill 436  
 Edward Oscar 218  
 Edward Payson 365 452  
 Edward Peabody 406  
 Edward Petley 452  
 Edward Porter 285 407  
 Edward Raymond 478  
 Edward Reed 317  
 Edward Robbins 8 295  
 Edward Sawyer 425 479  
 Edward Sylvester 306  
 419  
 Edward Thomas 284 406  
 Edward Thorndike 482  
 Edward W. 241 363  
 Edward William 8 286  
 408  
 Edwin 167 221 244 344  
 363  
 Edwin A. 195 257 282  
 288 303 377  
 Edwin Alpheus 422  
 Edwin Baxter 382  
 Edwin Dewey 385 462  
 Edwin E. 217  
 Edwin Earl 458  
 Edwin Ernest 463  
 Edwin H. 404 468  
 Edwin Harrison 280  
 404  
 Edwin J. 179  
 Edwin Jarvis 319  
 Edwin Jenkins 230  
 Edwin Leander 161  
 283  
 Edwin Lorenzo 164  
 Edwin Loriston 222  
 Edwin M. 282  
 Edwin Newton 384 462  
 Edwin P. 318  
 Edwin Perry 465  
 Edwin Read 161  
 Edwin Ruthven 350  
 Edwin Smith 286  
 Effie 387 460  
 Effie Barney 484  
 Effie E. 398  
 Effie L. 419  
 Egbert 232  
 Egbert Newell 100  
 Elbert E. 182  
 Elbridge 162 271 391  
 394

## HOWE cont'd

Elbridge G. 303 417  
 Elbridge Gerry 186 196  
 214 242 315 316 317  
 336 363 425  
 Elbridge H. 391  
 Elbridge Haynes 162  
 285 407  
 Elbridge N. 379  
 Elbridge Root 286  
 Elbridge Sagendorph  
 476  
 Elden 338 438  
 Elden G. 416 476  
 Elden L. 476  
 Eldon Ross 496  
 Eldora 455  
 Eldora Jane Thomp-  
 son 401  
 Eldora M. 376  
 Eleanor 118 159 166  
 167 187 212 346 487  
 Eleanor Amelia 368  
 Eleanor Elizabeth 336  
 Eleanor H. 210  
 Eleanor Howard 172  
 Eleanor Mabel 452  
 Eleazer 5 6 13 32 71  
 144  
 Eleazer O. 144 255  
 Eleazer Williams 51  
 Electa Olivia 255  
 Eli 59 73 115 146 147  
 148 156 207 242 258  
 263 275 332  
 Eli E. 324 428  
 Eli H. 253  
 Eli James 435  
 Eliakim 30 34 66 67 68  
 Elias 45 53 97 98 99  
 154 181 186 271 300  
 391 392 413 414 465  
 Elias Perry 391  
 Elias W. 465  
 Elias Wilson 391  
 Elihu 89  
 Elijah 23 50 54 89 102  
 103 155 167 186 187  
 300  
 Elijah Franklin 145  
 257  
 Elijah Munger 277 397  
 Elijah S. 167 290  
 Elinor Ruth 479  
 Eliphalet 18 37 41 51  
 52 82 85 86 96 162 164  
 Eliphalet R. 164 287  
 Elisha 9 19 20 41 42 86  
 87 165  
 Elisha Rockwood 163  
 Eliza 97 120 129 140  
 151 152 188 189 191  
 207 212 219 224 239  
 248 250 300 346 356  
 377 399  
 Eliza A. 316  
 Eliza Ann 165 273  
 Eliza Charlotte 189  
 Eliza E. 281  
 Eliza G. 279  
 Eliza J. 165  
 Eliza Jane 256 348  
 Eliza Jones 174  
 Eliza M. 307  
 Eliza Melissa 233  
 Eliza P. 416  
 Eliza Rice 101  
 Eliza Russell 237  
 Elizabeth 7 9 13 15 18  
 20 23 30 32 38 42 47  
 49 54 55 57 60 69 71  
 72 77 79 83 84 87 100  
 103 105 113 114 119

## HOWE Elizabeth cont'd

121 127 139 144 151  
 153 156 158 161 163  
 212 213 219 224 228  
 239 268 276 278 332  
 350 394 421 474 500  
 Elizabeth A. 326  
 Elizabeth Ann 162 384  
 Elizabeth Arathusa 389  
 Elizabeth Augusta 290  
 Elizabeth Belle 346  
 Elizabeth C. 267 286  
 Elizabeth Clapp 95  
 Elizabeth Coolidge 295  
 Elizabeth Dudley 432  
 Elizabeth Elmira 337  
 Elizabeth Jane 231  
 Elizabeth Lurane 321  
 Elizabeth M. 180  
 Elizabeth Patterson 261  
 Elizabeth Phelps 251  
 Elizabeth Rice 462  
 Elizabeth Spelman 296  
 Elizabeth Stearns 325  
 Elizabeth Tyler 450  
 Elizabeth Wheeler 337  
 Elizur Foster 232 354  
 Ella 298 306 387  
 Ella A. 282  
 Ella Annie 443  
 Ella Barker 372  
 Ella Clementine 384  
 Ella Cora 357  
 Ella D. 339  
 Ella Eliza 356  
 Ella Emeline 293  
 Ella F. 322 422 428  
 Ella Frances 365  
 Ella J. 288  
 Ella Jenness 393  
 Ella Josephine 320  
 Ella Louisa 423  
 Ella Louise 230  
 Ella Mary 292  
 Ella Millison 266  
 Ella Mitchell 448  
 Ella Phebe 395  
 Ella Rowena 416  
 Ella Ruth 371  
 Ellen 167 273 307 346  
 387  
 Ellen A. 216 256 276  
 Ellen Augusta 393  
 Ellen Daisy 486  
 Ellen Elizabeth 331  
 369 445  
 Ellen Frances 198 312  
 Ellen Frances Gertrude 323  
 Ellen I. 182  
 Ellen J. 269  
 Ellen Jane 221 334  
 Ellen Louisa 354  
 Ellen Lydia 393  
 Ellen M. 256 316 319  
 340 372  
 Ellen Maria 303 322  
 Ellen Orilla 283  
 Ellen Roanna 361  
 Ellery Clement 253  
 Elliot Calvin 306 418  
 Elliot Castleton 495  
 Elliott Ward 427  
 Ellon Clayton 471 492  
 Ellsworth Ward 427  
 Elma Electa 338  
 Elmer 153 270  
 Elmer E. 453  
 Elmer Elizur 354 446  
 Elmer Lyman 389 464  
 Elmer Parker 424  
 Elmer Porter 427 480  
 Elmina 379

## HOWE cont'd

Elmina Buckman 400  
 Elmira 94 160 214  
 Elmon 94 176 297  
 Elmore L. 486  
 Elmore Lawrence 443  
 Elnora 381  
 Elon 131 233  
 Elon Haskell 233  
 Elroy S. 366 452  
 Elsie 228 367  
 Elsie A. 307  
 Elsie M. 467  
 Elsie Ruth 355  
 Elva May 383  
 Elvada 268  
 Elver Leston 383  
 Elvin 265  
 Elvira 157 277  
 Elvira Augusta 254  
 Elvira Eveline 361  
 Elvira Matilda 329  
 Emeline 121 162 169  
 213 265 294 300  
 Emeline A. 276  
 Emeline Jenkins 230  
 Emerancy 166  
 Emerancy F. 362  
 Emerson 162 285  
 Emerson Jonathan 169  
 293  
 Emery 120  
 Emery Alphonzo 164  
 Emily 224 233 244 268  
 330  
 Emily A. 460  
 Emily Augusta 243  
 Emily C. 176 238 270  
 Emily Clark 322  
 Emily Hitchcock 400  
 Emily Jane 357  
 Emily Philinda 463  
 Emily S. 393 394  
 Emma 281 328 335 352  
 443  
 Emma A. 306 404  
 Emma Adeline 190  
 Emma Augusta 257  
 Emma Bernice 477  
 Emma Catherine 194  
 Emma E. 362  
 Emma Esther 304  
 Emma F. 293 376  
 Emma Frances 369  
 Emma H. 454  
 Emma I. 249  
 Emma Isabel 433  
 Emma Kansada 411  
 Emma L. 321 396  
 Emma Louisa 404  
 Emma Louise 347  
 Emma Pearl 283  
 Emma R. 205  
 Emmons 97  
 Emory 152  
 Emory Alphonzo 288  
 Enoch 159 281 405  
 Ephraim 2 3 13 32 59  
 71 76 112 113 134 143  
 144 152 202 240 253  
 254 323 376  
 Ephraim Dana 376  
 Ephraim S. 227 349  
 Ephraim W. 394  
 Ernest VIII 426  
 Ernest E. 420 422 452  
 477  
 Ernest L. 411  
 Ernest Livingston 382  
 Ernest R. 385  
 Ernest Washburn 471  
 Erwin 346  
 Essie M. 475

## HOWE cont'd

Estella 181  
 Estella H. 355  
 Estelle 335 467  
 Estelle Woodbury 385  
 Estes 22 49 92 93 174  
 175 296  
 Esther 22 42 63 71 159  
 185 192 305 469  
 Esther Betsey 429  
 Esther Clark 183  
 Esther Frances 247  
 Esther Ross 315  
 Esther Viletta 299  
 Ethel 353  
 Ethel Christine 455 461  
 Ethel Laura 442  
 Ethel M. 439  
 Ethel Ruth 487  
 Ethel Walton 457  
 Etta 293  
 Etta A. 381  
 Etta L. 386  
 Etta May 313  
 Etta Sophronia 383  
 Ettie 292  
 Eudora A. 422  
 Eugene 290  
 Eugene Carlton 308  
 Eugene Lyman 422 477  
 Eugene Merrill 444  
 Eugene W. 380  
 Eugene Y. 341  
 Eugenia May 418  
 Eunice 15 22 56 64 77  
 89 93 95 115 116 118  
 119 124 130 204 224  
 230 470  
 Eunice Courance 264  
 Eunice Olive 477  
 Eunice S. 274  
 Eusebia Ann 264  
 Eva 446  
 Eva Estelle 292  
 Eva Lavinia 218  
 Eva Leona 384  
 Eva Maud 319  
 Eva May 383  
 Eveline 125 253 254  
 Eveline Maria 163  
 Evelyn Louise 466  
 Evelyn Mabel 447  
 Everett 163 461  
 Everett Addison 385  
 Everett Chase 313 425  
 Experience 16 111 199  
 201  
 Ezekiel 18 19 30 40 41  
 50 68 69 81 84 85 86  
 88 94 136 137 138 139  
 164 242 243 365 380  
 Ezekiel Franklin 164  
 Ezra 34 73 146  
 Ezra L. 311  
 Fannie 107 184  
 Fannie Agnes 248  
 Fannie Amelia 338  
 Fannie F. 458  
 Fannie Louise 433  
 Fannie M. 165  
 Fannie Sabra 404  
 Fanny 97 135 185 191  
 208 301  
 Fanny B. 248 319  
 Fanny Beauregard 313  
 Fanny C. 257  
 Fanny D. 259  
 Fanny Maria 270  
 Fanny Woodbury 361  
 Farrell Verne 493  
 Fayette R. 216 340  
 Felton Weeks 473  
 Fidelia S. 299



## HOWE cont'd

Field Robert 54  
 Fiske 68 134  
 Flint 274 395  
 Flora 249  
 Flora Dell 411  
 Flora Jane 218  
 Flora M. 381 395  
 Florence 371  
 Florence A. 249 456  
 Florence Ada 392  
 Florence Adelaide 345  
 Florence Anna 456  
 Florence E. 394 411  
 Florence Ella 408  
 Florence Enid 447  
 Florence Howard 295  
 Florence Isabelle 343  
 Florence Jennie 491  
 Florence Julia 172  
 Florence Maria 390  
 Florence Marie 320  
 Florence Maude 463  
 Florence Viola 469  
 Florimon Livingston  
 261 382  
 Florimon Moulton  
 VIII 377  
 Florrie 382  
 Florro F. 283  
 Floy Ralph 494  
 Forest Winslow 469  
 492  
 Fortunatus 105 190  
 Frances 251 279 335  
 399 438 468  
 Frances Amelia 303  
 305 308  
 Frances Ann 224 369  
 382  
 Frances Ellen 101  
 Frances Florence 421  
 Frances Lawrence 434  
 Frances Louise 481  
 Frances Macky 242  
 Frances Maria 325  
 Frances Mary 293  
 Frances Matilda 369  
 Frances Ramadge 229  
 Frances Ray 483  
 Frances Sophronia 285  
 Frances Virginia 491  
 Francis 25 26 47 58 61  
 68 77 105 119 136 155  
 161 184 186 187 205  
 241 273 299 327 363  
 Francis Altamont 270  
 Francis Apollo 265  
 Francis Arnold 458  
 Francis Augustine 331  
 433  
 Francis Boylston 326  
 Francis Freeman 434  
 Francis French 312  
 Francis H. 326  
 Francis Lane 353  
 Francis Leroy 292  
 Francis Marion 357  
 Francis P. 242 363  
 Francis Willard 190 308  
 Francis William 326  
 Frank 181 341 342 367  
 382 398 403 417 438  
 445 469 477 487  
 Frank A. 284 367  
 Frank Adams 334 437  
 Frank Asa 390 464  
 Frank Ashley 401 470  
 493  
 Frank Ashton 471 493  
 Frank Azro 404 471  
 Frank Azro (Mrs.) VIII  
 Frank Bailey 378

## HOWE cont'd

Frank Blaine 462 490  
 Frank Boyd 341  
 Frank Carroll 454 489  
 Frank Clifford 257  
 Frank Cole 285 407  
 Frank Cutter 433  
 Frank D. 417 423 478  
 Frank Deloss 490  
 Frank Dennis 342  
 Frank E. IX 165 283  
 291 341 440 485  
 Frank Edwin 379 465  
 491  
 Frank F. 392 449  
 Frank G. 341  
 Frank Gideon 347  
 Frank H. 475  
 Frank Herbert 312  
 Frank Howard 360 451  
 Frank L. 387  
 Frank Lester 292  
 Frank Lewis 385  
 Frank Lincoln 452  
 Frank Lowell 370 456  
 Frank M. 308 420  
 Frank Martin 257  
 Frank Mason 441 485  
 Frank Newell 388 463  
 Frank Perry 344  
 Frank R. 464  
 Frank Ray VIII 451  
 Frank S. 356 447 454  
 474  
 Frank W. 284 441 492  
 Frank Warner 408  
 Frank Warren 466 492  
 Frank Winslow 422 477  
 Frankie Lilly 338  
 Franklin 195 214 219  
 243 268 315 337 342  
 397 444  
 Franklin A. 455  
 Franklin Abraham 323  
 Franklin Elbridge 425  
 Franklin L. 277 397  
 Franklin S. 274  
 Fred 342 367  
 Fred Abel 376  
 Fred Albert 293 411  
 Fred Allen 452 488  
 Fred E. 340  
 Fred Fulton 416 476  
 Fred Gates 372 456  
 Fred H. 373 396  
 Fred L. 381  
 Fred Levi 346  
 Fred Lysander 291 410  
 Fred M. 454  
 Fred Moses 383  
 Fred Reid 473  
 Fred S. 398  
 Fred Tyler 402 471  
 Fred W. 477  
 Frederic 381  
 Frederic W. 500  
 Frederic William VIII  
 500  
 Frederick 56 103 105  
 162 185 189 233 268  
 293 355 364 387 421  
 429  
 Frederick A. 327  
 Frederick Abbey 338  
 Frederick Alonzo 190  
 307 308  
 Frederick Augustus 96  
 Frederick B. 408  
 Frederick Bryant 405  
 472  
 Frederick C. 348  
 Frederick Cutler 270  
 390

## HOWE cont'd

Frederick Edward 298  
 Frederick Ellsworth  
 411  
 Frederick Griggs 425  
 Frederick H. 463  
 Frederick James 299  
 412  
 Frederick Lewis 396  
 468  
 Frederick Livermore  
 436  
 Frederick Lyman 369  
 Frederick S. 169  
 Frederick Stanley 391  
 Frederick Tyler 471  
 Frederick W. 423  
 Frederick Wallace 420  
 Frederick Warland  
 390 465  
 Frederick Willard 309  
 421  
 Frederick William 99  
 433 442  
 Frederick Willis 406  
 Freeda Ellen 487  
 Freeman 204  
 Freeman Sumner 319  
 Freeman Winslow 193  
 Fremont 343 442  
 Gardner 61 106 119  
 151 190 215 217 309  
 422  
 Gardner Durfee 263  
 384  
 Gardner L. 216 341  
 Genevieve 457  
 Genie Ada 456  
 Genie Maria 370  
 George VIII 54 151 155  
 157 193 195 205 226  
 230 232 243 246 260  
 269 274 279 289 290  
 294 295 307 311 314  
 322 326 348 366 370  
 387 399 409 429 443  
 George A. 324 381  
 George Addison 325  
 George Allaire VIII  
 172  
 George Allen 441  
 George Ambrose 421  
 George Anthony 163  
 George Antipas 190  
 308  
 George Appleton 223  
 George Augustus IV  
 95 161 284 445  
 George B. 454 489  
 George Balfe 456  
 George Belknap 287  
 George Briggs 255  
 George Brown 315 426  
 George Browning 317  
 426  
 George Buckley 110  
 198  
 George C. 129 217 229  
 George Calvin 181 298  
 George Campbell 387  
 George Charles 481  
 George Clark 299 413  
 George Clifford 198 320  
 George Cutler 388 463  
 George D. IV V 179  
 George Dexter 307  
 George Dickinson 413  
 475  
 George Dudley 326  
 George E. 308 356 420  
 428 447  
 George Ebenezer 409  
 474

## HOWE cont'd

George Edward IX 336  
346 389 435 478 483  
493  
George Edwin 247  
George Elihu 314  
George Eliot 96  
George Emerson 222  
George Everett 286  
George F. 397  
George Francis 160 346  
George Frank 290 394  
George G. 380  
George Gamaliel 289  
George Gleason 249 372  
George H. 413 457  
George Harrison 387  
George Harry 370  
George Henry 101 251  
254 312 313 370 374  
457  
George Herbert 391  
George Hubbard IV  
VIII 287 408  
George Irwin 298 429  
George Kendrick 486  
496  
George Knight 427 479  
George L. 262 383 416  
George Lafayette 224  
George Leonard 350  
444 486  
George Levi 310 423  
George Lincoln 285  
George Louis 370 496  
George Lucien 291  
George Lunt 437  
George Lyman 253 298  
George M. 198 283 337  
342  
George MacKenzie 401  
George Mariot 320  
George Marshall 163  
287 331 408  
George Metcalf 297  
George Milton 342 441  
George Morrill 361  
George Mowry 425 479  
George Newell 419  
George Norton 411  
George Otis 326  
George P. 364 432  
George Parker 252  
George Plummer 267  
386 481  
George R. 1  
George Rice 98 181  
George Robert 494  
George Rowland 230  
353  
George S. 224 303  
George Savage 95 177  
George Settles 363  
George Swan 395 467  
George Tyler 469  
George Vincent 182  
George W. 164 167 199  
253 260 274 373 381  
George Wadsworth  
282 405  
George Walter 497  
George Walter Gadel  
486  
George Warner 445  
George Warren 265 426  
George Washington 92  
160 173 209 210 273  
301 308 334 393 415  
George Wayland 362  
George Willard 392  
George William 174  
303 326 334 359  
George Windsor 195 313

## HOWE cont'd

George Winthrop 195  
313  
George Wright 474  
Georgia 324  
Georgianna 373  
Gerald Shropshire 497  
Gershom 13 31 70  
Gertrude 287 298 467  
Gertrude Amy 405  
Gertrude Bigelow 478  
Gertrude Dean 429  
Gertrude E. 396  
Gertrude Eloise 471  
Gertrude Fisher 284  
Gertrude Leonora 388  
Gertrude Lydia 421  
Gertrude Mary 309  
Gideon 27 63 225 347  
Gilbert 259 271 355 379  
Gilbert H. 367  
Gilbert Hamilton 203  
324  
Gilbert Warren 163  
Giles 233  
Gilman Alexander 203  
Gilman Bigelow VII  
Gladys H. 476  
Gladys M. 480  
Gladys Mae 493  
Glover Elbridge 377  
Grace 353 469  
Grace A. 454  
Grace Beaman 413  
Grace Carrier 464  
Grace Emma 375 453  
Grace Estelle 385  
Grace G. 257  
Grace Gertrude 442  
Grace L. 288  
Grace M. 477  
Grace Thaxter 359  
Grace Washburn 403  
Grant Preston 418  
Gratia 167  
Gratia Burt 289  
Greenleaf 97 179  
Gustavus Goss 266  
Guy Butman 489 497  
498  
Guy Forbes 471  
Guy O. 439  
Guy Winfred 370 456  
Gwendolen 483  
Halle 405  
Halsey R. 398  
Hamilton 217 271 391  
Hamilton T. 460  
Hamilton Tyler 379  
Hammond 125  
Hannah 8 9 10 13 14  
19 22 32 47 48 49 50  
60 63 64 71 82 86 91  
113 125 141 144 151  
156 159 164 170 184  
199 202 215 230 239  
254 281 401  
Hannah Augusta 188  
Hannah B. 159 237 376  
Hannah Burnet 249  
Hannah Davis 196  
Hannah Dawes 240  
Hannah Elizabeth 231  
258 323  
Hannah Hepzibeth 95  
Hannah Mandana 250  
Hannah Maria 312  
Hannah Needham 268  
Hannah P. 143  
Hannah Reed 204  
Hannah Sophronia 368

## HOWE cont'd

Hannah W. 271  
Harlan 387  
Harlan B. 307  
Harlan Colcord 480  
Harlen 268  
Harley 97  
Harlow E. 216 341  
Harold 484  
Harold Bryant 472  
Harold Clendensen  
457  
Harold Dale 493  
Harold Edward 298  
412  
Harold F. 371  
Harold Hosmer 438  
Harold Josiah 437  
Harold Taylor 484 495  
Harold W. IX  
Harrie M. 392  
Harriet 93 122 123 160  
167 195 220 221 224  
240 249 265 311 351  
468 481  
Harriet A. 229 381  
Harriet Alice 474  
Harriet Augusta 284  
287 391  
Harriet B. 366  
Harriet Brown 198  
Harriet C. 331  
Harriet E. 260 344 354  
Harriet Elizabeth 348  
446  
Harriet Emma 365  
Harriet Eveline 220  
Harriet F. 227  
Harriet H. 210  
Harriet Hayden 275  
Harriet Jane 215  
Harriet Josephine 263  
Harriet L. 336  
Harriet M. 287 466  
Harriet Mahala 386  
Harriet Maria 126 225  
331  
Harriet May 463  
Harriet Melina 272  
Harriet Melinda 422  
Harriet N. 245 274  
Harriet Nelson 257  
Harriet Newell 246  
Harriet Susanna 369  
Harris W. 316  
Harris Winchester 485  
Harrison 244 264 367  
385 444  
Harrison A. 96  
Harrison Gray 107  
Harrison Gray Otis 98  
Harrison Hinds 198  
Harrison I. 336  
Harrison Lesley 487  
Harry 289 398 439  
Harry A. 453  
Harry Albert 496  
Harry B. 374 457  
Harry Bliss 309  
Harry Charles 456  
Harry Dunster 433  
Harry E. 377  
Harry Elbridge 417 476  
Harry Eugene 279 399  
469  
Harry Gardner 364  
Harry Leroy 371  
Harry Leslie 298  
Harry Porter 372  
Harry Squire 410 475  
Harry T. 398 469  
Harry W. 174 379  
Harry Watson 372

## HOWE cont'd

Hartwell Goddard 409  
 Harvey Alvin 337 437  
 Harvey Brough 384  
 Harvey Jennison 223  
 Harvey Walter 438  
 Hattie 379  
 Hattie B. 454  
 Hattie Belle 465  
 Hattie E. 394  
 Hattie H. 412  
 Hattie Imogene 399  
 Hattie J. 279  
 Hattie M. 381  
 Hattie Messenger 257  
 Hattie S. 356  
 Hattie T. 339  
 Hazel 475  
 Hazel Esther 484  
 Hazel Mary 456  
 Hazel W. 453  
 Helen 100 262 445 463  
 500  
 Helen A. 404  
 Helen Anne 446  
 Helen Ella 473  
 Helen Frances 250 373  
 Helen Gertrude 408  
 Helen Grace 447  
 Helen Harriet 316  
 Helen Harvey 382  
 Helen Inez 292  
 Helen Isabella 270  
 Helen J. 307  
 Helen Kirkman 495  
 Helen Louisa 246 350  
 Helen Louise 406  
 Helen M. 217 280 395  
 Helen Margaret 382  
 Helen Maria 266 294  
 Helen Marshall 287  
 Helen Martha 462  
 Helen Mary 464  
 Helen Mason 482  
 Helen Matilda 250  
 Helen May 466  
 Helen Miller 439  
 Helen P. 417  
 Helen Wright 433  
 Helena A. 412  
 Helena Adele 466  
 Heman 233  
 Heman W. 355  
 Henrietta A. 340  
 Henrietta Mae 471  
 Henry 76 88 122 130  
 140 142 144 166 176  
 188 191 207 225 242  
 248 255 256 258 281  
 294 295 296 304 316  
 319 322 330 331 335  
 347 355 363 377 379  
 429 432 487  
 Henry A. IX 436  
 Henry Alden 169 293  
 Henry Allen 432 482  
 Henry Artemas 317 426  
 Henry Augustus 222  
 Henry B. 412  
 Henry Bigelow 320  
 Henry Butler 296  
 Henry C. 232 396  
 Henry Carlisle 469  
 Henry Carlton 443  
 Henry Clay 258 373  
 Henry Clayton 390 465  
 Henry Cranston 385  
 Henry Dunster 482  
 Henry Dwight 177 298  
 Henry E. 270 389 490  
 Henry Earle 397  
 Henry Edson 318  
 Henry Edwin 464 490

## HOWE cont'd

Henry F. IX 276 327  
 396 441  
 Henry Fletcher 479  
 Henry Franklin 242 364  
 Henry Gasset 213  
 Henry Gilbert 324 429  
 Henry Gray 262  
 Henry H. 294 412  
 Henry Hamilton 272  
 Henry Harwood 442  
 Henry Hubbard 263  
 Henry Hunt 384 462  
 Henry King 173  
 Henry Kollock 182 298  
 Henry Lafayette 277  
 397  
 Henry Lawrence 331  
 Henry Lyman 369  
 Henry Marshall 171  
 Henry Martin 257 364  
 452  
 Henry Martyn 183  
 Henry Mills 482  
 Henry Newcomb 239  
 Henry P. 266  
 Henry Patch 227 349  
 Henry Payson 285  
 Henry Peabody 162  
 Henry Perine Fletcher  
 252  
 Henry Perley 249 372  
 395 466  
 Henry Proctor 462  
 Henry Rolfe 199  
 Henry Rufus 386  
 Henry S. 276 335  
 Henry Saltonstall VIII  
 Henry Scott 296  
 Henry Sherman 217 342  
 Henry Stephen 313  
 Henry Taylor 335  
 Henry Townley 168  
 291 292  
 Henry Whitman 270  
 Henry William 213  
 Henry Z. 274  
 Hephsebeth 157  
 Hepzibah 7 18 36 37  
 40 47 51 54 78 131  
 Herbert 469 492  
 Herbert A. VIII 239  
 Herbert Barber 353  
 Herbert C. 428  
 Herbert Charles 444  
 Herbert E. 442  
 Herbert Edgar 218  
 Herbert Francis 337 438  
 Herbert Guild 364  
 Herbert Horace 396 467  
 Herbert Kendall 324  
 Herbert L. 359  
 Herbert Leslie 371  
 Herbert M. V  
 Herbert William 387  
 Hermone Alline 340  
 Hervey 161 246 283  
 Hervey Emmons 369  
 Hervey Newton 369  
 Hessadiah 37  
 Hester 189  
 Hezekiah 36 77 104  
 187  
 Hiel 178  
 Hiram 63 89 100 122  
 181 184 186 221 228  
 278 304 316 345 418  
 Hiram Fletcher 123  
 Holland B. 442  
 Hollis 141 144 169 249  
 Hollis Condy 316  
 Hollis Hall 110 198  
 Hollis Sanborn 377

## HOWE cont'd

Hollis Stilman 250  
 Homer Warren 405 473  
 Horace 166 185 207 217  
 228 235 260 294 357  
 358 381 411 435 449  
 Horace A. 324  
 Horace Bertrum 483  
 494  
 Horace Edward 467  
 Horace G. 366 453  
 Horace Houghton 276  
 396  
 Horace Howard 174  
 Horace I. 308 420  
 Horace Joseph 469  
 Horace Leonard IX  
 433 482  
 Horace M. 260 381  
 Horace Mann 355  
 Horace Smith 300  
 Horatio 429  
 Horatio Gates 93 244  
 Howard 178 342 374  
 Howard Stanley 474  
 Hubert 447  
 Hubert Nelson 373  
 Hugh Pike 146 258  
 Huldah 91 94 130 155  
 156 239  
 Huldah Elizabeth 353  
 Hunter Warren 473  
 Ida 277 346 358 359  
 449  
 Ida Albertine 384  
 Ida Belle 357  
 Ida Everett 177  
 Ida F. 367 376  
 Ida Isabel 308  
 Ida Lavina 397  
 Ida Louisa 318  
 Ida M. 322 366 391 416  
 Ida Maria 293  
 Ida Maud 417  
 Ida R. 375  
 Ida Ruth 425  
 Imogene 279 365  
 Imri C. 147  
 Ina Belle 386  
 Ira 355  
 Ira Allen 247 371  
 Ira L. 424  
 Ira Sturtevant 317  
 Irene A. 217  
 Irene E. 328  
 Irma Maud 427  
 Irvin Augustus 314  
 Irving Alexander 161  
 Irving R. 376 458  
 Irving Robert 458  
 Irwin L. 340  
 Isaac 4 6 9 15 25 30  
 35 55 71 105 127 141  
 142 156 158 251 276  
 278 279 402  
 Isaac B. 454  
 Isaac Cornelius 251  
 Isaac Gustavus 251  
 Isaac Whitcomb 394  
 Isabel E. 390  
 Isabel F. 413  
 Isabella 117 140 208  
 Isabella H. 270  
 Isabella Woodbury 330  
 Isabelle 491  
 Isadora F. 282  
 Isaiah 119 214  
 Isora 181  
 Israel 18 38 42 84 87  
 163  
 Israel Goulding 214 335  
 Israel Thorndike 330  
 431

## HOWE cont'd

Iva L. 342  
 Ivers Brooks 253  
 Ivory H. 153  
 Ivory Holland 153 269  
 J. Canfield VIII  
 J. Murray 393  
 Jaazaniah Nichols 199  
 Jabez 53 75 97  
 Jabez C. 326  
 Jabez Crosby 204 326  
 Jacob 27 54 56 60 85  
 118 142 210 251  
 Jacob Frank 230  
 Jacob Rutsen Van  
 Renssalaer 102 184  
 James III V VII 12 27  
 28 64 103 104 115 118  
 126 132 133 147 156  
 165 166 186 206 207  
 226 232 239 265 287  
 330 331 348 360 432  
 James A. 169 293 336  
 James Aaron 213  
 James Abner 432 481  
 James Arthur 470  
 James B. VIII  
 James Benjamin 389  
 463  
 James Bliss 186 304  
 James Buchanan 363  
 James C. 238 335  
 James Cole 101 183  
 James Dexter 266  
 James Dunn 96  
 James E. 334  
 James Franklin 308  
 James Fuller 211 334  
 437  
 James G. 343 441  
 James H. 273 316 360  
 367  
 James Harvey 351  
 James Henry 207 263  
 326 331 359 450 488  
 497  
 James Herbert 349  
 James Lewis 434 482  
 483  
 James M. 267  
 James Madison 151 267  
 James Murray 175 296  
 James Otis 216 341  
 James Robbins 296  
 James Rodman 403  
 471  
 James Russell 263  
 James Seth Nason 331  
 433  
 James Simeon 240  
 James Sullivan 333  
 James Sumner 224  
 James Thorndike 432  
 James Torrey 450 488  
 James Townley 168  
 292 411  
 James Washburn 278  
 400  
 James Weston 288 409  
 James William 497  
 Jane 41 120 151 277 412  
 Jane Ann 266  
 Jane Eights 175  
 Jane Eliza 101  
 Jane Elizabeth 303 352  
 Jane M. 100 395 421  
 Jane Matilda 183  
 Jane P. 270  
 Jane Reynolds 243  
 Jane Robinson 415  
 Jane Sophia 217  
 Jane Valina 250  
 Janet 495

## HOWE cont'd

Janetta Taylor 484  
 Janette 249 280 289  
 Janette C. 334  
 Janitta 294  
 Jared Slocomb 126 227  
 Jarvis 197 319  
 Jason 76 153 265  
 Jason Curtis 262 383  
 Jason J. 364  
 Jasper 221  
 Jazaniah 25 104  
 Jean 488  
 Jean Dietz 453  
 Jean Isabel 490  
 Jeanette Clifford 320  
 Jeanie Childs 173  
 Jeannette Frances 412  
 Jedediah 31 135  
 Jedediah B. 207 332  
 Jemima 87 88 89  
 Jennet 259  
 Jennette 245  
 Jennette Mary 211  
 Jennie 293 303 304 342  
 346 421 475  
 Jennie Frances 257  
 Jennie Hattie 383  
 Jennie Lincoln 344  
 Jennie M. 279 399  
 Jenny 61  
 Jenny M. 182  
 Jereboam 108 195  
 Jeremiah 132 238 239  
 Jeremiah Mansfield  
 126 227  
 Jerome 277 397 468  
 Jerome Bonaparte 242  
 363  
 Jerry 84  
 Jerusha V 86 260 366  
 Jerusha Augusta 362  
 Jesse 441  
 Jesse Helfer 464 490  
 Jesse L. 477 493  
 Jesse Reed 258  
 Jessie 418 492  
 Jessie Sylvia 227  
 Jezaniah 54 186 305  
 Joab Patterson 261  
 Joanna 175  
 Job Lane 115 206  
 Joel 54 63 68 69 71 75  
 76 102 104 123 132  
 137 138 147 150 152  
 184 185 188 221 244  
 246 261 268 368 370  
 Joel Benjamin 269  
 Joel Carlton 225 347  
 Joel Davis 96  
 Joel Miller 261 381  
 Joel Otis 99  
 Joel Rice 53 99  
 John III IV V VII 1 2  
 3 4 5 6 7 8 10 14 15  
 19 23 25 35 41 45 48  
 54 57 71 75 76 79 87  
 94 105 109 111 112  
 113 116 124 137 142  
 148 150 151 152 159  
 165 176 179 181 189  
 191 197 203 208 213  
 223 227 244 264 266  
 268 275 280 289 290  
 297 300 322 325 331  
 335 351 367 384 409  
 445 479  
 John A. 210  
 John Adams 208 332  
 John Alonzo 74 264 384  
 385 462  
 John B. 370  
 John Bernard 370 456

## HOWE cont'd

John Bigelow 320  
 John Blanchard 183  
 John Bradley 291 411  
 John Brooks 251  
 John C. 431  
 John Caleb 291  
 John Calhoun 194 312  
 John Calvin 220  
 John Canfield 353 445  
 446  
 John Carney 53 101 182  
 John Carr 237  
 John Colby 329  
 John Curtis 164  
 John Cutler 299 413  
 John Dodge 255  
 John Douglas 337  
 John Dunn 96 178  
 John E. 439  
 John Edward 302 416  
 John F. 198 366  
 John Folsom 430  
 John Foster 343  
 John Gardiner Faxon  
 430  
 John H. 182 212 274  
 John Hale 323  
 John Hapgood 63 124  
 John Henry 248 371  
 431  
 John Hoover 494  
 John Hubbard 198 320  
 John Hull 474  
 John I. 307  
 John J. 340 439  
 John Jacob 282  
 John Jonas 463  
 John Kasson 332  
 John Kennon 298  
 John L. 413 475  
 John Leonard 464  
 John Lester 350 444  
 John Lloyd 351  
 John M. 379  
 John Marsh 437  
 John Maynard 319  
 John Mills 267 386  
 John Moffat 129 229  
 John Morgan 229 353  
 John Morris 457  
 John Murray 303 416  
 John Nelson 121 219  
 John Oris 197 319  
 John Perkins 139 246  
 John R. 211 334  
 John R. Hitchcock 400  
 John Raymond 475  
 John Reed 334 437  
 John Remy 118 211  
 John Riley 443  
 John S. 274  
 John Smallfield 482  
 John Varnum 452  
 John W. 165 253 260 289  
 445  
 John Wait 235  
 John Walker 246 370  
 John Ward 321 427  
 John Warland 154 270  
 John Wesley 228 242  
 266 351 364 386  
 John William VIII 325  
 Jonah 57 61 62 108 118  
 195 196 212 316 317  
 Jonah Franklin 315 425  
 Jonas 23 33 50 95 105  
 153 187 189 269 307 389  
 Jonas Elijah 95  
 Jonas Hapgood 95  
 Jonas Holland 269 388  
 Jonathan 12 30 37 56  
 57 58 68 70 79 81 82

- HOWE Jonathan cont'd**  
 105 132 140 141 159  
 161 189 276 280 281  
 404  
 Jonathan Minott 188  
 Jonathan P. 373 457  
 Jose Enrique 475  
 Joseph 8 17 20 23 24  
 36 37 39 43 51 52 56  
 75 78 84 93 96 104  
 106 116 119 136 151  
 155 214 274  
 Joseph Appleton 224  
 346  
 Joseph Calvin 163 286  
 Joseph Cloyes 125 226  
 Joseph Dimock 419  
 Joseph Elmer 225 348  
 Joseph Gardner 443  
 Joseph Gilbert 342 440  
 Joseph H. 394  
 Joseph Hall 125 225  
 Joseph J. 174  
 Joseph Leander 369  
 455  
 Joseph Miller 382 461  
 Joseph Milton VIII  
 Joseph Napoleon 242  
 Joseph P. 274 394  
 Joseph Payson 243 365  
 Joseph Snelling 261  
 Joseph Tombs 271 392  
 Joseph W. 385  
 Joseph Walter 309  
 Joseph Warren 96 177  
 462  
 Josephine 245 390 420  
 Josephine Alvira 283  
 Josephine Arvilla 364  
 Josephine C. 426  
 Josephine Canfield 173  
 Josephine Cordelia 373  
 Josephine E. 229  
 Josephine Eliza 393  
 Josephine Esther 442  
 Josephine Isabel 433  
 Joshua 22 43 44 48 88  
 105 166 444  
 Joshua B. 301  
 Joshua C. 259 380  
 Joshua Hezekiah 190  
 308  
 Josiah 4 6 11 26 27 59  
 60 89 113 114 116 156  
 205 209  
 Josiah Derby 334 437  
 Josiah Dexter 209 210  
 333 436  
 Josiah R. 334 436  
 Jotham 27 36 61 69 79  
 81 119 138 159 167  
 202 217 246 322 368  
 Juba 207  
 Jubal 124 224 225 346  
 Jubal Washburn 225  
 347 443  
 Judith 73 87 402  
 Judith Maria 279  
 Judson Freeman 385  
 Julia 305 359 363 398  
 Julia A. 206 322  
 Julia Ann 129 164 194  
 225 277 324  
 Julia Cruse 483  
 Julia E. 276  
 Julia Elizabeth 350  
 Julia F. 334  
 Julia Genevieve 484  
 Julia Georgiana 173  
 Julia L. 396  
 Julia Louise 285  
 Julia M. 435  
 Julia Maria 298 415 429
- HOWE cont'd**  
 Julia Stevens 417  
 Julia Wall 375  
 Julian M. 297  
 Juliet 168  
 Juliet Peale 352  
 Juliet Phelps 318  
 Julietta May 292  
 Juliette 300  
 Julius Alphonso 304  
 417  
 Julius R. 176  
 June Castleton 495  
 Junia 179  
 Juniata 291  
 Justina 300  
 Justus 133  
 Kate Arathusa 334  
 Kate E. 256  
 Kate Eliza 405  
 Kate Isabel 364  
 Kate Lydia 308  
 Kate May 222  
 Kate S. 399  
 Katherine 488  
 Katherine Blanche 411  
 Katherine Coolidge  
 295  
 Katherine Frances 443  
 Katherine Julia 372  
 Katherine McPherson  
 180  
 Katherine Mildred 479  
 Kathryn Ella 497  
 Kathryn Lois 448  
 Katy 75 134  
 Kendrick L. 399  
 Kenneth 497  
 Kerley 54 103 185  
 Keziah 34 71  
 Kimball 241  
 King 112  
 Kingsley Colfax 452  
 Lafayette 215 250 338  
 Lambert 119 134 136  
 216 241 242  
 Larene Emeline 388  
 Laura 144 159 181 185  
 207 213 258 305  
 Laura A. 232 431  
 Laura Ann 191 355 395  
 Laura Cutter 431  
 Laura Delano 164  
 Laura E. 343  
 Laura Elizabeth 466  
 Laura Ervilla 388  
 Laura F. 349  
 Laura J. 307  
 Laura Negus 388  
 Laura T. 402  
 Lauraette C. 329  
 Laurette Newton 314  
 Lavinia 109 121 135  
 219  
 Lavinia Parker 310  
 Lavinia R. 376  
 Lawrence 442  
 Lawrence Paul 494  
 Lawrence William 446  
 Leander M. 98  
 Leavitt 19  
 Leigh 465  
 Leland 439  
 Leland R. 486  
 Lemuel 33 72 145  
 Lemuel Dexter 238 360  
 Lemuel Hinton 468  
 Lemuel Rice 333  
 Lemuel Watson 145 257  
 Lenora Clarrie 288  
 Lenore 490  
 Leon C. 447  
 Leon D. 480
- HOWE cont'd**  
 Leonard 53 101 119  
 157 181 227 349  
 Leonard A. 261  
 Leonard Albert 266  
 Leonard C. 151 265  
 Leonard H. 276  
 Leonard Henry 389 463  
 Leonard Hiram 101 182  
 Leonard Horace 486  
 Leonard Houghton 396  
 467  
 Leonard Robert 496  
 Leonard Wales 182  
 Leonidas Lyman 216  
 Leonora 181 396  
 LeRoy 181  
 Leroy Addison 307 419  
 Leroy Perkins 371  
 Leroy S. 316  
 LeRoy Westwood 458  
 Leslie Lamont 341 440  
 Leslie M. 440  
 Lester 94 176  
 Leta C. 447  
 Letitia 179  
 Letitia Hamill 183 299  
 Leverett Newton 315 425  
 Leverett Strong 479  
 Levi 33 71 75 77 112  
 124 134 152 193 201  
 202 223 240 241 255  
 268 312 322 361 377  
 Levi Barnes 145  
 Levi Eolsom 240  
 Levi Hubbard 369 455  
 Levi L. 214 337  
 Levi Otis 325 429  
 Levina 56 91 316  
 Lewis 116 117 125 136  
 156 185 191 210 242  
 266 276 332 350 363  
 385  
 Lewis Brakenridge 377  
 Lewis E. 276  
 Lewis M. 276  
 Lewis Reed 209 333 437  
 Lewis Sidney 123 222  
 Liberty 119 186 217 301  
 Lilla F. 428  
 Lilla Frances 478  
 Lillian 339 438  
 Lillian E. 393  
 Lillian Eusebia 385  
 Lillian F. 368  
 Lillian Frances 477  
 Lillian J. 371  
 Lillian Susan 347  
 Lillie Belle 308  
 Lillie Jane 292  
 Lillie Sophia 297  
 Lilly Frances 219  
 Lise Courtney 497  
 Liverus Hull 408 474  
 Livonia A. 316  
 Lizette 316  
 Lizzie 297 318 333  
 Lizzie C. 314  
 Lizzie E. 318  
 Lizzie F. 283  
 Lizzie Frances 445  
 Lizzie M. 367  
 Lizzie Sophia 320  
 Lizzie Wheatley 298  
 Llewellyn Judson 453  
 Llewellyn O. 449  
 Llewellyn Otis 428  
 Lloyd 451  
 Loammi 60  
 Lodicy 166  
 Loella B. 375  
 Lois 36 47 62 79 140  
 141 202

## HOWE cont'd

Lois Geraldine 487  
 Lois Lillie 296  
 Lois M. 259 363  
 Lois Reed 437  
 Lona 188  
 Lora Marion 338  
 Loran 268  
 Lorenzo 214 220 244  
     258 336 344 379  
 Lorenzo L. 216 340  
 Lorenzo Whitcomb 472  
 Loretta 101  
 Lorilla 149  
 Lorilla Lucilla 264  
 Lorin Winfred 456  
 Lorinda 188 302  
 Lorinda Slayton 303  
 Lossa 185  
 Lot 124  
 Lottie 276  
 Lottie Irene 478  
 Lou Emerson 427  
 Louellen Maria 370  
 Louis 335 437  
 Louis Brakenridge 257  
 Louis Henry 456  
 Louis McHenry 408  
 Louis Rittenhouse 437  
 Louis W. 289  
 Louisa 97 125 160 189  
     195 197 199 208 219  
     226  
 Louisa A. 238  
 Louisa B. 147  
 Louisa Heider 375  
 Louisa J. 276  
 Louisa Jenny 319  
 Louisa Kilburne 312  
 Louisa M. 232 282  
 Louisa Maria 231 257  
 Louisa Munroe 161  
 Louisa Natalie 319  
 Louise 89 227 284 305  
 Louise Rogers 429  
 Louise Russell 474  
 Lovell 75 150  
 Lovica 99  
 Lovice 106  
 Lovina 188  
 Lovisa 147 157  
 Lowell 77 119  
 Lowly 154  
 Lowly Ann 271  
 Lucetta 398  
 Lucia 207  
 Lucia A. 276  
 Lucia Elvira 315  
 Lucia M. 282  
 Lucia Priscilla 215  
 Lucian 160 281  
 Lucian L. 440  
 Lucien 179 180  
 Lucien (Mrs.) IX  
 Lucien Bonaparte 242  
 Lucien P. 340  
 Lucilla Viola 255  
 Lucille 480  
 Lucille Cynthia 468  
 Lucille Taylor 484  
 Lucina 232  
 Lucinda 24 51 52 91  
     96 119 135 150 187  
     188 190 202 203  
 Lucinda Abigail 215  
 Lucinda Ellen 195  
 Lucius 431  
 Lucius E. 426  
 Lucius M. 454  
 Lucius Manlius 330 431  
 Lucius S. 316  
 Lucius Warner 454

## HOWE cont'd

Lucretia 56 63 66 103  
     107 110 124 130 143  
     188 191 206  
 Lucretia Dawes 240  
 Lucretia Gould 200  
 Lucretia Pope 327  
 Lucy 23 27 29 30 38  
     40 50 56 58 61 69 71  
     75 76 77 84 90 104  
     105 107 109 113 114  
     116 120 121 132 135  
     136 137 139 141 143  
     144 151 152 153 188  
     192 197 206 235 240  
     244 249 253 254 255  
     267 268 316 369 450  
 Lucy A. 170 288 428  
     445  
 Lucy Amanda 96  
 Lucy Ann 99 161 198  
     211 228 311 319 352  
     375  
 Lucy Drake 194  
 Lucy Elizabeth 209  
 Lucy F. 367  
 Lucy Fidelia 257  
 Lucy Fletcher 95  
 Lucy Goodale 236  
 Lucy Goodell 238  
 Lucy Harriet 189  
 Lucy J. 238  
 Lucy Jane 338  
 Lucy Lapham 412  
 Lucy Maria 422  
 Lucy Melinda 335  
 Lucy Moore 323  
 Lucy R. 209  
 Lucy Ruggles 210  
 Lucy Sidney 237  
 Lucy W. 143  
 Lucy Whitney 331  
 Luella 294  
 Luella A. 308  
 Luella C. 444  
 Luella Jennie 463  
 Luella L. 449  
 Luke 56 155 206 330  
 Luke Rice 119 213  
 Lula Frances 428 472  
 Lulu 337  
 Lulu Charlotte 309  
 Lulu Foster 461  
 Lulu M. 396  
 Lulu W. 385  
 Luman Burr 461  
 Luman H. 396  
 Lunior Cruse 495  
 Lute Annie Mabel 430  
 Luther 33 53 71 72 99  
     130 132 143 151 159  
     193 230 238 265 311  
     337  
 Luther B. 228  
 Luther Barnard 309  
     421  
 Luther Joslin 148 262  
     263  
 Luthera 398  
 Lydia 8 23 24 30 32  
     41 44 52 53 58 70 71  
     73 77 94 100 105 106  
     116 119 134 136 139  
     151 152 153 156 159  
     181 206 209 228 239  
     241 243 269 277 278  
 Lydia Ann 108 266 302  
 Lydia Augusta 194  
 Lydia D. 332  
 Lydia E. 346  
 Lydia Electa 195  
 Lydia Eliza 351  
 Lydia Emma 444

## HOWE cont'd

Lydia Knight 199  
 Lydia Lucinda 323  
 Lydia M. 217 231  
 Lydia May Stone 349  
 Lydia Warren 317  
 Lydia Williams 208  
 Lyle Leroy 496  
 Lyle Leroy Lewis 486  
 Lyman 17 18 64 86 119  
     125 191 216 224 226  
     230 246 270 309 353  
     369 389  
 Lyman A. 411  
 Lyman B. 144 390  
 Lyman Barnard 255  
 Lyman C. 147 262  
 Lyman Everett 347  
 Lyman John 490 499  
 Lyman Joseph 456  
 Lyman P. IX  
 Lyman W. 423  
 Lyman Winslow 310  
     422  
 Lysander 350  
 Lyston David 487  
 Lyston Drewett 357  
     447 448  
 M. Emma 289  
 Mabel 345 346 412 492  
 Mabel Augusta 386  
 Mabel C. 412 446  
 Mabel Carla 477  
 Mabel Emma 456  
 Mabel F. 370  
 Mabel Florence 435  
 Mabel K. 489  
 Mabel L. 377  
 Madeline 409 451  
 Madison M. 267  
 Mae 439  
 Mae E. 431  
 Mallory 401  
 Malvina 100 380  
 Mandana 322  
 Mandana Elvira 218  
 Mandana Taber 98  
 Mansfield 65  
 Marcia E. 281 381  
 Marcia Matilda 198  
 Marcus 244 367  
 Marcus Hill 366 454  
 Margaret IX 28 47 65  
     92 93 351  
 Margaret Alice 389  
 Margaret Damon 461  
 Margaret Elizabeth 225  
 Margaret Emily 218  
 Margaret Emma 264  
 Margaret Estelle 374  
 Margaret Field 374  
 Margaret Frances 468  
 Margaretta 129  
 Margarite A. VIII  
 Margery 321  
 Margery G. 440  
 Marguerite 407  
 Marguerite Beth 493  
 Marguerite Kilby 470  
 Marguerite Mary 475  
 Maria 86 99 100 128  
     165 197 254 307 365  
     385  
 Maria Augusta 197 368  
 Maria Elizabeth 248  
 Maria Jane 228 364  
 Maria Louisa 197  
 Maria P. 324  
 Marian Stone 303  
 Marianna 361 369  
 Marianna Webster 455  
 Marie Elizabeth 488  
 Marietta 381

## HOWE cont'd

Marietta Arvilla 277  
 Mariette Lavinia 218  
 Marilla L. 216  
 Marilyn 492  
 Marion 379  
 Marion Adelaide 435  
 Marion Alice 439  
 Marion Beatrice 474  
 Marion Brigham 435  
 Marion D. 477  
 Marion E. 297 341  
 Marion Elizabeth 485  
 Marion F. 405  
 Marion Gannett 436  
 Marion Louise 390 409  
 Marion Olive 437  
 Marion Rubena 357  
 Marion Savery 425  
 Mariot Gale 197 319  
 Marius 137 244  
 Marjorie 421  
 Marjorie Evelyn 471  
 Marjorie R. 477  
 Mark Antony DeWolf  
 VIII  
 Mark Clifford 443  
 Mark Webster 418  
 Marshall Avery 339  
 Marshall M. 181  
 Marshall Monroe 367 454  
 Marshall Otis 216 339  
 Marshall Spring 97 179  
 Martha 9 13 16 22 24  
 31 47 50 54 57 59 69  
 75 82 89 113 114 121  
 131 165 184 208 221  
 231 232 234 239 245  
 311 381 500  
 Martha A. 176 260 453  
 Martha A. E. 349  
 Martha Ann 96 160 226  
 241 247 315 368 426  
 Martha Anna 490  
 Martha Annie 435  
 Martha Arzina 250  
 Martha Barnard 191  
 Martha Benson 321  
 Martha Boardman 482  
 Martha E. 276  
 Martha Elizabeth 410  
 Martha Ellen 266  
 Martha Emeline 368  
 Martha Fay 332  
 Martha L. 343  
 Martha M. 198 480  
 Martha P. 94  
 Martha W. 174  
 Martha Weeks 194  
 Martin 119 144 155 254  
 380  
 Martin Rugg 145 257  
 Marvin F. 384  
 Marvin Fuller 263 384  
 Mary 5 6 8 10 11 14 16  
 20 21 22 23 24 25 26  
 27 30 31 32 34 37 41  
 43 54 55 60 65 72 76  
 78 87 90 92 99 104  
 110 122 137 139 144  
 151 153 155 157 165  
 170 175 182 188 190  
 199 211 219 220 223  
 227 239 244 245 265  
 267 273 278 281 291  
 300 307 311 319 329  
 330 360 363 374 425  
 444 445 480  
 Mary A. 165 209 315  
 379 387 428 442  
 Mary Abbie 345 437  
 Mary Abigail 384  
 Mary Ada 370

## HOWE cont'd

Mary Adelaide 293  
 Mary Adams 210  
 Mary Agnes 428  
 Mary Alice 368 371  
 Mary Angela 389  
 Mary Ann 77 94 95 98  
 177 230 244 248 267  
 271 275 299 354 362  
 Mary Ann Augusta 344  
 Mary Asenath 394  
 Mary Augusta 324  
 Mary Bertha 392  
 Mary Bickford 472  
 Mary Blanchard 298  
 Mary Bosworth 257  
 Mary Bridgman 176  
 Mary Brown 330  
 Mary C. 229 357 359  
 Mary Caroline 101  
 Mary Catherine 317  
 Mary Chandler 369  
 Mary Chase 236  
 Mary Churchill 279  
 Mary Clarinda 292  
 Mary Condry 317  
 Mary D. 174  
 Mary Deming 430  
 Mary Dennison 465  
 Mary E. 266 267 276  
 305 322  
 Mary Edith 319  
 Mary Effie 477  
 Mary Eleanor 175  
 Mary Eliza 220 319 320  
 335 351 360 390 442  
 469  
 Mary Elizabeth 96 165  
 198 265 266 284 286  
 344 351 385 433 454  
 Mary Elizabeth Wat-  
 son 145  
 Mary Ella 308  
 Mary Ellen 222 363  
 Mary Eloisa 330  
 Mary Elvira 241  
 Mary Emma 225 286  
 Mary Etta 255  
 Mary Eudora 383  
 Mary Eva 282  
 Mary Evelyn 391 411  
 Mary Field 457  
 Mary Frances 169 325  
 Mary Grace 209 333  
 Mary H. 288 454  
 Mary Hannah 333  
 Mary Helen 251 475  
 Mary Hester 374  
 Mary Howard 171 237  
 Mary Hubbard 431  
 Mary Ida 218  
 Mary Isabella 154 183  
 382  
 Mary J. 232 279 328  
 399 500  
 Mary Jane 231 247 312  
 336 408 412  
 Mary Josephine 395  
 Mary L. 332 342 343  
 Mary Lavinia 257  
 Mary Louisa 215 313  
 413 452  
 Mary Louise 401  
 Mary Lucile 495  
 Mary Lucille 491  
 Mary Lucinda 311  
 Mary Lucretia 249 334  
 Mary Lucy 303 334 417  
 Mary Loretta 257  
 Mary M. 238  
 Mary Maria 177 445  
 Mary Marjorie 495  
 Mary Mason 229

## HOWE cont'd

Mary Matilda 391  
 Mary Melissa 285  
 Mary Montague 403  
 Mary Moore 203 323  
 Mary N. 386  
 Mary Nutting 372  
 Mary Oakes 146  
 Mary P. 294  
 Mary Payson 243  
 Mary R. 249 372  
 Mary Rice 99  
 Mary S. 387 396  
 Mary Serene 264  
 Mary Slocomb 227  
 Mary Sophia 123 261  
 291  
 Mary Susan 323  
 Mary T. 281  
 Mary Townley 168  
 Mary W. 147 344  
 Mary Warland 270  
 Mary Wood 206  
 Mary Yardley 102  
 Mason Spooner 241  
 Matilda 68 148 150 250  
 280 301  
 Matilda E. 205  
 Matthias 25 54 55 104  
 Mattie A. 464  
 Mattie E. 367  
 Mattie Rice 436  
 Maud 409  
 Maud B. 294  
 Maude G. 464  
 Maude Helen 457  
 Maude Margaret 457  
 Maude Miriam 430  
 Maurice Goss 446  
 Maurice William 471  
 Max Wellington 467  
 May A. 467  
 Maynard 47  
 Meda Evelyn 491  
 Medora Arabella 308  
 Mehitable 48 91 129  
 152 185  
 Melancthon 343  
 Melinda 249 422  
 Melissa 133  
 Melissa E. 290  
 Melissa Rebecca 422  
 Melville Elon 267  
 Mercy E. 373  
 Mercy Ellen 165  
 Meriam Dorothy 461  
 Merl 451  
 Merrick 163  
 Merrill Amsden 261  
 382  
 Merrill Delano 382  
 Merrill Nathaniel 382  
 461  
 Mertie Belle 292  
 Micah 55 73 104 147  
 202 261 322  
 Micah C. 262 383  
 Micajah 9 23 24 25 50  
 53 54 155  
 Michael 87  
 Mildred Ellen 446  
 Mildred G. 411 478  
 Mildred Gray 408  
 Mildred Kingsley 473  
 Mildred Vivian 493  
 Mildred Wright 466  
 Millard Fillmore 334  
 Miller E. 340 439  
 Millicent Amelia 57  
 Milo John 496  
 Milo John Lester 486  
 Milton Bird 372  
 Milton Lowell 456

## HOWE cont'd

Milton Sylvester 361  
Milton Watts 351  
Mina Effie 348  
Mina Priscilla 319  
Mina Zeruah 305  
Minerva 97 149  
Minerva Gates 283  
Minnie 304  
Minnie A. 320 339  
Minnie Aurelia 407  
Minnie B. 372 393  
Minnie Delia 391  
Minnie E. 467  
Minnie Florence 492  
Minnie Gertrude 377  
Minnie Grace 418  
Minnie J. 386  
Minnie Jane 395  
Minnie K. 249  
Minnie Malvina 174  
Minot 47  
Miriam 13 30 31 54 56  
78 79 124 213 380  
Miriam Annette 321  
Miriam L. 341  
Miriam Phebe 430  
Mitchell W. 189  
Mollie 321  
Molly 41 68 79 113  
Morgan Roe 353  
Morrison H. 481  
Morton Philip 218  
Moses 9 22 23 31 46 47  
49 50 70 73 88 89 95  
141 144 146 157 167  
176 249 253 277 304  
375 418  
Moses Adams 375  
Moses Bartlett 262 382  
Moses Emery 177  
Moses Taylor 275 395  
Moses Wood 365  
Myra 133  
Myra Pollina 257  
Myrna Selina 468  
Myron 94 268  
Myron Elias 418  
Myron W. 176 297 366  
Myrtie May 411  
Nabby 84 126  
Nahum 78 123 155 156  
214 222 274 395  
Nancy 85 92 93 109 116  
122 126 139 144 157  
185 190 204 293 351  
Nancy Amelia 223  
Nancy D. 357  
Nancy Eliza 194  
Nancy Elizabeth 333  
Nancy Judson 246  
Nancy M. 281 326 404  
Nancy Malvina 349  
Nancy Maria 99  
Nancy Moore 197  
Nancy R. 373  
Nancy Roselia 362  
Nancy Scott 364  
Nancy Sophronia 190  
Nanne 56 106  
Nathan 27 61 62 63 78  
98 121 122 123 132  
143 166 181 220 221  
233 235 239 289 357  
358 449  
Nathan E. 465  
Nathan Sherman 290  
Nathaniel 79 132 157  
158 159 231 236 279  
399  
Nathaniel L. 428

## HOWE cont'd

Nathaniel Lamson 322  
428 480  
Nathaniel Manley 261  
382  
Nathaniel S. 307 419  
Nathaniel Saunders 312  
Needham 254 376  
Needham Wilbur 376  
Nehemiah 9 20 21 23  
24 34 36 44 45 47 52  
73 81 88 90 96 146  
160 166 289  
Nellie 297 346 461  
Nellie B. 442  
Nellie Brittan 297  
Nellie E. 355 375 455  
Nellie Estelle 347  
Nellie F. 314  
Nellie G. 345  
Nellie J. 249  
Nellie M. 396  
Nellie May 438  
Nellie Tabitha 462  
Nellie Wing 386  
Nelson 164 245 258 289  
367  
Nelson Augustus 350  
Nettie 219 420  
Nettie Adaline 425  
Nettie B. 412  
Nettie Belle 257  
Newell 53 100 144 153  
256 269  
Newton K. 379  
Newton P. 360  
Nina Clara 348  
Noah 56 105 154 190  
273 309 393  
Noah Jones 225  
Noel 187  
Noel Dorius 494  
Norma Della 493 499  
Norman 100 170 181  
232 294  
Norman Francis 231  
Norman Frederick 490  
Octavia 134  
Octavius 330 431  
Octavius Thorndike  
VIII 432 481  
Olie S. 455  
Olive 41 74 123 155  
211 223 420  
Olive Angeline 455  
Olive Harthan 123  
Olive Maria 362  
Olive Moore 203  
Olive P. 309  
Olive Rogers 238  
Oliver 60 64 117 122  
125 179 193 211 312  
Oliver Beal 200 321  
Oliver C. 205  
Oliver Cummings 211  
334  
Oliver E. 376  
Oliver Hunt VIII  
Oliver Isham 319  
Oliver Kendall 203  
Oliver Raymond 425  
478  
Oliver Sawyer 312 424  
Olivia Augusta 423  
Onelee 420  
Ophelia Cummings 236  
Ora 338  
Ora Herbert 313  
Orange Eli 364 452  
Orange F. 342  
Orange Franklin 342  
Oriana 318  
Orilla Amelia 315

## HOWE cont'd

Orilla C. 217  
Orinda 149 263  
Orion Harrison 448  
488  
Orion Perseus 357 447  
448  
Orison 144  
Orissa 181  
Ormand 179  
Orpha 52 88 91  
Orren Clarence 312  
Orrin Bowman 394 466  
Orrin Hall 226 348  
Orrin Porter 197 318  
Orson 187 305  
Orton Wert 305  
Orvilla 133 208  
Orville Lorenzo 197  
Oscar 129 357 448  
Oscar E. 340 439  
Oscar Fitzland 368  
Oscar Ira 345  
Oscar Sobridkie 350  
Oscar W. 376 458 459  
Ossian 357  
Otis 67 119 131 132 202  
205 216 235 237 244  
302 322 325 328 416  
428  
Otis D. 431  
Otis R. 325  
Otis Sumner 203 325  
Otis Wilson 481  
Ozro Brightman 264  
Page 152  
Page F. 267  
Page Olive 86  
Parker 143 252  
Parley 77 154 155 273  
Parmela 161  
Parma 202  
Parne 111 115  
Parne Abbott 200  
Patience 25 35 69  
Patty 52 77 81 84 108  
134 138 147 190  
Paul 25 26 57 109 197  
Paul A. 320  
Paul C. 167 291  
Paul Cummings 440  
Paul Edward 480  
Paul M. 399  
Paulina 151  
Pauline 486  
Pauline C. 458  
Peabody 37 82  
Pearl 133 451  
Pearl Deloss 462 490  
Penn 68  
Percival Spurr VIII  
284 406  
Percy Benjamin 297  
Percy R. 411  
Perkins 70 139  
Perley 70 137 140 147  
242 243 262 364  
Perley Clifton 466  
Perley G. VIII IX  
Persis 31 38 42 54 56  
59 68 83 106 113 114  
116 133 138 143 192  
195 202 309 323  
Persis A. 217  
Persis Bailey 237  
Persis Hastings 112  
Persis Larkin 194  
Peter 14 16 18 34 36 39  
66 75 78 79 81 82 83  
148 149 152 157 161  
162 267 277 278  
Peter Osgood 324  
Peter Parker 151



## HOWE cont'd

Peter Sylvanus 263  
 Peter Sylvester 383  
 Phebe 37 73 75 76 77  
 81 104 140 157 192  
 228 278 305 398  
 Phebe H. 209  
 Pherson W. 449  
 Philander 350  
 Philander M. 99  
 Philinda Augustine 306  
 Philip 259 365 380  
 Philip Dickinson 475  
 Philip Richardson 108  
 196  
 Phineas 16 26 36 58  
 79 81 92 110 111 112  
 119 126 156 160 199  
 201 203 227 275 321  
 Phineas Moore 196 317  
 Pierce Lyman 463  
 Pliny 56  
 Pliny Knight 196 317  
 Pliny Moore 317 427  
 Pluma 153  
 Pocahontas 176  
 Polly 73 84 98 110 113  
 117 123 132 136 141  
 143 152 154 156 157  
 159 185 187 201 207  
 235 277  
 Polly Bellows 309  
 Polly M. 232  
 Polly Marion 350  
 Porter 196  
 Priscilla 61  
 Priscilla Cotton 497  
 Priscilla Gertrude 496  
 Prudence 12 30 55 68  
 78 87 105 129  
 Prudence Bowker 212  
 Rachel 26 49 59 64 113  
 Rachel Warren 196  
 Ralph 119 447  
 Ralph Ashley 471  
 Ralph Barnard 419 480  
 Ralph Dale 495  
 Ralph Eugene 486  
 Ralph Franklin 442  
 Ralph Gideon 347 442  
 Ralph Harrison 463  
 Ralph Howard 375 458  
 Ralph Morton 384  
 Ralph P. 458  
 Ralph Plumb 305 418  
 Ralph S. 297  
 Ralph Trurston 441  
 Ralph W. 439  
 Ralph W. E. 428  
 Randall Howard 464  
 Ransom 150  
 Rawdon 158 500  
 Ray Stanley 455  
 Ray Truman 468  
 Raymond West 443  
 486  
 Rebecca 14 19 31 34 35  
 38 39 41 54 66 69 83  
 84 86 87 115 124 132  
 142 143 160 213  
 Rebecca Baxter 201  
 Rebecca Ermina 238  
 Rebecca Hastings 123  
 Reed Page 146 258  
 Reginald F. IX  
 Relda May 309  
 Relief 64 85 108 119  
 124 185  
 Reuben 104 188  
 Reuben Leonard 188  
 Reuben Thomas 189  
 Reva D. 458  
 Rhene 67

## HOWE cont'd

Rhoda 34 73 79 80 90  
 129 157  
 Rhoda Jane 218  
 Rhoda M. 216  
 Rhoderick Dhu 292 411  
 Rhodolphus 167  
 Richard IV  
 Richard Armstrong 484  
 Richard Baxter 201  
 Richard Douglas 445  
 Richard Farrington  
 485  
 Richard Flint VIII  
 451 488  
 Richard Kirkman 495  
 Richard Rush 168 292  
 Richard Sill 351  
 Richard Smith 280 404  
 Richard Talbot 497  
 Richerand 321  
 Robert V 91 265 351  
 458 489 493  
 Robert A. 284  
 Robert Anderson 409  
 474  
 Robert Arthur 475  
 Robert Bruce 394  
 Robert Davis 229 352  
 Robert Eugene 477  
 Robert Field 102  
 Robert H. 492  
 Robert Hamill 183 298  
 Robert Matteson 448  
 Robert Perley 406 473  
 Robert Samuel 353  
 Robert Thomas 352  
 Robert Winslow 445  
 Robert Winthrop 182  
 Roberta 352  
 Rockwood 163  
 Roderic N. 328  
 Rodney 155  
 Rodney W. 290  
 Rodolphus 89  
 Roger 408  
 Roger Faxon 480  
 Roland B. 489  
 Rolla 420  
 Rollin Clayton Mal-  
 lory 278 401  
 Rollin Sherman 217  
 Rollin Stephens 304  
 Rosa 181  
 Rosa E. 283  
 Rosada Marion 261  
 Rosana Maud 383  
 Roscoe 451  
 Rose 265 411  
 Rose Anne 420  
 Roselle Isetta 319  
 Rosemary 469  
 Rosina 305  
 Rowley 297  
 Roxa 52  
 Roxa Moore 196  
 Roxana C. 260  
 Roxanna 50  
 Roxy 350  
 Roy Leonard 486  
 Royal 398  
 Royal George 484 495  
 Ruby Mandana 216  
 Ruby N. 440  
 Ruel 72  
 Rufus 57 107 108 126  
 152 188 193 195 227  
 244 247 267 315 386  
 Rufus B. 305  
 Rufus E. 325  
 Rufus S. 267 386  
 Rufus Washburn 225  
 Ruphelle Flint 437

## HOWE cont'd

Russell 97  
 Russell Grant 457  
 Russell Sinclair 464  
 Ruth 11 18 34 36 38 40  
 55 60 68 78 79 81 88  
 105 141 146 156 157  
 166 184 259 409 413  
 450 468 471 479  
 Ruth Eno 353  
 Ruth Esther 448 466  
 Ruth Fessenden 391  
 Ruth H. 188  
 Ruth Hooper 473  
 Ruth Lois 438  
 Ruth Louise 475  
 Ruth Madeline 442  
 Ruth Marion 479  
 Ruth Mary 479  
 Ruth May 418  
 Ruth Thompson 485  
 Ruth W. 427  
 S. Everett 428  
 Sabilla 33  
 Sabra Jane 360  
 Sabrina 52  
 Sadie Carrier 383  
 Sadie May 386  
 Salem Town 351 444  
 Salina 100  
 Sally 37 73 82 85 91  
 97 100 120 122 123  
 134 138 139 141 143  
 146 152 155 159 187  
 199 204 205 206 209  
 239 240 242 244 246  
 259 278 306 307 325  
 328  
 Sally Amanda 215  
 Sally Brigham 193  
 Sally Dunn 96  
 Sally Stone 95  
 Sally Syrena 216  
 Salvina 231  
 Samantha 88 211  
 Sampson 78 91 112  
 119 170 201  
 Samuel V 4 5 6 7 8 9  
 16 19 22 23 24 25 30  
 34 35 36 41 46 47  
 49 50 51 52 53 54 70  
 78 79 81 87 90 91 93  
 94 140 141 143 144  
 151 155 158 160 166  
 169 170 175 176 190  
 205 248 250 256 264  
 265 277 296 297 329  
 398 399  
 Samuel Arthur 471  
 Samuel Austin 165 288  
 Samuel B. 181  
 Samuel Barnett 101 182  
 Samuel Blanchard 101  
 182  
 Samuel C. 367  
 Samuel Chandler 229  
 352  
 Samuel E. 94 176 329  
 430 431  
 Samuel Evans 182  
 Samuel Fiske 122  
 Samuel G. 176 296  
 Samuel George 249  
 Samuel Goddard 160  
 282  
 Samuel Holland 253  
 375  
 Samuel Hubbard 109  
 197  
 Samuel Ingersoll 220  
 344  
 Samuel Johnson 430  
 Samuel Melley 347 443

## HOWE cont'd

Samuel Nelson 250 373  
 Samuel Oscar 250 373  
 457  
 Samuel Oscar see  
 George Henry  
 Samuel P. 282  
 Samuel Parker 122  
 Samuel R. 274  
 Samuel S. 244 367  
 Samuel Stewart 488  
 Samuel Stillman 243  
 365  
 Samuel Storrs 207  
 Samuel Stow 208 332  
 Samuel W. 260 360 453  
 Samuel Washburn 278  
 401 402 469  
 Samuel Williams 126  
 Sanborn Orison 255 377  
 Sarah 5 6 7 10 13 14  
 15 19 22 23 24 26 29  
 30 41 49 51 52 54 55  
 57 59 60 64 70 72 73  
 76 77 78 82 88 89 92  
 97 103 104 108 111  
 112 113 115 124 137  
 141 142 156 169 170  
 184 188 195 204 209  
 212 221 227 243 245  
 258 276 279 299 324  
 329 360 399 424 441  
 Sarah A. 281 328 386  
 Sarah Abigail 194  
 Sarah Adeline 195 354  
 Sarah Almeda 361  
 Sarah Ann 186 210 252  
 301 303 306 323  
 Sarah Ann Maria 178  
 Sarah Armstrong 352  
 Sarah B. 259  
 Sarah Bemis 185  
 Sarah C. 266  
 Sarah E. 248 320 325  
 Sarah Edna 484  
 Sarah Elizabeth 207  
 220 285 286 328 330 395  
 Sarah Ellen 344  
 Sarah Emeline 163  
 Sarah Emma 384  
 Sarah Frances 325  
 Sarah H. 237  
 Sarah Haven 274  
 Sarah Helen 163  
 Sarah Hephzibah 253  
 Sarah Hill 160  
 Sarah J. 307  
 Sarah Jane 266 267  
 303 335  
 Sarah Jennison 248  
 Sarah Jones 145  
 Sarah Josephine 177  
 Sarah Kate 284  
 Sarah L. 412  
 Sarah Leach 432  
 Sarah Lola 411  
 Sarah Louise 353  
 Sarah Lydia 296  
 Sarah M. 400 428  
 Sarah Maria 240 368  
 Sarah R. 258 315  
 Sarah Rice 97  
 Sarah Robbins 175  
 Sarah Royce 398  
 Sarah S. 157 280 290  
 Sarah Smith 197  
 Sarah Townsend 274  
 Sarah V. 276  
 Sarah W. 185 210  
 Sarrell Verne 499  
 Sedate 154  
 Seeton Immer 319  
 Selah 88 131 166

## HOWE cont'd

Selina 154 276  
 Senaca 151 259 260  
 265 379  
 Seraph 117  
 Seraphine 212  
 Serene Newton 336  
 Seth 15 35 154 155  
 Seth W. 220  
 Seth Wyman 220 344  
 Sewell 360  
 Seymore 104  
 Sheldon Jencks 474  
 Sherman L. 341 440  
 Shubael 90  
 Sidney Augustus 121  
 218  
 Sidney Judson 219  
 Sidney Peckham 481  
 Sidney Walker 326  
 Silas 31 55 58 70 81 104  
 110 112 113 141 187  
 189 199 202 203 204  
 213 246 307 323 335  
 351 368 445  
 Silas Albert 369  
 Silas Beaman 203 325  
 Silas Bezaleel 228 351  
 Silas H. 324  
 Silas N. 188 306  
 Silas W. 366 453  
 Silas Walter 324  
 Silence 185  
 Simeon 133 239 243 366  
 Simeon A. 239 360  
 Simeon Augustus 366  
 454  
 Simeon Brittan 177  
 Simeon C. 267  
 Simeon Sanford 297  
 Simon 30 69  
 Simon Ames 415  
 Socrates 151  
 Solomon 25 26 63 116  
 123 124 132 133 144  
 208 223 238 239 254  
 259  
 Solomon A. 209 334  
 Solomon Henry 209 332  
 333 435  
 Solon C. 197  
 Solon Cheney 110 198  
 Solon M. 276 396  
 Sophia 144 158 162 190  
 193 199 254 311 316  
 500  
 Sophia Fay 362  
 Sophia Taylor 484  
 Sophronia 122 149 187  
 224 294 311  
 Sophronia Ann 262  
 Squire 46 89 168 169  
 292 411  
 Squire Theodore 291  
 Stanley Shea 410  
 Stanley Washburn 470  
 Stella G. 423  
 Stella M. 354  
 Stephen 32 71 107 144  
 146 194 228 254 255  
 259 366  
 Stephen Henry 194  
 Stephen Martin 254  
 Stephen Rand 474  
 Sterling Cleaves 494  
 Stewart Dean 228 352  
 Stillman 240 362  
 Storrs Lyman 231 354  
 Stowell 243 259 366  
 Submit 22 28 48 86 89  
 118 167 203  
 Sukey 69 83 246  
 Sumner 174

## HOWE cont'd

Sumner C. 367  
 Susan 54 89 151 163  
 183 188 219 239 262  
 275 364 398 450  
 Susan Adelaide 318  
 Susan Anne 486  
 Susan Brittan 297  
 Susan C. 162  
 Susan Dorothy 77  
 Susan Elanora 230  
 Susan Elizabeth 254  
 Susan Emma 266  
 Susan Fowler 292  
 Susan H. 271  
 Susan Hillard 412  
 Susan J. 366  
 Susan L. 302  
 Susan M. 96  
 Susan Maria 263 327  
 Susan S. 313  
 Susan Tabitha 174  
 Susan Tracy 175  
 Susan Walker 326  
 Susanna 25 57 65 72  
 79 80 85 135 156 160  
 243 277  
 Susanna Hastings 154  
 Susanna Maria 475  
 Susanna Martha 410  
 Susanna Rebecca 161  
 Susie A. 454  
 Susie Estelle 436  
 Sybil 28 68 84  
 Sybil Alice 427  
 Sybil B. 321  
 Sydenham V  
 Sylvanus 49 76 92 148  
 149 174 263  
 Sylvanus Warren 361  
 Sylvester 126 214 226  
 301 337  
 Sylvester Bishop 210  
 Sylvester Buckmaster  
 301  
 Sylvia 241  
 Tabitha 12 25 29 42 55  
 Talbot 488 497  
 Talford Sloan 419  
 Tamar 58 113 201 203  
 Tamar Lamson 112 204  
 Tamison 136  
 Taphenas 265  
 Taylor 148  
 Terence Henry 464 491  
 Teresa 179  
 Thaddeus 239  
 Thankful 11 18 28 36  
 37 63 78 79 115 142  
 Thekla 346  
 Thelma I. 459  
 Thelma Leone 490  
 Theodate Lane 257  
 Theodore 66 129 130  
 Theodore Benjamin 176  
 Theresa 50 181  
 Theron 167  
 Thina 202  
 Thomas V 3 4 5 6 11  
 12 13 30 48 68 82 91  
 105 106 112 134 136  
 138 161 171 174 193  
 224 232 233 240 246  
 284 311 337 355 361  
 364  
 Thomas Cutter 98  
 Thomas F. 159 279 399  
 Thomas Frink 134  
 Thomas Gilbert 361  
 Thomas Herbert 247  
 371  
 Thomas Holly 311  
 Thomas J. G. 302

## HOWE cont'd

Thomas Jason 154 270  
 Thomas Judson 218  
 Thomas Marshall 92  
 170  
 Thomas N. 232  
 Thomas Prentiss Al-  
 len 324  
 Thomas Read 161 283  
 Thomas Russell 409  
 Thomas Stevens 269  
 389  
 Thomas Stillman 362  
 Thomas Wilson Dorr  
 169  
 Thomas Yardley 54  
 102 183  
 Thorndike Dudley 481  
 Thursia 152  
 Tillie 294  
 Tilly 67 132 133  
 Timothy 30 65 126 127  
 132 159 228 236 277  
 280 281 398  
 Timothy Andrus 228  
 352  
 Timothy Lewis 323  
 Timothy Otis 237 353  
 Tirzah 196  
 Titus 66 228 350  
 Tolman 70 139  
 Tracy 295  
 Tryphena 148  
 Tyler 186 195 302 314  
 Tyler Richardson 197  
 Ulysses Hamet 121  
 Uriaiah 66 130 131 177  
 232 298 354  
 Uriaiah Tracy 175 295  
 Ursina 151  
 Ursula Amanda 99  
 Vashti 62  
 Vaslet Little 492  
 Velma 464  
 Venus 350  
 Verne Kenneth 493 499  
 Verne Leone 462  
 Victor A. 305 418  
 Victor Lee 476  
 Victoria 289  
 Victoria A. 306  
 Vilaty 149  
 Vinal G. 268  
 Virgil Delphine 322  
 Virginia DeBarba 465  
 Virginia Hosmer 421  
 Volney W. 343 441  
 W. V. IX  
 Walden Miller 297  
 Waldo Beaman 324 429  
 Waldo S. 440  
 Waldo Vernon 287  
 Wallace F. 396  
 Wallace M. 379  
 Wallis E. VIII  
 Walter 61 120 306 335  
 353 438 475  
 Walter Augustus 283  
 Walter Browning 426  
 Walter Bruce VIII  
 Walter Channing 344  
 442  
 Walter Clarke 406  
 Walter E. 233 356  
 Walter Eliphalet 288  
 409  
 Walter Emens 487  
 Walter Eugene 387 463  
 Walter G. 428 480  
 Walter H. 281 405  
 Walter Harland 423  
 Walter Harry 458  
 Walter Hastings 361

## HOWE cont'd

Walter Henry 298 426  
 Walter Howard 173  
 Walter L. 424  
 Walter Lyon 326  
 Walter M. 454  
 Walter Nahum 395 466  
 Walter Newton 121 219  
 Walter Vincent 397 468  
 Walter Wells 472  
 Waneeta 420  
 Ward 480  
 Ward H. 446  
 Warren 84 240 281 290  
 368 405 410  
 Warren Elmer 383  
 Warren F. 341 440  
 Warren George 314 425  
 Warren H. 332 435  
 Warren Maynard 410  
 Warren Tyler 476  
 Washington 444 487  
 Wayland 340  
 Wesley D. 340 439  
 Wesley Veith 487  
 Wilbur Henry 407 473  
 Wilbur Swift 305  
 Wiley 462  
 Wilfred Elon 357 448  
 488  
 Will Herbert 255  
 Willard III 71 91 109 145  
 155 170 196 256 268  
 271 294 317 387 391  
 392 418 426  
 Willard Clark 419  
 Willard Elisha 165 289  
 Willard Moore 318  
 Willard Nelson 266  
 William IV 20 27 42 46  
 47 48 61 70 72 75 78 89  
 91 93 107 108 113 118  
 124 126 127 130 139  
 141 152 156 157 161  
 163 166 169 170 177  
 186 188 190 204 205  
 212 219 220 223 227  
 231 246 249 258 259  
 260 265 267 277 278  
 284 292 297 302 313  
 324 326 335 343 351  
 369 379 381 386 387  
 397 398 416 428 445  
 467 475 487 497  
 William Addison 209  
 333  
 William Andrew 491  
 William Arthur 292  
 William Atwood 313  
 William B. 162 352  
 William Bailey 364 451  
 William Bernard 396  
 468  
 William Bingham 437  
 William Bradley 309  
 422  
 William Burdge 445  
 William Calvin 297  
 William Canterbury  
 464 491  
 William Cheseborough  
 228  
 William Clarence 372  
 William Covell 486 497  
 William D. 328  
 William Deering 488  
 497  
 William DeLancey 181  
 William Dickey 286  
 William Dikeman 406  
 473  
 William Edward 326  
 William Edwin 389 464

## HOWE cont'd

William Elliot 251 270  
 374 390  
 William Eugene 283  
 William Everett 390  
 William F. 232 284 356  
 412 447  
 William Fletcher 252  
 William Francis 194  
 285 406  
 William Frank 372  
 William Frederick 163  
 William G. 384  
 William Goodale 251  
 William Greene 295  
 412  
 William H. 276 396  
 453  
 William H. H. 334 436  
 William Hall 469  
 William Hareford 165  
 William Harley 354  
 William Harrison 233  
 356  
 William Hartwell 254  
 310  
 William Hayes 304  
 William Henry 218 220  
 246 343 349 370 486  
 496 499  
 William Hills 391 465  
 William Hoover 494  
 William Howard 92 174  
 William Irving 324 428  
 William James 292  
 William Jennison 169  
 294  
 William Johnson 231  
 William K. 146 260  
 William L. IX 385  
 396  
 William Lawrence 465  
 491  
 William Lewis 222  
 333 436  
 William Livingston  
 236 359  
 William M. 100  
 William Marion 411  
 William Mason 489  
 William Morton 452  
 William Nelson 168  
 William P. 294  
 William Parker 203  
 324  
 William Perry 394  
 William Peters 262  
 William Porter 248  
 251  
 William Richard 473  
 William Richards 282  
 William Robinson 171  
 295  
 William Rodney 426  
 William S. VIII 308  
 420  
 William Scott 481  
 William Seymour 233  
 355  
 William Simpson 352  
 William Stanley 298  
 William Taylor 122 219  
 William Thomas 174  
 William Thorndike  
 431 481  
 William Torrey 451 488  
 William Tyler 416  
 William W. 163 287  
 322 449  
 William Wallace 309  
 373 457  
 William Warren 444  
 William Watson 101

- HOWE** cont'd  
 William Whitney 354 446  
 William Wirt 327 331 434  
 Williamy Josephine 455  
 Willie 306 346  
 Willie E. 386  
 Willie Frank 367 454  
 Willis Dearborn 461  
 Willis E. 396  
 Willis H. 381 461  
 Willis M. 358  
 Willoughby 363  
 Wilson Herrick 430 481  
 Wilson Nathan 357  
 Wilson T. 417  
 Windsor 57 107 193 201  
 Winfield Scott 304  
 Winifred Marie 479  
 Winnifred Hayden 419  
 Winslow 105 107 134 191 240 241  
 Winslow B. 376 458  
 Winslow Reid 489  
 Winsor 112  
 Winthrop 86 107 194  
 Winthrop Adam 165  
 Winthrop Frank 481  
 Winthrop Keith 430 481  
 Wirt VIII 434  
 Woodbury 432  
 Woodbury Kendall 441  
 Wyman R. 425 479  
 Wynn Otis 430  
 Zadoc Howard 237  
 Zalmon 138 245  
 Zeeb 307  
 Zelinda Noyes 278  
 Zelotes 185  
 Zephaniah Swift 196  
 Zeruah 31 65 142 187  
 Zerviah 28 70  
 Zibah 52  
 Zilpa Pauline 490  
 Zilpah 106 143 202  
 Zimri 150 187 264 304 462  
 Zora Emma 308
- HOWES** John 311  
 Thomas III
- HOWLAND** Abiah 185  
 Eber 55  
 Eseck 346  
 John 185  
 Melina 184  
 Nathan 129  
 Timothy Jenkins 288  
 Ursula C. 346
- HOWLETT** Samuel 28
- HOYT** Mary 267
- HUBBARD** Abigail 38  
 Avalina Malissa 82  
 Barzillai 294  
 Benjamin 368  
 Betsey 63  
 Daniel 37 63  
 Elizabeth 38  
 Ellen 104  
 Ephraim 62  
 Jane Maria 82  
 Jonathan 62 82  
 Joseph 38  
 Lois B. 294  
 Lucy 109  
 Lucy Ann 387  
 Lucy Malinda 82  
 Molly 63  
 Persis Walker 368  
 Ransom Mack 225  
 Sally 183 285  
 Sarah 63
- HUBBARD** cont'd  
 Vashti 82  
 William 63 82
- HUDSON** Abigail Howe 107  
 Angeline 191  
 Annis Eddy 107  
 Caroline 107  
 Catherine Howe 107  
 Charles D. 191  
 Charles Dennis 107  
 Elijah 107  
 Elizabeth Maria 107  
 Francis 107 191  
 Lucretia 107  
 Lydia Gilbert 107
- HUFF** Charles Sumner 461  
 Ethel Willella 461  
 H. Winfield 382  
 Helen Josephine 461
- HUFFSMITH** Milton B. 287
- HULBERT** Ellen Maria 425  
 John 102
- HULL** Lawrence 348  
 Liverus 163
- HUMPHREY** Azubah 336  
 Ebenezer 214  
 Eugene O. 484  
 Royal 29  
 Rufus 214 336  
 Sarah 214
- HUNT** Aaron 56  
 Abel 134  
 Betsey 70  
 David 134  
 David F. 134  
 Eleanor K. 477  
 Elizabeth 56 286  
 Elizabeth A. 286  
 Emory 39  
 Frederick 56  
 Helen Ardelle 255  
 Helen M. 384  
 Heman 84  
 Henry 56  
 Hepzibah Howe 84  
 Joel 69  
 John 56  
 Jonathan 69  
 Joseph C. 84  
 Joseph Goodnow 84  
 Judith 144  
 Lemuel O. 246  
 Lucy Ann 84  
 Luther 56 286  
 Lydia B. 134  
 Lyman 84  
 Martha 56  
 Mary 134  
 Mary Jane 84  
 Mary W. 39  
 Mercy 116  
 Nehemiah A. 134  
 Otis E. 84  
 Persis 56  
 Rebecca 270  
 Sabrina 134  
 Samuel 56 144  
 Samuel Dana 84  
 Sarah 56 134  
 Sherman G. 477  
 Sophia H. 134  
 Susannah 32  
 Thomas E. 255  
 Warren 84  
 William 84
- HUNTING** Lydia 194  
 Nathan 194
- HUNTINGTON** Jabez 248
- HUNTINGTON** cont'd  
 Mary Buckingham 48
- HUNTLING** Oscar  
 Leonard 465  
 William Craig 465
- HURD** Annie 283  
 George A. 259  
 Henry J. 259  
 Ira 259  
 Luther M. 259  
 Mary R. 259  
 Peter 259  
 Philo R. 204  
 Stephen H. 259
- HURLBURT** John W. 183  
 Sarah 183
- HUTCHINS** Alvah A. 398  
 Aurinda M. 186  
 Damaris 63  
 Louisa 170  
 Silence 90
- HUTCHINSON** Ann 251  
 Elizabeth H. 354  
 Lewis 183  
 Lydia 91  
 Mary Isabella 183  
 Maude 183  
 Wallace 321
- HYDE** Charles 355  
 Daniel 19 197  
 Ezra 365  
 Maria 365  
 Sarah 15
- IDE** Rodman 402  
 Sarah 402
- INGALLS** Amos Howe 116  
 Edmund 115  
 Harriet 115  
 Isabinda 116  
 Jarvis 116  
 Otis 116  
 Paulina 116  
 Persis 116  
 Ransom 116  
 Seraphina 116  
 Zimri 115
- INGERSOLL** Ingersol  
 Bathsheba 93  
 Evelyn 328  
 Stephen Henry 333
- INNESLEY** William 54
- IREDELL** Sarah 88
- IVORY** Bathsheba 153
- JACKSON** Cynthia 239  
 Emily 365  
 Isaac 137  
 Polly 35  
 Sybil 330  
 William 239
- JACOBS** Andrew 367  
 Bert 438  
 Harold 438  
 Helen 438  
 Mary 230
- JACQUES** D. H. 312
- JAFFREY** Rebecca 224
- JAMES** Brown 39
- JANE** Byard 182
- JAQUITH** Olive 362
- JARRETT** Addie 451
- JEANETTE** Ida 497
- JEFFERSON** John 369  
 Martin V. B. 369  
 Mary Ann 369
- JEFFORDS** Diana 357
- JEFTS** Alice 69
- JELBAUGH** Sarah E. 220

- JENDERSON** Susan H. 470
- JENKS** Jenckes Jencks  
Charles H. 338  
Charles Willard 110  
Daniel Hubbard 110  
Fannie Sheldon 474  
George Alfred 110  
Gideon 110  
John Howe 110  
Mary Jane 110  
Michael 56  
Nathaniel Dodge 110  
Nora May 338  
Oliver A. 110  
Pearl Vivian 338  
Roscoe Conklin 338  
Sabra 60
- JENKINS** Barzillai 229  
Eliza 279 399  
Emeline Barnard 229  
James 269  
Lucy Ellen 269
- JENNESS** Eliza D. 392
- JENNINGS** Abigail 143  
Charles H. 458  
Florence May 458  
Hannah 9  
Naomi 167  
Rachel 109 185
- JENNISON** Jenison  
— 214  
Andrew 64  
Charles 139  
Dana 139  
Eunice 63  
George Henry 139  
Grace 41  
Henry 63  
James 63  
Jane 77  
John 27  
Joseph 139  
Joseph Brooks 63  
Levi 63  
Mary 63  
Mary Elizabeth 139  
Oliver 63  
Peter 77  
Polly 169  
Rebecca 123  
Relief 64  
Samuel 63 64 123 139  
William 139 169  
Zibah 139
- JENSON** Parley P. 435
- JEWELL** Crittenden 99  
Elizabeth 32  
Sarah 189
- JEWETT** Aaron 114  
Benjamin Franklin 114  
Eliza 114  
Gilbert 114  
Henry 114  
Henry J. 248  
Isabella 154  
Jonathan 114  
Lucy 379 381  
Luther K. 324  
Malancia 114  
Martha 114  
Sally 114  
Sylvanus 114  
Sylvester 114
- JOHNSON** — 351  
Alfred W. 190  
Almeda 233  
Amos H. 205  
Anna M. 363  
Anstiss Maria 147  
Arthur 438  
Betsey 214
- JOHNSON** cont'd  
Caleb 20  
Catherine 225  
Charles 374  
Charles E. 160  
Charlotte A. 205  
Dale Wilfred 491  
Edward C. 205  
Elizabeth 6 20  
Emeline 375  
Emily 147  
Emma 438  
Fountain Samuel 483  
Francis Howe 205  
George 455  
George W. 147 205  
Hannah 31 34  
John 14 165  
Jonathan 31  
Josephine C. 341  
Josiah S. 146  
Lydia 129  
Mary 374  
Mary A. 205  
Mary F. 147  
Melissa 438  
Olive C. 287  
Oscar Wilfred 491  
Richard 267  
Samuel 205  
Solomon 5 147  
Stephen 27  
Willard Howe 491
- JOINER** Mary 13
- JONES** Abigail 26  
Asa 84  
Daniel 36  
Elizabeth 15  
Elizabeth Mulliner 484  
Frederick C. 416  
George T. 294  
Joel 84  
John Markland 484  
Kenneth 440  
Lanora 381  
Martha 145  
Martha C. 172  
Mary 85  
Nancy 280  
Nathaniel 23  
Pauline H. 440  
Robert G. 172  
Rosa 285  
Rose 469  
Sally 145  
Samuel 145  
Sarah 407  
Susan 323  
Timothy 323
- JORDAN** — Mr. 105  
Fannie 461
- JOSLIN** Joslyn  
Catherine 148  
Eleanor 148  
Elizabeth 14  
James 29  
Lucy 29  
Nathaniel 7 14 148  
Peter 7  
Rebecca 14 54  
Sarah 14  
Sukey 174  
Susanna 190
- JOYCE** Mary 434 483
- JUDD** Lucinda 355
- JUDEVINE** Charles W. 188
- JUDSON** — Mr. 52  
Almira Howe 52  
John Work 52
- JUNE** Hannah C. 226
- KABE** Emma E. 176
- KABE** cont'd  
Ernest H. 176  
Frank C. 176
- KAHIL** Abraham A. 435
- KALICUJ** Saviah 169
- KAMMERER** Marguerite 222
- KAMMERLEN** Elizabeth 439  
John Thibout 439  
Paul 439
- KASSON** H. Maria 331
- KATHERN** Ada 275
- KEELER** Anna Cecelia 225  
Ella May 225  
Frank Coleman 225  
Grace Gertrude 225  
Myrta Mabel 225  
Russell Flint 225  
Russell Vincent 225
- KEISER** Matilda 229
- KEITH** Caroline 373  
David 326  
Sarah J. 451  
Sumner W. 451
- KELLEY** Kelly  
Bridget 356  
Edmund 380  
Elizabeth N. 178  
Henry Grattan 178  
Lydia 380  
Peter 178
- KELLOGG** Anna Allen 385  
Charles Hervey 168  
David S. 168  
Josie 177
- KELSEY** Gamaliel 289  
Pasiphae Jane 289
- KELTON** Charles 364  
Eliza J. 364  
Rhoda 207
- KEMP** Betsey 253  
James Murray 446  
Laura 468  
Olive P. 254
- KEMPTON** Charles 381  
Nettie 381  
Silas 381  
Willie 381
- KENDALL** Albert Edward 401  
Crusoe 82  
Ethan 202  
Fanny 367  
Jonathan 367 441  
Lucy 60  
Myra 322  
Oliver S. 113  
Prudence 202  
Rebecca 201  
Sarah Maria 441  
Thankful 202
- KENDIG** Laverna 370
- KENDRICK** Stephen 115
- KENERSON** Ella Belle 470  
William Tracy 470
- KENNEDY** Alice M. 295  
Hannah 182  
Hutton 172  
Mary Katherine 491  
Robert T. 295
- KENNEY** Kenny  
Judith 169  
Moses 238  
Nathaniel 307
- KENNISTON** Davis B. 431  
Davis Baker 431

- KENNISTON** cont'd  
 Elizabeth Howe 431  
 Sarah Thorndike 431  
**KENNON** Mary Shaw 298  
**KENT** Henry 166  
 Lydia 206  
**KENYON** May H. 424  
**KERLEY** Hannah 54  
 Henry 7 12  
**KESTER** Bessie 456  
**KETCHUM** Nancy A. 395  
**KEYES** Abigail 111  
 Cyprian 7 18  
 David 7 18  
 Dinah 7  
 Elias 7  
 Elizabeth 18  
 Hepsibah 18  
 James 202  
 Jonathan 7  
 Levinah 18  
 Lucy 251  
 Miriam 202  
 Persis 18  
 Roswell 202  
 Stephen 63  
 Thomas 7 18  
 Zeruiah 360  
**KIBBE** Nettie Elizabeth 463  
**KILBURNE** Clarissa 312  
**KILBY** Flora Brooks 470  
**KILGORE** J. E. 420  
**KILLAM** Clinton D. 220  
**KIMBALL** Aaron 79  
 Almira 226  
 Andrew 59  
 Ebenezer 36  
 Eunice 388  
 Hannah 236  
 John 388  
 Martha 241  
 Mary 79 337  
 Mary Jane 226  
 Mary W. 466  
 Matilda 241  
 Nancy 288  
 Richard 226  
 Ruth 281  
 Samuel 67  
 Susan M. 112  
**KING** Abba Turner 231  
 Asa 115  
 Benjamin 342  
 Della 371  
 Eunice 342 476  
 James 23  
 John 115  
 Joshua 235  
 Meribah 158  
 Roswell 269  
 Sarah 7 14  
**KINGSBURY** Edward 118  
**KINSMAN** Keziah 164  
 William H. 156  
**KIP** Charles Eno 353  
 Elizabeth 353  
 Irving D. 353  
 Margaret 353  
 Peter 353  
**KIRKMAN** Dora Maud 495  
 John 495  
**KIRKPATRICK** Andrew 182  
 Mary A. Byard 182  
**KJILIN** Marie Josephine 493  
**KLINE** Fred E. 226  
**KNAFLER** Leo 439
- KNAPP** Anna 76  
 Jazaniah 76  
 John 76  
 Josephine 405  
 Levi 76  
 Lucy 76  
 Lucy R. 275  
 Mary H. 76  
 Mehitable 76  
**KNIGHT** Knights  
 A. D. 340  
 Caroline L. 287  
 Elizabeth M. 286  
 Florence C. 340  
 Hannah 44 196  
 Howard C. 287  
 Imogene 340  
 Isaac 123  
 Jane D. 192  
 Jason 394  
 Joseph 286  
 Joseph (Mrs.) IX  
 Joseph Arthur 287  
 Lucy 329  
 Lula 340  
 Mary E. 196  
 Mary S. 317  
 Persis 250  
 Rowena E. 188  
 Rufus 193  
 Sally 394  
 Sarah J. 394  
 Stoughton W. 373  
**KNOWLES** Mehitable 368  
**KNOWLTON** Adeline 124  
 Artemas 64  
 Asa 124  
 Calvin 64  
 Caroline 61  
 Charles 64 125  
 Daniel 221  
 Darwin 64  
 Dolly 64  
 Edward L. 325  
 Esther 385  
 Eunice 64  
 Hollis 61  
 Joseph 61  
 Josiah 385  
 Mary 61  
 Mary K. 385  
 Melinda 221  
 Nancy 64  
 Polly 59  
 Relief 61  
 Samuel 61  
 Sarah 61  
 Seth 64  
 Walter Howe 61  
 William 61 64  
 William Seth 64  
**KUHN** John 349
- LACEY** Frances 348  
**LADD** Gratia A. 256  
 Louisa 256  
 Paschal P. 72  
**LAKIN** George S. 197  
 Georgiana 197  
**LAMB** David 55  
 Elijah 55  
 Joel 55  
 Jonathan 55  
 Joshua 70  
 Lucretia 55  
 Mary 55 63  
 Sally 303  
 William 15 55  
**LAMBERT** George William 383
- LAMSON** Abigail  
 Moore 113  
 Eli Brigham 113  
 Elizabeth Miller 113  
 Lambert 113  
 Lyric 126  
 Minda Brigham 113  
 Nathaniel 113  
 Sarah Hubbard 431  
**LANDFEAR** Della C. 340  
 J. Henry 340  
**LANE** ——— 223  
 Benjamin H. 256  
 Jabez 336  
 James 113  
 Jeremiah 256  
 Job 113 114  
 John A. 323  
 Joshua Sands 352  
 Lucy 113  
 Mary Catherine 352  
 Mary E. 236  
 Nancy 245  
 Rachel 256  
 Sally 113  
 Sarah 114  
 Sarah Ann 336  
**LANGDON** Annie I. 370  
 John 247  
**LAPHAM** Elisha 250  
 Eliza N. 250  
**LARKIN** Elizabeth 12  
 Hazelried 487  
 Joanna 10 55  
 Sarah 21  
**LARNED** Zenas 342  
**LARRABEE** William 39  
**LASH** Martha 102  
**LASHIER** Ann 248  
**LATHROP** Eliza Ann 105  
**LATIMER** A. 102  
**LAUGHLIN** H. Hughart 171  
 Hughart Rea 171  
 James 171  
**LAWRENCE** ——— 387  
 Aaron 86  
 Abbie Maria 436  
 Abijah 104  
 Charles Emery 86  
 Daniel 436  
 E. F. 164  
 Hannah Maria 86  
 Ira 86  
 Isabella M. 465  
 Jane M. 331  
 Joanna 105  
 Joshua 105  
 Melinda 422  
 Melinda C. 423  
 Moses 86  
 Parker 422 423  
 Samuel 191  
**LAWTON** Jennie L. 439  
**LAY** ——— 89  
**LAYMAN** Albert Galatin 175  
**LEACH** Leech  
 Cynthia E. 357  
 Hiram 357  
 Isaac 91  
 Jerusha 91  
 John 234  
 Levina 91  
 Riley Nathan 357  
 Roxana D. 357  
 Sarah 330  
**LEADBETTER** Joseph 254  
**LEAGUE** James A. 100  
**LEARNED** Abigail 20

**LEARNED** cont'd

Elizabeth 15  
 Experience 15  
 Hannah 9 15  
 Isaac 15  
 John 15  
 John K. 137  
 Joseph 15  
 Josiah 15  
 Lois 15  
 Lydia 342  
 Mary 15  
 Samuel 15  
 Sarah 15  
**LEATH** Nancy M. 239  
**LEAVITT** Abigail 231  
 Dudley P. 241  
 John 8  
 Sarah 8  
 Susan 354  
**LEE** Belle J. 169  
 Benjamin Winthrop 108  
 D. S. 469  
 Eliab Alonzo 108  
 Isaac 108  
 Liab 108  
 Lucy 108  
 Lucy Abigail 108  
 Lydia Augusta 108  
 Marietta Lucretia 108  
 Martha Ellen 108  
 Mary 230  
 Mary Elizabeth 108  
**LEET** Charles H. 262  
**LEGATE** Annie 388  
**LEGROSSE** Estes How 49  
 Francis 49  
 Rachel Peck 49  
**LEIGHTON** Agnes M. 454  
 Amos R. 433  
 Fannie 302  
 Frank A. 454  
 Mary Elvira 433  
**LEITZINGER** A. E. IX  
**LELAND** Amos C. 209  
 Amos Sterling 121  
 Beulah 70  
 Charles 160  
 Charles Clinton 121  
 Emeline Celestia 121  
 George 120  
 George Walter 121  
 Isaac 70  
 Mary 70  
 Royal A. 195  
 William Wallace 121  
**LEMMON** Charles  
 Manning 168  
 Henry 168  
**LEMON** Edward R. 17  
 Kate 303  
**LENZ** Amelia Blondell 479  
 Eva Margaret 479  
 Frederick 479  
**LEONARD** Clarissa 482  
 Elvira 217  
**LEVERETT** Sarah 458  
**LEWIS** Celia Burk 469  
 Charles 125  
 Charles William 125  
 David P. 237  
 E. H. 398  
 Edward Charles 462  
 Elizabeth F. 231  
 George Frederick 125  
 James 433  
 Joseph 151  
 Louisa Matilda 125  
 Lydia 151

**LEWIS** cont'd

Mary Frances 433  
 Mary Larkin 125  
 Nettie Angeline 462  
 Olive 365  
 Theodore Lyman 125  
 William Larkin 125  
**LIBBY** Charles C. 347  
 Charles H. 282  
 Claudia Elizabeth 282  
 Clifford E. 347  
 Edith Clymena 416  
 Georgianna M. 347  
 Moses E. 416  
 Ralph Edwin 416  
 Ralph G. 347  
 Waldo Howe 416  
 Willis Herbert 347  
**LILLEY** Lillie  
 Anne 23  
 Roswell 297  
 Sophia A. 297  
**LINCOLN** Daniel A. 237  
 Dexter O. 237  
 Ellen M. 237  
 Emily J. 237  
 Freeman B. 237  
 George W. 237  
 Harriet C. 237  
 John 237  
 Levi 236  
 Lydia 389  
 Sally H. 237  
**LINDERMAN** Arthur  
 W. 339  
 Guy A. 339  
 Helen M. 339  
 Lloyd H. 339  
 Mabel M. 339  
 Merriot H. 339  
 Nina M. 339  
**LINDSEY** Betsey  
 Augusta 393  
 Frank Allen 393  
 George William 393  
 Perry Allen 393  
**LISTER** B. Sordon 309  
**LITCHFIELD** Andrew  
 J. 261  
**LITTLE** Arthur Wilson  
 324  
 Carina Hammond 324  
 James Henry 324  
 Jane Elizabeth 324  
 Margaret 128  
 Mary Helen 324  
 Ora Howe 324  
**LITTLEFIELD** ———  
 336  
**LIVERMORE** Abra-  
 ham 109  
 Cyrus Chenery 109  
 Diantha 65  
 Elizabeth 19  
 Lavinia 109  
 Lucretia 109  
 Sally 132  
**LIVINGSTON** Lydia 261  
 Molly 156  
 Nathaniel 261  
**LOCKE** George H. 287  
 Hettie 29  
**LOCKHART** Sarah E.  
 480  
**LOCKWOOD** Almira 355  
 John 351  
 Joseph 355  
**LONG** Eleanor 159  
 Fannie 421  
 Louisa K. 376  
**LONGLEY** Albert 359  
 Frances M. 359  
 Nathaniel 112

**LONGNECKER** Charles

423  
**LONGWELL** Rachel  
 343  
**LOOMIS** Charles E. 211  
 Eva 320  
 George Timothy 211  
 Hiram K. 282  
 James Henry 211  
 James Hervey 211  
 Marian N. 175  
 Rodney 282  
**LORD** Asa 146  
 Cynthia 258  
 David 146 258  
 Hannah 42  
 Roxanna 258  
**LORING** Calina Amelia  
 150  
 Charlotte 41  
 Corwin Howe 150  
 Daniel 40  
 Delia Maria 150  
 Eletha Sophia 150  
 Ellen M. 164  
 Eveline Inez 150  
 Ezekiel Howe 41  
 Francis Hammar 150  
 Israel 41  
 Israel Waldo 150  
 John 32 38  
 Julia Orinda 150  
 Nathan 41  
 Oliver Rice 149  
 Sarah 39  
 Thomas 76  
 Vinton Zimri 150  
**LOVELESS** Barbara 494  
**LOVELL** Betsey 64  
 Jonathan 64  
**LOVERING** Clara W.  
 336  
 Sarah A. 416  
**LOVETT** Samuel P. 330  
**LOW** Susannah Allen  
 139  
**LOWELL** Frank 194  
**LOWERY** Oliver 130  
**LOWRY** Lowrie  
 Esther 54  
 Jane B. 171  
 Thomas 54  
 William 54  
**LUDLOW** Nellie Ogden  
 479  
**LUFKIN** Alfred 199  
**LUKE** Arthur Fuller  
 302  
 James 302  
 Lorinda Fulton 302  
 Lydia Alice 302  
 Otis Howe 302  
**LUND** Gardner S. 191  
**LUNT** Abbie 437  
**LUSK** Anna 150  
**LUTHER** Catherine 103  
 Deborah Ann 103  
 Elijah 103  
 Laura 103  
 Martin 103  
 Mehitabel 103  
 Robert 103  
 Sylvester 103  
**LUTON** Harriet 367  
**LUTZ** B. F. M. 468  
 Frances E. 468  
**LYBYER** Albert Howe  
 VIII  
**LYFORD** Alice Mabel  
 299  
 Carrie Estelle 299  
 Ella Jane 299  
 Frank Howe 299

- LYFORD** cont'd  
 Fred Adams 299  
 Henry Lee 299  
 Joseph 299  
 Joseph A. 299  
 Joseph Chauncey 299  
 Josephine 446  
 Mary Etta 299  
 Taylor Clough 299  
**LYMAN** Alfred 242  
 Eliphalet 230  
 Ella 303  
 Hannah 92  
 Mary 51  
 Mary Jacobs 230  
**LYNN** Emma H. 357  
**LYON** Lyons  
 Alcey Malinda 156  
 Almira 326  
 Anna 104  
 Benjamin 326  
 Caroline 256  
 Charles B. 204  
 David 156  
 Elijah 156  
 Franklin 156  
 Jacob 96  
 John 97  
 Mary Taylor 156  
 Perley 49  
 Sally 49  
 Sarah Howe 156  
 Thomas Johnson 156  
**LYSCOMB** Mercy 42  
  
**MABEE** Ann 357  
**MABLE** Clarence 446  
 Edward Howe 446  
**McALLISTER** Janet 59  
**McAULEY** Claire Olive 287  
 Eloise Myrtle 287  
**McBRIDE** Amos 106  
 Calvin 106  
 James 106  
 Josiah 106  
 Lucinda 106  
 Lydia 106  
 Wilson 106  
**McCALLISTER** Archie  
 Thomas 177  
 Charles E. 177  
 Charles Warren 177  
 Ede H. 177  
 Helen Frances 177  
 Lelia Lillian 177  
 Leta 177  
 Willie 177  
**McCAULEY** Mary E. 493  
**McCLANATHAN** Adeline 135  
 Alvin 135  
 Catherine 135  
 John 135  
 Juliana 135  
 Trowbridge 135  
 Whiting 135  
**McCLEES** Hattie 338  
**McCLELLAN** George  
 Brinton 97  
**McCLENCH** Isaiah 113  
**McCORMICK** Eliza 273  
 Frederic 438  
 Inez 438  
**McCROHAN** Dennis J. 218  
 Mattie May 218  
**McDONALD** Lavina 499  
**MACE** Donald Howe 433  
 James Ames 433  
**McELHENEY** Clara  
 Belle 291  
  
**McELHENEY** cont'd  
 Marion F. 291  
 Mary Delle 291  
 Orrin Henry 291  
 Ray Howe 291  
**McFADDEN** Rucia 342  
 Tristram 263  
**McFARLAND** Lucy 114  
 Sarah 239  
**McGLADE** Frances A. 433  
**McGRATH** Abbie E. 371  
**McINTIRE** McIntyre  
 Belle J. 169  
 Catherine 382  
 Jennie 420  
 Sarah 85  
**McKAY** Charles W. 77  
**McKENZIE** Harriet 401  
**McLAUGHLIN** Rachel 246  
**McMILLAN** William B. 428  
**McNAMARA** Bridget A. 328  
**McNEAR** Amanda 268  
 Hannah Curtis 268  
 Lewis 268  
**McNURNEY** Lizzie 222  
**MACOMBER** Harriet 223  
 Isabel 134  
 John 223  
**McPHERSON** Elizabeth 179  
**MAESER** Carl 484  
**MAHAN** Charles 137  
 John 137  
 Mary 137  
 Sally 137  
 William 137  
**MAHAR** Olive Stanwood 437  
**MAHONEY** ——— 265  
**MAHURIN** Ephraim 21  
**MAIDENS** Maria 496  
**MANDELL** Hannah 117  
**MANLY** Alpheus 83  
 Salome 83  
**MANN** Alfred Walsingham 135  
 Artemas Brown 135  
 Clifford E. 340  
 Eliza Inglis 135  
 Emily Rozella 135  
 George Newell 135  
 Lemuel 135  
 Mary Howe 135  
 Nancy C. 417  
 Salmon 77  
 Samuel 157  
 Sidney Bettoun 135  
 Susan Howe 135  
**MANNING** Asher B. 168  
**MANSFIELD** Elizabeth 151  
 Jeremiah 64  
 Martha 64  
 Rachel 64  
 Samuel 151  
**MANSUR** Ernest Clifton 419  
**MANVILLE** Marcia J. 462  
**MARBLE** Eri 276  
 Jonathan 135  
 Mary 26  
**MARCH** David Tappan 198  
**MARCY** Charles A. 214  
 Erastus Edgerton 97  
 Fred A. 97  
  
**MARCY** cont'd  
 Laban 97  
 Marsia Ann 97  
 Mary A. 97  
 Mary Jane 214  
 Randolph Barnes 97  
 Susan 426  
 William Ainsworth 97  
**MARSH** Benjamin C. 349  
 Caleb 204  
 Carrie R. 456  
 Charles Homer 349  
 Clara C. 427  
 Dolly 204  
 Edwin Clement 349  
 Jesse 216  
 Mary Converse 349  
 Sally 216  
 Samuel 349  
 Sarah Felton 437  
**MARSHALL** Aaron  
 Foster 197  
 Aubrey M. 436  
 William W. 265  
**MARSTON** Alice 379  
 Jonathan 157  
**MARTIN** Clarissa 365  
 380  
 George W. 307  
 Lois 146  
 Lucy L. 317  
 M. L. 131  
 Margaret 445  
 Mary D. 456  
 Mary J. 270  
 Sarah 82  
 Susie Perrin 375  
**MARVINE** Etta 482  
 Henry L. 482  
 Lucy Maria 482  
**MARYATT** Joseph 360  
**MASON** Adelaide A. 147  
 Anthony 259  
 Ellen Maria 126  
 Franklin Lewis 126  
 Frederick 126  
 Henry Harding 126  
 James Henry 126  
 Jennie 126  
 John 331  
 Jonas H. 150  
 Joseph 150 259  
 Leonora Norton 488  
 Margaret Fanning 331  
 Mary 95 229  
 Olive Princes 150  
 Polly B. 279  
 Susie 126  
 Thomas 95 229  
 Walter Henry 126  
 Willis 126  
**MASSIE** Ann Elizabeth 353  
**MASURY** Hannah A. 330  
**MATTESON** Laura  
 Maria 356  
**MATTHEWS** Blanche 496  
 Eunice Stanwood 441  
 Irene B. 249  
 Martin 220  
**MATTISON** Peter 276  
**MAXIM** Ansel Bartlett 230  
 Mary 230  
 Thomas 230  
**MAY** Clara Horton 181  
 Eliakim 49  
**MAYER** ——— 357  
 Magadalena 235  
**MAYNARD** Achsah 186



- MAYNARD** cont'd  
 Adam 25  
 Alvin Lewis 144  
 Bethiah 25  
 Caroline A. 370  
 Daniel 56  
 Elizabeth 63  
 Ephraim 63  
 Hannah 143  
 Hezekiah 25  
 Isabella R. 82  
 John 25  
 John Q. 310  
 Joseph 143  
 Kate 56  
 Lois 47  
 Maria Elizabeth 319  
 Miriam 32  
 Moses 47  
 Rachel 29  
 Rebecca 84  
 Sarah 32 335  
 Taylor 335  
 William 56 213  
 Windsor 56  
 Zipporah 212
- MAYO** John 15
- MEACHEM** Lucien B. 83
- MEAD** Meade  
 Belle 215  
 Fannie Marguerite 471 492  
 Hattie 215  
 Jasper L. 492  
 Mary 215  
 Walter 215  
 William 215
- MEADER** Edward 424  
 Mary Ann 424
- MEADOR** Paul 398
- MEANS** James H. 205
- MEDBERY** Lydia Allen 452
- MEEKER** Allen 355  
 John 355
- MEEKS** Sarah 229
- MEHAFFEY** Andrew 179  
 Elizabeth Law 179
- MELENDY** Emeline  
 Elmira 293  
 Emory 293
- MELLEN** Mary 16  
 Sally 274
- MELLEY** Mary McCoy 347
- MELLOR** Amy 434  
 John 434  
 John Oliver 484
- MELTZER** John 220
- MERRIAM** Charles 81  
 Diantha 337  
 Jonas 62  
 Mabel C. 365  
 Mary 42  
 Sarah E. 342  
 William 38
- MERRICK** — Mr. 92
- MERRIFIELD** Moses 275
- MERRILL** Enos 331  
 Henrietta J. 408  
 Laura 331  
 Lucius Howe 431  
 Lucy 261  
 Sybil 44  
 Van M. 431
- MERRITT** Elizabeth 55  
 Hannah 128  
 Thomas 276
- MERRY** — Mr. 153  
 Ralph 45
- MESSINGER** Roxanna 233
- MESSLER** — Col. 453
- METCALF** Abel 36  
 Sarah 95 240
- MIDDLETON** Gladys 390
- MIGHLES** ——— 216
- MILES** Barzillai 161  
 Ephraim 419  
 George F. 419  
 Maria 419  
 Sally 161
- MILLER** Abraham 438  
 Albert A. 301  
 Alexander 27  
 Alfred W. 301  
 Almira Sophronia 347  
 Amos 137  
 Andros A. 301  
 Annie S. 301  
 Benjamin 137  
 Bertha A. 301  
 Betsey 137  
 Caroline L. 432  
 Carrie B. 301  
 Charles A. 301  
 Charles L. 301  
 Curtis Edward 374  
 Ebenezer 137  
 Eliza 137  
 Emma K. 438  
 Emma W. 453  
 Ephraim 137  
 Evalina 137  
 Franklin 137  
 George H. 301  
 Grace Adele Howe 374  
 Grace H. 301  
 Hollis 347  
 Horace 338  
 James 21  
 James Leonard 453  
 Jennie L. 301  
 John 137 401  
 John C. 401  
 Joseph C. 176  
 Levi A. 301  
 Lucy 137  
 Lydia 152  
 Maria 137  
 Martha A. 301  
 Martha S. 470  
 Mary Elizabeth Howe 374  
 Priscilla 69  
 Robert H. 151  
 S. F. 326  
 Sally 137  
 Sidney S. 192  
 Susan 137  
 Thomas 235  
 William Smith 374
- MILLIKEN** Amy P. 416
- MILLS** Charles 29  
 Elijah S. 175  
 Sally 267  
 Susie Alfaretta 482
- MILTON** Kalista 267
- MINER** Minor  
 Milton Charles 256  
 Willie 293
- MINOT** Hannah 188  
 John Clair 427
- MINOTT** Jonathan 188
- MIRICK** Eliza 260
- MITCHELL** David 447  
 Ella 447  
 Isaac 470  
 Martha R. 325  
 Martha Statira 470  
 Sarah 447
- MIXER** Mixter  
 ——— 324  
 Abigail 16  
 Caroline Persis 429  
 Isaac 16  
 John 429  
 Levina 55  
 Lydia 209  
 Mercy 27
- MOFFAT** Catherine 128  
 John 128
- MONROE** Munroe  
 Abigail 27  
 Clinton 229  
 Francis Howe 229  
 George Rowland 229  
 Harry Keiser 229  
 John Andrew 229  
 John Herbert 229  
 Jonathan 229  
 Lucius 271  
 Milbourne 229  
 Nathaniel 31  
 Oliver 27  
 Oscar Homer 271  
 Percy 229  
 Rebecca 75
- MONTAGUE** Laura 100
- MOODY** Martha 460  
 Mary M. 189  
 Nettie E. 460  
 William 460
- MOOK** ——— 181
- MOONE** Mary 127  
 Thomas 127
- MOORE** Abigail 112  
 Abraham 199  
 Adeline 77  
 Almond B. 340  
 Angelia R. 455  
 Ann 77  
 Arathusa 269  
 Curtis 41  
 Daniel 77  
 Edmund 410  
 Edward 455  
 Elizabeth 82  
 Elizabeth H. 197  
 Esther 422  
 Grace 152  
 Hiram W. 410  
 Hobart 163  
 Humphrey 82  
 Isaac 112  
 Israel 58  
 Jacob 82  
 Jesse 84  
 John 77  
 Jonathan 28 59  
 Josephine E. 426  
 Laura 207  
 Lucy 203  
 Martin 77  
 Mary 112 204 400  
 Mary Elizabeth 77  
 Mary W. 284  
 Oliver 58  
 Philip Lynn 461  
 Pliny 196  
 Rebecca 58  
 Reuben 146  
 Robert Spencer 410  
 Roxa 196  
 Sally 87  
 Silence 199  
 Susan 77 219  
 Susan Howe 77  
 Uriah 41  
 Warren Edmund 410  
 Willard 204  
 Willard Winthrop 204  
 William 455  
 William H. 113

- MOORE** cont'd  
 Winthrop 204  
**MORENESS** Clifford 181  
 Jay 181  
**MORES** Hugh 28  
**MOREY** Truman 213  
**MORGAN** Ann W. 229  
 Anna M. 271  
 Edward W. 271  
 Elizabeth 229  
 Emma A. 271  
 Gilbert H. 271  
 John 229  
 John F. 271  
 Jonathan F. 271  
 Leander F. 271  
 Mary W. 229  
**MORIES** Samuel 45  
**MORRILL** N. J. 258  
 Smith 147  
**MORRIS** — Judge 298  
 James 329  
 Malvina 298  
 Mary M. 368  
**MORRISON** Eva 481  
**MORSE** — Mr. 107 399  
 Aaron 255  
 Abigail 50 145  
 Abner 39  
 Almira Louisa 125  
 Annie C. 217  
 Benjamin E. 275  
 Betsey 39 106  
 Carleton 206  
 Charles 40  
 Clarissa 49  
 Ebenezer 275  
 Edna Frances 348  
 Eliakim 125  
 Elisha 81  
 Elizabeth Penniman  
 125  
 Emeline 107  
 Esther F. 282  
 Francis 141 145 188  
 Freeman 39  
 Gardner 40  
 H. Ardelle 206  
 Hannah 25  
 Harriet E. 288  
 Hephzibah 37 51  
 Horace B. 312  
 Ida E. 217  
 Jacob 275  
 Jane 313  
 Jonathan 35 37  
 Joseph 9  
 Joshua 28  
 Joshua C. 217  
 Josiah 206  
 Julia Matilda 206  
 Keith Charles 348  
 Kezia 39  
 Leonard Gardner 348  
 Lois 313  
 Lovisa 141  
 Lucy 206  
 Lyman 39  
 Mary 35 106  
 Mary Baker 125  
 Mary H. 217  
 Nabby 39  
 Olive 435  
 Patience 7 58  
 Polly 120  
 Rebecca 39  
 Roscoe 206  
 Samuel 106  
 Sarah 206  
 Sarah F. 275  
 Stephen V 39  
 Walter 254  
 William 107
- MORTON** Matthias 110  
**MOSES** Helen Leona  
 493  
 John 152  
 Lurton 493  
**MOULTON** Clara 377  
 John Bound 26  
 P. O. 164  
**MOUNT** Asa R. 220  
 Betsey J. 220  
 Charles W. 219  
 George W. 219  
 Harriet 219  
 J. Finley 220  
 John Dean 168  
 Joseph C. 219  
 Mary L. 220  
 Taylor 220  
 Thomas B. 219  
 William H. 219  
**MOWRY** Leverett Nel-  
 son 315  
 Nelson 315  
 Walter H. 315  
**MUDGETT** Nancy J.  
 357  
**MULDOON** Catherine  
 211  
**MULLEN** Catherine 489  
**MULVANEY** Annie K.  
 458  
 Thomas 458  
**MUNGER** Elijah 277  
 Lucy 277  
**MURDOCK** Charles 268  
 Clara Elizabeth 268  
 Henry 268  
 Robert 268  
 Sumner 268  
 Sylvester Edson 200  
**MURPHY** Mary K. 389  
**MURRAY** Elizabeth 175  
 George H. 375  
**MURLAND** Genevieve  
 D. 172  
 Mary B. 171  
**MUZZEY** Muzzy  
 Abigail 119  
 Daniel 381  
 Hannah 381  
 John 379  
 Mary 358  
 Mehitable N. 379  
**MYERS** Dorothy 411  
 Ralph 411  
**MYLANDER** Mary E.  
 217
- NASON** Harriet 287 331  
 Seth 331  
**NEAL** Eugene S. 329  
**NEEDHAM** Hannah 153  
 Mary 152  
**NEGUS** Arathusa 269  
 Joel 269  
**NELSON** ——— 334  
 Alma Cynthia 402  
 Anna M. 404  
 Edward C. 253  
 Lucia Maria 351  
 Mary 261  
 Orrin 402  
 Sarah 402  
**NESBETT** Hattie 342  
**NEWELL** Alured P. 216  
 Amos Tilden 160  
 Norman N. 217  
 Phebe 187  
**NEWHALL** Allen 186  
 Amos 141  
 Angela 186  
 Aurelia 186  
 Celestia 186
- NEWHALL** cont'd  
 Eliza 141  
 Lucy 141  
 Mary 186  
 Moses 141  
 Nahum 141  
 Reuben 186  
**NEWLON** Nola 220  
**NEWMAN** Charles H.  
 214  
 Frederick H. 214  
 Henry J. 214  
**NEWTON** Aaron 10  
 Abigail 11 34  
 Abigail E. 332  
 Abner 12  
 Allen 366  
 Amos 10  
 Anna 55  
 Artemas 26  
 Beulah 10  
 Candace 376  
 Catherine 55 422 423  
 Delia 57 332  
 Deliverance 26  
 Dinah 34  
 Dolly 55  
 Ebenezer 43 55 336  
 Edmund K. 365  
 Eleanor L. 336  
 Elisha 10  
 Elizabeth 14 55 109  
 191  
 Eunice 10  
 Ezekiel 55  
 Ezra 26 118  
 Francis 25 34  
 Grace 34 208  
 Isaac 10  
 James 43  
 Jeremiah 55  
 John 25  
 John Pitman 200  
 Jonah 56  
 Jonas 108  
 Joseph 34  
 Julia 151  
 Keziah 43 268  
 Larkin 57  
 Lucretia 55 57  
 Lucy 34  
 Lydia 34  
 Margaret 10  
 Marshall 61  
 Mary 34 43  
 Micah 34  
 Millicent 26  
 Moses 10 14  
 Nahum 34 161  
 Nahum S. 198  
 Patty 57  
 Persis 57  
 Persis K. 324  
 Phebe 26 34 57  
 Philena 360  
 Phineas 25 238  
 Polly 309  
 Ruth 36  
 Sally 71 372  
 Sarah 10 108  
 Sarah M. 241  
 Silas 26 34 57 332  
 Solomon 34 55  
 Susanna 43  
 Tabitha 10 34  
 Thaddeus 26  
 Thankful 10 34  
 Timothy 104  
 Vashti 26  
 Waldo 366  
 Willard 55  
 Windsor 57  
**NICHOLS** Abigail 118

**NICHOLS** cont'd

Abijah 117  
 Alpheus 16 66  
 Andrew 66  
 Andrew J. 118  
 Asher 118  
 Cheney M. 118  
 David 137  
 Earl 66  
 Edward B. 315  
 Francis 66  
 Gail 118  
 George 244  
 Jacob H. 118  
 John 16  
 John R. 118  
 Joseph 16  
 Josiah 66  
 Lucretia 66  
 Martha 16  
 Mary 60 367  
 Mary E. 319  
 Mitty 17  
 Rebecca 28  
 Sally 268  
 Sarah 37  
 Seral 66  
 Sophronia 368  
 Tiel 66  
**NICKERSON** Amos 207  
 Delia 207  
 F. H. 207  
 Henry Howe 207  
 Laura 207  
 Lizzie Sabrina 445  
 Lucy 207  
 Mary Elizabeth 207  
 William Tully 207  
**NILES** Alonzo 357  
 Betsey 239  
 John M. 210  
**NILKINS** Albert E. 424  
**NIMICK** Charles Spencer 172  
 David Achesin 172  
 Eleanor Howe 172  
 Francis Bailey 172  
 Frank Bailey 172  
 George Allaire Howe 172  
 Kathleen Murtland 172  
 Thomas Marshall Howe 172  
 William Kennedy 172  
**NOBLE** Mary J. 168  
**NOLAN** Samuel 374  
**NORRIS** H. S. 398  
**NORTHRUP** Bessie A. 163  
**NORTON** Hannah B. 264  
 Ida 411  
 Lydia 348  
 Solomon 264  
 Whitney 200  
**NOURSE** Asa 26  
 Benjamin 28  
 Elizabeth 112  
**NOYES** David 279  
 James 157  
 Joseph 8  
 Mary 157  
 Nathan 386  
 S. 158  
 Sarah W. 386  
**NURSE** Hannah 82 104  
**NUTT** Susanna 26  
**NUTTING** Emily Angeline 372  
**NYE** Artemas H. 117  
 Charles D. 117  
 Chester 42  
 Crocker 117

**NYE** cont'd

Daniel 41 42  
 David H. 117  
 Elisha How 42  
 Flavel John 42  
 Isabel H. 117  
 John 42  
 John S. 117  
 Jonathan 116  
 Lewis H. 117  
 Mary H. 117  
 Moses R. 117  
 Salmon S. 117  
 Samuel H. 42  
**OAKES** Oaks  
 Cecelia 235  
 David 235  
 George 12 13  
 Martha 235  
 Mary 56  
 Oliver (Mrs.) VIII  
 Omar 235  
 Ovid 235  
 Polly 146  
 Simon 65  
 Zada 235  
**OBER** Charles 169  
**OLIVER** Hannah 31  
 Nancy 110  
**OLMSTEAD** Erwin L. 355  
**O'NEAL** George 419  
**ONTHANK** Frederick Winslow 191  
 James 191  
 Jonas Russell 191  
 Sullivan Fay 191  
 William 191  
 William Harrison 191  
**ORR** Charles H. 172  
 Margaret Isabel 172  
 Thomas L. 172  
**OSBORNE** Dwight C. 364  
**OSBURN** — Mr. 265  
**OSGOOD** Abel 28  
 Calvin S. 270  
 Eliza 270  
 Elizabeth 426  
 Josiah 270  
**OSTRANDER** Cornelius 121  
 Gideon 306  
 Martha 96  
 Mary 418  
 Mary Maria 121  
**OTIS** Frank J. 452  
 Frank Jesse 452  
 William Howe 452  
**OWEN** Luman 191  
 Rachel P. 383  
**OYER** Charles 100  
 Ira 100 101  
 Leon 101  
 Mabel J. 101  
 Sarah 100  
 William 101  
**OYLER** Samuel P. 358  
**OZAKELMAN** Maggie 411  
**PACKARD** Charles 133  
 Charles Otis 133  
 Edith Morton 339  
 Edward Newman 339  
 Emeline 133  
 Ernestine 491  
 George (Mrs.) VIII  
 James A. 133  
 John B. 131  
 Joseph 133  
 Lucy A. 133

**PACKARD** cont'd

Luther H. 133  
 Mary H. 133  
**PADDOCK** Charles F. 123  
 Charles Francis 123  
 Chloe 141  
 Harriet Annie 123  
 Olive Ella 123  
 William Frederic 123  
**PAGE** Paige  
 ——— 316  
 James A. 264  
 John 74 379 381  
 Lucy 283  
 Maroa 381  
 Maroa H. 381  
 Mary Esther 379  
 Salvina 231  
 Submit 241  
 Thomas 77  
**PAINE** Payne  
 George H. 169  
 Horace Marshfield 77  
 Priscilla 326  
 Samuel 87  
 Susan C. 363  
**PALMER** Anthony A. 170  
 Harry B. 258  
 J. Foster 258  
 Mary Ann 170  
**PARK** Parke Parks  
 Arvilla 277  
 Betsey 242  
 Francis John 461  
 Hezekiah 277  
 Lewis N. 390  
 Lydia 426  
 Nancy 223  
**PARKER** Abel 150  
 Abigail 81 150  
 Almon 99  
 Augusta Marion 213  
 Benjamin 81  
 Caroline 81  
 Charles Lowell 81  
 Charlotte 105  
 Courance 150  
 D. B. 306  
 Elden 200  
 Elisha 213  
 Elizabeth Margaret 324  
 Ellen Maria 213  
 Emma 81  
 Fannie Louise 406  
 George Henry 213  
 Harriet 433  
 Harriet Elizabeth 213  
 Harrison 105  
 Izetta N. 182  
 Jereboam 81  
 Josiah 32  
 Lewis 324  
 Louise 105  
 Lucius 81  
 Luther 134  
 Martha 50  
 Mary 105 121  
 Mary Ann 81  
 Mary Josephine 213  
 Nancy 81 94  
 Otis 105  
 Patty 81 150  
 Persis Eager 373  
 Peter 150  
 Rhoena 306  
 Samuel 114  
 Sarah 69  
 Sarah E. 213  
 Selina 81  
 Sherman 105

- PARKER** cont'd  
Simon 121  
Sylvester 306  
Torrence 306
- PARKHURST** Edwin  
R. 362  
Emma Fostina 362  
George Webster 362  
Lydia 38
- PARLIN** Simeon 111
- PARMALEE** Kathleen  
439
- PARMELEY** Cornelia  
Maria 262  
Ira 262  
Sarah P. 262
- PARMENTER** Bathsheba 40  
Dinah 16  
Ebenezer 83  
Keziah 16  
Mary 9 10 300  
Polly 111  
Susanna 161
- PARNELL** Abel Stephen 307
- PARSONS** Frank G. 321  
John 100
- PARTRIDGE** Cordelia  
Sophia 356  
Hallowell P. 185  
Sarah T. 343
- PASSANO** Beatrice 496
- PATCH** Elizabeth 156  
Eunice 227  
Isabella 154  
John 154
- PATTEE** Asa 158  
Hiram 158  
Judith 158  
Sylvanus Barnard 158
- PATTERSON** Alexander 261  
Almond 256  
Betsey 256  
Daniel H. 235  
David 177  
Harriet 256  
Margaret 147  
Mary 235  
Minerva 440  
Nancy 77  
Otis 234  
Otis H. 235  
Robert 235  
S. R. 327  
Sarah 147  
Sophia 261  
William 235
- PAULSEN** Mabel 390
- PAULUS** Lillian E. 169
- PAYSON** Albert 258  
Joseph 243  
Susanna 243
- PEABODY** Anna  
Frances 406  
Harland O. 294  
Joseph 406  
Mary 17 35  
Millicent 406  
William F. 188
- PEAK** Ella 415
- PEARSE** Emma 468
- PEARSON** Lucy 79  
William 54
- PEARY** Charles Henry  
463  
Inez Elizabeth 463
- PEASE** John G. 191  
Mary 191  
Mary Jane 191
- PECK** John 130  
Lucinda Chapman 306
- PECK** cont'd  
Rachel 49  
Simeon 306
- PECKHAM** Alice 481  
Nelson 247
- PEDERSON** Abraham  
404  
Martha Christiana 404
- PEESO** John 71  
William 71
- PENNIMAN** Peniman  
Abby 81  
Abigail 214  
David 48  
Ezra 214  
Louisa 214  
Mary 326  
Samuel 57  
Silas H. 318
- PEPPER** Abigail 64
- PERHAM** Alvin Joel  
275  
George 275  
Joel 275  
Sarah Howe 275  
William 275
- PERKINS** Aaron 362  
Abel 244  
Caroline Howe 244  
Celia Augusta 244  
Edward Warren 429  
Emma Aurelia 244  
Helen 485  
Horatio Gates 244  
John 30  
Julian B. 244  
Mary Jane 244  
Moses 362  
Rebecca 30  
Susan Blany 244
- PERLEY** Phebe 395
- PERRY** Abel 271 273  
Anna 275  
Anna Phipps 216  
Asenath 154 273  
Betsey Corbett 393  
Blanche Thorne 406  
Charles F. 155  
Cornelius A. 406  
Cynthia 154  
Elbridge G. 154  
Elihu 314  
Hannah 271  
Henry 154  
Henry L. 154  
Jesse 344  
John 201  
Joseph 15  
Josiah 393  
Lafayette 167  
Laura B. 344  
Lepha 201  
Louisa 275  
Lowly Ann 154  
Lucy 210  
Lucy A. 344  
Lucy J. 154  
Lydia 41 314  
Marianne 348  
Mattie A. 371  
Molly 189  
Moses 92  
Nathan 275  
Obadiah 210  
Owen 73  
Philander C. 155  
Willard H. 154  
William B. 154
- PETERS** Hannah 254  
Luther 209  
Peace 254
- PETTS** Charles L. 140  
Eliza Howe 140
- PETTS** cont'd  
John 140  
Maria J. 140  
Quincy 140  
Sarah Barnes 140
- PICKENS** Jane 174  
Julia 174
- PICKERING** Eunice 332  
Matilda A. 259  
Sylphina 116
- PIERCE** — Mr. 91  
Azubah 65 136  
Benjamin 136  
Charles Marcellus 285  
Dolly 123  
Eleanor 285  
Emily 389  
Esther 98  
Fred M. 285  
Genella Maris 285  
Hannah 354  
Joseph 285  
Lydia 185  
Oliver 123  
Rebecca 309  
Sally 122  
Willard 124  
William 389  
William Emerson 285
- PIERSON** Mary Hamilton 365
- PIKE** Comfort 155  
Edgar L. 340  
James 25 26
- PINGREE** William John  
327
- PINGREY** ——— 397
- PINKHAM** Charles F.  
482  
Elizabeth N. 482
- PIPER** George Carleton 286  
Susan Maria 286
- PIRIE** Mary Alice 470
- PITT** James H. 483
- PLANTIER** Charles 367
- PLATT** Angeline 368  
David 368
- PLATTS** John V. 452  
Maria A. 452
- PLUMMER** Abigail 195  
Betsey 419  
David 66  
Elizabeth P. 481  
William H. 301
- POLAND** Nahum 362
- POLLARD** Etta 401  
Experience 110 119  
William 110
- POMEROY** Amelia 427  
Clara 296
- POND** Elijah 148  
Gilman 347  
Hannah 137  
Rachel 347  
Susan B. 347
- POPE** Abbie Jane 167  
Addie 456  
Ebenezer 204  
Edward 167  
Franklin 456  
Frederick C. 167  
George West 167  
Lucretia 204 205  
Luen West 167  
Mary Wetherby 167  
Nancy 205  
Sarah Adaline 167
- PORTER** Clarence Wilson 464  
Elizabeth 39  
Eunice 114  
Joseph 390

- PORTER** cont'd  
 Laura 285  
 Lew Foster 390  
 Mary Eliza 390  
 Paul Wood 390  
 Philip Howe 390  
**POST** — Mr. 279 399  
**POTTER** Agnes L. 211  
 Caroline 256  
 Elizabeth 207  
 Ephraim 58  
 Frederick D. 458  
 Isaiah 207  
 Jacob 142 251  
 Lydia B. 142 251  
 Martha 58  
 Mary 185  
 Sybil 130  
 Timothy D. 388  
**POTTS** W. Stacy 182  
 William 101  
**POURPA** George 345  
 Robert 345  
**POWERS** Abner B. 146  
 Amos 111 112  
 Anna 169  
 Arnold 111  
 Betsey 112  
 Caroline C. M. 112  
 Charles 146  
 Cyrus Hamlin 112  
 Darwin 407  
 Edwin Upton 407  
 Emma Louise 407  
 Experience 112  
 Fred Emerson 407  
 George W. 146  
 Hannah Elizabeth 146  
 Jacob 146  
 Lucy A. 221  
 Mary 278 407  
 Oliver Pollard 112  
 Rhoda Abigail 146  
 Ruth Emeline 146  
 Sabra 146  
 Sarah Sawyer 112  
**PRATT** Abigail 118  
 Alice 118  
 Caroline 118  
 Charlotte Maria 118  
 Cidonia E. 360  
 Eliza 360  
 Flora M. 383  
 Frances Submit 118  
 George H. 329  
 Hiram A. 168  
 Mary 55 270 349  
 Nymphás 118  
 Prudence 78  
 William 118  
**PRAY** David 200  
**PREECE** Blanche Mil-  
 dred 493  
**PRENTICE** Charles  
 Henry 283  
 George H. 195  
 George L. 283  
 George Lamb 283  
 Hannah 154  
 Henry G. 195  
 John 28 44  
**PRESCOTT** John 11  
**PRESSY** Henry 312  
**PRESTON** Sarah Maria  
 418  
**PRICE** Sarah 125  
**PRIEST** John 27  
 Mary 144  
**PRIME** Frances 92  
**PRINCE** Elliot 441  
 Harriet 441  
 Martha Maria 441  
**PRIOR** Everett F. 476
- PRIOR** cont'd  
 Herbert E. 476  
 Lillian M. 476  
**PROCTOR** Adonijah 206  
 Anna Steele 304  
 Charles 206  
 Edith 469  
 Emily Waters 304  
 James 206  
 James Howe 304  
 Josiah 121  
 Solomon 206  
 Thomas Emerson 304  
**PROUDFOOT** Edward  
 E. 222  
 Kate Caroline 222  
 Rebecca A. 222  
**PROUTY** Adam 55  
 Alfred Howe 418  
 Allanson 184  
 Austin 149  
 Carlos 184  
 Clarissa M. 131  
 Desire 55  
 Dolly 55  
 Eliza 184  
 Elizabeth H. 131  
 Elon Howe 131  
 Eunice 55  
 Fanny 184  
 Fanny A. 131  
 Gardner 184  
 George P. 418  
 Hannah Augusta 184  
 Harriet Fanny 184  
 Isaac 55  
 John 304  
 John Goodell 417  
 Joshua 88 184  
 Louisa A. 149  
 Lucretia L. 131  
 Lucy H. 55  
 Luther 131  
 Luther Stephen 131  
 Marcia Ann 302  
 Marcia Howe 184  
 Mary H. 131  
 Molly 184  
 Nancy 184  
 Nellie May 247  
 Patty 55  
 Rachel 149  
 Rhoda 55  
 Seth 55  
 Squire 149  
 Squire A. 149  
 Stephen 131  
 William 302  
 William R. 149  
**PRYOR** C. B. 282  
**PUFFER** Susannah 133  
**PUGH** Albert D. 339  
 Jonathan H. 339  
 Lawrence 339  
**PURCELL** Mary Jane  
 389  
**PUTNAM** Addison N.  
 369  
 Elizabeth 336  
 Eunice 240  
 Francelia 410  
 Fuller 117  
 Israel 410  
 Lucy 361  
 Rufus 207  
 Ruth 117  
 Sallie A. 427  
 Sally 114 162  
 Sarah A. 426  
 Waldo 41  
 Wallace 280  
**PUTNEY** May M. 260
- QUA** William 263  
**QUARLES** Betty 163  
**QUICK** Edna 420  
 John 420  
**QUIMBY** ——— 277  
 Daniel 386  
 Mahala C. 386  
**QUINN** Laura 448  
**RAMEY** ——— 364  
**RAMSDELL** Esther  
 Frances 247  
 George F. 326  
 George William Mix-  
 ter 247  
 Mary Jane 247  
**RANCH** James F. 328  
 Nellie F. 328  
**RAND** Adelaide A. 474  
 James H. 474  
 Leonard 285  
 Mary 372  
 Sarah A. 285  
 William 261  
**RANDALL** Experience  
 94  
 Josiah 28  
 Sarah 73  
**RANGER** Hannah 71  
**RANKIN** ——— 45  
**RANN** Alpha 75  
 Anta 74  
 Arathusa 75  
 Joseph 74  
 Levina 75  
 Salvator 74  
 Silbey 74  
**RANSFORD** John 75  
**RANSOM** Isabella W.  
 147  
 Nancy Parker 51  
**RATHBONE** Mary 102  
**RAY** Anson 365  
 Ella 451  
 Frederick J. 365  
 Hiram 365  
 Jane 367  
 Mabel 365  
 Sarah M. 241  
 William P. 365  
**RAYMOND** Gertrude  
 Cone 445  
 Joseph 112  
 Lucy 246  
 Polly 365  
**RAYNOR** ——— 351  
 William 351  
**REA** Cleveland Dodge  
 171  
 Grace Dodge 171  
 James Childs 171  
 John 171  
 Marianne Howe 171  
 Marjorie 171  
 Mary Childs 171  
 Ruth 171  
 William H. 171  
**READ** Reed Reid  
 — Mr. 130  
 Alice Howe 172  
 Alice Mabel 432  
 Angeline M. 318  
 Arathusa 209  
 Betsey 38  
 Betsey W. 269  
 Clarissa Howe 172  
 Cora Horton 432  
 David J. 201  
 Ellinor Baird 172  
 Emeline 176  
 Everett Worsley 432  
 Fidelia 429  
 Hannah 104 203

**READ** cont'd

Hattie 452  
 Jacob 84  
 James 432  
 James Brown 172  
 John 95  
 Leslie B. 489  
 Lillian Idie 461  
 Louise I. 489  
 Lucy 81  
 Mary 42 95  
 Rosaline 486  
 Sally 34  
 Samuel Clark 172  
 Susan 365  
 Thomas 82 104  
 Vera 288  
 William A. 288  
 William C. 288  
**REDDING** James 140  
**REDFIELD** Agnes 315  
**REESE** Leona 413  
**REHNBERG** Albert A. 404  
 Ethel Agnes 404  
**REILLY** Edith Howe 66  
 Elizabeth E. 287  
**REYNOLDS** Arthur 321  
 James 190  
 John F. 180  
 Nellie 321  
 Thomas 321  
**RHORER** Phebe 235  
**RICE** — Mr. 219  
 — Mrs. 41  
 Aaron 70  
 Abel 70 139  
 Abel M. 139  
 Abel T. 139  
 Abraham 106  
 Adeline 147  
 Amos 15  
 Andrew 9  
 Asahel 204  
 Asaph 213  
 Benjamin 32  
 Bertha E. 462  
 Betsey 106 139 219  
 C. Augusta 120  
 C. Edward 460  
 Caleb 72  
 Catherine 72  
 Charles 120 262  
 Charlotte Keziah 213  
 Curtis 106  
 David W. 244  
 Deborah 53  
 Delia Ann 384  
 Deliverance 25  
 Dolly 204  
 Ebenezer 192  
 Edward 2 3 5 68 71  
 Eleazer 58  
 Elijah 147  
 Eliza Howe 120  
 Elizabeth 32 46 68  
 Elizabeth Howe 460  
 Elizabeth Watson 72  
 Ephraim Brigham 72  
 Esther 153  
 Eunice 15  
 Frank 213  
 Frank Hobart 213  
 Frank S. 376  
 Frederick Slemmons 213  
 George Washington 147  
 Hannah 14 70 120 333  
 Harriet Eliza 120  
 Harrison A. 147  
 Helen Crandall 460  
 Henry 120

**RICE** cont'd

Henry H. 412  
 Jabez 70 139  
 Jacob 14 15 147  
 James 120  
 Janet Marion 460  
 John 14 25 82 145 213  
 Jonas 53 219  
 Jotham 120  
 Katherine 15  
 Larkin 120  
 Laura H. 213  
 Lemuel 333  
 Levina 376  
 Lois 14  
 Louisa M. 478  
 Lucas H. 140  
 Lucy 193 311  
 Luke 61  
 Lydia 70  
 Mabel S. 458  
 Maria W. 147  
 Marshall 139  
 Martha 82  
 Martin 70  
 Mary 14 28 32 71 76 307  
 Mary Stone 72  
 Nancy 103 120  
 Owen DeWitt 176  
 Pelatiah 14  
 Persis 106  
 Peter 14  
 Phineas 39  
 Priscilla 61  
 Rebecca 14  
 Relief 253 254  
 Sally 70  
 Sarah 14 53  
 Sarah Bailey 213  
 Sarah Frances 145  
 Stephen 412  
 Susan 147  
 Susanna 262  
 Thankful 14 141  
 Thomas 19  
 Timothy 14 49  
 Violetta 137  
 William H. 221  
 Zilpha 120  
**RICH** George 123  
**RICHARDS** — 425  
 Abigail 19  
 Almeda 361  
 Betsey 80  
 Eliza N. 250  
 George R. 161  
 Hattie Blanche 411  
 Henry M. 161  
 Hepzibah 80  
 Ichabod 283  
 Joseph 80 282  
 Julia A. 283  
 Levi 80  
 Maria Alona 327  
 Moses 361  
 Nancy 80  
 Phineas 80  
 Rhoda 80  
 Rhoda Ann 282  
 Susanna 80  
 Willard 80  
 William 80  
**RICHARDSON** Ada 467  
 Azubah 28  
 Betty 369  
 Charles Addison 314  
 Charles F. VIII 374  
 Charles F. (Mrs.) VIII  
 Cleon Ward 262  
 David 28  
 Dorcas 102  
 Elizabeth 55

**RICHARDSON** cont'd

George 368  
 Harriet 223  
 Henry 142  
 Jane Lizzie 314  
 John 223  
 Jonas 28  
 Joseph L. 314  
 Josiah 39  
 Laura Alice 314  
 Lucia 410  
 Lucretia 28  
 Lucy 28  
 N. A. 192  
 Nancy 368  
 Pearly 314  
 Peter 28  
 Rebecca 28  
 Reuben 28  
 Sarah 28  
 Stephen Baxter 314  
 Syrena 201  
 Theodore 65  
 Thomas 28  
**RICHEY** William 130  
**RICHMOND** Alice 52  
 Mercy 91  
 Robert 52  
**RIDEOUT** Abel 91  
**RIDER** Abigail 36  
 Anna 36  
 Asa 36  
 Ebenezer 36  
 Jonas 120  
 Jotham 36  
 Lucy 188  
**RIGGS** Frederic J. 297  
**RILEY** Margaret 393  
**RIPLEY** George W. 428  
 Mary E. 428  
 Noah 206  
 Sarah 206  
**RISTAN** Martha Helen 443  
**RITTENHOUSE** Anna  
 Flint 437  
**ROAKES** Emma 477  
**ROARK** Oscar Jennings 483  
**ROBB** James 245  
 Virginia 382  
**ROBBINS** Alice T. 205  
 Anna 43  
 Edward Hutchinson 175  
 Hannah 299  
 Lydia 43  
 Rebecca 82  
 Sarah Lydia 175  
 Thomas 43  
**ROBERT** Kate 495  
**ROBERTS** Electa 194  
 Elizabeth 445  
 Harriet 219  
 John F. 219  
 Joseph 49  
 Rachel 49  
**ROBERTSON** Eli 425  
 Elizabeth G. 173  
 Emily P. 425  
 Guy 24  
 Katherine 291  
 William Penn 395  
**ROBINSON** — Mr. 138  
 Arvilla 259  
 Elizabeth 141  
 Eugene M. 392  
 J. H. 213  
 Jennie 475  
 Joseph 210  
 Lois 94  
 Margaret S. 397  
 Mary Fay 117

- ROBINSON** cont'd  
 Mary Roxanna 298  
 Moses 117  
 Nancy Howe 117  
 Persis 106  
 Ray 117  
 Rufus King 271  
 Samuel 15  
 Sarah 138 210  
 Susan 428  
 Thomas B. 428
- ROCK** Alice 494
- ROCKWOOD** Elisha 84  
 Sybil 84
- RODMAN** Thomas J.  
 180
- ROE** David 353  
 Emma 353  
 Mary E. 453
- ROGAN** William H. 308
- ROGERS** Abigail 39  
 Albert Luther 372  
 Charles Howe 430  
 Dorothy 430  
 Eliza F. 326  
 Emeline B. 221  
 Emily 372  
 Emma 470  
 Eunice 22  
 George 221  
 James 326  
 James R. 326  
 Jennie 372  
 Lydia Gardiner 430  
 Mary Jane 214  
 Phebe B. 318  
 Samuel 214  
 Samuel Shepard 430
- ROLFE** Elizabeth 199  
 William 199
- ROOT** Almary 282  
 Calvin 282  
 Martha 89  
 William 48
- ROPER** Ephraim 38
- ROSCOE** Charles E. 357
- ROSENAU** Frances  
 Sarah 493  
 Gustavus 493
- ROSENBERGER** Julia  
 Wallach 467
- ROSS** Lucy Ellen 200  
 Molly 201  
 Ruth 315
- ROXBROUGH** Elizabeth 466
- ROWE** Florence 445  
 William Titcomb 433
- ROWELL** Levi 146  
 Siloam 146
- ROWLEY** Catherine M.  
 176  
 Lucinda 94
- ROYCE** Merab 398  
 Samuel 398
- RUGGLES** Lucy 210  
 Rebecca 40
- RUNYON** Virginia  
 Florida 490
- RUSCOE** Freeman  
 Turner 452
- RUSH** Benjamin 330
- RUSSELL** Abby C. 329  
 Benjamin 409  
 Hannah 409  
 Jonathan 77  
 Louise J. 409  
 Lucy 348  
 Lucy B. 376  
 Lydia 41  
 Martha E. 376  
 Otis 376  
 Tryphena 413
- RUSSELL** cont'd  
 William 348
- RUTHERFORD** Mary  
 Agnes 401
- RUTLEDGE** Ann M. 444
- RUTTER** Frank 270  
 Jane 10
- RYER** Hannah 181  
 Michael 181  
 Sarah Jane 181
- SABIN** Ebenezer 231
- SADLER** Sarah 103
- SAFFORD** Harvey 131
- SAGE** Elizabeth Kirby  
 178  
 Judith 178
- SAGENDORPH** Bessie  
 476  
 Edward 476
- SAIN** Susan Ann 397
- SALISBURY** Esther 115
- SALTER** ——— 138
- SALTMARSH** Cyrus 237  
 Frances 378  
 Mary 238
- SAMPSON** Asa 26  
 Horatio G. 190  
 Oliver 241  
 Richard 241
- SANBORN** Abigail Ann  
 255  
 Jane 386  
 John 293
- SANFORD** Bathsheba  
 93  
 Bathsheba Ingersoll  
 93  
 David 93  
 George Charles 93  
 Horatio Gates 93  
 Ichabod 93  
 Susan Dwight 93  
 William H. 93
- SAPPINGTON** Emma  
 Virginia 460  
 Minnie Sophia 338
- SARGENT** Aria 296  
 E. R. 355  
 Emily 392  
 Epes 296  
 Lucy 62  
 Mary 296
- SAUNDERS** Sanders  
 Daniel 13  
 David 156  
 Esther Estelle 448  
 Frank W. 448  
 Harriet 312  
 John 156  
 Susan 449
- SAVAGE** Eunice 95  
 James 333  
 Lucinda 209 333  
 Mary 250  
 Richard 250
- SAVERY** Mary S. 242  
 Winnifred M. 425
- SAWIN** Abraham 201  
 Benjamin 75 76  
 Dorothy 68 75  
 George 75  
 Henry 75  
 Jabez 75  
 Martha 75  
 Munning 75  
 Phebe 75  
 Rebecca 201  
 Thomas 75  
 William 75
- SAWTELLE** Jemima 45  
 Josiah 45
- SAWYER** Abraham 111
- SAWYER** cont'd  
 Alden 77  
 Amory 106  
 Amos 106 202 323  
 Betsey 106 323  
 Caleb 47  
 Edith E. 492  
 Elizabeth 238  
 Epha 73  
 Experience 111  
 Ezekiel 188  
 Franklin 106 107  
 Jabez 73  
 James 87  
 John 73  
 Jonas 111  
 Jonathan 73 152  
 Joseph 106  
 Josiah 111  
 Lucinda H. 202  
 Lucy 106  
 Lucy E. 202  
 Lydia 73 152  
 Manasseh 47  
 Mary 111 193  
 Minerva 302  
 Parnel 59  
 Paul 73 152  
 Phebe 73  
 Phineas 111  
 Polly 106 193  
 Rebecca 198  
 Reuben F. 492  
 Rodney 73  
 Rufus 73 152  
 Sarah H. 106  
 Silas 111 152  
 Silence 58  
 Submit 202  
 Thomas 111  
 William 106 193 202  
 William H. 152
- SAXTON** Glen J. 292  
 James Leroy 292
- SCHAEFER** Mary Mag-  
 dalene 487
- SCHALLER** Mary A.  
 457
- SCHHEETZ** Mary Elean-  
 or 410
- SCHOOP** Josephine 492
- SCHULL** Abel 24
- SCHUTTLER** Blanche  
 287
- SCOFIELD** Edwin 279  
 Marshal Littlefield  
 279  
 Mina Howe 279
- SCOTT** — Mr. 49  
 Asenath Burt 296  
 Brigham 256  
 Caroline 256  
 Chloe 74  
 Eastman 100  
 Helen Jane 481  
 Jane H. 100  
 Mary L. 100  
 Murray B. 100  
 Newell J. 100  
 Olive 104  
 Submit 88  
 Thankful 307
- SCOVELL** Scovall  
 Elizabeth 306  
 Harris 306
- SCRIBNER** Mary 474
- SEARLES** Nancy 253
- SEARS** Jane Louise 496
- SEAVER** ——— 356  
 Abigail 366  
 Elizabeth 36 324  
 Ernest 477  
 Joseph 143

- SEDGWICK** John 296  
     Vilette Burt 296  
**SEEGAR** Segar  
     Edmund 112  
     Sophia 471  
**SEELYE** Clementina  
     240  
     Henry Edward 240  
**SELDEN** Susan 114  
**SESSIONS** Florence  
     Eugenia 497  
**SEVER** Joseph 36  
**SHACKFORD** Sarah 237  
**SHARRARD** Robert 473  
**SHATTUCK** Isaac 136  
     Josiah B. 297  
**SHAVALLY** Hannah 19  
     Nicholas 19  
     Rebecca 19  
**SHAW** Albert Joel 282  
     Alice Juliette 168  
     Arthur John 282  
     Arthur Willie 168  
     C. Byron 233  
     Carlton Locke 282  
     Caroline L. 286  
     Charles Eber 168  
     Edgar Herbert 168  
     Edith 233  
     Eliza 343  
     Elmer 123  
     Florence Annette 168  
     Florilla Howe 282  
     Henry Clay 123  
     Jane Amelia 168  
     John Hamilton 282  
     Joseph C. 168  
     Joseph Wesley 168  
     Lila Root 282  
     Mary 44  
     Mary Elizabeth 168  
     Samuel Fisk 233  
     Solomon 343  
     Squire Henry 168  
     Thomas Keyes 123  
     William B. 189  
**SHEA** Alice 410  
**SHEDD** Harriet 473  
**SHEEHAN** Etta 358  
**SHEFFIELD** Demon 71  
**SHELDON** Jane L. 397  
     Sophia 166  
**SHELTON** Arthur Wil-  
     fred 403  
     Margaret 403  
**SHEPSTONE** James 367  
     Martha L. 367  
**SHERMAN** — Mr. 30  
     Abigail 119  
     Bradford 368  
     Cynthia 290  
     Daniel 15  
     Emma C. 477  
     Eunice 15  
     Hannah 15  
     Helen M. 416  
     John 15  
     Jonathan 368  
     Joseph 119  
     Lucy Ann 422  
     Luella Mary 338  
     Luke 338  
     Mary 126  
     Mary Lucy 440  
     Nathan 290  
     Roger 368  
     Samuel 422  
     Solomon 55  
     Stephen 15  
     Timothy 15  
**SHERWIN** Arthur  
     Howe 361  
     George Percival 361
- SHERWOOD** ——— 265  
**SHIPMAN** Hiland 369  
**SHOEMAKER** L. 427  
**SHOREY** Olive C. 452  
**SHORT** Mabel F. 447  
     Samuel 447  
**SHOWERMAN** John  
     Burton 177  
**SHROPSHIRE** Lise  
     Courtney 497  
**SHUMWAY** Jeremiah 15  
     Samuel 15  
**SIBLEY** Susanna 9  
**SILLS** Martha Wyche  
     352  
**SILSBURY** Harriet 77  
**SILSBY** Martha Ada  
     333  
**SIMMONS** Simins  
     Simonds  
     Abel 261  
     Carrie Elizabeth 261  
     Charles A. 419  
     Cora Eola 262  
     David 290  
     Frances A. 125  
     Fred Abel 261  
     Harlan 294  
     Henry P. 230  
     Isabelle Annette 261  
     John 245  
     John B. 125  
     Joseph Farwell 261  
     Josephine Frances  
     261  
     Mabel Eva 262  
     Marietta 261  
     Martha Batchelder  
     290  
     Martha S. 262  
     Pearl 419  
     Polly 294  
     Rosaline H. 453  
     Sarah Louise 230  
     Virginia Howe 261  
     William Sloan 419  
**SISSON** Almira 247  
     Annabelle Lincoln 247  
**SKINNER** Charlotte 331  
     Edwin 331  
     Edwin S. 331  
     J. A. 319  
     James Howe 331  
**SLACK** Catherine 39  
**SLATE** Sylvia D. 411  
**SLATER** Elizabeth H.  
     326  
**SLAYTON** Elijah 184  
     Polly 303  
**SLEEPER** George F.  
     237  
**SLEPPY** Adaline 445  
**SLOAN** Emily Maria  
     418  
     Thomas W. 418  
**SLOCUM** Slocomb  
     George 125  
     Harriet L. 431  
     John W. 313  
     Susan 313  
     Sylvia 125  
**SMALL** Ebenezer 205  
     Joseph 110  
**SMART** Mary 495  
**SMITH** Aaron 61 124  
     Abigail 106  
     Albert D. 376  
     Albert H. 173  
     Alexander 393  
     Alice 196  
     Angeline 121  
     Ann 42  
     Anna F. 183
- SMITH** cont'd  
     Anna Foster 463  
     Ashur 27  
     Augustus 168  
     Aurelius Thomas 169  
     Benjamin Jones 61  
     Bert W. 292  
     Bryan 356  
     Catherine 27  
     Charles D. 82  
     Chiliab 174  
     Clara Rosalie 280  
     Cornelia 196 472  
     Damaris 34  
     Daniel 27 61  
     Daniel Bassett 183  
     David 42  
     David Hume 196  
     Deborah 102  
     Dixa 48  
     Dolly Howe 82  
     Dorcas C. 221  
     Dorothy 138  
     Edwin Harris 280  
     Elbridge Farnsworth  
     196  
     Eli 298  
     Elijah 195  
     Elisha 141  
     Elizabeth 115 267 298  
     374 478  
     Ella Grace 356  
     Emeline 84  
     Emery 61  
     Emma 407  
     Ephraim 38  
     Ethel Mary 479  
     Eunice 34 61 274  
     Everett 198  
     F. Scott 382  
     Frank A. 303  
     Gardner 61  
     George H. 457  
     Gertrude E. 401  
     Hannah 49 61 239  
     Harriet 92  
     Harriet C. 383  
     Hepsibah 15  
     Hezekiah 218  
     Ichabod Nye 280  
     Isaac 138  
     J. J. 421  
     James 82 102 190  
     Joanna 174  
     Joel Sumner 196  
     John 56 61 147 183  
     Jonas 34  
     Jonathan 84  
     Joseph 82  
     Kate 34  
     Kezia 299  
     Lamar 291  
     Laura 276  
     Levi 84  
     Lewis 27 61  
     Lodisa 169  
     Lucy 27 63 197  
     Martin 121  
     Mary 27 75 84 374 427  
     Mary Ann 82 380  
     Mary Illinois 196  
     Mary J. 218  
     Milo 308  
     Moses 61  
     Nathan 330  
     Nathaniel 34 75  
     Nettie S. 336  
     Olive 365  
     Patrick Henry 356  
     Patty 34  
     Philanda 463  
     Polly 37  
     Reconcile 248



- SMITH** cont'd  
 Reuben 169  
 Robert Y. 121  
 Rufus 82  
 Ruth 163 188  
 Sally 197 212 213  
 Samuel 183  
 Sarah 84 121 124 280  
 Sarah A. 307  
 Stephen 27  
 Susanna 79  
 Thaddeus 27  
 William 34 49 84 294  
 William Owing 82
- SNOW** Alice A. 438  
 Daniel 23  
 Evelyn Adah 292  
 Lydia A. 453  
 Marion 292  
 Martha 225  
 Theodore W. 260  
 Wallace C. 292
- SNOWDAN** Mary 182
- SNYDER** Elizabeth 448  
 Frank M. 291  
 Jane 100  
 Lovina 94
- SOUTHGATE** Sarah 68
- SOUTHWORTH** Edwin D. 272  
 George M. 282  
 Wesley Churchill 282
- SPAFFORD** Benjamin F. 106  
 Betsey 106  
 George 312  
 Samuel 111
- SPAULDING** Florence  
 Lydia 382  
 Frederick Wright 349  
 Helena Wells 382  
 Jason N. 348  
 Julia S. 377  
 Loyal 348  
 Merrill Clark 382  
 Sarah A. 192  
 Sophronia Amelia 297  
 Timothy Artemas 382
- SPEAR** Elizabeth 166  
 Harriet 319
- SPELMAN** Harriet  
 Maria 296  
 Helena Wakona 129  
 Jane Augusta 129  
 Mary Wakona 129  
 Phineas 129 296  
 Samuel R. 129
- SPENCER** Edgar C. 416  
 Mary A. 416  
 Mary W. 172  
 Orange 238  
 Samuel F. 194  
 William B. 416
- SPOFFORD** Rhoda 362
- SPOONER** Daniel 29  
 Lottie 276
- SPRAGUE** Emma F. 476  
 Fidelia 356  
 Horace D. J. 260  
 Lewis 241  
 Marshall P. 476  
 Nellie K. 476  
 Sally 241
- SPRING** Alonzo 97  
 Catherine 97  
 Ferdinand 97  
 Lewis 97
- SPROUT** Azubah 210
- SPROWL** Betsey 244  
 Martha 244
- SQUIRE** U. C. 99
- STACY** Albert H. 210  
 George A. 210
- STACY** cont'd  
 Huldah 155  
 Joel 149  
 John 19  
 Nathaniel 155  
 Sarah 121  
 William 149
- STAHL** Harry 438  
 John 438  
 Robert 438
- STAMM** Sarah Ann 226
- STANHOPE** Abigail 16  
 Anna 16  
 Jonathan 16  
 Joseph 16 19  
 Samuel 16
- STANLEY** Clara E. 218
- STAPLES** Moses 112  
 William R. 85
- STARBIRD** Aaron 225
- STARRETT** Ida M. 468
- STEARNS** Asaph  
 Graves Rice 215  
 Catherine 214  
 Charity 216  
 Charles 215  
 Edward 215  
 Effie 215  
 Ella 215  
 Frank 215  
 Hannah 215  
 Helen Aurilla 215  
 Levi Howe 224  
 Lewis Cass 215  
 Louisa 215  
 Lucia 215  
 Mary 344  
 Mary Matilda 338  
 Nancy 375  
 Timothy S. 224  
 Virtue B. 275  
 William Allen 215
- STEBBINS** Stebbens  
 Arad 22  
 Eli 22  
 Elihu 22  
 Hixel 22  
 John 68  
 Joseph 22  
 Josiah 22  
 Lucy 22  
 Mary 22  
 Matilda 22  
 Patty 22  
 Polina 22  
 Sarah 68 211  
 Sophia 22  
 Thankful 22
- STEEL** Steele  
 Amy Howe VIII  
 Anna 304  
 John 36  
 Mary Matilda 387  
 Nathaniel 304
- STETSON** Clara Foster  
 270  
 Libbeus 270  
 Maria F. 390  
 Matthias Spaulding  
 270
- STEVENS** Stephen  
 Stephens  
 — Mr. 49  
 Addie 169  
 Albert Alonzo 169  
 Alonzo 169  
 Ann 49  
 Betsey 70  
 Catherine 49  
 Clarissa Miller 131  
 Deborah 199  
 Elizabeth 49  
 Ella 169
- STEVENS** cont'd  
 Ellen 448  
 Ezekiel 417  
 Frank E. 169  
 Halsey Riley 280  
 Harriet 417  
 Lemuel 85  
 Lois 186  
 Luther 135  
 Martha 169  
 Mary 49 380  
 Mary E. 315  
 Mary Eva 447  
 Mary J. 293  
 Norman B. 315  
 Tammy 417
- STEWART** Steward  
 Stuart  
 Abby Ann 393  
 Amanda 410  
 Elizabeth 290  
 Ellen A. 433  
 James 60  
 Julia Ann 130  
 Marion Wylie 448  
 Susan 315
- STICKNEY** Anthony  
 133  
 Betsey 159  
 Daniel 159  
 Ruth 133
- STILES** Asahel 66
- STILL** Electa 379
- STILLMAN** Huldah 87
- STILSON** Mary J. 200
- STINMETZ** Cora B. 343
- STOCKWELL** Alden B.  
 415  
 Elias Howe 415  
 Elizabeth 415  
 Jane Lillian 415  
 Levi 415  
 Levi Spear 415  
 Phebe 156
- STODDARD** James G.  
 315  
 Martha A. 315  
 Mary A. 205
- STONE** — Mr. 152  
 Abner 36  
 Adams 40  
 Arthur M. 500  
 Augustus 57  
 Azubah T. 475  
 Azubah Towne 302  
 Bathsheba 40  
 Beulah 36  
 Calvin 57  
 Daniel 16 47  
 David 31 38  
 Ebenezer 78  
 Elijah 95  
 Eliphalet 19  
 Elizabeth 57  
 Elvira 82  
 Ephraim 452  
 Eunice 36 95 118  
 Hannah 58  
 Hannah Buckminster  
 95  
 Hephzibah 19 82 84  
 Hezekiah 18 19  
 Israel 19  
 Isaac 38  
 Jacob 47  
 James 36  
 Jeduthan 57  
 Jesse 19  
 John 36 38 95 105  
 Joseph 38  
 Jotham 36  
 Lois 19 47  
 Lucy 36 57

- STONE** cont'd  
 Mary 72  
 Mary Angeline 462  
 Nancy 27  
 Nathaniel 18  
 Nellie M. 345  
 Patty 57  
 Persis 38  
 Peter 38  
 Polly 47 59 157  
 Purchase 38  
 Rebecca 38  
 Russell 276  
 Ruth 19 36  
 Ruth Woodcock 500  
 Sally 47 57  
 Sarah 19 78  
 Solomon 47  
 Tabitha 25  
 Timothy 81  
 Uriah 19  
 Willard 57  
 Zenas 27
- STONEBREAKER** William 495  
 Zella E. 495
- STORRS** Abner 114  
 Constant 51  
 Daniel 51  
 Experience 114  
 Experience Porter 51  
 Fanny 115  
 George 51  
 Huckins 114  
 John 51 115  
 Lucinda 51  
 Luther 51  
 Maria 115  
 Nabby 115  
 Parne 114  
 Polly 115  
 Richard Salter 51  
 Sally 114  
 Samuel 114  
 Samuel Porter 114  
 Seth 51  
 William 51
- STORY** Storey  
 Ann L. 114  
 Isaac 267  
 Mary 224  
 S. Norman 224
- STOUGHTON** Sarah 361
- STOWE** Stow  
 Anna 31 208  
 Clarissa 132  
 Dorothy 249 253 254  
 Elizabeth 33 163  
 Experience 32 35 193  
 Hannah 344  
 Henry A. 191  
 Ithamar 194  
 Jabez 35  
 Jere 210  
 Jeremiah 132  
 Joel 35 132  
 John 34 76 208  
 Josiah 34  
 Kezia 39  
 Levinah 32  
 Lucy 142 251  
 Martha A. 340  
 Martin 276  
 Mary 35 37 76  
 Mary J. 442  
 Nabby 132  
 Patty 194  
 Persis 35  
 Phebe 210  
 Rachel 35 61  
 Samuel 31  
 Sarah 208
- STOWE** cont'd  
 Thomas 31 34
- STOWELL** Eliza 224  
 Mary E. 205  
 Sarah 412  
 Sophia 320
- STRATTON** Alpheus 251  
 Anna 142  
 Asenath E. 191  
 Clara E. 455  
 Daniel P. 355  
 Dolly 322  
 Edward Briggs 142  
 Eliza Ann 355  
 Jonah B. 142  
 Joseph 13  
 Mary Ann 142  
 Melissa R. 251  
 Richard Savage 142  
 Samuel 63  
 Sarah Ann 142  
 Sarah B. 243  
 Windsor 68  
 Winsor 142
- STRETER** Adams 362  
 Malinda 362  
 Sallie 398
- STROM** ——— 357
- STRONG** ——— 479
- STRUTHERS** Samuel L. 472
- STUBBS** Amulette 183  
 John J. 102
- STURGES** Barlow 406  
 Eunice A. 405
- STURGILL** Ruby Alcora 474  
 William T. 474
- STURTEVANT** Mary Soule 316
- SULLIVAN** Elizabeth 120
- SUMNER** Ann J. 224  
 Elizabeth 148  
 Erastus 344  
 Joseph 224  
 Kate W. 344
- SUTHERLAND** James 206
- SUTLIFF** Earl Rufus 292  
 Ethel Munroe 292  
 Junia Luella 292  
 Lintford Norman 291  
 Pearl 292
- SUTPHEN** Josephine 353
- SWANN** Albert D. 99  
 Erastus 76  
 Harriet 218  
 Nathaniel 218  
 Nellie M. 275  
 Sumner 209
- SWASEY** Swasy  
 Caroline 219  
 Parker 398
- SWEENEY** Elizabeth  
 Jane 440  
 John 48  
 Letitia Hamill  
 Blanchard 183  
 Thomas 183
- SWEET** George 367  
 Phillis 394
- SWEETSER** Caleb 245 368  
 Eliza 368  
 George Washington 245  
 George Zalmon 245  
 Lyman Barrett 245  
 Mary Jane 245
- SWEETSER** cont'd  
 Phebe Ellen 245  
 Sarah Abigail 245  
 Thomas 245  
 Thomas Jefferson 245
- SWIFT** John 129  
 Louisa E. 129
- SWINDELL** John C. 388  
 Margaret Adele 388
- SWINERTON** Ruth 60
- SWINGLE** Ruth 491
- SYDOW** Viola Augusta 464
- SYLVESTER** Althea 483  
 Joshua William 483  
 Ruth 198
- TABOR** George 189
- TAFT** Abisha 64  
 Amos 64  
 Caleb 64  
 David 64  
 Henry 64  
 Joel 64  
 Lydia 64  
 Peter 64  
 Preston A. 293  
 Sarah 64 207
- TAINTER** Catherine 134  
 Hollis 314  
 Jonathan 134  
 Joseph R. 314  
 Persis A. 163  
 Susanna 110  
 Wyman 314
- TALBOT** Talbert  
 Abigail 251  
 Lilla F. 408  
 Mary Cleves 488
- TALCOTT** Rachel 86 87  
 Sarah 336
- TALLMAN** — Mr. 281
- TALMADGE** Talmage  
 Annie Augusta 483  
 James 483  
 John 418  
 Theron S. 316
- TANDY** Sally 259
- TARBELL** Eliza C. 276
- TATE** Mary 485
- TAYLOR** Abbie 216  
 Abraham 64  
 Azuba 65  
 Charles 216  
 Cynthia 137  
 Edwin C. 216  
 Eleazer 61  
 Elizabeth 65  
 Esther 249  
 Eunice 60  
 Ezra 65 127  
 Hannah 64  
 Hepzibah 61  
 Janetta Jones 484  
 John 65  
 Levi 323  
 Levina 127  
 Mary 53 65 89 155  
 May S. 475  
 Sarah 64  
 Silas 155  
 Thankful 56  
 Timothy 64  
 William 60 61  
 Zillah 61 62
- TEEL** Charles Remick 300  
 Edward Augustus 300  
 Frank Hartean 300  
 Jennie Robinson 300  
 Melia Elizabeth 300  
 Samuel P. 300

- TEMPLE** Anna 254  
 Asa 69  
 Betsey 75 259  
 Charles G. 347  
 Elizabeth 69 249  
 Eva 347  
 Frank 347  
 George 347  
 Isaac 14  
 Joel 69  
 John 249 253 254  
 Jonas 62 112  
 Jonathan 69  
 Lucy 253  
 Martha 62  
 Phebe 69  
 Rebecca 69  
 Sally 194  
 Thomas 69 239  
 William Benjamin 347  
**TENNEY** Arthur B. 408  
 Catherine 204  
 Florence G. 408  
 Henry C. 260  
 Joshua 260  
 Luther P. 260 453  
 Lydia A. 260 453  
 Moses 71  
 Myron W. 260  
 S. 380  
 William P. 260  
**TERRY** Harmon 300  
 John M. 351  
 Mary Ellen 300  
**THATCHER** Elias 259  
 Hannah 277  
 Ira P. 259  
**THAYER** Cephas M.  
 334  
 Charles 48  
 Emeline F. 359  
 Lewis E. 334  
**THOMAS** Henry B. 95  
 Ruth 164 390  
 Sabrina 77  
 Vincent 235  
 Zeruah 49  
**THOMPSON** Thomson  
 Alexander 175  
 Ambrose 130  
 Annie Clara 485  
 Benjamin 260  
 Charles 183  
 Daniel 135  
 Elizabeth 39  
 Franklin 224  
 Franklin O. 280  
 Hannah 215  
 Hiram Benjamin 168  
 Hugh 451 488  
 Irmenia 260  
 Jennie 464  
 Jerusha 240  
 John 174 175  
 Joseph 485  
 Louise 168  
 Mary 451 488  
 Mary B. 129  
 Mary Elizabeth 235  
 Rebecca 240  
 Richard 240  
 Sarah 199  
 William 97  
**THORNDIKE** Joseph  
 329  
 Sarah 329  
**THORNE** Clarence J.  
 339  
 Frank 339  
**THORP** Ezekiel 347  
 Mary Abigail 347  
 Nancy 347  
**THROCKMORTON** Anna  
 343  
 Richard 54  
 William 343  
**THURBER** John W.  
 218  
**THURLOW** Edward K.  
 436  
**THURSTON** — Mr. 89  
 Ezra 89  
 Martha F. 349  
 Thomas H. 266  
**TIFFANY** Billy 60  
 Dexter 60  
 James 60  
 Loring 60  
 Lucy 60  
 Lyman 60  
 May 60  
 Nancy 60  
**TILDEN** John 75  
**TILESTON** Anne 36  
**TILLSON** Alice Maria  
 351  
**TILTON** — Dr. 233  
 David 276  
**TIMSON** Henry 313  
 Lydia R. 313  
**TIPPLE** Mary 336  
**TISDALE** Mary 338  
**TITUS** Lennox 231  
**TODD** Isabella 183  
**TOMBS** Joseph 271  
 Mary 271  
**TOMKINS** — Rev. 426  
 Juliet 426  
**TOMLIN** Sarah 10  
**TOOLY** Mary E. 288  
**TORRANCE** Matilda E.  
 305  
**TORREY** Ellen 237  
 Henry 237  
 James 237  
 Julia 237  
 Mary Turner 359  
 Persis H. 237  
 Roscoe 237  
 William Henry 237  
**TOTTEN** Alice Crosby  
 360  
 Edith 360  
 Enoch 360  
 Gerald Howe 360  
 Howe 360  
**TOWER** David 88  
 Joseph 36  
 Rufus 83  
 Ruth 188  
 Sarah 163  
 Silas 163 188  
 Zealous B. 180  
**TOWNE** Minnie 401  
**TOWNLEY** Mary 168  
 Richard 168  
**TOWNSEND** Benjamin  
 65  
 Jacob 274  
 Mary M. 368  
 Susanna 274  
**TOZER** Thankful 11  
**TRACY** Currency 275  
 Susan 175  
 Uriah 175  
**TRAIL** James 408  
 Nellie M. 408  
**TREAT** Byran W. 309  
**TREMBLING** Mary 359  
**TRESCOTT** Nellie 258  
**TRIM** Abigail Kimball  
 190  
 Alvin 190  
 Anna Howe 190  
 George 190  
**TRIM** cont'd  
 Lucretia 190  
 Sally 190  
 William Chase 190  
**TROIVANT** Rebecca  
 208  
**TROTTER** Edna M. 396  
 George 396  
 Minnie B. 396  
**TROW** Helen 426  
**TROWBRIDGE** Tro-  
 bridge  
 Abigail 127  
 Alonzo Victor 149  
 Augusta Caroline 149  
 Charles S. 85  
 Cyrenus Chancy 149  
 David 149  
 David Strong 149  
 Eliza Rowena 149  
 Francis Marion 149  
 John 85  
 John H. 85  
 Lucinda 39  
 Lucy Melvina 149  
 Mary E. 85  
 Rollin Mallory 149  
 Sarah R. 85  
 Sophronia Abigail 149  
 Vesta Lorilla 149  
**TRUESDALE** Marion  
 D. 283  
**TRYON** Emma 165  
**TUCK** Abigail 436  
**TUCKER** Abbie E. 231  
 Amos 200  
 Amos Pollard 200  
 Anna 27  
 Camille Howe 200  
 Elias Howe 301  
 Eliza 485  
 Elsie M. 476  
 Hiram 300  
 Hiram Greenwood 301  
 Horace Howe 300  
 Lucian C. 231  
 Lucretia Ann 200  
 Mary Brock 200  
 Nelson Orville 200  
 Oliver Howe 200  
 Orville Pollard 200  
 Phebe Jennette 200  
**TUDOR** Bertha Alice  
 177  
 Blanche 177  
 John 177  
 May 177  
**TUFTS** — Mr. 208  
 Arthur Aristides 264  
 Charles M. 264  
 Edwin Grant 264  
 Frank H. 263  
 Frank Lee 263  
**TURNER** Amelia 299  
 Eunice 24  
 George Henry 246  
 Nancy 388  
 Rebecca 68  
 Samuel 246  
 Samuel Hervey 246  
 Sarah 29  
**TUTE** Amos 45  
**TUTTLE** Mary A. 293  
 Nancy 384  
**TWITCHELL** Twichell  
 Daniel 207  
 Daniel E. 207  
 Fanny 207  
 Frederick L. 212  
 George 207  
 Jonas 207  
 Melissa 207  
**TYLER** Betsey 208

- TYLER** cont'd  
 Charles H. VIII  
 Eliza 398  
 Elizabeth Bailey 402  
 Harriet 277  
 Kimball 398  
 Moses 208  
 Nancy 228  
 Royal 166  
**TYMONS** Jane Ann 443  
**UNDERWOOD** Abbie  
 A. 479  
 Charles H. 309  
 Edwin F. 309  
 Flora A. 307  
 Harriet 283  
 John 88  
 Joshua 309  
 Lucy 309  
 Mary A. 309  
**UPHAM** ——— 316  
 Elizabeth 85  
 George Dennis 212  
 Henry Pratt 212  
 Joel Worthington 212  
 Nehemiah 274  
 Pliny 212  
**UPSON** Harry W. 486  
**VAIL** Joseph 205  
**VALENTINE** Mary 85  
**VAN ANKER** Harriet  
 218  
**VAN ARNAM** Charles  
 H. 94  
 Frances C. 94  
 Harmon 94  
**VAN BUREN** A. J. 218  
 Frank 218  
 Frederick Judson 218  
 Mary 218  
**VANDERBILT** Nora  
 Edna 338  
**VAN RENSSALAER**  
 Angelica 102  
 Jacob 102  
**VAN STAVERN** Mary 308  
**VAN TILBURY** Frank  
 Loraine 263  
 Jonathan 263  
 Sylvanus Nelson 263  
 Wilber Grant 263  
**VASLET** Minnie Wood  
 492  
**VAUGHN** Anna 417  
 Dexter 417  
 Ernest Howe 303  
 Howard Ambrose 303  
 Joseph P. 303  
 Mary 417  
**VEITH** Joseph 487  
 Sophia Christina 487  
**VERNON** Burt 247  
**VETO** Flora Belle 347  
**VICKERY** Earl VIII  
 Thomas D. 99  
**VIRGIN** Rufus 111  
**VITTY** Jonathan 267  
 William 267  
**VOLKMANN** Arthur  
 Ludwig Karl 450  
 James Howe 451  
**VON SCHEELE** Su-  
 sanna 496  
**VOSBURGH** Sabrena  
 S. 394  
**WADSWORTH** James  
 165  
 Mary 165  
**WAGER** Alice Belle  
 291  
**WAGER** cont'd  
 Benton H. 291  
 Frank 291  
**WAITE** Wait  
 Asa W. 120  
 Benjamin 52  
 Georgianna 406  
 Hannah 59  
 Harvey 52  
 John 52  
 Keziah H. 274  
 Lamira 52  
 Lydia 36  
 Mary 52 233  
 Mary E. 159  
 R. Alfred 387  
 Rockwell 387  
 Sarah 18  
 Sarah A. 387  
 Sophia 52  
**WALCOTT** Alanson 149  
 Augustus 149  
 Elias 149  
 Elias Howe 149  
 Eliza 149  
 Joseph 149  
 Levi 289  
 Loretta H. 289  
 Lucy 423  
 Samuel B. 111  
 Sylvanus 149  
 Vilaty 149  
 William Riley 149  
**WALDEN** Isabelle 296  
**WALSH** Abby E. 182  
 Ebenezer 182  
 Sarah 24  
 Susan 181  
**WALKER** Abner 59  
 Alden 133  
 Asa 9  
 Dolliver 204  
 Edith M. 267  
 Elizabeth 389  
 Hannah 9 16 70  
 Hezekiah 246  
 Horace 298  
 Jason 9  
 Jennie M. 349  
 John 9 96  
 John Henry 285  
 John Walter 96  
 Josephine 124  
 Josephine Lydia 298  
 Leafa 201  
 Levi 59  
 Marshall 267  
 Martha 9  
 Mary 9 111  
 Mary S. 430  
 Nathan 59  
 Obadiah 9  
 Patty 59  
 Polly 368  
 Prescott 268  
 Sally 246  
 Samuel 9 59  
 Sarah 96  
 Seraphine 124  
 Susan B. 326  
 Susanna Boylston 326  
 Thomas 9  
 Watson M. 124  
 William S. 224  
**WALKLEY** Adelbert  
 233  
 Samuel 233  
 Samuel S. 233  
**WALKUP** Rebecca S.  
 422  
 William 422  
**WALKYARD** Sarah  
 Ann 283  
**WALLACE** Achsah 130  
 230  
 Betsey 230  
 Daniel 147  
 James 67  
 John 230  
**WALLBRIDGE** Rebec-  
 ca 66  
**WALSH** Elsie M. 476  
**WALTON** Maria Helen  
 457  
**WALWORTH** Caleb  
 Clark 287  
**WANZER** Silas H. 357  
**WARD** Bethiah 6  
 Caleb 307  
 Daniel 6  
 Ede 307  
 Elizabeth 6 7  
 Hannah 13  
 Joseph 6  
 Lydia 25  
 Maria H. 204  
 Mary 6  
 Mary Ann 396  
 Mary Elizabeth 161  
 Nathan 161  
 Samuel 6  
 Sarah 6  
 William 6 7 77  
**WARDEN** Worden  
 Harriet 407  
 Laura A. 341  
 Lavina 215  
 Miriam Bell 345  
 Sally 214  
**WARE** Henry 391  
 Joel 77  
 Lydia Lurana 77  
**WARLAND** John 154  
 Mary 154  
**WARNER** — Mr. 47  
 Abigail 199  
 Addie Maria 91  
 Alta 456  
 Cornelia D. 444  
 Daniel 91  
 Ebenezer 50 199  
 Eleazer 9  
 Jessie F. 453  
 Jonathan 117  
 Lucretia 176  
 Lucy Jane 288  
 Maria H. 410  
 Martha 91 92  
 Mary Ann 91  
 Moses 92  
 Nancy 29  
 Philothela 50  
 Samuel 453  
 Susanna 117  
**WARRELL** James 183  
 Jane Howe 183  
**WARREN** Annette 200  
 Augustus Washing-  
 ton 200  
 Benjamin 143 264  
 Charles Curtis 200  
 Ebenezer 135  
 Edith H. 453  
 Frank 469  
 Harriet N. 366  
 Harriet R. 428  
 Henry W. 369  
 Hepzibah 143  
 Herbert J. 435  
 Hiland G. 453  
 Jeanette Martha 200  
 John 196  
 Joseph 264  
 Luther P. 276  
 Lydia 196  
 Lydia Howe 200

- WARREN** cont'd  
 Mary 246  
 Nathan 135  
 Nathaniel 200  
 Nathaniel Shaw 200  
 Oliver Howe 200  
 Phebe 135  
 Samuel 39 85  
 Sarah Ann 200  
 Silas 366  
 Sophronia 200  
 Truman 200  
 William Shaw 200
- WARTHEN** Eliza M. 380  
 Rodney 380
- WASHBURN** James 278  
 Jane 120  
 Mary Fessenden 500  
 Sabra 278  
 Sarah Isabella 271  
 Sophronia 222
- WATERMAN** ——— 158  
 Azro E. 203  
 Harriet 51  
 Martha 51  
 Prudence 500
- WATERS** George 473  
 Lillian May 473
- WATHEN** Pattie A. 410
- WATKINS** Henry J. 310  
 Holland 293  
 Kate E. 293  
 Martha 104
- WATLINGTON** Francis 375  
 Hannah 375
- WATSON** Aaron 116  
 Anne C. 452  
 Benj. C. 195  
 Elizabeth 72  
 Fannie 300  
 Jacob 300  
 Joseph H. 99  
 Lory S. 103  
 Mary C. 98  
 Rebecca 476  
 Robert S. W. 452  
 Warren M. 283  
 William 72  
 William T. 250
- WATTS** Edith 168
- WAY** Lizzie 286
- WEBSTER** Fritz Malcolm 337  
 Herbert F. 337  
 James W. 495  
 Lucile Smart 495  
 Malcolm 337  
 Olive E. 313  
 Rufus C. 423  
 Sarah 399
- WEED** Martha 265
- WEEKS** Cora Evelyn 247  
 E. F. 473  
 Edward P. 208  
 Ellen Maria 208  
 Flora Mabel 247  
 Francis 208  
 Gussie F. 473  
 Henry A. 208  
 Jarvis 207  
 John 7  
 Jonathan 34  
 Joseph 208  
 Mary Ann 208  
 Richard 207  
 Robert E. 208  
 Roscoe 208  
 Samuel F. 473  
 Sarah C. 386
- WELCH** Welsh  
 Harriet 129
- WELCH** cont'd  
 Helen 338  
 Henry M. 255  
 Joseph 147  
 Mabel Victoria 355  
 Persis 147  
 Persis C. 261
- WELCOME** Nellie 328
- WELD** Caroline H. 89  
 Clarissa H. 90  
 Jenett L. 89  
 Mary A. 90  
 Mary E. 90  
 Robert 89  
 Sarah 89  
 Squire H. 89  
 Susan A. 89  
 Theodore N. 89  
 William W. 89
- WELLER** Henry L. 229
- WELLINGTON** Amos 395  
 Elvira Gibson 395  
 Lydia 207  
 Molly 201
- WELLMAN** Margaret 187
- WELLS** — Mr. 105  
 Elizabeth 187  
 Hannah 55  
 Hattie 472  
 Henry 176
- WELTON** Ellen 486  
 Horace B. 486  
 Susan A. 486
- WENDELL** Mary D. 422
- WESLEY** Harry Baum 474
- WEST** Emily F. 371
- WESTFALL** Bertha  
 Grace 263  
 Daniel M. 263  
 Ernest Howe 263
- WESTGATE** Marcia 396
- WESTLAND** Eliza 356
- WESTON** Charles 237  
 Edwin 86  
 Elizabeth Ann 86  
 Ezra Brown 86  
 George Howe 86  
 Harding 86  
 James Wheeler 86  
 John Wheeler 86  
 Samuel Henry 86
- WETHERBEE** Witherbee Witherby  
 — Mr. 13  
 Azubah 147  
 Calvin 318  
 Clarissa 82  
 Deborah 11  
 Edmund 143  
 Eliza Priscilla 318  
 Elizabeth 429  
 Israel 78  
 John 6  
 Joseph 6 11  
 Mary 155  
 Thomas 6
- WETHERELL** Ebenezer 48  
 Manly 83  
 Sophia M. 164
- WHALEN** John B. 421
- WHEATON** Hiram 235
- WHEELER** — Mr. 84  
 Abigail 138  
 Albion 253  
 Alice C. 423  
 Amos 246  
 Artemas 63 124  
 Benjamin 73
- WHEELER** cont'd  
 Beulah 73 137  
 Charles 165  
 Clara 317  
 Cyrus 63  
 Damaris 63  
 Daniel 63  
 Delicia A. 201  
 Dinah 61 124  
 Eber 63  
 Edmund W. 423  
 Elisha 143  
 Elvira 283  
 Emily Cordelia 423  
 Experience 110  
 Fanny 317  
 Fortunatus 68  
 Frank 311  
 Frank Alva 468  
 Fred 311  
 Freeman W. 423  
 George 317  
 George S. 317  
 Grace R. 478  
 Hannah 73  
 Hattie 311  
 Herman H. 423  
 Jacob 11  
 Jane 246  
 Jethro 20  
 Joel 63  
 Jonas R. 208  
 Jonathan 242  
 Joseph 68  
 Joseph F. 83  
 Josie 317  
 L. Stedman 311  
 Leonard 63 124  
 Levi 194  
 Lucretia 63  
 Lucy 170  
 Lucy Jeannette 194  
 Lydia R. 313  
 Maria S. 165  
 Martha 34  
 Mary 59 317 370  
 Mary Ann 177  
 Melissa E. 375  
 Miriam 12  
 Nahum 63  
 Nathan 63  
 Oliver S. 478  
 Otis Chester 423  
 Rowland 283  
 Rufus R. 423  
 Sarah 63  
 Sarah E. 165  
 Sydney Walter 423  
 Vashti 111  
 Walter A. 423  
 Willard M. 423  
 William 83  
 William A. 220
- WHEELOCK** Abiah 6  
 Eleazer 399  
 Eliza Ann 312  
 Huldah 104  
 Lois 63  
 Nancy M. 288  
 Relief 97
- WHIPPLE** Guilford 358  
 Jonathan 16
- WHIT** Agnes Rose 420
- WHITAKER** Lucy 375
- WHITCOMB** Anna  
 Bedel 45  
 Azubah 45  
 Benjamin 44  
 Calvin 245  
 Cynthia 394  
 Daniel 156  
 David 44  
 Delia Ellingwood 328

- WHITCOMB** cont'd  
 Fairfield 328  
 Hannah 394  
 Jacob 394  
 Jesse 44  
 John 107 328  
 John Howard 328  
 Joshua 45  
 Julia 396  
 Laura 472  
 Lurana 313  
 Lydia 45  
 Mary H. 328  
 Minerva 44  
 Noyes Hartley 328  
 Ruth 45  
 Samuel 44  
 Thankful 44
- WHITE** Abijah 296  
 Anna 185  
 Arline 412  
 Caroline D. 377  
 Clara M. 165  
 Cora 457  
 Dorothy 44  
 Dubois 130  
 E. D. 165  
 Edith E. 485  
 Elisha 29  
 Emeline 77  
 Farnum 50  
 Hannah T. 119  
 Irving C. 412  
 John 185  
 Josiah 29  
 Julian 457  
 Lois 31  
 Lois Lillie 296  
 Lucina 111  
 Mary 339  
 Mattie 165  
 Mehitabel 101  
 Ralph H. 485  
 Samuel 26  
 Sarah 11 184 185 186  
 Sarah T. 412
- WHITEHOUSE** Willard E. 262
- WHITING** Annie 352  
 Deborah 119  
 Ella 467 485  
 Grace 38  
 Jason 119  
 Rebecca 405  
 Samuel 467  
 William Howard 303
- WHITMAN** Hosea 270  
 Lydia 152  
 Mary Hodges 270  
 Orin 237  
 William 237
- WHITNEY** Amos 260  
 Annie M. 436  
 Calista 260  
 Cornelia Melissa 233  
 Deborah 68  
 Ellen 354  
 Emma 355  
 Francis Herbert 422  
 Grace 85  
 Harry Loring 261  
 John 9 162  
 Jonah Doran 233  
 Joseph 70  
 Joseph G. 364  
 Lewis Henry 233  
 Luther P. 254  
 Mary Puffer 364  
 Milton A. 355  
 Orris 232 233  
 Persis 131  
 Sarah 162  
 Susan 249
- WHITON** Israel 29  
 Lucretia 281
- WHITTED** Roscoe E. 461
- WHITMORE** Whitte-  
 more  
 Charles S. 325  
 E. 229  
 Elizabeth 325  
 Harvey 100  
 Joseph 23 24 325  
 Mary 245 368  
 Rosa A. 325  
 Samuel 24  
 Sarah 24 51  
 Shubael 24  
 Woodbury 192
- WHITTIER** Frank W. 383
- WICK** Rose S. 439
- WICKES** Amy 211
- WIDDIFIELD** Charles 229
- WIER** Sally 281 404
- WIGHT** Sarah 40
- WILBUR** Cynthia 36
- WILCOX** Edward 153  
 Esther Zerua 304  
 John P. 259  
 Sarah 381
- WILDER** Ada Florence 328  
 Albina Emeline 241  
 Alice Florence 275  
 Arthur Eugene 328  
 Christopher 110  
 Clarissa J. 92  
 David 92 241  
 David Howard 92  
 Dorothy 29  
 Eda Josephine 275  
 Edwin Howe 328  
 Elijah 275  
 George 110  
 Herbert Elijah 275  
 Horace 109  
 Jonathan 10  
 Josiah 241  
 Josiah Winslow 241  
 Lois 31  
 Lucretia 204  
 Martha 241  
 Martha H. 112  
 Mary 116  
 Nettie S. 336  
 Rebecca 241  
 Samuel 328  
 Solon 110  
 Sybil 35  
 Sylvia Fidelia 241  
 Thomas 29  
 Walter Samuel 328  
 William Leroy 328
- WILDMAN** Clifton  
 Howe 445  
 Marian Warner 445  
 Samuel Augustus 445
- WILKINS** Betsey 68  
 Lillian V. 310  
 Mary 155
- WILKINSON** Clara  
 Helen 298  
 Jennie 396  
 Mattie 446
- WILLARD** Anna Jor-  
 dan 174  
 Azubah 78  
 Benjamin 21  
 Daniel C. 340  
 Elias 174  
 Margaret 21  
 Mary Ann 409  
 Simon 21
- WILLET** Louise Ann 429
- WILLIAMS** ——— 93  
 — Mr. 208  
 Abby King 231  
 Abigail 142  
 Abraham 5 12 75  
 Aldello 292  
 Amos 184  
 Annie P. 383  
 Azubah 304  
 Charles Gardner 231  
 Chester 92  
 E. J. 215  
 Edgar King 231  
 Edith J. 477  
 Eleazer 51  
 Elizabeth 13  
 Ellen Frances 231  
 Eunice 51  
 Frederick 92 93  
 George 92  
 Hannah 223  
 Harriet Howe 231  
 Helen 215  
 Henry 43  
 Herbert Luther 231  
 Horace 176  
 Horace Bridgman 176  
 Irwin 215  
 Isaac 12  
 J. J. 339  
 Jerusha 126  
 Joseph 208  
 Justus 174  
 Kate Vilette 176  
 Lydia 208  
 Martha 387  
 Mary 22 75 92  
 Nellie Howe 176  
 Oren 174  
 Parley 387  
 Patricia Dejean 292  
 Samuel 77  
 Sarah Howe 92  
 Solomon 92  
 Whitman 215  
 William 12
- WILLINGTON** Anna-  
 bel 118  
 Ebenezer 118  
 Mary 118
- WILLIS** Abigail 83  
 Ann 84  
 Asa 83  
 Barzillai 83  
 Buckley 83  
 Buckley Howe 83  
 Columbia 83  
 Cyrus H. 274  
 Elizabeth 83  
 Emily 83  
 Mary Ann 83  
 Rebecca 83  
 Reuben 83  
 Samuel 269  
 Sarah 83  
 Susan Harriet 83  
 Truman 83  
 Zibah 83
- WILMARTH** Lydia 260
- WILMOT** Henry 398
- WILSON** Abigail 185  
 Albert F. 275  
 Albion B. 354  
 Andrew S. 250  
 Anna Lee 225  
 Benjamin 141  
 Benjamin F. 142  
 Betsey 223  
 Elizabeth Fonda 346  
 Ella 185  
 Emerson B. 221

- WILSON** cont'd  
 George F. 390  
 Georgianna E. 352  
 Henry 272  
 Joel 65  
 Joel D. 185  
 Joseph 357  
 Josiah 26 39  
 Lydia 106  
 Margaret 85  
 Martha 39  
 Mary Ann 185  
 Mary Helen 390  
 Nancy 221  
 Nathaniel 185  
 Obadiah E. 147  
 Salem 185  
 Sophia 401  
 Warren Davis 185  
 William H. 274  
**WINCH** Millisent 19  
**WINCHELL** Cordelia 301  
**WINCHESTER** Jonathan 48  
**WINN** Abigail T. 369  
 Francis 143  
 Jeremiah 369  
 John 416  
 Susannah 369  
 William J. 416  
**WINSLOW** Minnie May 469  
**WINTER** Patty 96  
 Susanna 96  
**WINTHROP** Aleck 476  
 Ina E. 476  
**WIRES** Lorinda 452  
**WISE** Alpheus Mansfield 222  
 Frederick L. 245  
 Lillian 222  
 Oscar A. 222  
 Thomas Burk 222  
**WISEMAN** Mary S. 384  
**WITHINGTON** Sarah Hall 353  
**WITT** Charles A. 332  
 Daniel 23  
 Dwight 332  
 Ebenezer 210  
 Mary 310  
 Sarah 58 210  
 Silas 60  
**WOLVERTON** Nathan B. 225  
**WOOD** Aaron 68 365  
 Alvestie K. 377  
 Amos 137  
 Anna 68  
 Dorothy 68  
 Eli 56  
 Ella Maria 419  
 Emeline 365  
 Ephraim 68 206  
 Hattie 186  
 Horace 192  
 James B. 419  
 Jedediah 68  
 John 16  
 Keziah 213  
 Martha 68  
 Mary 453  
 Mary Ann 389  
 Moses 68 225  
 Persis 206  
 Peter 68  
 Phebe 137  
 Rebecca 62  
 Rebecca H. 155  
 Silas 137  
 Thomas 68 75  
 William 65
- WOODBURY** ——— 425  
 Harriet 342  
 Martha 366  
 Mary 330  
 Peter 330  
**WOODCOCK** Lydia 130  
**WOODMAN** Mary 250  
**WOODRUFF** Elias 102  
 Elizabeth 102  
 Katie A. 476  
 Mary 102  
 Wealthy Ann 256  
**WOODS** Elizabeth B. 382  
 Frances 9 10  
 Hannah 6  
 James 9  
 John 9 10  
 Lucy 136  
 Lydia 19  
 Mary 10  
 Mary J. 318  
 Sarah 30 134  
**WOODWARD** Albert E. 345  
 Daniel 43 268  
 Harriet 364  
 Herrick 500  
 Kezia 41  
 Moses 60  
 Norris 500  
 Phebe J. 337  
 Relief 268  
 Sallie A. 214  
 Sally 59  
 Seth 156  
 William 337  
**WOOLCOTT** John 23  
 Lydia 23  
**WOOLEY** Sophia 316  
**WOOLSON** Elizabeth 15  
 Thomas 15  
**WORKS** ——— 336  
**WORSLEY** Sarah Jane 432  
**WORTH** Eunice Armstrong 280  
**WRIGHT** Alfred H. 474  
 Charles 160  
 Charlotte W. 331  
 Eliza 143  
 Elizabeth 191  
 Elizabeth B. 248  
 Ester B. 483  
 George C. 466  
 George W. 191  
 Hattie 253  
 Hattie M. 466  
 Horatio G. 180  
 James 191  
 James B. 191 248  
 Joseph J. 478  
 Leonora 276  
 Levi L. 191  
 Lucy 82  
 Martha A. 460  
 Mary Ella 427  
 Nellie Maria 474  
 Winslow Howe 191  
**WURTZ** Alexander Jay 171  
 Jane Lowrie Childs 171  
 Laura Jay 171  
 Mary Murtland 171  
 Thomas Howe Childs 171  
**WYMAN** Anna 73  
 Clara A. 313  
 Mary 220  
 Minnie 340  
 Seth 220
- YARDLEY** Thomas 24  
**YEOMANDS** Susanna 275  
**YOUNG** Abigail 80  
 Brigham 80  
 Fanny 80  
 John 80  
 Joseph 80  
 Lorenzo Dow 81  
 Louisa 81  
 Mary 138  
 Nancy 80  
 Phineas Howe 80  
 Rhoda 80  
 Sally 44  
 Sarah S. 402  
 Susan 80  
 William 138
- ZIMDAHL** Lillian 488

